Complete Peerage

OF

ENGLAND, SCOTLAND, IRELAND, GREAT BRITAIN

AND

THE UNITED KINGDOM

EXTANT, EXTINCT, OR DORMANT;

ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED AND

EDITED BY

G. E. C.

Gen.
929.7
C

VOLUME VII.

S. to T.

HOUSTON
PUBLIC LIBRARY

WILLIAM POLLARD & Co., NORTH STREET, EXETER.
GEORGE BELL & SONS, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.
1896.

CONTENTS.

PEERAGES FROM S to T INCLUSIVE.

viz :—

SACKVILLE TO SYSONBY	... ...	pp.	1-355
TAAFFE TO TYRONE	... ...	„	355-453
Corrigenda et Addenda	... ...	„	454-456
Notice as to the issue and price of the work	... ...	„	457
Appendix (List of Subscribers)	...	„	I.-IV.

S.

SACKVILLE OF DRAYTON.

Viscountcy. I. 1782. *1.* LORD GEORGE SACKVILLE-GERMAIN, *formerly* SACKVILLE, 3d s. of Lionel Cranfield (SACKVILLE), 1st DUKE OF DORSET, by Elizabeth, da. of Lieut. Gen. Walter Philip COLYEAR, was *b.* in the Haymarket, 26 Jan., and *bap.* 23 Feb. 1715/6, at St. Martin's in the fields, George I. being (in person) one of his sponsors : ed. at Westm. School and at Trin. Coll., Dublin ;[a] M.A., July 1734 ; Joint Ranger of the Royal Parks, &c. [I.], 1734 ; Clerk of the Council [I.], 1737-85 ; M.P. for Dover, 1741, 1747, and 1754-61 ; for Hythe, 1761, and for East Grinstead, 1768-82. Having joined the army in 1737, he became Lieut. Col. 28th Foot, 1740 ; distinguished himself and was severely wounded at the battle of Fontenoy, 11 May 1745, and was made a few days later Aide de Camp to the King, and Colonel, becoming finally, 1758, Lieut. General. He served, under the Duke of Cumberland, against the rising in Scotland in 1745 as also in Germany, 1747-48 ; Chief Sec. to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1751-55, being, during part of that time, M.P. [I.] for Portarlington, tho' retaining his seat in the House of Commons [G.B.] ; P.C. [I.], 1751 ; Col. of the 2d Dragoon Guards, 1757-59 ; Lieut. Gen. of the Ordnance, 1757-59 ; P.C., 1758-60 and 1765-85 ; was second in command in the expedition against St. Malo, in June 1758, becoming, in Oct., Com. in Chief of the British forces in Germany under Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, 1758-59, in which capacity his conduct at the battle of Minden, 1 Aug. 1759, displeased that Prince and he was dismissed the Service 10 Sep. following. At his own request he was tried by court martial, 3 Feb. to 5 April 1760, where he was found guilty of "disobedience of orders" at the said battle. George II. accordingly erased his name from the books of the Privy Council, tho' it was restored five years later by George III. By the death of his father, 10 Oct. 1765, he *suc.* to the estate of Stoneland lodge, co. Sussex. Joint Vice Treasurer [I.], 1765-66. By the death of Lady Elizabeth Germain, 16 Dec. 1769, he inherited the estate of Drayton in Northamptonshire and £20,000, in accordance with the wish of her husband, Sir John Germain, Bart., who had acquired it from his former wife.[b] He then took the name of *Germain* by act of Parl. 16 Feb. 1770. Pres. of the Board of Trade, 1775-79, and Sec. of State for the Colonies, 1779-82, being, on the resignation of the North Ministry (of which he was a firm supporter) *cr.* 11 Feb. 1782,[c] BARON BOLEBROOKE, co. Sussex, and VISCOUNT[d] SACKVILLE OF DRAYTON, co. Northampton. He *m.* 3 Aug. 1754, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Diana, 2d da. and coheir of John SAMBROOKE (br. of Sir

---

[a] His father being Viceroy of Ireland, 1731-37 as well as 1751-56, was the reason of his education, and of his various appointments in that Kingdom.

[b] This was Mary, the divorced Duchess of Norfolk, da. and h. of Henry (Mordaunt), Earl of Peterborough, whose heir, Earl Charles, after her death s.p. 17 Nov. 1705, tried in vain to obtain them. By her will, Drayton and other property, valued at £70,000, passed to her husband absolutely, who left it to the above-named Elizabeth, his second wife. There was no relationship between the Sackville family and that of Sir John Germain or of either of his wives.

[c] A copy of the patent is in the *Addit. MSS.* (Brit. Mus.) 27,783.

[d] He is said to have requested a Viscountcy in order that he might not be lower in rank than his former secretary, Lord Walsingham, or his lawyer, Lord Loughborough, or than Lord Amherst, who had been page to his father when Viceroy of Ireland. See "Wraxall," vol. ii, pp. 177—180, where there are many notices of him.

Samuel Vanacker Sambrooke, 3d Bart.), by Elizabeth, da. of Sir William FORESTER. She *d.* of measles, 15 Jan. 1778, aged 74, and was *bur.* at Withyam, co. Sussex.[a] He (who suffered greatly from stone), *d.* of inflammation of the bowels, 26 Aug. 1785, aged 70, at Stoneland lodge afsd.[b] Will pr. Sep. 1785 and Dec. 1799.

II. 1785, to 1843. *2.* CHARLES (SACKVILLE-GERMAIN), VISCOUNT SACKVILLE OF DRAYTON, and BARON BOLEBROOKE, s. and h., *b.* 27 Aug. 1767; *suc. to the peerage,* 26 Aug. 1785, and *suc.* his cousin, 30 years later, 14 Feb. 1815, as 5th DUKE OF DORSET, &c. He *d.* unm. 29 July 1843, aged 75, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[c] See fuller particulars under "DORSET" Dukedom, *cr.* 1720; *ex.* 1843.

SACKVILLE OF KNOLE.

Barony. I. 1876. *1.* THE HON. MORTIMER SACKVILLE-WEST, *formerly* (1820-43) WEST, 4th, but, at the time of his elevation to the peerage, 2d surv. s. of George John (SACKVILLE-WEST, *formerly* WEST), 5th EARL DELAWARR, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS BUCKHURST (so *cr.* 1864), 2d and yst. da. of John Frederick (SACKVILLE), 3d DUKE OF DORSET, and (14 Feb. 1815), coheir to her br., the 4th Duke. He was *b.* 22 Sep. 1820; sometime (1845-53) Capt. 1st Gren. Guards; Gent. Usher Quarterly Waiter, 1844; Groom of the Privy Chamber and Groom in Waiting, 1852; extra. Lord in Waiting, 1876-88; *suc.* to Knole and other considerable estates of the Sackville family in the counties of Kent, Sussex, Warwick, and Gloucester,[d] 23 April 1873, on the accession of his next elder br. to the Earldom of Delawarr, but, not having inherited therewith the Barony of Buckhurst (as apparently had been the intention of the Crown in the singular and anomalous creation of that title, which see) was (in consolation) *cr.* 2 Oct. 1876, BARON SACKVILLE OF KNOLE, co. Kent, with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his two younger brothers, Lionel-Sackville, and William-Edward respectively in like manner. He *m.* firstly 14 Jan. 1847, at St. Geo. Han Sq. Fanny Charlotte, yst. da. of Major Gen. William DICKSON, **C.B.**, E.I.C.S., of Beenham, Berks, by Harriet, da. of Lieut. Gen. Sir Thomas DALLAS, **G.C.B.** She *d.* 19 Jan. 1870, at 15 Chester square. He *m.* secondly, 12 June 1873, at Northaw, Herts, Elizabeth, 2d but 1st surv. da. of Charles Wilson FABER, of Northaw afsd. She *d.* 23 Jan. 1888 at the Queen's Hotel, Norwood, co. Surrey, and was *bur.* (from Knole) at Withyam, co. Sussex. He *d.* s.p. (within 9 months of that date) 1 Oct. 1888, aged 68, at Knole, and was *bur.* at Withyam afsd.

(a) "She was a good wife and mother and a sensible woman." [H. Walpole.]

(b) "He had persisted to act in public till the uncommon excellence of his abilities had surmounted the load of contempt under which he had laid" says H. Walpole in his "*Last Journals.*" His duel in Dec. 1770 with "Governor" Johnstone tended greatly to restore his reputation, and gave rise to H. Walpole's remark that "whatever Lord George *Sackville* may have been, Lord George *Germain* is a hero." As to his abilities they appear to have been above the average, and tho' haughty and distant in public, he was in private life most affable and entertaining. There is a long account of him in "Collins" (vol. vi, pp. 308—317), by Richard Cumberland, the dramatist. *His portrait "after Sir J. Reynolds" is engraved in "Doyle."*

(c) The estate of Drayton in Northamptonshire (consisting, in 1883, of 4,667 acres of the annual value of £8,723) passed to his niece, Caroline Harriet, wife of William Bruce-Stopford, and only da. and h. of his only br., the Hon. George Sackville Germain. She and her husband thereupon took by Royal lic. the additional surname of Sackville.

(d) These had been devised by his maternal aunt, Mary, Dow. Countess Amherst with the intention of their corresponding to what was meant to be the devolution of the Barony of Buckhurst, and after a long law suit it was decided that they devolved on the persons indicated accordingly; the succession of their late owner to the Earldom of Delawarr, depriving him (according to this decision) of the Buckhurst *estates* tho' not of the *peerage* of Buckhurst (which the testatrix had meant them to accompany) in which he had already taken his seat.

II. 1888. *2.* LIONEL SACKVILLE (SACKVILLE-WEST, *formerly* [1827-43], WEST), BARON SACKVILLE OF KNOLE, next br. and, under the spec. rem. in the creation thereof, heir to that peerage : *b.* 19 July 1827 ; entered the diplomatic service, 1847 ; Sec. of legation, 1858 ; Sec. of embassy, 1847 : Ambassador to the Argentine Republic, 1872-78 : to Madrid, 1878-81, and to Washington, 1881-88 ; **K.C.M.G.**, 1885 ; **K.C.M.G.**, 1888 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 1 Oct. 1888.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,080 acres in Sussex, 1960 in Kent, 2,391 in Gloucestershire, and 120 in Herts. *Total* 8,551 acres, worth £11,250 a year. *Principal Residence*, Knole Park, near Sevenoaks, co. Kent.

SADBERGE.

The "notion that the Bishops [of Durham], were Counts Palatine of Durham and EARLS OF SADBERGE, a demesne manor and wapentake in the county of Northumberland (in which Durham was also a franchise), which Bishop Pudsey had acquired, with most of its Knights' services in the reign of Richard I, ... is not worth much investigation. The idea was older than Cosin's [Bishop of Durham, 1660-72] time. Hegge, in 1625, speaks of Pudsey's purchase of the *Earldom of Sadburg*, and there are probably much earlier instances, arising from Sadberge . . . being sometimes called a *County*." See an article by W. H. Dyer Longstaffe, on the "*The old Official Heraldry of Durham*," in *The "Her. and Gen."* Vol, viii, p. 138.

SAINT ALBANS.

Viscountcy.

I. 1620/1, to 1626. *1.* FRANCIS BACON, 5th and yst. s.[a] of Sir Nicholas BACON, of Redgrave, co. Suffolk, sometime (1558-79), L. Keeper of the Great Seal, being his second s., by his second wife, Anne, da. of Sir Anthony COOKE, of Gidea Hall, in Romford, co. Essex, was *b.* 22 Jan. 1561, at York House, in the Strand, Midx. ; was ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge, 1573-75 ; entered at Grays Inn, 1576, becoming, 27 June 1582, Barrister ; M.P. for Melcombe Regis, 1585-86 ; for Taunton, 1586-87 ; for Liverpool, 1588-89 ; for Middlesex, 1592-93 (when he opposed the granting of more than one subsidy at a time, to the Crown,) for Ipswich, 1597-98, 1601, and 1604-11 and for the Univ. of Cambridge, 1614 ; was *cr.* M.A. of Cambridge, 27 July 1594 ; Queen's Counsel extra., 1595 ; Kings Counsel extra., April 1603 ; *Knighted* 23 July 1603 ; King's Counsel, 1604 ; Solicitor Gen. 1607-13 ; Registrar of the Star Chamber, 1608 ; Councillor for the Colony of Virginia, 1609 ; Joint Judge of the Marshalsea, 1611 ; Attorney Gen. 1613-17 ; P.C., 1616-25 ; High Steward of St. Albans, 1616 ; High Steward of Cambridge, 1617 ; Councillor of Wales, 1617 ; L. KEEPER of the Great Seal, 7 March 1617/8 ; L. HIGH CHANCELLOR, 4 Jan. 1618/9 to 30 April 1621, being *cr.* 11 July 1618, BARON VERULAM, co. Herts, and, 27 Jan. 1620/1, VISCOUNT SAINT ALBANS.[b] He was a Commissioner for Eccles. causes, 1620-21. He was, however, found guilty of bribery, and, in April 1621, was deprived of all office, disabled from sitting in parl. or from coming to court, fined £40,000 and sentenced to imprisonment during the King's pleasure. This last was remitted, after a few days spent in the Tower, and the fine was assigned by the King, 20 Sep. 1621, to trustees for his use. He was however never again restored to court favour. He *m.* 10 April 1606, Alice 2d. da. and coheir of Benedict BARNHAM, Alderman and sometime (1591-92), Sheriff of London (*d.* 3 April 1598), by Dorothy, [c] da. of Ambrose

(a) His eldest brother, Nicholas Bacon, was the first person advanced to the dignity of a Baronet, 22 May 1611, an honour still enjoyed by his posterity.

(b) "The borough of St. Albans is built near the site of the ancient town of Verulamium" [*Parl. Gazeteer*, 1845].

(c) This much married Dorothy had for her 4th and last husband, Thomas (Erskine) 1st Earl of Kellie [S.], whom see. Her admon, 31 Oct. 1639, describes her as of Eyworth, Beds, where her da., Alice, Viscountess Saint Albans was buried.

SMITH, of London. He *d.* s.p. of bronchitis, 9 April 1626, at the house of the Earl of Arundel, in or near Highgate, and was *bur.* in the church of St. Michael in St. Albans aged 65,[a] when *all his honours* became *extinct.* His widow *m.* (the same month), 20 April 1626, at St. Martin's in the fields, John (afterwards Sir John), UNDERHILL, who *d.* in or shortly before 1679. She *d.* 29 June 1650, and was *bur.* at Eyworth, Beds.[b] Will pr. 1650.

Earldom.

I. 1628. *1.* RICHARD (BOURKE, *otherwise* DE BURGH) EARL OF CLANRICARDE and BARON DUNKELLIN [I.], *b.* about 1572; *suc.*, on the death of his father, 20 May 1601, *to the peerage* [I.] abovenamed, was *cr.* 3 April 1624, BARON SOMERHILL and VISCOUNT TUNBRIDGE, co. Kent [E.], and subsequently, 23 Aug. 1628, EARL OF SAINT ALBANS, co. Hertford [E.], being in the same patent *cr.* BARON OF IMANNEY and VISCOUNT GALWAY [I.], with, in the case of the *Irish* honours, a spec. rem. in favour of the heirs male of the body of his father. He *d.* 12 Nov. 1635.

II. 1635, to 1657. *2.* ULICK (BOURKE, *otherwise* DE BURGH) EARL OF CLANRICARDE, &c. [I.], also EARL OF SAINT ALBANS, &c. [E.], only s. and h.; *b.* Dec. 1604; sum. v.p. to parl., 7 March 1627/8 and 20 Jan. 1628/9, presumably in his father's *Barony of Somerhill*, tho' according to the writs as LORD BURGH; *suc.*, 12 Nov. 1635, to his father's Earldoms, &c. [I. and E.], as above and was *cr.* 21 Feb. 1645/6, MARQUESS OF CLANRICARDE [I]. He *d.* s.p.m., July 1657, when the *Earldom of Saint Albans* and all other his English honours [1624 and 1628], as also the *Marquessate of Clanricarde* [I.], became *extinct.*

See fuller particulars under "Clanricarde," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1543, *sub*, the 4th and 5th Earls.

III. 1660, to 1683/4. *1.* HENRY (JERMYN), BARON JERMYN OF ST. EDMUNDSBURY, co. Suffolk, so *cr.* (with a spec. rem.) 8 Sep. 1643, was *cr.* by letters patent, dat. at Breda, 27 April 1660, EARL OF SAINT ALBANS; was **K.G.** 29 May 1672. He *d.* unm. 2 Jan. 1683/4, when the *Earldom of St. Albans* became *extinct*, but the Barony of Jermyn devolved on his nephew and h., according to the *spec. rem.* in the creation thereof. See fuller particulars under "Jermyn of St. Edmundsbury" Barony, *cr.* 1643, *sub* the first Baron.

Dukedom.

I. 1683/4. *1.* CHARLES BEAUCLERK, illegit. s.[c] of **Charles II.**, by Eleanor GWYNNE, spinster,[d] being the elder of his two sons by that lady, was *b.* 8 May 1670, in Lincolns Inn fields, and was *cr.* (by his father) 27 Dec. 1676, BARON HEDINGTON and EARL OF BURFORD, both co. Oxford, with a spec. rem. failing heirs male of his body, to his yr.

(a) The life of this great man and a full account of all his well known writings, philosophical, literary, and professional, occupies no less than 32 pages [!] in the *Nat. Biogr.* to which the reader is referred.

"If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shined,
The Wisest, Brightest, Meanest of mankind."

Lloyd says of him "that he was a courtier from his cradle to his grave," arguing however "rather from observation and his own reasonings than from books," Howell states that "he died so poor that he scarce left money to bury him." His portrait "after P. Oliver, 1620" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) See p. 3, note "c," as to her connection with that place.

(c) See notice of the previously ennobled bastards of Charles II. in vol. vi, p. 362, note "a," *sub* "Richmond."

(d) She, who was da. of Thomas and Eleanor Gwin, was *b.* 2 Feb. 1650, some say in the Coal Yard, Drury lane, others say at Hereford or at Oxford. Her father is said to have died in a prison at Oxford, and her mother "being in drink was drowned in a ditch near Westminster" (*Luttrell*), and was *bur.* 30 July 1679, at St. Martin's in the fields. She herself was, firstly, mistress to Charles Hart, the actor, about 1666

natural br. James Beauclerk.[a] He was subsequently *cr.*, 10 Jan. 1683/4,[b] DUKE OF ST. ALBANS. Col. of the 8th Horse, 1687-88; served in the Imperial army, and was at the siege of Belgrade, 6 Sep. 1688; Hereditary Master Falconer of England, 1688;[c] was introduced in the House of Lords 26 Sep. 1692; served in the campaign of Landen, 1693; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1693-1712 and 1714-26; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1697-1702; Ambassador extra. to Paris, to congratulate on the marriage of the Duke of Burgundy, 1697-98. Hereditary Registrar of the Court of Chancery, 1698[c]; L. Lieut. of Berks, 1714-26; el. **K.G.** 31 March and inst. 30 April 1718; F.R.S., 1722. He *m.* 17 April 1694, Diana, 1st da. and eventually sole heir of Aubrey (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD (the last of his race) by his second wife, Diana, da. of George KIRKE.[d] He *d.* 10 May 1726 at Bath, and was carried thence the 15th[e] and *bur.* the 20th in Westm. Abbey.[f] Admon. 2 June 1726. Will dat. 19 July 1694, pr. 25 Aug. 1726. His widow, who was a celebrated beauty, and who was first Lady of the bedchamber and Lady of the stole to Caroline, Princess of Wales (afterwards Queen Consort), *d.* 15 Jan. 1741/2, and was *bur.* the 20th in St. George's chapel, Windsor. Will pr. Feb. 1741/2.

II. 1726. *2.* CHARLES (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., eldest son (of eight) and h., *b.* 6 April 1696; *styled* EARL OF BURFORD till 1726; Joint Registrar of the Chancery, 1698-1726; ed. at Eton; was M.P. for Bodmin 1718-22 and for Windsor 1722-26; **K.B.** 27 May 1725, on the re-establishment of that order; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 May 1726; L.-Lieut. of Berks 1727-51; Bearer of the Queen Consort's crown at the coronation of George II., 11 Oct. 1727; Constable and Gov. of Windsor Castle and Warden of Windsor forest 1730-51; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1738; el. **K.G.** 20 March 1740/1 and inst. 21 April 1741; High Steward of Windsor. He *m.* 13 Dec. 1722 (spec. lic. Fac. office) Lucy, 1st da. and coheir of Sir John WERDEN, 2d and last Bart., by his first wife Elizabeth, da. of Robert BRETON, of Norton, co. Northampton. He *d.* at his house in St. James's place, 27 July, and was *bur.* 3 Aug. 1751 in Westm. Abbey, aged 56. Admon. 17 Aug. 1751. His widow, who was *b.* 6 July 1707, *d.* 1 Nov. 1752, and was *bur.* with him.

III. 1751. *3.* GEORGE (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., only s. and h.; *b.* 25 June 1730; *styled* EARL OF BURFORD till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 27 July 1751; L. Lieut. of Berks 1751-60, and 1771-86. He *m.* 23 Dec. 1752, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Jane, only surv. da. and h. of Sir Walter ROBERTS, 6th Bart. of Glassenberry in Cranbrook co. Kent, by Elizabeth, da. of

---

(whom she called *her* Charles the First), soon afterwards to Charles Sackville, *styled* Lord Buckhurst (who in 1677 became 6th Earl of Dorset), and finally, about 1669, to Charles II. (*her* Charles the Third), who, it is said, intended to have *cr.* her COUNTESS OF GREENWICH, thus placing her among the "honourable women deservedly raised to high titles of honour." See vol. vi, p. 362, note "a," sub "1673"]. She *d.* of apoplexy at her house in Pall Mall, aged 37, on 14 Nov. 1687 and was *bur.* on 17 in St. Martin's church afsd. Will pr. 7 Dec. 1687.

(a) This James was *b.* 25 Dec. 1671, and *d.* Sep. 1680 in Paris.

(b) This creation was only 8 days after the death of the late Earl of Saint Albans. It is curious how popular the title became since its first introduction in 1620/1, no less than four distinct families enjoying it in about 50 years, and in all cases it being conferrred very shortly after its previous extinction.

(c) The offices of Registrar and of Falconer, of which the grant in reversion had been given him by his Royal father, fell into possession at the dates given in the text.

(d) "The line of Vere, so long renowned in arms,
Concludes with lustre in St. Albans' charms;
Her conquering eyes have made her race complete;
They rose in valour, and in beauty set."

(e) Burial Registers of Bath Abbey.

(f) He was, according to Evelyn, in 1684, "a very pretty boy," tho' Macky in 1704 calls him "of a black complexion," and "very like King Charles." He adds that "he is a gentleman every way *de bon naturel*, well bred, doth not love business, is well affected to the constitution of his country."

William SLAUGHTER, of Rochester. She, who was *b.* 25 June 1730, *d.* 16 Dec. 1778. Will pr. Feb. 1779. He *d.* s.p. legit. 1 Feb. 1786, at Brussels, aged 55, and was *bur.* 11 March at Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 13 Sep. 1785, pr. 10 May 1786.

IV. 1786. *4.* GEORGE (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., 2nd cousin and h., being only surv. s. and h. of Lieut. Col. Charles BEAUCLERK, by Elizabeth, da. of (—) JONES, which Charles (who *d.* 30 Aug. 1775) was only surv. s. and h. of Lord William BEAUCLERK (*d.* 22 Feb. 1732/3, aged 35) who was 2nd s. of the 1st Duke. He was *b.* 5 Dec. 1758, at Berwick-upon-Tweed, and *bap.* there 2 Jan. 1759 ; entered the 3d Foot Guards 1775, of which he became Lieut.-Col. in 1786. He *suc. to the peerage* 1 Feb. 1786, but *d.* unm. (within a year) 15 Feb. 1787, aged 28, in Grosvenor sq., after a lingering illness.[a] Will pr. Feb. 1787.

V. 1787. *5.* AUBREY (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS [1683/4] EARL OF BURFORD [1676], BARON HEDINGTON [1676] and BARON VERE OF HANWORTH [1750], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Vere (BEAUCLERK), 1st BARON VERE OF HANWORTH, by Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Thomas CHAMBERS, of Hanworth, co. Midx., which Vere (who *d.* 2 Oct. 1781, aged 82) was 3rd son of the 1st Duke. He was *b.* 3 June 1740 ; was M.P. for Thetford, 1761-68 ; for Aldborough, 1768-74 ; *suc. to the peerage*, on his father's death, 1 Oct. 1781, as *Baron Vere of Hanworth*, and *suc.* on the death of his cousin, 15 Feb. 1787, as *Duke of Saint Albans*, &c. He *m.*, 4 May 1763, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Catharine, da. of William (PONSONBY), 2d EARL OF BESSBOROUGH [I.], by Caroline, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 3d DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. She, who was *b.* 14 Oct. and bap. 7 Nov. 1742 at St. Marylebone, *d.* of cancer in the breast, 4 Sep. 1789, and was *bur.* 14 at Hanworth afsd. Admon. Aug. 1793. He *d.* in Mansfield street, 9 Feb. 1802 in his 62d year, and was *bur.* at Hanworth. Will pr. 1802.

VI. 1802. *6.* AUBREY (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 21 Aug. 1765 ; entered the foot guards, 1781, becoming eventually (1789), Lieut.-Col. of the 34th foot ; *styled* EARL OF BURFORD 1787-1802 ; M.P. for Hull 1790-96 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 9 Feb. 1802. He *m.* firstly, 9 July 1788, at Mayfair Chapel (reg. St. Geo. Han. Sq.), Mary, da. of John MOSES, of Hull, by Margaret, da. of Sir Thomas CAVE, Bart. She *d.* s.p.m. (as Countess of Burford) 18 Aug. 1800, at Pauls Walden, Herts. He *m.* secondly, 15 Aug. 1802 (spec. lic.) in Great George street, Hanover square, Louisa Grace, 3d. da. of Louisa, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF DYSART [S], by John MANNERS, of Grantham, co. Lincoln. He *d.* suddenly of apoplexy, 12 Aug. 1815, in his 50th year, at Stratford place, Marylebone. His widow, who was *b.* 1777, *d.* 19 Feb. 1816, 3 hours after the death of her infant son, the 7th Duke (at the house of Mrs. Dalrymple, in Portman square), both being *bur.* 11 March at Hanworth afsd. Will or admon. 1816.

VII. 1815. *7.* AUBREY (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., only s. and h., by second wife. He was *b.* 7 April 1815, and *bap.* 22 May at St. Marylebone. He *suc. to the peerage* 12 Aug. 1815 ; and *d.* 19 Feb. 1816, as above, and was *bur.* at Hanworth.

VIII. 1816. *8.* WILLIAM (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., uncle and h., being 2d s. of the 5th Duke. He was *b.* 18 Dec. 1766, at St. Marylebone; entered the Navy, 1782, becoming Lieut., 1788; *styled* LORD WILLIAM BEAUCLERK, 1787—1816 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Feb. 1816. He *m.* firstly, 20 July 1791, Charlotte,[b] da. of the Rev. Robert Carter THELWALL, of Redbourne, co. Lincoln, by Charlotte, da. of Sir Henry NELTHORPE, 5th Bart. She *d.* s.p. 19 Oct. 1797. He *m.* secondly, 4 March 1799, at Little Grimsby, co. Lincoln, Maria Jeanetta, da. of John NELTHORPE, of Little Grimsby Hall, co. Lincoln, by Mary, da. of Robert CRACROFT, of Hackthorne, in that county. She *d.* 17 Jan. 1822. Her admon. Aug. 1827. He *d.* at his house in St. James' square 17 July 1825, aged 58. Will pr. Nov. 1825.

(a) There is a very rare work (pp. 234, 8vo.), privately printed in 1785, entitled "Narrative of the conduct of that illustrious Peer, the Duke of St. Albans, to his friend, Gen. Plaistow," &c.

(b) Through her the property of Redbourne Hall, co. Lincoln, came into this family and it still (1895) continues to be the principal seat of the Dukes of St. Albans.

IX. 1825. *9.* WILLIAM AUBREY DE VERE (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS, &c., 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 24 March 1801; *styled* EARL OF BURFORD, 1816-25; ed. at Christ's Coll., Cambridge; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 17 July 1825; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 1828; Bearer of the Sceptre with the cross at the Coronation, 8 Sep. 1831, of William IV. He *m.* firstly (spec. lic.) at her house in Stratton street, St. Geo. Han. sq., 16 June 1827, Harriet, the rich and childless widow of Thomas COUTTS, Banker, da. of Matthew MELLON, Lieut. Madras Native Infantry, by (—), a member of a theatrical company, at Cork.[b] She, who was *b.* 11 Nov. 1777, probably at Cork,[a] and was for many years on the stage, *d.* s.p. 6 Aug. 1837, of paralysis, at her house in Piccadilly, and was *bur.* at Redbourne afsd.[b] Will pr. Feb. 1838. He *m.* secondly, 26 May 1839, at her father's house in Leicestershire, Elizabeth Catherine, yst. da. of Joseph GUBBINS, of Kilrush, co. Limerick, and of Stoneham, Hants, Gen. in the army, by his first wife, Charlotte, da. of James BATHOE, of Bath. He *d.* 26 May 1849, aged 48, at his house 20 Piccadilly, and was *bur.* at Redbourne. Will pr. July 1849. His widow *m.* 10 Nov. 1859, at All Saints', Knightsbridge, as his 2d wife, Lucius Bentinck (CARY), 10th VISCOUNT FALKLAND [S.], who *d.* s.p.s. 12 March 1884, in his 81st year. She, who retained the style of Duchess of Saint Albans, *d.* 2 Nov. 1893, at Marina, St. Leonard's-on-Sea, was cremated at Woking, and was *bur.* at Redbourne.

X. 1849. *10.* WILLIAM AMELIUS AUBREY DE VERE (BEAUCLERK), DUKE OF SAINT ALBANS [1683/4], EARL OF BURFORD [1676], BARON HEDINGTON [1676] and BARON VERE OF HANWORTH [1750], hereditary Grand Falconer, and hereditary Registrar of the court of Chancery, only s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 15 April 1840, in Piccadilly; *styled* EARL of Burford, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 26 May 1849; was ed. at Eton, and Trin. Coll., Cambridge; Hon. Col. 1st Notts Reg. Rifle Volunteers, 1868; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1868-74; P. C. 1869; L.-Lieut. Notts, 1880. He *m.* firstly 20 June 1867, at the Chapel Royal, St. James Palace, Sybil Mary, sister to Albert Henry George, 4th EARL GREY, 1st da. of Gen. the Hon. Charles GREY, by Caroline Eliza, da. of Sir Thomas Harvie FARQUHAR, 2d. Bart. She, who was *b.* 28 Nov. 1848, *d.* 7 Sep. 1871, of puerperal fever, at 2 Cromwell Houses, South Kensington. He *m.* secondly, 3 Jan. 1874, at Newtown Anner, co. Tipperary, Grace, 2d. da. and coheir of Ralph BERNAL-OSBORNE, *formerly* BERNAL, by Catherine Isabella, sister and h. of Sir William OSBORNE, 10th Bart. [I.], all of Newtown Anner afsd.

[CHARLES VICTOR ALBERT AUBREY DE VERE BEAUCLERK, *styled* EARL OF BURFORD, 1st s. and h. ap., by first wife, *b.* 26 March 1870, in the apartments of of his maternal grandmother, at St. James' Palace, the Queen and the Prince of Wales, being two of his Sponsors at his baptism; an officer of the Life Guards].

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,255 acres in Lincolnshire, and 3,743 in Notts, *Total* 8,988 acres, worth £10,955 a year. *Principal Residences* Redbourne Hall, near Brigg, co. Lincoln, Bestwood Park, Notts, and Newtown Anner, co. Tipperary.

(a) See "*N. and Q.*," 7th S., vii, 183 and 293.

(b) There is a good account of her career in the obituaries of the Ann. Reg. and the Gent. Mag. for 1837. Her "*Memoirs*" (2 vols.), by Mrs. Cornwall Barry, were pub. in 1839. She made her first appearance on the London stage, 31 Jan. 1795, as Lydia Languish, in Sheridan's "*Rivals*" and her last, as "Violante," in 1815, not long after she had *m.*, 8 Jan. 1815, as his second wife, Thomas Coutts, the Banker, who *d.* seven years later, aged 87, leaving her (by will pr. 24 March 1822, at £600,000), his universal legatee. This fortune she for the most part left to Mr. Coutts's descendants by his *first* wife, his grand-daughter, Angela, afterwards *suo jure* Baroness Burdett-Coutts (yst. da. of Sir Francis Burdett, Bart.) obtaining the bulk thereof. She left, however, £10,000 a year to her second husband but the total of her residue amounted, "it is confidently stated to £1,800,000," which is accounted for by her expenditure having been about £40,000 a year less than her income. She, whose beauty was much admired, has been painted by Romney.

SAINT AMAND.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299, to 1310. *1.* ALMARIC DE ST. AMAND,[a] of Wodehay, Berks, yr. s. of Almaric DE ST. AMAND,[b] of the same, was *b.* in mid Lent 1267 or 1268[c] at Millbrook, Beds, *suc.* his elder br., Guy de St. Amand, shortly after 1286;[d] was in the French and Scotch wars and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT AMAND) from 29 Dec. (1299), 28 Ed. I., to 16 June (1311), 4 Ed. II. His name as "*Dominus de Wydehay*" is attached to the letter to the Pope in 1301.[e] He was Gov. of Bordeaux, 1304, and was sum. in 1307 to the Coronation of Ed. II. He *m.* Mary. He *d.* s.p. between 1 May and 20 Oct 1310, when the *Barony* became *extinct.* Esch., 4 Ed. II. His widow had dower assigned to her, 20 Oct. 1310, and *d.* shortly before May 1333.

II. 1312/3. *1.* JOHN DE ST. AMAND, br. and h. of the above, and aged 32 at his death (1310), was then a Professor of the Civil or Canon Law. He did homage for his brother's lands, 28 Oct. 1310, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT AMAND) from 22 March (1312/3), 22 Ed. II., to 10 Oct. (1325), 19 Ed. II. He is sometimes said to have *m.* a da. (called Joane) of Hugh (LE DESPENCER), EARL OF WINCHESTER, but her existence seems problematical. He *d.* before 30 Jan. 1329/30.

III. 1329? *2.* ALMARIC (DE ST. AMAND), LORD SAINT AMAND, s. and h., aged 15 at his father's death. He was sum. to Parl. from 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III., to 22 Aug. (1381), 5 Ric. II.[f] He served in the Scotch and French wars; was CHIEF GOV. OF IRELAND (as L. Justice), 1357-59; Steward of the forest of Rockingham, 1373. He *d.* (1381-82), 5 Ric. II.

IV. 1382, to 1402. *3.* ALMARIC (DE ST. AMAND), LORD SAINT AMAND, s. and h., aged 40 at his father's death; served in the Scotch wars; was sum. to Parl. from 9 Aug. (1382), 6 Ric. II., to 2 Dec. (1401), 3 Hen. IV.[d] **K.B.** on the eve of the Coronation of Hen. IV., 17 March 1400. He *m.* firstly Ida, who was *bur.* in the church of the Friars Preachers, Oxford. He *m.* secondly Alianore, said to be heiress of the family of ST. ELEN.[g] He *d.* s.p.m. 13 June 1402, and was *bur.* at the Friars Preachers afsd. Will pr. 8 July 1402. *Esch.*, 4 Hen. IV. Admon. (at Lambeth) 2 June 1403. At his death the *Barony*

(a) The name (according to Lower's "*Pat. Brit.*") is "from St. Amand-des-hautes-terres, near Louviers, or St. Amand-les-Valettes, near St. Lo, in Normandy. The Baronial family traced to Almaric de St. Amand, Lord of Liskeard, co. Cornwall, *temp.* Hen. III." J. H. Round writes, "this family was descended from Almaric de St. Amand who received from Henry III. (to whose son, Edward, he had been sponsor), a grant of Gormanston (as the land of "Ua-gorman" [*i.e.*, O'Gorman, see "*Lynch*," p. 159]), Ireland, 1 June 1229. His descendant sold it to Lord Gormanston's ancestor."

(b) This Almaric was "amerced in the Court of King's Bench *as a Baron*" (1279-80), 8 Ed. I. [Maddox's *Bar. Angl.*, p. 104.]

(c) He was aged 21 (1288-89), 17 Ed. I. See *Cal. Genealogicum.*

(d) Guy, Almaric, and John, were sons of Ralph de Saint Amand, by Asceline, da. and coheir of Robert de Albini, of Caynho, Beds, which alliance brought very considerable estates to this family.

(e) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809, for a full account of this letter.

(f) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(g) "Eleanor, Lady St. Amand, heiress of the St. Elen family" was one of the benefactors to "the Brethren of the Holy Cross" at Abingdon [Lysons's "*Beds*," p. 228.]

fell into *abeyance.*[a] His widow *m.* Sir Thomas WODELOK, who pre-deceased her, and *d.* in Whitsun week (1426), 4 Hen. VI. Will, directing her burial to be at the Friars Preachers afsd., dat. 15 May 1426.

* * * * * *

[The abeyance of the Barony would, according to the present doctrine as to abeyance, have terminated in 1416 by the death, s.p., of Dame Ida West, the 2d and yst. da. of the late Lord, and it would have devolved on his grandson and heir (by his first da.) Gerard Braybroke,[b] on whose death, s.p.m., in 1422, it would again have fallen into abeyance among the 4 daughters[c] of the said Gerard.]

V. 1448/9. *4.* ELIZABETH, 2d but only surv. da. and h. of Gerard BRAYBROKE (*d.* v.p. 1422) by his first wife Petronilla DE GREY (*d.* 1414), which Gerard was 1st s. of Sir Gerard BRAYBROKE (*d.* 1429) by his first wife (*d.* 1389) Eleanor, the only da. who had issue of Almaric (DE ST. AMAND), LORD SAINT AMAND last abovenamed. She, who was *b.* in 1409, would, on the death s.p. of the last survivor of her sisters, have become (according to the present doctrine of abeyance) *suo jure* BARONESS SAINT AMAND, and her first husband was undoubtedly sum. to parl. in that dignity as stated below. She *d.* before 1491. *Inq. post mortem*, 7 Hen. VII.

[i.] SIR WILLIAM BEAUCHAMP, of Bromham, Wilts, s. and h. of Sir Walter BEAUCHAMP, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir John ROCHE, of Bromham afsd., was the first husband of Elizabeth Braybroke abovenamed, whom he *m.* before 1426. He was accordingly sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT AMAND) from 2 Jan. (1448/9) to 26 May (1455) 22 Henry VI.[d] by writs directed "*Willelmo de Beauchamp, Domino de St. Amand.*" He was sewer to the King, and in 1441 Chamberlain of North Wales. He *d.* 19 March (1456/7) 35 Hen. VI. Will dat. the 18th, directing his burial to be at Steeple Lavington, Wilts, pr. 17 May 1457.

[ii.] SIR ROGER TOCOTES, sometime knight of the Body and Comptroller of the Household to the King, was second husband to this Elizabeth, but was never sum to parl. in that right. His will as "of Bromham, Wilts," dat. 2, is pr. (—) Sep. 1492.[e] *Inq. post mortem* 8 Hen. VII.

(a) The coheirs were (1) his grandson, Gerard Braybroke, aged 10 in 1402 (*d.* v.p. 1422), s. and h. of Sir Gerard Braybroke by Eleanor, his (Almaric's) 1st da. (only child by Ida his first wife (who *d.* v.p. 1387), and (2) Ida, his 2d and yst. da. (only child by Eleanor, his second wife) who was also aged 10 at his death in 1402. She *m.* Sir Thomas West, but *d.* s.p. 1416.

(b) See note "a" above.

(c) Of these four (1) Eleanor, aged 14 in 1422, *d.* unm. apparently before 1426; (2) Elizabeth, aged 13 in 1422, was in 1426 the wife of William Beauchamp, afterwards Lord Saint Amand; (3) Maud, aged 11 in 1422, was in 1426, wife of John Babington, but *d.* s.p. (1426-27) 5 Hen. VI.; (4) Eleanor (*Qy.* posthumous?) aged 4 in 1426, living 1429, *d.* unm. probably long before 1449. See "*Misc Gen. et Her.*" N.S. vol. ii, p. 72 (ped. of Braybrooke) and "*Essex Archæol. Soc. Transactions*," vol. 5.

(d) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(e) "A Sir Roger Tocotes, of the household of George, Duke of Clarence, was tried for being concerned in the murder of Isabel, Duchess of Clarence and her infant son, by administering to them poisoned ale, of which they died.—(Baga de Secretis, Bundle 1.)" [Courthope].

(f) J. H. Round has drawn the attention of the Editor to the very remarkable deeds (duplicates), of which abstracts are given in *Calendar of Ancient Deeds II.* pp. 506, 567. Their date is Nov. 1440, and they record a release by "Elizabeth, late the wife of Walter Beauchamp, knight, and mother of William Beauchamp, knight, and by William Beauchamp, knight, to John Cornewayll, knight," ("and Lord of Fannhope," in one of the deeds) of the manor of Milbroke, etc., and of the lands "which formerly belonged to Eleanor de St. Amand, late the wife of Almaric de St. Amand, knight." Mr. Round points out that the lands here dealt with were the St. Amand share of the fief of Albini of Cainho (which had belonged to them in Domesday Book) and

VI. 1490? to 1508. *5.* RICHARD (BEAUCHAMP), LORD SAINT AMAND (so designated 20 Sep. [1507] 23 Hen. VII.), s. and h. of the above-named Elizabeth by her first husband, *b.* 1454; suc. his father (three years later) in 1457; **K.B.** (as "Sir Richard Beauchamp of St. Amand"), 18 April 1475; was attainted by Richard III. in 1483 but restored by Henry VII. in 1485; served in 1493 in aid of the Emperor against the French and in 1498 against the Cornish insurrection. He *m.* Anne who survived him. He *d.* s.p. legit.(a) June 1508, aged 54, when the *Barony* became *dormant* or *extinct.*(b) Will, directing his burial to be at the church of the Blackfriars, London, dat. 12 June and pr. 8 July 1508.

SAINT ANDREWS.(c)

See "CLARENCE AND SAINT ANDREWS" Dukedom (H.R.H. Prince *William Henry*), *cr.* 1789; *merged* in the Crown, 1830.

See "CAMPBELL OF SAINT ANDREWS, co. Fife," Barony (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1841.

SAINT ASAPH.

i.e., "SAINT ASAPH, IN WALES," Viscountcy (*Ashburnham*) *cr.* 1730 with the EARLDOM OF ASHBURNHAM, which see.

SAINT COLME.

Barony [S.] I. 1611. *1. Henry Stewart*, yr. br. of James, EARL OF MORAY [S.] being 2d s. of James (STEWART), 1st LORD DOUN [S.], by Margaret, 1st da. of Archibald, 4th EARL OF ARGYLL [S.], received from his father the Abbey of St. Colme in the Firth of Forth and the lands thereof in the counties of Edinburgh, Fife, Linlithgow and Perth, and had, 23 Aug. 1584, a charter "*ad prioratum de Inehemahonis.* The said lands were made into the temporal lordship of Saint Colme,(d) and he was *cr.* 7 March 1611 a Lord of Parl. as LORD SAINT COLME [S.] with rem. to his heirs male and assignees whatsoever.

---

that this transaction accounts for Sir John Cornewall, already Lord Fanhope (1433), being created Baron of Milbroke in 1442, a hitherto mysterious title. He adds that this deed certainly suggests that the St. Amand estates came to Sir William Beauchamp through his *mother*, not his *wife* (in which case the Bayntons were heirs in blood of St. Amand). But, as this pedigree seems clearly proved, he presumes that the deeds must be explained by some previous family arrangement.

(a) To Anthony St. Amand, his illegit s. (by Mary Wroughton), he left lands in Wilts, Beds, Berks, Huntingdonshire, and Herefordshire.

(b) "Although no other issue is assigned," writes Nicolas, "to William (Beauchamp), Lord Saint Amand (in "the numerous pedigrees which [he] the Editor has consulted") than his son, Richard, the last Baron, "it is to be remarked that in the will of the said Richard, Lord St. Amand, he bequeaths a cup to *his niece Leverseye*: the expression, however, was probably used to describe *his wife's niece.*" J. H. Round (who is himself the senior heir general of the family of Baynton, the heirs of the last Barons) informs the Editor that he once came across evidence, proving that Nicolas was right in his conjecture as to the niece—a Leversege.

It is, however, certain that the issue of Sir William Beauchamp, of Bromham, by the heiress of St. Amand, is extinct, the heir of the last Baron (his son) being John Baynton, of Bromham, whose mother Jane (Daundeley) was da. and h. of Elizabeth, *sister* of the said William. The issue of Almaric (IVth) 3d Baron, was also extinct. (see p. 9, notes "a" and "c"), and the representation is presumed to have become vested in the descendant of Isabella, da. of John (11th) 1st Baron, which Isabella *m.* firstly Richard Handlo, and had issue, and secondly Robert de Ildesle.

(c) See vol. iv, p. 247, *sub* "Holyroodhouse, as to the estates of this Bishopric having been made over in 1593 to Ludowick (Steward) Duke of Lennox [S.].

(d) See as in note "c" above many cases of abbey lands similarly granted.

He *m.* Jean, 3d da. and coheir of John (STEWART), 5th EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], by Mary, da. of William (RUTHVEN), 1st EARL OF GOWRIE [S.]. He *d.* 12 July 1612. Funeral entry at the Lyon office. His widow *m.* Nicol BELLENDEN.

II. 1612, to 1620? *2.* JAMES (STEWART), LORD SAINT COLME [S.], only s. and h.; was served heir 27 Oct. 1612.[a] He was Colonel in the Swedish service under Gustavus Adolphus, King [1611-33] of Sweden. He *d.* s.p., when the heirs male of the body of the grantee and *possibly the peerage* itself became *extinct*, but the representation, as also the estates, devolved on his first cousin James (Stewart) Earl of Moray [S.], who, on 26 Feb. 1620, had (*inter alia*), charter of the lordship of Saint Colme.

SAINT CYRES.

i.e., "SAINT CYRES OF NEWTON SAINT CYRES, co. Devon," Viscountcy (*Northcote*), *cr.* 1885 with the EARLDOM OF IDDESLEIGH, which see.

SAINT EDMUNDSBURY.

See "JERMYN OF SAINT EDMUNDSBURY, co. Suffolk," Barony (*Jermyn*), *cr.* 1643; *ex.* 1708.

SAINT GEORGE OF HATLEY SAINT GEORGE.

Barony [I.]

I. 1715, to 1735. *1.* SIR GEORGE ST. GEORGE, Bart. [I.], 1st s. and h. of Sir Oliver ST. GEORGE,[b] of Carrickdrumrusk, co. Leitrim, Bart. [I.] (so *cr.* 5 Sep. 1666), by Olivia, da. of Michael BERESFORD, of Coleraine, was *b.* about 1660; *suc.* his father, as second Baronet, Oct. 1695; was M.P. [I.] for Carrick-on-Shannon, 1703, and for co. Roscommon, 1713, and was *cr.* 18 April 1715, BARON SAINT GEORGE OF HATLEY SAINT GEORGE, in the counties of Roscommon and Leitrim [I.], with a spec. rem. failing heirs male of his body, to those of his father. He *m.* 29 Nov. 1681, Margaret, da. of John (SKEFFINGTON), 2d VISCOUNT MASSEREENE, [I.] by Mary, only da. and h. of John (CLOTWORTHY), 1st VISCOUNT MASSEREENE [I.] She *d.* 1711. He *d.* s.p.m., 4 Aug. 1735, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*

II. 1763, to 1775. *1.* ST. GEORGE ST. GEORGE, *formerly* USHER, of Headfort, co. Galway, only s. and h. of John USHER, of the same, Vice Admiral of Connaught, by Mary, only da. and h. of George (SAINT GEORGE), BARON SAINT GEORGE, of Hatley Saint George [I.], and Margaret, his wife, both abovenamed, *b.* about 1715; took the surname of *St. George* in lieu of that of *Usher*, 25 May 1734; was M.P. [I.] for Carrick-upon-Shannon, 1741-63, and was *cr.* 24 May 1763, BARON SAINT GEORGE OF HATLEY SAINT GEORGE, in the counties of Roscommon and Leitrim [I.] He *m.* 18 July 1752, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Christopher DOMINICK, of Dublin. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] Jan. 1775 when *the peerage* became *extinct.* His widow *d.* in Dublin, 26 Feb. 1813, in her 81st year.

(a) Misprinted as "1642" in Wood's *Douglas.*

(b) This Oliver was s. and h. of Sir George St. George, of Carrickdrumrusk afsd. (*d.* 1662), who was 4th s. of Sir Richard St. George, of Hatley St. George, co. Cambridge, where the family had long been settled. He and his yr. br., Richard settled in Ireland, where the latter was ancestor of the Baronets [I.], so *cr.* in 1766, which title is still (1895) extant. Their father, the Sir Richard St. George abovenamed, was *Clarenceux* King of Arms 1623—1635 (having been *Norroy* 1603—1623), being father of Sir Henry St. George, *Garter* King of Arms, April to Oct. 1644 (having been *Norroy*, 1635-44), three of whose four sons were also Kings of Arms, *viz.* (1) Sir Thomas St. George, *Garter*, 1685/6—1702/3; (having been *Norroy*, 1679/80—1685/6) (2) Sir Henry St. George (the younger) *Garter*, 1703—1715 (having been *Norroy*, 1677—1679, and *Clarenceux*, 1679—1703), and (3) Sir Richard St. George, *Ulster* King of Arms [I.], 1660—1683. Thus in but *three* generations there were *five* of this family who were *Kings of Arms.*

(c) Olivia Emily, his only da. and h., *m.* 4 Nov. 1775, William Robert (Fitz Gerald), 2d Duke of Leinster [I.]

SAINT GERMANS, and ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS.

Barony. I. 1784. *1.* EDWARD ELIOT, *afterwards* (1789) CRAGGS-ELIOT, of Port Eliot,[a] co. Cornwall, s. and h. of Richard ELIOT, of the same, Receiver Gen. of the Duchy of Cornwall, by Harriet, illegit. da. of the Rt. Hon. James CRAGGS, sometime (1718-21) Sec. of State, was *b.* 8 July 1727 in St. Geo. Han. Sq.; *suc.* his father 19 Nov. 1748; M.P. for St. Germans 1748-68; for Liskeard, 1768-74, for St. Germans (again) 1774-75, and for co. Cornwall, 1775-84, and was *cr.* 30 Jan. 1784, BARON ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS, co. CORNWALL. He was Receiver Gen. of the Duchy of Cornwall. He took for himself and his issue by royal lic., 15 April 1789, the name of *Craggs*[b] before that of *Eliot*, with power to subscribe the name of Craggs before all titles of honour. He *m.* 25 Sep. 1756, at St. James' Westm., Catharine, da. and h. of Edward ELLISTON, of Guestingthorpe, in South Weald, co. Essex, Capt. E.I.C.S., by Catharine, da. of Edward GIBBON, of Buriton, Hants, and of Putney, Surrey. He *d.* 17 Feb. 1804 at Port Eliot, aged 76,[c] and was *bur.* at St. Germans. Will pr. 1804. His widow *d.* there on the 23d inst. within a week of his death, of inflammation of the lungs, aged 69. Both were *bur.* 1 March at St. Germans. Her admon. Feb. 1808.

Earldom II. 1804. I. 1815. *2* and *1.* JOHN (ELIOT),[d], BARON ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[e] *b.* 30 Sep. 1761; ed. at Pembroke Coll., Cambridge; M.A. 1785; was M.P. for Liskeard from 1784 till he *suc. to the peerage*, 18 Feb. 1804. Col. of the East Cornwall local militia 1808, and Lieut.-Col. Commandant thereof 1810. He was *cr.* 28 Nov. 1815, EARL OF ST. GERMANS, co. Cornwall, with a spec. rem. of that dignity, failing heirs male of his body, to his br. William Eliot. He *m.* firstly, at St. James,' Westm., 9 Sep. 1790, Caroline, sister of the half-blood to Philip, 3d EARL OF HARDWICKE, da. of the Rt. Hon. Charles YORKE (BARON MORDEN designate) by his second wife, Agneta da. of Henry JOHNSON. She, who was *b.* 29 Aug. 1765, *d.* 26 July 1818. He *m.* secondly 19 Aug. 1819, Harriett, 4th da. of the Rt. Hon. Reginald Pole CAREW, of Antony, co. Cornwall, by his first wife Jemima, da. and h. of the Hon. John YORKE. He *d.* s.p., 17 Nov. 1823, aged 62, at Port Eliot afsd., and was *bur.* at St. Germans. Will pr. 1824. His widow, who was *b.* 9 Feb. 1790, *d.* 4 March 1877, aged 87, at Pisa, in Italy.

Earldom II. **Barony** III. 1823. *2* and *3.* WILLIAM (ELIOT), EARL OF SAINT GERMANS and BARON ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS, br. and h. male, *b.* 1 April 1767, ed. at Pembroke Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1786; was M.P. for St. Germans, 1791-1802, and for Liskeard, 1802-23; Sec. of legation at Berlin, 1791; Sec. of Embassy to the Hague, 1793; Envoy to Munich, 1796; Minister to the Palatine and Diet of Ratisbon, 1796; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1800; Under-Sec. for Foreign Affairs 1804-05; a Lord of the Treasury, 1807-12; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 17 Nov. 1823, inheriting the Earldom under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity. He *m.* firstly, Nov. 1797, Georgiana Augusta, da. of Granville (LEVESON-GOWER), 1st MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, by his second wife, Susanna, da, of Alexander (STEWART), EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.]. She, who was *b.* 13 April 1769, *d.* at Madeira 24 March 1806, and was *bur.* at St. Germans. He *m.* secondly, 13 Feb. 1809, Letitia, sister of the 1st BARON HEYTESBURY, da. of Sir William Pierce

---

(a) This was formerly the Priory of St. Germans.

(b) He inherited considerable property, including the manor of Charlton, in Kent, from that family.

(c) He was an early patron and one of the most valued friends of Sir Joshua Reynolds, who painted his portrait in 1782 and that of his wife in 1786.

(d) He "does not appear to have used the name of Craggs." MS. note by G. W. King, York Herald, in his copy of Nicolas's "Synopsis."

(e) Of his two elder brothers (1) Edward James Eliot, *b.* 9 Aug. 1757, *d.* 15 Sep. following (2) Edward James Eliot, *b.* 24 Aug. 1758, was M.P., a Lord of the Treasury, 2d King's Remembrancer in the Court of Exchequer. He *m*, 21 Sep. 1785, Harriet, da. of William (Pitt), 1st Earl of Chatham, and *d.* v.p. and s.p.m. 20 Sep. 1797, aged 39.

Ashe A'COURT, 1st Bart., by his second wife, Letitia, da. of Henry WYNDHAM, of Salisbury. She d. s.p. in childbed 10 Jan. 1810. He *m.* thirdly, 7 March 1812, Charlotte, da. of Lieut.-Gen. John ROBINSON, by Rebecca, sister of Edward, 1st EARL OF POWIS, da. of Robert (CLIVE), 1st BARON CLIVE OF PLASSEY [I.]. She *d.* s.p. 3 July 1813, and was *bur.* at St. Geo. Han. sq. He *m.* fourthly, 30 Aug. 1814, Susan, da. of Sir John MORDAUNT, 7th Bart., by Elizabeth, da. of Thomas PROWSE. She *d.* s.p. 5 Feb. 1830, at Fulford park, and was *bur.* at Shobrook, Devon. Admon. April 1830. He *d.* 19 Jan. 1845 in his 78th year, at Port Eliot. Will pr. April 1845.

Earldom III. **Barony** IV. } 1845.

3 and *4* EDWARD GRANVILLE (ELIOT), EARL OF SAINT GERMANS, &c., only s. and h., by first wife; *b.* 29 Aug. 1798; at Plymouth and *bap.* at St. Germans; *styled* LORD ELIOT, 1823-45; ed. at Westm. School, and Ch. Ch. Oxford; Sec. of legation at Madrid, 1823; at Lisbon, 1824; M.P. for Liskeard, 1824-32 and for East Cornwall, 1837-45; Lieut.-Col. Comm. North Cornwall Yeomanry, 1827; a Lord of the Treasury, 1827-30; Envoy to Spain 1834-35, during the Civil war, arising from the Carlist insurrection, where (by what was known as "*the Eliot convention*,") he stopped the sanguinary reprisals of the two parties; P.C., and P.C. [I.] 1841; Chief Sec. for Ireland, 1841-45;[a] Hon. LL.D. of Dublin, 1843; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 29 Jan. 1845; Postmaster Gen., 1845-46; **G.B.** 27 April 1848; Spec. Dep. Warden of the Stannaries, 1852; VICEROY OF IRELAND, as L. Lieut., 1853-55, receiving the Queen and the Prince Consort in 1853, on the opening of the great Exhibition of Dublin; **G.C.B.**, 24 Jan. 1857; L. Steward of the Household, 1857-58 and 1859-66. He accompanied the Prince of Wales in 1860 on his tour thro' Canada and the United States. He *m.* 2 Sep. 1824, at St. James', Westm., Jemima, 3d. da. and coheir of Charles (CORNWALLIS), 2d MARQUESS CORNWALLIS, by Louisa, 4th da. and (1836) coheir of Alexander (GORDON), 4th DUKE OF GORDON [S.]. She, who was *b.* 24 Dec. 1803, *d.* 2 July 1856, in Dover Street, and was *bur.* in Kensal Green. He *d.* 7 Oct. 1877, aged 79, at Port Eliot, and was *bur.* at St. Germans.

[EDWARD JOHN CORNWALLIS ELIOT, *styled* LORD ELIOT, after 1845; 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* at St. Geo. Han. Sq., 2 April 1827; Capt. 1st Life Guards, 1852. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 26 Nov. 1864, at Port Eliot in his 38th year, and was *bur.* at St. Germans].

Barony. V. 1870. **Earldom.** IV. 1877.

4 and *5*. WILLIAM GORDON CORNWALLIS (ELIOT), EARL OF SAINT GERMANS, and BARON ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[b] *b.* 14 Dec. 1829, at Port Eliot, and *bap.* at St. Germans; was Attaché at Hanover, 1849; at Madrid, 1850; at Lisbon, 1851; at Berlin, 1853; at Constantinople, 1857; at St. Petersburg, 1858; Sec. of Leg. at Rio de Janeiro, 1859, and again, 1861, being Chargé d'Affaires there, 1863; Sec. of Leg. at Athens, 1859, being Chargé d'Affaires there, 1861; Sec. of Leg. at Washington, 1863-64, and at Lisbon, 1864-65; *styled* LORD ELIOT (after his brother's death), 1864-77; M.P. for Devonport, 1866-68; was sum. v.p. in his father's Barony, as *Baron Eliot of Saints Germans*, 14 Sep. 1870; *suc. his father*, 7 Oct. 1877, as *Earl of Saint Germans*. He *d.* unm. 19 March 1881, at 13 Grosvenor Gardens.

Earldom. V. **Barony.** VI. } 1881.

5 and *6*. HENRY CORNWALLIS (ELIOT), EARL OF SAINT GERMANS [1815], and BARON ELIOT OF SAINT GERMANS [1784], next surv. br. and h., being 5th s. of the 3d Earl. He was *b.* 11 Feb. 1835; was in the Royal Navy, 1848-53; Clerk in the Foreign Office, 1855; Sec. to spec. mission to St. Petersburgh to invest the Emperor with the Garter, 1867; Assistant Clerk in the Foreign

---

[a] In the "*Greville Memoirs*," it is said of him (when about 45), 10 Sep. 1843, that "Eliot, tho' well meaning and liberal, and not wanting in ability, is timid."

[b] His next elder br., the Hon. Granville Charles Cornwallis Eliot, *b.* 9 Sep. 1828, Capt. in the Coldstream Guards, *d.* unm. and v.p. before his eldest brother, being slain at Inkerman, 5 Nov, 1854.

Office, 1872-81; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 March 1881. He *m.* 18 Oct. 1881, at the Chapel Royal, Savoy, Emily Harriet, 3d and yst. da. and coheir of Henry (LABOUCHERE), 1st BARON TAUNTON, by his first wife, Frances, da. of Sir Thomas BARING, 2d Bart. She was *b.* 24 June 1844.

[EDWARD HENRY JOHN CORNWALLIS ELIOT, *styled* LORD ELIOT, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 30 Aug. 1885.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,961 acres in Cornwall, worth £8,098 a year; 2,975 in Wilts, worth £4,950 a year; 2,711 in Gloucestershire, worth £4,143 a year, besides 1,144 in Kent, of which the yearly value is unstated. *Total* 12,791 acres, worth (*exclusive* of those in Kent) £17,191 a year. *Principal Residence*; Port Eliot, near St. Germans, co. Cornwall.

SAINT HELENS.

Barony [I.] I. 1791. **Barony** [U.K.] I. 1801, to 1839.

1. ALLEYNE FITZHERBERT, yst. br. of Sir William FITZHERBERT, Bart. (so *cr.* 22 Jan. 1784), being 5th s. of William FITZHERBERT, of Tissington Hall, co. Derby, by Mary da. of Littleton Poyntz MEYNELL, of Bradley, in that county, and Judith, his wife, da. of Thomas ALLEYNE of the island of Barbadoes, was *b.* at a house called "St. Helens," in Derby,[a] 1 March 1753, and *bap.* at St. Alkmunds, in that town; was ed. at a school at Derby, at Eton, and (as a pensioner) at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 2d. senior opt. and senior Chancellor's medallist, 1774; obtained a travelling scholarship, 1775; M.A. 1777. He was Minister at Brussels, 1777-82; was sole Plenipo. to Paris in 1782 for arranging a peace, concluded in 1783, between France, Spain and the United Provinces; Envoy to the Empress Catharine of Russia, 1783-87, whom in 1787 he accompanied during her tour in the Crimea; P.C. 1787, being at the time of his death the senior member; Chief Sec. for Ireland 1787-89; Envoy (with the pay of an Ambassador) to the Hague 1789-91, and shortly afterwards Ambassador to Madrid, being *cr.* 26 Jan. 1791, BARON SAINT HELENS [I.]. He concluded a treaty of alliance with Spain in 1793. He went again to the Hague, but this time as Ambassador, 1794-95.[b] In May 1801 he was Ambassador to the Emperor Alexander of Russia, whose coronation (in Oct.) he attended. He had previously (17 June) arranged the convention with the three Baltic powers, for which he received the thanks of Parl., and was *cr.* 31 July 1801, BARON SAINT HELENS of the Isle of Wight, co. Southampton [U.K.]. He retired from diplomacy in 1803, receiving an annual pension of £2,300; was a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1804. F.S.A.; a trustee of the Brit. Museum 1805-37; **G.C.H.** 1819. He *d.* unm. at his house in Grafton street, 19 and was *bur.* 26 Feb. 1839 in the cemetery in the Harrow Road, aged 85, when *both his peerages* became *extinct.*[c] Will pr. 18 March 1839.

SAINT JOHN *otherwise* SAINT JOHN DE BASING.

Barony by writ. I. 1299.

1. JOHN ST. JOHN, s. and h. ap. of John ST. JOHN,[d] of Basing, co. Southampton (whose name occurs in the rolls of Parl., before the record of writs of summons commence) having, in 1296, attended, *equis et armis*, a summons to Carlisle, was v.p. sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT JOHN or LORD SAINT JOHN DE

(a) *Ex inform* (Jan. 1884) Rev. Reginald Fitzherbert, who added that the grantee had no connection with the Isle of Wight, but chose the title of Saint Helens, merely from having been born in a house so called.

(b) "On 16 July 1797, his house, containing everything he possessed, was burnt to the ground, and he himself narrowly escaped a premature death. 'He has lost,' wrote Lord Minto, 'every scrap of paper he ever had. Conceive how inconsolable that loss must be to one who has lived his life. All his books, many fine pictures, prints and drawings in great abundance are all gone." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(c) "His consummate prudence and his quiet polished manners are the theme of Wraxall's praise. Rogers and Jeremy Bentham were included in the list of his friends." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(d) This John was s. and h. of Robert de St. John, s. and h. of William, who

BASING) by writ 29 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I. directed "*Jo de Sancto Johanne, Juniori,*" and subsequently (having *suc.* his father in 1301 or 1302) by writs 12 Nov. (1303) 31 Ed. I. to 5 Aug. (1320) 14 Ed. II. directed "*Johanni de Sancto Johanne*" and by writs from 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II. to 10 Oct. (1325) 19 Ed. II. directed "*Johanni de Sancte Johanne de Basyng.*"[a] Either he or his father was one of the Barons who signed the letter to the Pope, in 1301, as "*dominus de Hanak,*" *i.e.*, Halnaker, in Sussex. He *m.* Isabel, da. of Sir Hugh DE COURTENAY, by Isabel, da. of Hugh LE DESPENCER. She *d.* before him. He *d.* 14 May 1329.

II. 1329. *2.* HUGH ST. JOHN, s. and h., aged 19 in 1329, was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Mirabel. He *d.* 1337. His widow *d.* 1362.

III. 1337, to 1347. *3.* EDMUND ST. JOHN, only s. and h., aged four in 1337. He *m.* Elizabeth. He *d.* a minor and s.p., being still in ward to the King (1347), 21 Ed. III., when the right to the *Barony* fell into *abeyance* between his two sisters and coheirs.[b] His widow *m.* Gerald DE LISLE.

* * * * * *

IV. 1361. *4.* ISABEL, *de jure, suo jure* BARONESS SAINT JOHN *or* ST. JOHN DE BASING, aged 14 at the death of her br., the 3d Lord, in 1347, to whom by the death of her nephew, John ST. JOHN, *formerly* ST. PHILIBERT, 13 Nov. 1361, she became sole heir, being then aged 30. She *m.* firstly, before 1347, Henry DE BURGHERSH, who *d.* s.p. She *m.* secondly LUCAS DE POYNINGS,[c] a yr. s. of Thomas, 1st LORD POYNINGS (so sum. in 1337), by Agnes, da. and coheir of Sir Richard DE ROKESLEY. He, presumably in her right, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron from 24 Feb. (1367/8), 42 Ed. III., to 20 Jan. (1374/5), 49 Ed. III., tho,' as these writs were directed to him (simply) as "*Luce de Poynings,*" it may be contended that a new Barony (LORD POYNINGS) was thereby created. He *d.* about 1385. She *d.* 16 Oct. 1393. *Inq. post mortem.*

V. 1393, to 1428/9. *5.* SIR THOMAS POYNINGS, *de jure*, apparently, LORD SAINT JOHN *or* SAINT JOHN DE BASING[d] [1299], possibly also LORD POYNINGS [1337], only s. and h., aged 36 and upwards at his mother's death in 1393, of whose lands he had livery in 1394. He was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* firstly Joan, da. of Roger (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKYN. She *d.* 1398. He *m.* secondly after April 1398, Philippa, DOW. COUNTESS OF ARUNDEL, formerly COUNTESS OF PEMBROKE, 2d da. of Edmund (MORTIMER), 3d EARL OF MARCH, by Philippa, da. and h. of Lionel (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, s. of **Edward III.** She, who was *b.* at Ludlow, 21 Nov. 1375, *d.*

---

assumed the name of St. John, being s. and h. of Adam de Port by Mabel, da. of Reginald de Aurevalle, and Muriel, da. and h. of Roger *de St. John*, of Halnaker, co. Sussex, a Lordship long held by his descendants. This Adam de Port, who was living 1213, was great grandson of Hugh de Port, who held (*inter alia*) the Barony of Basing, co. Southampton, at the gen. survey, *temp.* Will. I.

[a] A certain "*John de St. John* was also sum., 3 Dec. 1326, but, as no local addition is affixed to his name, it is difficult to determine whether it was *this* Baron St. John, or Baron St. John *of Lageham*, tho' it is most probable it was the former. Dugdale cites an escheat, 3 Ed. III., to prove that this Baron died 14 May 1319, but, as he was regularly sum. until Oct. 1325, it is presumed he *d. circa* 3 Ed. III., *viz.*, 1329." [*Nicolas.*]

[b] These were (1) Margaret, who *m.* John St. Philibert, and had an only child and h., *styled* John *St. John*, which John *d.* s.p. (1361), 25 Ed. III., leaving his aunt, Isabel, his heir (2) Isabel, who in 1361 became sole heir, as in the text.

[c] See a good pedigree of Poynings, by W. D. Cooper, F.S.A., in the "Sussex *Arch. Collections,*" vol. xv, pp. 14-17.

[d] Under the title of *Lord Saint John* he obtained lic. in (1400-1), 2 Hen. IV., to undertake a pilgrimage to Canterbury.

24 Sep. 1401,[a] and was *bur.* at Boxgrove, near Lewes. *Inq. p. mortem.* He *m.* thirdly, Margaret, widow of Sir Thomas PEYVRE, 2d da. and coheir of Sir Nigel LORING, **K.G.**, by Margaret, da. and h. of Sir Ralph BEAUPLE, of Cunbeston, co. Devon. He *m.* fourthly Maud. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] 13 March (1428/9), 7 Hen. VI., when any *Barony* vested in him fell into *abeyance.*[c] His widow and executrix *m.* Hugh HALSHAM and *d.* 3 June 1453. *Inq. p. mortem.*

(a) See vol. vi, p. 211, note "b," *sub* "Pembroke."

(b) The following pedigree illustrates the descent and representation of this Barony.

John St. John, Lord Saint John de Basing ; *d.* 1329

Hugh St. John ; *d.* 1337

- Edmund St. John *d.* s.p. 1347
- Margaret coheir, aged 18 in 1347 ; *m.* John St. Philibert.
- Isabel, coheir and aged 14 in 1347, but sole heir and aged 30 in 1361 ; *m.* Lucas Poynings, sum. as Lord Poynings She *d.* 1393

- John St. Philibert, *otherwise* St. John ; *d.* s.p. 1361
- Sir Thomas Poynings, *de jure*, Lord Saint John de Basing and Lord Poynings ; *d.* 1428

Sir Hugh Poynings *otherwise* St. John ; *d.* v.p. and s.p.m. 1426.

- Joan, m. Thomas Bonville
  - John Bonville, aged 16, s. and h. coheir of the Barony in 1428 ; being also such coheir in 1458.
- Constance, wife of John Paulet, aged 20 and coheir in 1428
  - John Paulet, s. and h. coheir of the Barony in 1458, whose grandson was *cr.* in 1539/40, Baron Saint John, and subsequently (1551) Marquess of Winchester.
- Alice, wife of John Orrell, aged 18 and coheir in 1428. She *m. secondly* (—) Kingston
  - Thomas Kingston s. and h. ; coheir of the Barony in 1458.

(c) The coheirs were the daughters (or their issue) of his 1st s. and h. ap., Sir Hugh Poynings, *otherwise* St. John, who *d.* v.p. Oct. 1426. These were (1) John Bonville, aged 16 in 1429, only child of Joan, the first da. (*b.* about 1394), who was first wife of Sir Thomas Bonville, who *d.* Feb. 1467. This John *d.* s.p.m. 25 Aug. 1494, aged 81 [see Halliday's "*Porlock Monuments*"] ; (2) Constance, aged 20 in 1429, and then wife of (her first husband), John Pawlet. Her great grandson and heir, William Pawlet, was *cr.* in March 1539 *Baron Saint John* ["Seint John"] and sum. to Parl. in April following by writs directed "Willo Paulet de *St. John de Basing*," and on 16 Jan. 1541/2, and subsequently by writ directed "Willo Paulet Domino *St. John de Basing.*" He was afterwards (1551) *cr.* Marquess of Winchester (3) Alice, aged 19 in 1429, and then wife of John Orrell, by whom she had no male issue. She *m.* secondly (—) Kingston and *d.* 19 April 1439, leaving a s. and h., Thomas Kingston, of Shute, co. Devon, *b.* 1435, who left issue.

On 7 Nov. (1458), 37 Hen. VI., "*John Bonvil, s. of Jane, 1st da. of Hugh Poynings, abovementioned, John Pawlet, s. of Constance, 2d da. of the said Hugh, and Thomas Kingston, s. of Alice, the 3d and youngest da. of the said Hugh*, by indenture tripartite in which they are described as above, divided certain lands and tenements as *cousins and heirs, as well to Thomas Poynings, Knt., late Lord St. John, as to Hugh St John, Knt., s. and h. of the said Thomas. Rot. Claus.*, a° 32 Hen. VI., m. 16, d." [Courthope.]

SAINT JOHN [*erroneously* SAINT JOHN OF BASING].

i.e., "SAINT JOHN,([a]), Barony (*Paulett*, otherwise *Poulett*), *cr.* 1538/9; see WINCHESTER, Marquessate, *cr.* 1551.

SAINT JOHN and SAINT JOHN OF BATTERSEA.

Viscountcy. I. 1716. *1.* SIR HENRY ST. JOHN, Bart., of Lydiard Tregoz, Wilts (the father, by his 1st wife, of the well known Statesman, Henry St John, *cr.* VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE, in 1712, who, however, after 1715 was under attainder) was on 2 July 1716 (possibly on the ground of such paternity) *cr.* BARON SAINT JOHN OF BATTERSEA, co. Surrey, and VISCOUNT SAINT JOHN with a *spec. rem.* to his yr. sons (John and Hollis) and the heirs male of their bodies respectively and with an ultimate rem. to the heirs male of his [own] body.([b]) He was s. and h. of Sir Walter ST. JOHN, 3d Bart., by Johanna, da. of Sir Oliver ST. JOHN, of Longthorpe, co. Northampton, Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas. He was *bap.* 17 Oct. 1652, at Battersea, Surrey; was M.P. for Wootton Bassett, 1679—1695: for Wilts, 1695—1698, and for Wootton Bassett again, 1698—1700.([c]) On 3 July 1708, he *suc.* his father (who *d.* aged 86) in the Baronetcy (*cr.* 22 May 1611), and was (eight years afterwards) elevated to the Peerage (as above said), taking his seat, 20 Feb. 1717. He *m.* firstly, 11 Dec. 1673, at Lees, co. Essex (lic. 12 Nov. 1673, he of Battersea, she of Lees, aged 21), Mary, da. and coheir of Robert (RICH), 2d EARL OF WARWICK, by his 2d wife, Anne, da. of Sir Thomas CHEEKE, of Pirgo, Essex. He *m.* secondly, 1 Jan. 1686/7, at St. Anne's, Soho, Angelica Madelena WHARTON, widow, aged about 20 (lic. Vic. Gen.), da. of George PELISSARY, Treasurer of the Navy to Louis XIV. of France. She *d.* at Battersea Aug. 1736. He *d.* in his 90th year, and was *bur.* 16 April 1742, at Battersea. Will pr. May 1742.

II. 1742. *2.* JOHN (ST. JOHN), VISCOUNT SAINT JOHN, &c., 3d but 2d surv. s. was h. according to the spec. rem., being eldest and only surv. s. by 2d wife. He was *b.* about 1695; Comptroller of the Customs of London, *in reversion* 1721, *in possession* 1740; M.P. for Wootton Bassett, 1727-34; *suc. to the peerage*, 8 April 1742. He *m.* firstly, at St. Geo. Han. sq., 17 April 1729, Anne, da. and, on the death of her br., coheir of Sir Robert FURNESE, Bart., of Waldershare, Kent, by his 1st wife, Anne, da. of Anthony BALAM. She *d.* 11 July 1747, and was *bur.* at Lydiard Tregoz. Admon. 19 Aug. 1747. He *m.* secondly, at St. Anne's, Soho, 19 June 1748, Hester, 1st da. of James CLARKE, of Wharton, co. Hereford. He *d.* in France, Feb. 1748/9, and was *bur.* at Lydiard afsd. Will pr. 1749. His widow, who was *b.* 25 Feb. 1723, *d.* 8 March 1752, and was *bur.* at Ullenhall, co. Warwick. Will pr. 1752.

III. 1748/9. *3.* FREDERICK (ST. JOHN), VISCOUNT SAINT JOHN, &c., s. and h. by 1st wife. On 15 Dec. 1751, by the death of his uncle, the celebrated Henry St. John, he *suc.* as VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE([d]) under the spec. rem. creating that peerage. See "BOLINGBROKE" Viscountcy, *cr.* 1712.

([a]) Often, erroneously, called "*Saint John of Basing*," the words in the patent being "*Seint John*" only, [*Creations* 1483-1646 in Ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records] tho' the grantee was a coheir to the Barony of Saint John de Basing, and was styled in the writs by which he was sum. "Saint John de Basing."

([b]) According to the diary of the Countess Cowper, "everybody believes that the Duchess of Munster had £5,000 for making Lord St. John a Lord."

([c]) "Henry St. Johns, now Lord Viscount St. Johns, was indicted and was tryed, 11 Dec. 1684, for the barbarous murder of Sir William Heathcote, 14 Oct., and was found guilty of murder at common law as likewise upon the statute of stabbing. His mother, the Lady St. Johns, procured his pardon at a great price, said to be £10,000. Old Sir Walter, his father, would not meddle with it." [Harley's "*Memoranda on the peerage.*" See "*N. and Q.*," 2d S., vol. i, p. 326.]

([d]) He did not, however, inherit the ancient Baronetcy (*cr.* 22 May 1611), of his family, inasmuch as that dignity having descended in 1742 to his uncle, the 1st Viscount Bolingbroke, became *forfeited* on his attainder in 1715, there being no *spec. rem.* to preserve it therefrom, as was the case with the peerage of Bolingbroke.

SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO.

Barony I. 1558/9. *1.* OLIVER ST. JOHN, of Bletsoe, Beds, only s. and h. of Sir John ST. JOHN,[a] of the same, by Margaret, da. of Sir William WALDEGRAVE, K.B., of Smalbridge, Suffolk (being [according to the modern interpretation of the law of dignities] heir to the Barony,[b] of Beauchamp [of Bletsoe] *cr.* by writ 1363) was, on 13 Jan. 1558/9, *cr.* BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, co. Bedford. He was one of the Peers who in 15 Eliz. (1563) sat on the trial of the Duke of Norfolk. He *m.* firstly, before Jan. 1548/9 Agnes (then aged 22), da. of John [or Michael] FISHER, granddaughter and h. of Sir Michael Fisher of Biggleswade, &c., Beds. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth. He *d.* 1582, and was *bur.* at Bletsoe. Will dat. 20 April and pr. 23 May 1582. His second wife survived him.

II. 1582. *2.* JOHN (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. s. and h. by 1st wife; *suc. to the peerage*, 1582. He was, in Oct. 1586, one of the Peers who sat on the trial of Mary, Queen of Scotland.[c] He *m.* Catharine, sister of Robert, 1st BARON DORMER OF WYNG, da. of Sir William DORMER, of Elthorpe, Bucks, by his 2d wife Dorothy, da. of Anthony CATESBY, of Whiston, co. Northampton. He *d.* s.p.m.s., 23 Oct. 1596, and was *bur.* at Bletsoe. Will dat. "38 Eliz." [1595-96] pr. 18 Oct. 1596. His widow *d.* 23 and was *bur.* 25 March 1615 in Westm. Abbey. M.I. Her will dat. 26 Aug 1609, pr. 22 May 1615, by her only child Lady Ann Howard.[d]

III. 1596. *3.* OLIVER (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. and h. male, *suc. to the peerage* 23 Oct. 1596. He *m.* Dorothy, da. and h. of Sir John REDE of Odington, co. Glouc. She *d.* 1605. He *d.* 1618. Will dat. 31 May and 27 June 1609 pr. 17 Nov. 1618.

IV. 1618. *4.* OLIVER (ST. JOHN), BARON ST. JOHN OF BLETSO, s. and h., *b.* about 1584; *suc. to the peerage* in 1618. He was *cr.* 28 Dec. 1624 EARL OF BOLINGBROKE. He *d.* June 1646.

V. 1639. *5.* OLIVER (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, so sum. by writ. v.p., 3 Nov. 1639, taking his seat 14 May 1641. He *d.* v.p. and s.p.m., being slain at Kineton, 23 Oct. 1642.

VI. 1646. *6.* OLIVER (ST. JOHN), EARL OF BOLINGBROKE AND BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, grandson and h. of the last Earl. He was *b.* about 1634, and *d.* s.p. 18 March 1687/8.

VII. 1688. *8.* PAULET (ST. JOHN), EARL OF BOLINGBROKE AND BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. and h. He *d.* unm. 5 Oct. 1711, when the *Earldom of Bolingbroke* became *extinct*, but the Barony of Saint John of Bletso devolved as under.

(For fuller particulars under "Bolingbroke" Earldom of, *cr.* 1624; *ex.* 1711.)

VIII. 1711. *8.* PAULET ST. ANDREW (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, cousin and h. male, being posthumous s. and h. of Sir St. Andrew ST. JOHN, 4th Bart. (by Anne da. of Sir William JAMES, of Kirlings, Suffolk) which St. Andrew (who *d.* 1711) was 2d s. of Sir St. Andrew St. John, the

---

(a) J. H. Round, in his "*English Libro d'Oro*" ["*Nineteenth Century*," May 1894] states that St. John is the only peerage family descended *in the male line* from an ancestor living in the time of Domesday.

(b) See vol. i, p. 277, *sub* "Beauchamp."

(c) See vol. iii, p. 72, note "a," *sub* "Derby" for the names of the 24 noblemen who were on that trial.

(d) Ann, *m.* William Howard, s. and h. ap. of Charles, Earl of Nottingham, sum. v.p. as Lord Howard de Effingham, and *d.* v.p. and s.p.m., leaving Elizabeth his only da. and h., who *m.* John (Mordaunt), Earl of Peterborough. See vol. i, p. 277, note "g," *sub* "Beauchamp."

2d Bart. (who *d.* 1708), who was s. and h. of Sir Oliver St. John,[a] the 1st Bart. (so *cr.* 28 June 1660; *d.* 1661, aged 37), who was s. and h. of Sir Rowland St. John, **K.B.**, (who *d.* 1645), 5th s. of Oliver, 3d Baron Saint John of Bletso and yr. br. of Oliver, 1st Earl of Bolingbroke abovenamed.[b] He *suc.* to the Baronetcy at his birth in 1711 and *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Oct. 1711. He *d.* an infant 10 May 1714. Admon. 18 May 1714 to his mother, Dame Anne St. John, widow.

IX. 1714. *9.* WILLIAM (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, uncle and h., being 4th s. of Sir St. Andrew ST. JOHN, 2d Bart. abovenamed, by Jane, da. of Sir William BLOIS, of Cockfield Hall, Suffolk. He *suc. to the peerage* 10 May 1714. He *d.* unm. 11 Oct. 1720. Will pr. 1721.

X. 1720. *10.* ROWLAND (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. and h., *suc. to the peerage*, 11 Oct. 1720. He (also) *d.* unm. 4 July 1722. Admon. 17 April 1729.

XI. 1722. *11.* JOHN (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. and h., being 7th s. of Sir St. Andrew ST. JOHN, 2d Bart., and Jane his wife abovenamed; *suc. to the peerage*, 4 July 1722; was *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford 27 May 1724. He *m.* 6 March 1724/5, at Westm. Abbey, Elizabeth, 5th da. of Sir Ambrose CROWLEY, of Greenwich, Alderman of London, by Mary, da. of Charles OWEN, of Condover, Salop. He *d.* 24 June 1757. Will dat. 16 June and pr. 17 Nov. 1757. His widow, who was *bap.* 24 Dec. 1702 at Allhallows the Less, London, *d.* 24 Oct. 1769. Will dat 19 Feb. 1767 to 19 April 1768, pr. 5 Dec. 1769.

XII. 1757. *12.* JOHN (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, s. and h., *b.* 15 Nov. 1725; matric. at Oxford (New Coll.) 8 Nov. 1745. He *suc. to the peerage* 24 June 1757. He *m.* (spec. lic.) at St. Anne's, Soho, 13 Sep. (or Dec.) 1755, Susanna Louisa, da. and coheir of Peter SIMOND (of French descent) of Winchester street, London, merchant. He *d.* at Nice, 27 April 1767, and was *bur.* at Bletso. Will pr. July 1767. His widow *d.* 17 Oct. 1805, suddenly at Bath, aged 80. Admon. 1805.

XIII. 1767. *13.* HENRY BEAUCHAMP (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] *b.* 2 Aug. 1758, at Woodford, co. Northampton; *suc. to the peerage*, 27 April 1767. He *m.* 2 Dec. 1780, at Bedwell Park, Herts (spec. lic.), Emma Maria Elizabeth, 2d da. of Samuel WHITBREAD, of Cardington, Beds (an eminent Brewer), by his first wife, Harriet, da. of William HAYTON, of Ivinghoe. He *d.* 19 Dec. 1805 (a fortune of £30,000), s.p.m. Will pr. 1805. His widow *d.* 10 July 1825. Will pr. July 1825.

XIV. 1805. *14.* ST. ANDREW (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, br. and h. male, *b.* 22 Aug. 1759, at Woodford afsd.; M.P. for Beds, 1780 to 1805; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Dec. 1805. He *m.* 16 July 1807, at St. Geo. Han. sq. (spec. lic.), Louisa, 1st da. of Sir Charles William ROUSE-BOUGHTON, Bart., by Catharine, da. and h. of William Pearce HALL, of Downton Hall, Salop. He *d.* 15 Oct. 1817. Will pr. 1817. His widow *m.* 4 Aug. 1823, the Rt. Hon. Sir John VAUGHAN, Justice of the Common Pleas, who *d.* Sep. 1839. She *d.* 9 July 1860, in London.

XV. 1817. *15.* ST. ANDREW BEAUCHAMP (ST. JOHN), BARON SAINT JOHN OF BLETSO, only s. and h., *b.* 8 Nov. 1811, in Wimpole street; *suc. to the peerage*, 15 Oct. 1817. He *m.* 12 March 1838, at the Views, co. Huntingdon, Eleanor, 2d da. of Vice Admiral Sir Richard Hussey HUSSEY, formerly MOWBRAY, **K.C.B.** and **G.C.M.G.**, by Emma, da. of William HOBSON, of Markfield, Midx. He *d.* 27 Jan. 1874, at Melchbourne Park, Beds, aged 62. His widow living 1895.

(a) This Sir Oliver St. John *m.* Barbara, da. and h. of John ST. ANDREW, of Gotham, Notts, whence the singular (in combination with *St.* John) christian name of St. Andrew came into the family.

(b) See tabular ped. *sub* "Bolingbroke" in vol. i, p. 368, note "c."

(c) John Peter St. John, his elder br., *b.* 11 Nov. 1756, *d.* an infant, 21 Oct. 1760, and was *bur.* at Bletso.

XVI. 1874. *16.* St. Andrew (St. John), Baron Saint John of Bletso, s. and h., *b.* at Melchbourne Park, Beds, 5 Oct. 1840 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 27 Jan. 1874. He *m.* 25 April 1868, at St. James' Westm., Ellen Georgiana, yst. da. of Edward Senior, Poor Law Commissioner [I.] He *d.* s.p.m. at Melchbourne park afsd., from congestion of the lungs, 2 Nov. 1887, and was *bur.* at Bletso, aged 47. Will pr. Feb. 1888, under £20,000. His widow *m.* 29 Oct. 1889, Francis Savile Harry Judd, of Rickling, co. Essex. She *d.* there 26 Oct. 1890. Will pr. 1891 at £6,220.

XVII. 1887. *17.* Beauchamp Moubray (St. John), Baron Saint John of Bletso [1558/9], also a Baronet [1660], br. and h. male ; *b.* 5 Dec. 1844 ; sometime an officer in the 74th Highlanders, retiring in 1867 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 2 Nov. 1887. He *m.* 4 Feb. 1869, at St. James', Westm., Helen Charlotte, 2d da. of Harry Thornton, of Kempston Grange, Beds, by Caroline Margaret, da. of John Christie.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 7,853 acres in Beds, and 585 in Huntingdonshire. *Total* 8,438 acres, worth £11,900 a year. *Principal Residence.* Melchbourne Park, near Sharnbrook, Beds.

SAINT JOHN or SAINT JOHN DE LAGEHAM.

Roger St. John, of Stanton St. John, Oxon, s. and h. of John St. John, of the same (living 1229) having taken up arms with the insurgent Barons against Henry III. was sum. to [*Montfort's*] Parl., 24 Dec. (1264), 49 Hen. III., but such summons does not constitute a hereditary Barony.[a] He *m.* Lucy, sister of Richard de Lucy, of Egremont, from whom he obtained the estate of Lageham, near Wolenestede, co. Surrey. He was slain at the battle of Evesham, 4 Aug. 1265, leaving an only s. and h., John St. John, who was never sum. to Parl. and who *d.* s.p.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299. *1.* John St. John, of Lageham, co. Surrey, and of Stanton St. John, Oxon, s. and h. of Roger St. John, a yr. s. of Roger St. John, next abovenamed, suc. to the family estates on the death of his nephew, John, also abovenamed. He, who was engaged in the Scotch wars, was sum. "*equis et armis*" to Newcastle-upon-Tyne (1295-96), 24 Ed. I., as also, the next year, to attend the King at Salisbury 26 Jan. (1296/7), 25 Ed. I.,[b] being subsequently sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT JOHN DE LAGEHAM) by writs from 21 Sep. (1299), 27 Ed. I., to 6 Oct. (1315), 9 Ed. II., such writs having occasionally the addition of "*de Lageham.*" He *d.* (1316-17), 10 Ed. II. Esch., 10 Ed. II.

II. 1316. *2.* John (St. John), Lord Saint John de Lageham, s. and h., aged 36 at his father's death. He, who was in the expedition to Scotland in 1317-18, was sum. to Parl. from 20 Nov. (1317), 11 Ed. II., to 18 Sep. (1322), 16 Ed. II., by writs directed "*Johanni de S. Johanne de Lageham.*" He *m.* Margaret. He *d.* 23 April (1323), 16 Ed. II. Esch., 16 Ed. II. His widow *m.* John de Ifield and *d.* (1346), 20 Ed. III.

III. 1323. *3.* John (St. John), Lord Saint John de Lageham, s. and h., aged 15 at his father's death in 1323. He was sum. to Parl. by writs directed "*Johanni de S. Johanne*" (without the addition of "*de Lageham*") from 1 Aug. (1327), 1 Ed. III., to 18 Feb. (1330/1), 5 Ed. III., but not subsequently,

(a) See vol. iii, p. 365, note "d," *sub* "Fitz John," where also a list of those so sum. is given.

(b) See vol. i, p. 111, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam," as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

being, indeed, so infirm in 1346 that he was respited of his homage for the lands held in dower by his mother, Margaret, which came to him on her death in that year. He *m.* Catharine, da. of Geoffrey DE SAY. He *d.* 8 April (1349) 23 Ed. III, being seized of the manors of Stanton St. John and Barton co. Oxon and of Lageham co. Surrey. His widow, who held Lageham for her life, released her right therein in 1356 to Sir Nicholas de Louvaine.

IV. 1349, to 1353, *4.* ROGER ST. JOHN, s. and h., aged 20 at his father's death, was never sum. to parl. as a Baron, nor were any other of the descendants of the first Lord. He, in 1351, alienated his reversion of the manor of Lageham, to the said Nicholas de Louvaine. He *d.* before his mother s.p. (most probably unm.) 28 March (1353) 27 Ed. III. Esch. 27 Ed. III. His heir was PETER ST. JOHN, "kinsman," most probably his uncle, who was aged 40 in 1353, who also appears to have *d.* s.p. The representation of the Barony after 1353 is, however, most obscure.[a]

SAINT JOHN OF LYDIARD TREGOZE.

i.e., "SAINT JOHN OF LYDIARD TREGOZE, co. Wilts," Barony (*St. John*), *cr.* 1712, with the VISCOUNTCY OF BOLINGBROKE, which see.

SAINT JOHN OF TORPICHEN.

SIR JAMES SANDILANDS, Lord Prior of St. John and head of the Knights Hospitallers, was, 24 Jan. 1563/4 *cr.* LORD TORPICHEN [S.], sometimes (tho' probably erroneously) called LORD SAINT JOHN OF TORPICHEN [S.]. See "TORPICHEN."

SAINT LAWRENCE.

i.e., "SAINT LAWRENCE," Viscountcy [I.] (*St. Lawrence*), *cr.* 1776 with the EARLDOM OF HOWTH [I.], which see.

SAINT LEONARDS [co. Devon].

See "GIFFORD OF SAINT LEONARDS, co. Devon," Barony (*Gifford*), *cr.* 1824.

SAINT LEONARDS [co. Glouc.]

i.e., "SYDNEY OF SAINT LEONARDS, co. Gloucester," Viscountcy (*Townshend*), *cr.* 1789; *ex.*, with the Earldom of Sydney of Scadbury, 1890.

SAINT LEONARDS OF SLAUGHAM.

Barony. I. 1852. *1.* "THE RT. HON. SIR EDWARD BURTENSHAW SUGDEN Knt., Lord Chancellor of Great Britain," was *cr.* 1 March 1852 BARON SAINT LEONARDS[b] OF SLAUGHAM, co. Sussex. He was second s. of Richard SUGDEN, of Duke Street, St. James' Westm., Hairdresser, by Charlotte, his wife, da. of (—) BURTENSHAW[c] and was *b.*

---

[a] According to Courthope, on the death of Peter, it "vested in the heir of Nicholas St. John, of Glimpton, co. Oxon.," younger son of John the first Lord (under the summons of 1299), "whose descendants continued for several generations, but none of them were ever sum. to Parl."

[b] See p. 22, note "f" (at end), *sub.* "Saint Levan."

[c] They were married, 14 Nov. 1778, at St. Geo. Han. Sq.

12 Feb. 1781; Barrister (Linc. Inn) 1807, practising first as a Conveyancer, and subsequently (1817) in the Court of Chancery; King's Counsel and Bencher of Linc. Inn, 1822; M.P. (in the Conservative interest) for Weymouth, 1826-31; for St. Mawes, 1831-32; and for Ripon, 1837-41; Solicitor General 1829-30, being *Knighted* 4 Jan. 1829; P.C. 1834; Hon. LL.D. of Cambridge, 1835; L.-CHANCELLOR OF IRELAND, Jan. to April 1835, and again 1841-46; L.-CHANCELLOR OF GREAT BRITAIN[a] 27 Feb. 1852 for ten months, resigning 28 Dec. following, having been *raised to the peerage*, as above, a few days after taking office; D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 June 1853; High Steward of Kingston-on-Thames. He *m.* 23 Dec. 1808, Winifred, only child of John KNAPP. She *d.* 19 May 1861, aged 80, at Boyle farm, in Kingston-on-Thames. He *d.* there, 29 Jan. 1875, in his 94th year.[b] Will pr. Nov. 1875;[c] personalty under £60,000.

II. 1875. *2.* EDWARD BURTENSHAW (SUGDEN), BARON SAINT LEONARDS OF SLAUGHAM, grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Henry SUGDEN, Registrar of the Court of Chancery [I.], by Marianne, 2d da. of Lieut.-Col. James COOKSON, of Neasham Hall, co. Durham, which Henry, who *d.* v.p. 20 Dec. 1866, aged 55, was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord. He was *b.* 12 Aug. 1847, and *suc. to the peerage*, 29 Jan. 1875. He *m.* 5 Dec. 1876, Marianne Caroline, only da. of George Astley Charles DASHWOOD, by Harriet Anne, da. of William (BATEMAN-HANBURY), 1st BARON BATEMAN OF SHOBDON. She obtained a judicial separation from him, 3 Feb. 1883.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 1,304 acres in Kent; 1,273 in Hants; 1,067 in Cambridgeshire; 774 in Berks; 84 in Surrey, and 67 in Sussex. *Total* 4,569 acres, worth £5,128 a year. *Principal Residence* (of the first Lord): Boyle farm, in Kingston-on-Thames, co. Surrey.

SAINT LEVAN OF SAINT MICHAEL'S MOUNT.

Barony I. 1887. *1.* Sir John ST. AUBYN, Bart., of St. Michael's Mount, co. Cornwall, 1st s. and h. of Sir Edward[d] ST. AUBYN, Bart. (so cr. 31 July 1866), by Emma, da. of Gen. William KNOLLYS (claimant of the Earldom of Banbury), was *b.* 23 Oct. 1829 at Clowance, co. Cornwall; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1852; M.P. for West Cornwall, 1858-85, and for St. Ives division 1885-87; *suc.* his father *as second Baronet*, 30 Nov. 1872, and was *cr.* 4 July 1887[e] BARON SAINT LEVAN OF SAINT MICHAEL'S MOUNT,[f] co. Cornwall; Dep. Warden of the Stannaries; Hon. Col. 3d batt. of the Duke of Cornwall's light infantry militia. He *m.* 15 July 1856, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Elizabeth Clementina, 2d da. of John (TOWNSHEND), 4th MARQUESS TOWNSHEND, by Elizabeth Jane, da. of Lord George STUART. She was *b.* 26 July 1834

(a) He is the first person who held the great Seal successively both in Ireland and Great Britain, which was subsequently done by Lord Campbell, who held that high office in 1841 in Ireland, and in 1859 in Great Britain.

(b) An able, most acute, and most profound lawyer, his legal works being of the greatest value, *e.g.*, "*The Law of Vendors and Purchasers*" (written before he was 21), "*The Treatise on Powers*" (1808), "*The handy book on Property Law*," &c.

(c) The will and some eight or more codicils were proved from parole evidence (chiefly of the Hon. Charlotte Sugden, a da. of the deceased) of their existence, it being held that the testator had in no way sanctioned their destruction. A full account of this remarkable trial is in the *Ann. Reg.* for 1875, pp. 183-194.

(d) He was *b.* 6 Nov. 1799, being an illegit. son of Sir John St. Aubyn, 5th Bart., by Juliana Vinicombe who afterwards (1 July 1822) were married. This Sir John *d.* s.p. legit. 10 Aug. 1839, when the Baronetcy (*cr.* 11 Dec. 1671) became extinct.

(e) This is one of the eight "Jubilee" Baronies, as to which see vol. ii, p. 238, note "a," *sub* "Cheylesmore."

(f) It seems a curious anomaly that when this gentleman, the son of a bastard, was

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5134 acres in Cornwall, worth £3,949 a year, and 1,421 in Devon, worth £91,263 a year.([a]). *Total* 6,555 acres, worth £95,212 a year.([cc]) *Principal Residence.* St. Michael's mount, near Marazion, co. Cornwall.

SAINT LIZ.

i.e., "SAINT LIZ,"([b]) Barony (*Feilding*), *cr.* 1663/4 ; see "DENBIGH" Earldom, *cr.* 1622, *sub* the second Earl.

SAINT MAUR or SEYMOUR.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1313. *1.* NICHOLAS ST. MAUR, s. and h. of Laurence ST. MAUR, of Rode, co. Somerset, by Sibilla, relict of Sir Roger LUMLEY, da. and coheir of Hugh DE MOREWICK, of Morewick, co. Northumberland, served in all the expeditions to Scotland, 1298—1305. He *m.* firstly Eva DE MEYSY with whom he had lands at Eton Meysy, co. Wilts, and Hampton Meysy, co. Gloucester. He *m.* secondly Eleanor, da and (in 1314, when she was aged 27), coheir of Alan (LA ZOUCHE), LORD ZOUCHE, of Ashby, co. Leicester, by Eleanor, da. of Nicholas DE SEGRAVE. In consequence probably of this alliance([c]) he was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT MAUR) by writs, 29 July (1313), 8 Ed. II., and 6 Oct. (1315), 9 Ed. II. He *d.* (1316-17), 10 Ed. II. *Esch.*, 10 Ed. II. His widow([d]) *m.* Alan DE CHARLTON.

---

raised to the peerage, the appellations of no less than *three Saints* [!] should form his surname and title of honour.

Of the seven Saints (St. Alban, St. German, St. John, St. Leonard, St. Levan, St. Oswald, and St. Vincent) now represented in the house of Lords, five are very unfortunate as to the character of the pedigree of the person holding their name, *viz.*, (1) St. Alban, represented by the bastard issue of Nell Gwynne, and (2) St. Levan, by the bastard (tho' thrice sanctified) issue of Miss Vinicombe, while (3) St. Vincent, (4) St. Oswald, and (5) St. Leonard, held by the families of Ricketts (now Jervis), Williamson (now Winn), and Sugden, are indeed redeemed from any imputation of bastardy ; but their pedigree is of the shortest, and in the last two families it does not go back farther than the paternal *grandfather* in one case, and the *father* in the other, of the first peer.

([a]) "This is a case where, thro' including in the ground landlord's name *the whole rents*, the nominal is *greatly in excess of the real income*" [Bateman's "*Great Landowners*," 1883].

([b]) This strange creation, whereby a Barony was conferred on a person who already possessed one of much earlier date, was apparently for a double purpose, *viz.* (1) to represent the grantee's claim to a descent from St. Liz, Earl of Northampton, and (2) "to give him the opportunity of introducing *the Hapsburg claim* into the patent." See a masterly aaticle by J. H. Round in "*The Genealogist*," N.S., vol. x, pp. 193—206 (p. 204, note 1), entitled "*Our English Hapsburgs ; a great delusion*" in which this latter claim is fully discussed and fully disestablished.

([c]) The remarks of F. Townsend thereon are as follows :—"I am of opinion that the first Nicholas St. Maur was sum. to Parl. by reason of his marriage with the eldest of the two daughters and coheirs of the Lord Zouche of Ashby as was also (in my opinion) Robert de Holand, by reason of his marriage with the other da. and coheir. Lord Zouche died anno 7 Ed. II. and both St. Maur and Holand were sum. for the first time, the next year following his death ; and what confirms me in that opinion is that Thomas St. Maur, the s. and h. of Nicholas, *by his first wife*, and who, if the dignity had been of his father's inheritance, would no doubt have been sum. when he came of age, was (tho' he survived his father upwards of 40 years) never sum. at all. It is true that Nicholas, the son of the second wife, was not sum. till [1351], 25 Ed. III., tho' he must have been of full age long before, but this tends, I think, rather to confirm than confute my opinion, because his mother was alive during all that period, and that which was her inheritance, tho' it might be enjoyed by her husband during his life, could not pass to her son till her death." [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vii, p. 158.]

([d]) The will of a "Lady Eleanor St. Maur" (most probably this lady) was proved May 1343 at Lincoln.

II. 1316, to 1358. *2.* THOMAS ST. MAUR, 1st s. and h. by first wife, was never sum. to Parl. as a Baron.[a] He *d.* s.p. (1358), leaving John Worthy, then aged nine, s. and h. of his sister, Beatrix, his heir of the whole blood.

* * * * * *

III. 1351. *1.* NICHOLAS ST. MAUR, of South Molton, Devon, yr. br. and h. male (of the half blood), being 1st s. of the second wife (the coheir of Zouche) of Nicholas, LORD SAINT MAUR, abovenamed. He was an infant at his father's death in 1316; was in the wars with France in 1347, and was, in the lifetime of Thomas, his elder br., abovenamed,[b] sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT MAUR) from 15 Nov. (1351), 25 Ed. III., to 20 Nov. (1360), 34 Ed. III. He *m.* before 1351 (in which year she was aged 19 and heiress of her grandfather, Richard, Lord Lovel), Muriel, (possibly) *suo jure* BARONESS LOVEL. See that dignity *cr.* 1348. By her he obtained the estate of Castle Cary, co. Somerset, and other large possessions.[c] He *d.* Aug. (1361), 35 Ed. III.

IV. 1361. *2.* NICHOLAS ST. MAUR, s. and h., aged nine at his father's death. He *d.* two months later, Oct. 1361.

V. 1361. *3.* RICHARD (ST. MAUR), LORD SAINT MAUR, *or* SEYMOUR, br. and h., was aged 19 in (1374), 48 Ed. III. He was sum. to Parl., from 26 Aug. (1380), 4 Ric. II., to 3 Oct. (1400), 2 Hen. IV., by writs directed "*Richardo Seymour.*"[d] He was in the French wars in the retinue of the Earl of Arundel. He *m.* Ela, da. and coheir of Sir John *St. Lo.* He *d.* 15 May (1401), 2 Hen. IV., and was *bur.* in Stavordale priory. *Inq. post mortem.* 2 Hen. IV. Will pr. 15 Jan. 1402/3, in C.P.C. His widow, by her will dat. 28 Nov. 1409, directs her burial to be with him.

VI. 1401. *4.* RICHARD (ST. MAUR), LORD ST. MAUR, *or* SEYMOUR, s. and h., aged 23 at the death of his father in 1401. He served in the wars with France. He was sum. from 21 June (1402) 3 Hen. IV. to 26 Aug. (1408) 8 Hen. IV. by writs directed "*Richardo Seymour.*"[d] He *m.* Mary, widow of John BROUGHTON (who *d.* about 1406-07), da. and h. of Thomas PEVER, of Toddington, Beds, by Margaret, da. and coheir of Sir Nigel LORING, **K.G.** He *d.* s.p.m. 6 Jan. 1408/9. *Inq. post mortem* 10 Hen. IV. His widow had lic. in 1410 to marry "Hugh MORTIMER, Esq."

VII. 1409. *5.* ALICE ST. MAUR, posthumous da. and h. *de jure,* according to the now theory, *suo jure* BARONESS SAINT MAUR; *b.* 24 July 1409 in the house of Thomas CRESSY, Cit. and Mercer of London in the parish of St. Laurence in Cripplegate ward, and *bap.* there. She made proof of age in 1424, being then married to William (LA ZOUCHE), LORD ZOUCHE DE HARYNGWORTH, who *d.* 3 Nov. (1415) 3 Hen. V. She *d.* (1425-26) 4 Hen. VI.

VIII. 1426. *6.* WILLIAM (LA ZOUCHE) LORD ZOUCHE DE HARYNGWORTH and LORD SAINT MAUR, s. and h., *suc.* his father in 1415 in in the first-named Barony, being then aged 3 years, and *suc.* his mother in 1426 in the Barony of Saint Maur. See "ZOUCHE DE HARYNGWORTH," Barony, *cr.* 1308 with which dignity the Barony of Saint Maur continued united till 1625, when they both fell into abeyance.

(a) See p. 23, note "c" as to the possibility of his having no right to such summons.

(b) On the death s.p. of his said br. in 1358 he would have been entitled to any hereditary Barony constituted by the writ of summons in 1313 to their common father. See, however, p. 23, note "c" as to such Barony.

(c) It seems not improbable that his summons to Parl. may have been, as probably was that of his father (p. 23, note "c"), owing to this alliance.

(d) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

SAINT MAUR.

Barony by writ.

I(*bis*) 1317, to 1322.

1. WILLIAM DE ST. MAUR, "presumed to have been of the same family, but of whom Dugdale, in his Baronage, gives no account,"[a] was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT MAUR) from 20 Nov. (1317) 11 Ed. II. to 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II.[b]

SAINT MAUR OF BERRY POMEROY.

i.e., "SAINT MAUR OF BERRY POMEROY, co. Devon," Earldom (Seymour) *cr.* 1863 ; *ex.* 1885, on the death s.p.m.s. of the 12th DUKE OF SOMERSET, on whom it had been conferred.

SAINT MICHAEL'S MOUNT.

See "SAINT LEVAN OF SAINT MICHAEL'S MOUNT, co. Cornwall," (*St. Aubyn*), *cr.* 1887.

SAINT OSWALD OF NOSTELL.

Barony

I. 1885.

1. ROWLAND WINN, of Nostell Priory and Appleby Hall, both co. York, s. and h. of Charles WINN, *formerly* WILLIAMSON[c] of the same, by Priscilla, da. of Sir William STRICKLAND, 6th Bart., of Boynton, co. York, was *b.* 19 Feb. 1820 ; ed. at Trin. Coll. Cambridge ; M.P. for North Lincolnshire, 1868-85, being the Conservative "whip" in the house of Commons ; a Lord of the Treasury, 1874-80 ; was *cr.* 6 July 1885[d] BARON SAINT OSWALD OF NOSTELL in the West Riding of the county of York. He *m.* 21 March 1854, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Harriet Maria Amelia, 2d da. of Col. Henry DUMARESQ, by Elizabeth Sophia, sister of the 5th EARL OF LANESBOROUGH [I.] and da. of the Hon. Augustus Richard BUTLER-DANVERS, *formerly* BUTLER. He *d.* 17 Jan. 1893, at Nostell Priory and was *bur.* at St. Oswald's, Wragby. Will pr. at £84,311 gross, but at *nil* for net value, 29 June 1893. His widow living 1895.

II. 1893.

2. ROWLAND (WINN), BARON SAINT OSWALD OF NOSTELL, 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 1 Aug. 1857 ; ed. at Eton ; sometime Capt. Coldstream Guards ; M.P. for Pontefract from 1885 till he *suc. to the peerage*, 17 Jan. 1893. He *m.* 10 Oct. 1892, at St. Geo. Han. sq. Mabel Susan, 3d da. of Sir Charles John FORBES, 4th Bart., of Newe, by Helen, da. of Sir Thomas MONCREIFFE, 7th Bart [S.].

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,522 acres in Lincolnshire, and 2,461 in the West Riding of Yorkshire. *Total* 7,983 acres, worth £28,587 a year. *Principal seats.* Nostell Priory, near Wakefield, and Appleby Hall, near Doncaster, both in co. York.

(a) Nicolas.

(b) "From the circumstance of his first writ of summons being so immediately after the death of the first Nicholas [St. Maur in 1316-17] 10 Ed. II., it would almost infer that he was his son and successor, and the elder br. of Nicholas who was not sum. till [1351] 25 Ed. III., and that the said William and Nicholas were both the sons of the said first Nicholas, by his second wife, Helen, da. and coheir of Lord Zouche of Asheby" [Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*"]

(c) He was 2d son of John Williamson, of York, who *m.* Esther Sabina, only sister of Sir Rowland Winn, 6th Bart. of Nostell, on whose death unm., 12 Oct. 1805, the Baronetcy devolved on his cousin and heir male, but the estates on his nephew, John Williamson, who took the name of Winn, but *d.* s.p. 17 Nov. 1817, being suc. by his brother Charles, the father of the 1st Baron. A good pedigree of the family of Winn by J. W. Clay (enlarging that in Dugdale's Visit. of Yorkshire, 1660) is in "*The Genealogist*," N.S. vol. x, p. 237. As to that of Williamson see p. 22, note "f," *sub*, "Saint Levan."

(d) One of a batch of a dozen Baronies *cr.* in June and July 1885, for which see vol. iv., p. 235, note "a," *sub* "Hobhouse."

SAINT PHILIBERT.

HUGH ST. PHILIBERT, having served in the wars with Scotland, was sum. to Parl. 6 Feb. (1298/9), but never afterwards, which solitary writ can hardly be supposed to have *cr.* a descendible Barony. He *d.* before (1313-14), 7 Ed. II., when John, his s. and h., made proof of his age.

Barony by Writ.
I. 1348, to 1359.

1. JOHN ST. PHILIBERT, of Rackheath, co. Norfolk, s. and h. of John ST. PHILIBERT, by Ada, his wife, which John was s. and h. of Hugh ST. PHILIBERT, abovenamed; *suc.* his father in lands in Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Gloucestershire, and Berks (1333), 7 Ed. III., being then aged six years, making proof of his age (1347), 21 Ed. III. He was in the wars with France (under the Prince of Wales) and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAINT PHILIBERT) from 20 Nov. (1348), 22 Ed. III., to 10 March (1348/9), 23 Ed. III., but never afterwards, tho' he was living 10 years later. He *m.* Margaret, sister and coheir of Edmund, and da. of Hugh ST. JOHN, of Shirburn St. John, co. Southampton, by Mirabell, his wife. He *d.* s.p.s. (1359), 33 Ed. III., when the *Barony* became *extinct.* His widow living 9 April (1361), 35 Ed. III.

SAINT QUINTIN.

HERBERT ST. QUINTIN was, with about 60 others, sum., 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I., to attend the King to advise on the affairs of the Realm, but this writ cannot be considered as a regular writ of summons to Parl. such as would constitute an hereditary Barony.[a] He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] before 18 Oct. 1303, his widow, Margaret, being then living.

SAINT VINCENT AND SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD.

Earldom
I. 1797, to 1823.
Viscountcy
I. 1801.

1. ADMIRAL SIR JOHN JERVIS, **K.B.**, was *cr.* 23 June 1797, BARON JERVIS OF MEAFORD, co. Stafford and EARL OF SAINT VINCENT[c] and was subsequently *cr.* 27 April 1801, VISCOUNT SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD, co. Stafford, with (in this last case only) a *spec. rem.*[d] He was 2d and youngest s. of Swynfen JERVIS, of Meaford in Stone, co. Stafford, Barrister-at-Law, solicitor[e] to the admiralty and Treasurer of Greenwich Hospital, by Elizabeth, da. of George PARKER, of Park Hall, co. Stafford. He was *b.* at Meaford 9 and *bap.* 26 Jan. 1734/5 at Stone afsd.; ed. at the grammar school at Burton on Trent, and afterwards at

(a) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote."

(b) The family of Herbert, Earls of Pembroke, styled themselves Lords Saint Quintin, in right of their descent, thro' the families of Parr, Fitzhugh, and Grey, from Lora St. Quintin, a da. of this Lord, which Lora *m.* Robert Grey, *otherwise* Marmion, of Rotherfield.

(c) See vol. i, p. 79, note "a," *sub* "Amherst" for instances of titles of honour taken from places in a foreign territory. In this case the title of *Saint Vincent* is said to have been selected by the King himself.

(d) This remainder, failing heirs male of his body, was to his nephew "William Henry Ricketts, Esq., Captain R.N.," son of Mary Ricketts, his sister, by William Henry Ricketts, of the island of Jamaica, and the heirs male of his body; failing which to "Edward Jervis Ricketts, Esq., Barrister-at-law," another son of the said Mary by the said William Henry Ricketts, and the heirs male of his body; failing which the dignity of Viscountess St. Vincent of Meaford aforesaid to Mary, Countess of Northesk [S.], da. of the said Mary Ricketts, and the dignity of Viscount to the heirs male of her body.

(e) "Our Admirals were not born in the purple; Collingwood was the son of a Newcastle merchant; Jervis of a country lawyer, and Nelson of a country parson" [Rosebery's "*Life of Pitt.*"]

Greenwich ; entered the navy 4 Jan. 1748/9, in which he became Post Captain, 1760; Rear Admiral 1787 ; Vice Admiral 1793 ; Admiral of the blue, 1795 ; of the white 1799, and of the red 1805. He was M.P. for Launceston, 1783-84, for Great Yarmouth 1784-90, and for Chipping Wycombe 1790-94. His naval career was long and creditable. On 19 April 1782 he captured the French ship "Pegase" (74 guns) when in command of the "Foudroyant" (80 guns), for which service he was made, 28 May 1782, **K.B.**, becoming, accordingly, 2 Jan. 1817, **G.C.B.** He was Com.-in-Chief on the West India station, 1793-95 ; effecting, in conjunction with Gen. Sir Charles Grey (afterwards *cr.* Earl Grey), the reduction of the islands of Martinique, St. Lucia, &c. From 1795 to 1799 he was Com. in Chief in the Mediterranean, and, as such, with 15 ships, put to flight, off Cape St. Vincent, 14 Feb. 1797 the Spanish fleet of 27 ships, of which four (tho' this was chiefly owing to the services of Nelson) were captured. This dispersal was however most opportune, as being fatal to the proposed invasion of England by the French in conjunction with the Spanish fleet, which now retreated to Cadiz. Sir John Jervis accordingly was rewarded three months later not only by a peerage, but by being *cr.* (*per saltum*) an Earl (*Saint Vincent*) as afsd. He was also thanked by both houses of parl. and given an annual pension of £3,000, of which £1,000 was for ever to devolve with the title. In 1797 he took an active part in suppressing the mutiny at the Nore, continuing till 1799, when from ill-health he resigned his command, to keep the Spanish fleet shut up at Cadiz. From 1800 to 1801 and again from 1806 to 1807 he was Com. in Chief in the Channel ; P.C. 1801 ; First Lord of the Admiralty (in the Addington ministry), 1801—1804, in which office his vigorous reforms caused him to be attacked in parl., which body, however, in 1806 carried a resolution commending in the highest degree his conduct. He had been, while in office, in 1801, *cr.* a Viscount (*Saint Vincent of Meaford*) with a spec. rem. as afsd., inasmuch as he had no issue[a] to inherit his honours. Joint Commissioner to Lisbon, Aug. to Oct 1806 ; Acting Admiral of the Fleet, 1806-07 ; F.R.S., 21 Dec. 1809 ; Gen. of Marines, 7 May 1814 ; Hon. Knight Grand Cross of the Tower and Sword of Portugal, 15 Sep. 1815. At the coronation of Geo. IV. he was made, 19 July 1821, Admiral of the Fleet.[b] He *m.* 5 June 1783, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., his cousin Martha, da. of his maternal uncle the Rt. Hon. Sir Thomas PARKER, L.-Ch. Baron of the Exchequer (1742-72), by his second wife, Martha, da. of Edward STRONG, of Greenwich. She, who was *b.* 1741, *d.* 8 Feb. 1816, after a long illness, aged 75, at Rochetts, near Brentwood, co. Essex, and was *bur.* at Caverswall, co. Essex. Will pr. 1816. He *d.* s.p. 14 March 1823 at Rochetts afsd. in his 89th year, and was *bur.* at Stone, co. Stafford.[c] M.I. at St. Paul's cathedral, London. Will dat. 14 Oct. 1817, pr. 1823. At his death *the Earldom of Saint Vincent* and the *Barony of Jervis of Meaford* became *extinct*, but the Viscountcy devolved as below.

II. 1823. *2.* EDWARD JERVIS (RICKETTS, *afterwards* JERVIS), VISCOUNT SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD, nephew of the above, inherited

---

[a] His elder and only br. William Jervis, of Meaford, Gent. Usher of the Privy Chamber, had *d.* s.p. 6 March 1813 aged 84, and the elder of his two sisters, had also *d.* s.p. before the date. His younger sister, Mrs. Ricketts, survived him (she *d.* 12 March 1828) and it seems strange, inasmuch as in 1801 the peerage was entailed not only on her sons but even on *her daughter*, that she herself should have been omitted.

[b] "The King personally sending him the bâton, with heavy gold mountings ; the honour was the more marked, as there could be only one officer of the rank, which was already held by the Duke of Clarence" [*Nat. Biogr.*]

[c] "The critical state of domestic and continental politics in the early part of 1797 and the great numerical superiority of the Spaniards enhanced the fame of the battle of St. Vincent, and gave the victorious admiral a reputation which appears above his merits. As a tactician Jervis can hardly be placed in the first rank ; on the other hand his reform of the discipline of the navy, his numerous improvements in the organisation of our ships and fleets, his suppression of the mutinous spirit among the seamen gave him a special claim to distinction in a field in which he has no equal" [*Nat. Biogr.*]. He has been painted many times, *viz.*, as a young man by Cotes, in middle age by Romney, and when old by Carbonnier ; also twice by Beechy, twice by Hoppner, of one of which last there is a spirited engraving in Doyle's "*Offic. Bar.*"

the Viscountcy under the spec. rem. in its creation. He was 2d and yst. s.[a] and h. male of William Henry RICKETTS, of Longwood, Hants, a Bencher of Gray's Inn, by Mary, sister of EARL SAINT VINCENT, the only child that had issue of Swynfen JERVIS abovenamed. He was *b.* 1 April 1767, and *bap.* at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Winchester, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1787; Barrister at Law (Linc. Inn), 1797; *suc. to the peerage*, as afsd., 15 March 1823, taking by Royal lic., 7 May 1823, the name of *Jervis* in lieu of that of *Ricketts*. He *m.* firstly, 29 Jan. 1790, Mary Cassandra, 2d da. of Thomas (TWISLETON), LORD SAYE AND SELE, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Edward TURNER, Bart. She, who was *b.* 11 June 1774, in the parish of St. Geo. Han. sq., was divorced by act of Parl. 9 March 1799.[b] He *m.* secondly, 14 April 1810, at St. Marylebone, Mary Anne, 2d da. of Thomas PARKER, of Park Hall, co. Stafford, by Mary, da. and h. of John (or Thomas) HAWE, of Walsall, in that county. She *d.* 31 Jan. 1855, aged 82, and was *bur.* 7 Feb. at Stone. Will pr. March 1855. He *d.* 25 Sep. 1859, at Meaford afsd., aged 92, and was *bur.* at Stone.

III. 1859. *3.* CARNEGIE ROBERT JOHN (JERVIS), VISCOUNT SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD, grandson and heir, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of the Hon. William Jervis JERVIS, *formerly* RICKETTS, by Sophia, da. of George Narbonne VINCENT, which William was 1st s. and h. of the late Viscount by his first wife, but *d.* v.p., 11 Feb. 1838, aged 43. He was *b.* 12 Aug. 1825, and *bap.* at St. Mary's in the parish of Marylebone; ed. at Eton and Winchester, and *suc. to the peerage*, 25 Sep. 1859. He *m.* 14 March 1848, at Prestbury, co. Chester, Lucy Charlotte, yst. da. of John Baskerville GLEGG, of Withington Hall, co. Chester, by Anne, da. of Thomas Townley PARKER, of Cuerden, co. Lancaster. He *d.* 19 July 1879, aged 53, at Court Lees, near Canterbury, co. Kent. His widow living 1895.

IV. 1879. *4.* EDWARD JOHN LEVESON (JERVIS), VISCOUNT SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD, 1st s. and h., *b.* 3 April 1850, and *bap.* 7 Aug. at Midhurst, co. Sussex; ed. at Harrow; entered the army, 7th Hussars, 1871; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 July 1879; Capt. 16th Lancers, 1881; served in the Zulu and Afghan war, 1879-81, and in the Egyptian Expedition, 1883, receiving the medal for all three; Knight, 4th Class, of the Medjidie of Turkey, 17 Nov. 1882; Adjutant of the heavy Cavalry Division in Egypt, 1884-85. He *d.* unm. 22 Jan. 1885, aged 34, at Abou Klea Wells, in the Soudan, in consequence of wounds received on the 17th at the battle of Abou Klea. Will pr. 22 Oct. 1885,[c] over £11,000.

V. 1885. *5.* CARNEGIE PARKER (JERVIS), VISCOUNT SAINT VINCENT OF MEAFORD [1801], br. and h., *b.* 5 April 1855, and *bap.* at Chelford chapel, in Prestbury, co. Chester; sometime (1876-83) an officer in the 6th Foot, retiring as Captain and Regimental Instructor of Musketry. He *suc. to the peerage*, 22 Jan. 1885. He *m.* 17 Oct. 1885, at Christ Church, Salford, Rebecca May, only surv. da. of James BASTEN, of Manchester and of Barrow-in-Furness.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,444 acres in Lincolnshire; 2,041 in the East Riding of Yorkshire; 6 in Notts. and 1 in Staffordshire. *Total* 4,492 acres worth £6,039 a year. *Principal Residence.* Norton Disney, near Newark, co. Lincoln, and Sutton-on-Derwent, co. York.

(a) His elder br., William Henry, a Capt. R.N., had by Royal lic., 10 June 1801, taken the name of *Jervis* in lieu of that of *Ricketts*. He *d.* s.p.m. 26 Jan. 1801, aged 40. His eldest da. inherited the estate of Rocketts, in Essex, and left issue, who also bore the name of *Jervis*.

(b) She *m.* secondly, 30 Jan. 1806, Richard Charles Head GRAVES, and *d.* his widow, 20 June 1843, aged 69, at Britwell, Bucks.

(c) The codicil, tho' not witnessed, being written by the deceased when "engaged in actual military service in the face of the enemy" had "full and binding effect in law." It began thus: "Dear Mama, In the event of my dying under the operation about to be performed," &c. [See "Illustrated London News" for Oct. 1885.]

SALISBURY.[a]

Earldom I. 1149? *1.* PATRICK DE SALISBURY, often, tho' erroneously, called PATRICK DEVEREUX,[b] s. and h. of Walter DE SALISBURY[c] (who, "as a Baron, witnessed a charter of King Stephen[d] in 1136" and who was living in 1142) by Sibil, da. of Patrick DE CHAURCES [*i.e.* CHAWORTH],[e] was *b.* before 1120; was Constable of Salisbury, Steward of

---

([a]) The Earldom of Salisbury, down to its attainder in 1549, has been dealt with in the Salisbury volume of "*The Archæological Institute*," 1849, by the well known antiquary, J. G. Nichols, who embodied therein Stapleton's critical corrections of the previous account of that Earldom in the "History of Lacock Abbey, by W. L. Bowles," and who is himself corrected in some points by "Tewars" in "N. and Q.," 4th S., ix, 313.

([b]) "It has been sufficiently shewn that Devereux was never the surname of this family and that the misapprehension arose only from the passing attribution (in a monastic chronicle—*The Book of Lacock*) of the designation *l'heureux* (or *the fortunate*) to Walter de Roumare, their apocryphal ancestor. [See note "c" below.] The error is of a very early date among the Peerage writers, as it occurs in Brooke's *Catalogue* [1619] and it has been handed down to the most recent, for Courthope in his *Historic Peerage* [1848] still names Patrick and William, Earls of Salisbury, *de Evreux*; but it is remarkable that Sir W. Dugdale in his *Baronage*, instead of *Walter de Eureux* (like Brooke) has *Walter de Ewrus*, which if it had been printed *le* (instead of *de*) *Ewrus* would have been a faithful transcript from the *Book of Lacock*." [*Her. and Gen.*, vol. iv, p. 149, in an article doubtless by its editor, J. G. Nichols.]

([c]) This Walter was son or possibly grandson (see authorities concerning this point as quoted in note "a" above) of Edward de Salisbury, mentioned in Domesday as Sheriff (*Vicecomes*) of Wilts, a magnate of considerable importance. As to the earlier pedigree the following remarks are made in the article mentioned in note "b" above. "Courthope makes the following statement, which is not in his predecessor, Nicolas:—'Walter de Evreux, Count of Rosmar in Normandy, accompanied William, Duke of Normandy, to England, who bestowed upon him lands, cos. Berks and Oxon, as appears from the Doomsday Survey, where he is called *Comes Ebroicensis*. His eldest son succeeded him in his Norman possessions, whilst those in England descended to his younger son, Edward of Salisbury or Saresbury, Sheriff co. Wilts.' In this statement further error is involved, for the Earls of Evreux were altogether another race, and the *Comes Ebroicensis* of the Domesday Survey was named William. See *L'Art de verifier les dates* and Sir Henry Ellis's *Introduction to Domesday Book*. There is no trace in any authentic records of any such person as '*Walter le Ewrus, Earl of Rosmar*,' the father (according to the *Book of Lacock*) of Edward of Sarisberie, the Domesday Sheriff of Wilts. Edward, however, has been ascertained to have been a brother of Gerold de Roumare, who was Dapifer of Normandy before the Conquest of England, and from whom descended in the male line *William de Romara*, or de Roumare, who became *Earl of Lincoln* in the reign of Stephen." The high position of the family is shewn by the marriages of Hawise, da. of Walter de Salisbury, firstly, by 1126, to Rotrou, Comte du Perche (see their issue in "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 263), and secondly before 1145 to Robert of France, Comte de Dreux; as also by that of Walter's sister, Matilda, to Humphrey de Bohun, by whom she was ancestress of the Earls of Hereford.

([d]) Nichols's treatise as in note "a" above. See list of the witnesses to this charter (a grant to the See of Winchester) in J. H. Round's "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*" (pp. 262-264) where the name of "Walter de Salisbury" occurs as the 7th of the 17 "*Barones*" thus given.

([e]) See "*The Genealogist*" N.S., vol. xii, in the notes, by G. W. Watson, to the "*Seize Quartiers*" of Henry IV. The descent as above is that given by Sir H. Barkly [*Genealogist* N.S. vol. v, p. 209] who corrects the statement by the well-known R. W. Eyton, in his "Descendants of Arnulph de Hesding," (*Her. and Gen.*, vol. vi, pp. 241-252) that Sibil was one of *three* daughters and coheirs of the said Arnulph (a considerable proprietor in the west counties in the time of Domesday), which Arnulph had (in reality) but *two* daughters, *viz* (1) Matilda, wife of Patrick de Cadurcis or Chaurces [Chaworth] and (2) Avelina, wife of Alan Fitz Flaald, ancestor of the family of Fitzalan.

the household to the Empress Maud, by whom he was v.p.,[a] *cr.*, after 1142,[b] but before, or in, 1149,[c], EARL OF SALISBURY or EARL OF WILTSHIRE.[d] He was witness in 1153 to King Stephen's treaty with Henry, afterwards Henry II. ; *suc.* his father before 1147 ; was Sheriff of Wilts 1156-60, and was Lieut. and Capt. Gen. of the forces in Aquitaine for Hen. II. He *m.* firstly, Matilda. He *m.* secondly, Ela, widow of William (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY (who *d.* s.p.m.), da. of William called TALVAS, COUNT OF ALENCON AND PONTHIEU, by Ela, da. of Odo, DUKE OF BURGUNDY. He was slain (on returning from a pilgrimage to Gallicia in Spain) by Guy de Lusignan, 27 March 1167/8[e], and was *bur.* in the Abbey of St. Hilary, at Poitiers.[f] His widow *d.* 10 Dec. 1174.

II. 1168. *2.* WILLIAM (DE SALISBURY, *otherwise* FITZPATRICK), EARL OF SALISBURY, s. and h. by second wife ; *b.* about 1150 ; Capt. of the royal forces, 1173-74 ; Bearer of St. Edward's staff at the first Coronation of Richard I. 3 Sep. 1189, and bearer of the Canopy at his second Coronation, 17 April 1194. Sheriff of Wilts 1193-96 ; Capt. in the King's Army in Normandy, 1195 ; keeper of the charter for licensing tournaments. He *m.*, shortly after 1190, Eleanor,

---

(a) That his father was alive is shown by a document in which "Walterus, Edwardi Vicecomitis filius, et Sibilla uxor mea, et heres noster, Comes Patricius" make good to the church of Salisbury all damage done by William, son of the said Walter and Sibilla, and brother of the said Earl Patrick. This "Willelmus Sarisberiensis," tho' not himself an Earl, is mentioned with 6 other persons (all of which last were of Comital rank) among the deceased magnates alluded to in the *Polycraticus*. He was the "Willelmus . . . civitatis Saresbiriæ preceptor . . . et municeps." He fought for the Empress at the siege of Winchester and was taken prisoner; took part in the attack on Wilton Nunnery in 1143, and "lento tandem cruciatu tortus, interiit." See J. H. Round's "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*," pp. 275-276. It seems probable that this William, who *d.* v.p., was an *elder* br. of Earl Patrick and not a *younger* one—who was (as was his br. Walter) a Canon of Bradenstoke—as is generally stated.

(b) In 1142 "Wiltshire" was one of the four counties mentioned for the Earldom promised to Aubrey de Vere.

(c) J. H. Round (in his "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*," p. 271) states that "the earliest mention of Patrick as an Earl that I have yet found is in the Devizes charter (1149) of Henry." Courthope seems to doubt the creation altogether, stating that tho' Patrick "is styled *Comes* by Matthew of Westminster and Roger de Hoveden, and in the Liber Niger of the Exchequer is called *Comes Patricius*, these are, however, the only evidences of the origin of this dignity." There is, however, little doubt that the creation may be placed among the fifteen Earldoms created during the reign of King Stephen, as to which see vol v, p. 86, note "a," *sub* "Lincoln."

(d) Doubtless at this early period the earldom was that of the *county*, tho' called by the name of the residence of its possessors. It is to be observed, however, that (during the continuance of the Earldom of Salisbury, as granted in 1337 to the Montacute family) the Earldom of Wiltshire was granted in 1397 to William le Scrope ; so also in 1449 to James Butler ; in 1470 to John Stafford ; in 1509 to Henry Stafford ; in 1529 to Thomas Boleyn, and finally, in 1550, to William Paulet.

(e) As to this date it is to be observed that Easter that year was on 31 March.

(f) "Anno MCLXVII. Henricus rex Lezenninum castrum munitissimum cepit, captum munivit, relicta ibi reginæ, cum comite Patricio Salesberiensi, avunculo Rotroci comitis Perticensis. Circa vero octavas Paschæ, dolo Pictavensium, occisus est comes Patricius, et sepultus est apud S. Hilarium. Successit ei filius natus ex filia Willelmi comitis Pontivi, matre comitissæ de Varenna. (Chron. Normanniæ.) Alienordis regina Anglorum, et ducissa Aquitanorum et Normannorum et comitissa Andegavensium . . . Sciatis dominum meum regem et me et Ricardum filium meum pro salute nostra et antecessorum nostrorum et pro anima comitis Patricii qui in nostro servitio mortuus fuit, dedisse et concessisse ecclesie beati Hilarii omnes consuetudines quas habebamus in curte Beneciaco et pertinentiis suis . . . Pro hac autem libertate et consuetudine a nobis concessa, canonici ecclesie beati Hilarii singulis annis solemniter celebrabunt nostrum anniversarium post nostrum a seculo discessum; similiter anniversarium comitis Patricii celebrabunt. (Cartul. of the Abbey of St. Hilaire at Poitiers—Besly, Comtes de Poictou, preuves, p. 498)." The above, kindly supplied by G. W. Watson, are the authorities for the statements (doubtless those of Stapleton) on page 30 of "Lacock Abbey."

widow of Gilbert, SEIGNEUR DE TILLIERES (who *d.* 1190) and formerly of William PAYNELL, BARON DE HAMBIE (*d.* 1184), sister of Alan DE DINAN, da. of Robert DE VITRE, by Emma, da. and eventually heir of [another] Alan DE DINAN, by Agnorie, da. of Stephen OF BRETAGNE, Lord of the honour of Richmond.[a] He *d.* 17 April 1196, and was *bur.* in the priory of Bradenstoke. His widow *m.* (fourthly) Gilbert MALESMAINS, who in her right held (1198-1204) the manor of Gaddesden, Herts. She, who was living in 1231, *d.* before 18 Aug. 1233, and was *bur.* in the abbey of St. Martin de Monte Dei (called "Mondaye") near Bayeux.

III. 1196, or 1198, to 1261. *3.* Ela, or Isabella (*b.* at Amesbury, Wilts) only[b] da. and h. of William, EARL OF SALISBURY abovenamed, may be considered, on his death in 1196 (when she was aged under six years) to be *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SALISBURY, at all events that Earldom was allowed to her husband (below mentioned) immediately on her marriage in 1198.[c] After his death (1226) she "for some time administered the revenues of the county," and in (1230-31) 15 Hen. III. "paid a fine of 200 marks to hold for life the custody of the county and of the Castle of Sarum." This arrangement must presumably have terminated when she became a nun at Lacock, 25 Dec. 1238, an abbey she had founded in 1232, and of which she subsequently, 15 Aug. 1240 to 5 April 1257, was Abbess. She *d.* 24 Aug. 1261,[d] and was *bur.* in Lacock Abbey.

WILLIAM DE LONGESPÉE.[e] illegit. s. of Henry II., possibly (tho' there is no valid evidence thereof) by Rosamond CLIFFORD, spinster,[f] well known as "*the fair Rosamond*," da. of Walter, LORD CLIFFORD, was *b.* shortly before 1176; received a grant of Appleby, co. Lincoln,[g] in 1188, from his Royal father, and obtained in marriage,[h] 1198, by means of the reigning King, his brother (to whom the lady was in ward) the abovementioned, Ela, heiress of the Earls of Salisbury,

---

(a) That portion of this statement which corrects the very inaccurate account of this Eleanor's husbands given in "Lacock Abbey" is derived from Stapleton's "*Mag. Rot. Scacc. Norm.*" vol. ii, p. xliv, note "o." She had by her second husband, Gilbert de Tillières, two daughters, which are often wrongly attributed to Earl William, as well as Ela, *his* only child, *her* third and youngest da. These daughters were (1) Juliana, dame de Tillières, who *m.* Baldwin Rastel, and *d.* before 1222, leaving a da. and h., Hylaria, dame de Tillières, who *m.* James de Bovelingham; (2) Joanna, m. Thomas Malesmains (1201-16) and *d.* before 1221, leaving issue.

(b) Stapleton in the *Rot. Norm.* (ii, 49), retracts the opinion he had formerly given (in the *Hist. of Lacock Abbey*) as to Ela having two sisters of the *whole* blood. See the article by "Tewars" mentioned on p. 29, note "a."

(c) The *Book of Lacock* relates that she was brought over from Normandy (where she was being educated) by an English Knight named William Talbot who disguised himself as a pilgrim for that purpose.

(d) This is the date given in the *Book of Lacock*, but, according to a chronicle (Cotton MSS., Vitell, A. VIII.), cited by Dugdale, it was 18 April (XIV. Kal. Maii), 1261.

(e) The name had belonged to his Royal father's remote ancestor, William, Duke of Normandy, slain in 943, as also to the Conqueror's grandson, William, Count of Flanders, son of Robert, Duke of Normandy. "The six rampant lions of *gold* on an *azure* field, as displayed on his [the Earl's] shield in the cathedral [of Salisbury] are the same which are seen in an enamelled tablet representing his grandfather, Geoffrey, Comte of Anjou, which is engraved in Stothard's *Monumental Effigies*" [Nichols's "Salisbury" as on p. 29, note "a."]

(f) See "*Nat. Biogr.*" under "Clifford," as to this very doubtful point.

(g) This has often been confounded with Appleby, *co Westmorland*, an ancient inheritance of the Clifford family, and been considered, accordingly, as a proof of descent from that family.

(h) In like manner "the heiress of the Earldom of Gloucester was [1119] given by King Henry I. to his natural son, Robert; and the heiress of the Warrens, Earls of Surrey, was bestowed first [1148] on an illegit. son of King Stephen, and afterwards [1163] on a base brother of King Henry II." [Nichols's "*Salisbury*" as on p. 29 note "a."]

being, accordingly, acknowledged as EARL OF SALISBURY, and as such, present at the coronation of John, 27 May 1199. He was Sheriff of Wilts, 1200-08 and 1213-26; Lieut. of Gascony, 1202; Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1204-06; Warden of the Welsh Marches, 1208-13; P.C., 1208-11, being considered one of the King's "evil counsellors," and being a witness to the charter, 15 May 1213, which submitted the Realm to the Pope, &c. He obtained sufficient success over the French fleet, off Damme, in April 1213, to compel King Philip to abandon his projected invasion of England, but was taken prisoner by the French at the battle of Bouvines in Flanders, 27 July 1214(a); being released in exchange for Robert, son of the Count of Dreux, Jan., or Feb. 1214/5.(b) Though he took the part of King John in 1215 he shortly afterwards joined the French Prince, whom, however, he deserted in March 1217 in favour of the young King, Henry III. In 1220 he founded the grand cathedral church at Salisbury; in 1225 he accompanied the Earl of Cornwall on a successful expedition into Gascony, shortly after which he *d.* 6 or 7 March 1226,(c) at his castle at Old Sarum and was *bur.* under a magnificent monument(d) in the new cathedral there. Will dat. Lent 1225. His widow, who survived him 35 years, *d.* (as above mentioned) 24 Aug. 1261.

With his death in 1226, writes J. G. Nichols,(e) came to an end the first of the "three distinct series of succession" of this Earldom, a series that "furnishes only three Earls, who occupied the dignity for about 60 [77] years, but whose representatives retained some lingering claims to it for about a century longer." Nichols adds that "the most probable conclusion" why William, the eldest son of William and Ela, was not recognised as Earl of Salisbury "seems to be that the lawyers held he could not inherit the Earldom except upon his mother's demise." If, however, his father be held to have been *created* an Earl in 1198 this argument would not apply, but the fact remains certain that, save, perhaps, as to the great grandaughter and heir of the said Ela, none of her posterity were recognised as inheriting the Earldom.

(a) "M. Paris" He was, in fact, according to William Brito (*Philippidos*, lib. x), a well-informed contemporary writer, taken prisoner by Philip de Dreux, Bishop of Beauvais:—

"Nam Belvacensis ut vidit episcopus Angli
Germanum regis, cui, cum sit viribus ingens,
Angligenæ longo dederant agnomen ab ense,
Sternere Drocenses, et damnificare frequenti
Cæde sui fratris acies, dolet, utque tenebat
Clavam forte manu, sic illum dissimulato
Præsule percussit in summo vertice fracta
Casside, quod sterni tellure coegit eundem,
Corporis et longi signare caractere terram.
Et quasi celari facti tam nobilis auctor
Possit, neve queat præsul gerere arma notari,
Dissimulare studet quantum licet, atque Johanni,
Servit adhuc patrum cui jure Nigella suorum,
Hunc vincire jubet, et sumere præmia facti."

Dugdale cites "MS. Oxon in Bibl. Bod., n. 11, fol. 177b. 178a," which states that the Earl was captured a week before the battle, *i.e*, on 20 July. [*Ex. inform.*, G. W. Watson.]

(b) "Anno MCCXIV. Rex Philippus Willelmum comitem Salebriensem fratrem regis Anglorum ex parte patris, quem in conflictu apud Bovinas ceperat, Roberto comiti Branensi fratrueli suo reddidit, quia Robertus primogenitus suus . . , sorte bellica captus fuerat. Factum est ut circa Purificationem sequentem Willelmus in excambium pro Roberto redderetur." (Chron. of the Canon of Laon.) [*Ex. inform.*, G. W. Watson.]

(c) The story that he was poisoned by Hubert de Burgh (with whom he had dined not long previously) is presumably false.

(d) This fine work of art is still in existence—a recumbent effigy in chain armour, holding a shield charged with 6 lioncels rampant.

(e) Nichols's "*Salisbury*," as on p. 29, note "a."

SIR WILLIAM DE LONGESPÉE, s. and h. of William, EARL OF SALISBURY, and Ela, his wife, both abovenamed, *suc.* his father in March 1226, in which year he was signed with the Cross as engaging to join in the Crusade. He was, however, still under age in 1231 ; was *Knighted* 11 June 1233, tho' (as is particularly mentioned) not invested with the Earldom.[a] From 1240 to 1242 he was in Palestine, and again, as commander of the English Crusaders, in 1249, being, sometimes, called EARL OF SALISBURY. In 1243 he had an annuity of 60 marks, "until he should obtain judgment upon the claim he made *to the Earldom of Wiltshire and Castle of Salisbury*," and in 1247 he informs the Pope that his fortune is small, as the King "hath taken away from me the rank of Earl with its estate," which he did "judicially and not in his anger or from an arbitrary impulse."[b] He *m.* in 1226, Idonea, da. and h. of Richard DE CAMVILLE, by Eustachia, da and h. of Richard BASSET. He was slain vitâ matris, 8 Feb. 1250 at a bloody engagement against the Saracens in the assault of Massourah in Egypt, and was *bur.* in the church of the Holy Cross at Acre.

SIR WILLIAM DE LONGESPÉE, only s. and h. of the above, *suc.* his father 19 Feb. 1250, but never assumed the style of Earl of Salisbury. He *m.* 1254, Matilda, da. and h. of Walter DE CLIFFORD, by Margaret, da. of Llewellyn, PRINCE OF WALES. He *d.* s.p.m., in 1257, in the lifetime of his grandmother, Ela, Countess of Salisbury abovementioned, of wounds received at a tournament held 4 June 1256, at Blyth, co. Nottingham. His widow *m.* as his first wife John (GIFFARD), 1st LORD GIFFARD, who *d.* 28 May 1299. She *d.* before (1282-83) 11 Ed. I.

MARGARET, da. and h. (possibly[c] coheir) of Sir William de Longespée next abovenamed, by Matilda his wife ; *suc.* her father in 1257, and became, by the death of her great grandmother Ela, COUNTESS OF SALISBURY, 24 Aug. 1261, the representative of the former Earls, and may, possibly, be considered as *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SALISBURY. She *m.* as first wife (contract 22 Dec. 1256), Henry (DE LACY), EARL OF LINCOLN, who *suc.* to that dignity, 21 July 1257, but who never appears to have been styled (in consequence of his alliance) EARL OF SALISBURY.[d] He *d.* s.p.m. 5 Feb. 1310/1, aged about 60. See fuller particulars of him under "LINCOLN" Earldom, *cr.* 1232, *sub* the 3d Earl. She *d.* 22 Nov. 1310.

ALICE, only surv. da. and h. of the above, *b.* about 1283, may, possibly, be considered on the death, 22 Nov. 1310, of her mother to be *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SALISBURY. On the death of her father, 5 Feb. 1310/1, she certainly became *suo jure* COUNTESS OF LINCOLN. She *m.* on or before 28 Oct. 1294, at her age of 11, Thomas (PLANTAGENET), EARL OF LANCASTER and EARL OF LEICESTER, who *suc.* his father, Edmund (yr. s. of **Henry III.**), in those dignities, 5 June 1296, and who, *jure uxoris,* may be considered as EARL OF LINCOLN and perhaps also as EARL OF SALISBURY and who received in 1312 the £20 a year "*pro tertio denario* in com. Lincoln" which had belonged to his wife's father. He *d.* s p., being *beheaded* at the castle of Pontefract, 22 March 1321/2, aged about 44, when having been attainted *all his honours* were *forfeited.* [See fuller account of him under "LANCASTER" Earldom.] The King seized on all the

(a) "Willielmus Longespe accingitur gladio militari *sed not fit Comes Sarum*" [MS. Bodl. quoted in Dugdale's "*Baronage*," i, 72]. At this same date, Thomas de Newburgh *was* invested with the Earldom of Warwick, and two Earls (Norfolk and Oxford) were Knighted.

(b) Nichols's "*Salisbury*," as in p. 29, note "a."

(c) See p. 34, note "c."

(d) Dugdale says that he "had thereupon *the Earldom of Salisbury*," but Townsend in his notes thereon [*Coll. Top et Gen.*, vol. vi, p. 149], says, "I think it will appear that this Henry de Lacy never enjoyed that honour. He is not called so in any writ of summons but his *daughter* is called COUNTESS OF LINCOLN AND SARUM, 15 Ed. II. [*Vinc.*, No. i, 145.]"

lands of the Countess's inheritance "till she had made a regular conveyance of them to him, which she did by deed, 26 June (1322) 15 Ed. II., and acknowledged such surrender in Chancery 11 July [following], 16 Ed. II."[a] This surrender is presumed to have included the peerage honours, in which case all her right to the *Earldom of Salisbury lapsed to the Crown* in 1322.[b] The Countess of Lincoln *d.* s.p. 2 Oct. 1348, aged about 65.[c] See fuller particulars of her under "LINCOLN" Earldom.

IV. 1337. *1.* WILLIAM (DE MONTACUTE), LORD MONTACUTE, s. and h. of William, 2d LORD MONTACUTE (a Barony *cr.* by writ 29 Dec. 1299), by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Peter DE MONTFORT, of Beaudesert Castle, co. Warwick; was *b.* 1301; *suc.* his father 6 Nov. 1319, being then aged 18; **K.B.**, 31 March 1326; was on an embassy to the Pope, 1330, in which year also he was instrumental in the arrest of Roger, Earl of March, the favourite of the Queen mother; was sum. to parl. (as Lord Montacute) from 5 June (1331) 5 Ed. III. to 29 Nov. (1336) 10 Ed. III., and was *cr.* 13 March 1337, EARL OF SALISBURY. He was in command in the Scotch and French wars; received the Lordship of the Isle of Man, 7 Aug. 1333; was Admiral of the Cinque ports, Jan. to May 1337; Marshal of England, 20 Sep. 1338, &c. He was also on several embassies to France and other foreign powers. He *m.* 1327, Katharine, one of the three daughters (whose issue became coheirs) of Sir William (DE GRANDISON) 1st LORD GRANDISON, by Sybilla, da. and coheir of Sir John DE TREGOZ. He *d.* 30 Jan. 1343/4 from bruises received at a tournament held at Windsor, and was *bur.* in the Whitefriars.[d] His widow *d.* 23 April[e] 1349 or 1354 and was *bur.* in Bisham Priory, Berks, of which her husband had been the founder.[f]

V. 1344. *2.* WILLIAM (DE MONTACUTE), EARL OF SALISBURY and LORD MONTACUTE, Lord of the Isle of Man,[g] &c., s. and h., *b.* 25 June 1328, *suc.* to his father when 16 years old. He was one of the most distinguished warriors throughout the wars with France; was Constable of the Host, 1354, and was in command, in 1356, of the rear of the army at Poitiers; Admiral of the West, July to Nov. 1376, &c. He had been *Knighted* by the Prince of Wales, 13 July 1345, at La Hogue, and had been made **K.G.** in 1348, being one of the Founders[h] of that order. He was bearer of the robes at the coronation, 15 July

---

(a) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vi, p. 151.

(b) The Earldom was granted *de novo* by the Crown, some 14 years after this resignation, tho' 12 years *before* the death of the Countess Alice, to the Montacute family.

(c) After her death the representation of these Earls is supposed to have devolved on the descendants of Ela, da. of William de Longespee, which Ela was second wife of Sir James Audley, Justiciary of Ireland, 1270-72. It is not, however, very clear as to whether she was da. of the elder William (which is more probable) or of the younger. See vol. i, p. 198, note "a," *sub* "Audley," as to her and her descendants.

(d) Walsingham (*Hist. Anglicana* ii, p. 381) thus speaks of him: "De cujus elegantiâ, strenuitate, sapientiâ et animositate digne scribere speciales actus requirit."

(e) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. i, p. 278.

(f) She is often confused with the much more youthful Joan (the Countess of Salisbury of "*Garter*" notoriety), who had been contracted in marriage in 1348 (see p. 35, lines 2 to 6), to her son the 2d Earl. Planché, alluding to this story in his "Earls of Kent," says of this Katharine, that she died in 1349 (the year after the institution of the order of the Garter) "at what is politely called *a certain age*, at least."

(g) The Lordship, with the Regality, of the Isle of Man, was sold in 1395 to William le Scrope, afterwards (1397) Earl of Wiltshire.

(h) See list of the orig. Knights in vol. i, p. 276, note "a," *sub* "Beauchamp." At his death, in 1397, he was the last survivor of such Founders. *Two* modern plates were in 1740 (the old one having disappeared) affixed to his stall, by order of John, Duke of Montagu, who, "in the vain desire of augmenting the number of Knights of the name of Montagu" appears to have "eagerly adopted" a "*totally unauthorised* suggestion of Anstis" that William, Earl of Salisbury, the *first* Earl, of the Montacute race, "who was mortally wounded in the tournament which preceded the foundation had, previously to his death, been admitted into the order."

1377, of Richard II.; Gov. of Calais 1379-80; Lord of the Isle of Wight (for life) 1385.[a] He was contracted in marriage to Joan ("the fair maid of Kent") sister and heir (1352) to John (PLANTAGENET) EARL OF KENT, which Lady (possibly[b] the person in whose honour the order of the Garter received its name), having *m.* about 1348, Sir John DE HOLAND, the previous contract was, by Papal Bull, 13 Nov. 1349, declared void. See fuller particulars of her under "Kent" Earldom, 1352-60. He *m.* in or after 1361[c] Elizabeth, 1st da. and coheir of John (MOHUN), 2d LORD MOHUN DE DUNSTER, by Joane, da. of Bartholomew (BURGHERSH) LORD BURGHERSH. He *d.* s.p.s. 3 June 1397, aged 69, and was *bur.* at Bisham priory afsd.[d] Will dat. 20 April and pr. 27 June 1397 at Lambeth. His widow (for whom *robes of the Garter* were prepared in 1386) was rec. into the convent of St. Albans 10 Oct. 1408, and *d.* 14 Jan. 1414/5. Will dat. 24. Nov. 1414.

[SIR WILLIAM DE MONTACUTE, only s. and h. ap. He was contracted in marriage, in 1378, to Elizabeth (then aged six), da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *d.* s.p. and v.p. 6 Aug. 1382, being slain in a tilting match at Windsor, by, it is said, his father. His widow *m.* (pardon dat. 18 Feb. 1389), Thomas (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, who *d.* Sep. 1400 (see under that title) and subsequently two other husbands, and *d.* 8 July 1425, aged 53.]

VI. 1397, to 1400. *3.* JOHN (DE MONTACUTE), EARL OF SALISBURY [1337], LORD MONTACUTE [1299], LORD MONTHERMER [1309], and LORD MONTACUTE [1357], nephew and heir, being s. and h. of John, LORD MONTACUTE (so *cr.* in 1357), by Margaret, *de jure, suo jure* BARONESS MONTHERMER, which John last named was next br. to William, Earl of Salisbury and Lord Montacute (who held the Barony *cr.* in 1299) next abovenamed. He was *b.* about 1350; *knighted,* by the Earl of Cambridge, 1369; *suc. his father,* 25 Feb. 1389/90, and was accordingly sum. to Parl. from 23 Nov. (1392), 16 Ric. II., to 30 Nov. (1398), 20 Ric. II., as LORD MONTACUTE [1357], tho', before the last date, he had, by his uncle's death, 3 June 1397, *suc. to the Earldom of Salisbury*[e] [1337] as also to *the Barony of Montacute cr.* by the writ of 1299, having previously (1395?) *suc.* his mother in the *Barony of Monthermer*; **K.G.**, 1397; Deputy Earl Marshal of England (for three years), 1398; was one of the most prominent supporters of the Lollards; Joint Ambassador to France, 1398, and to Scotland in 1399. He was a firm adherent of Richard II. for whose restoration he joined a conspiracy in Dec. 1399. He was, however, captured by the mob and beheaded at Cirencester without any trial, 7 Jan. 1399/400, his body being *bur.* there (tho' subsequently removed to Bisham), and his head set on London Bridge. He was *attainted* in 1400 when *all his honours* became *forfeited.*[f] He *m.* about April 1383, Maud, widow of Sir Alan BUXHULL, **K.G.** (who *d.* 2 Nov. 1381), and formerly of John Aubrey, sometime (1373-74) Sheriff of London, da. and heir[g] of Adam FRANCIS,

---

(a) See vol. iii, p. 100, note "f," *sub* "Devon."

(b) See p. 34, note "f," as also vol. iv, p. 352, note "a," *sub* "Kent."

(c) See Planché's "Earl of Kent." The date 1349, or 1350, is usually given for this marriage.

(d) Walsingham (*Hist. Anglicana* I, p. 371) calls him "Vir in armis a juventute exercitatus et strenuus."

(e) It is, however, noticeable that, within four months of the death of the late Earl of *Salisbury,* William le Scrope was *cr.* (29 Sep. 1397), Earl of *Wiltshire,* a title (at that date) hardly consistent with an existing Earldom of *Salisbury.* The Earldom of Wiltshire, however, disappeared by attainder in 1399 and does not appear again till 1449. See p. 30, note "d."

(f) He was, says Froissart, "Très bon chevalier et vailant." His rather weak-looking portrait (from Harl. MS. 1719) is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(g) See the *Inq. post mortem* of her father (1374-75), 49 Ed. III., No. 52, at which date she was the wife of John Aubrey. [Beltz's "*Knights of the Garter,*" p. 190, note 4.] The will, however, of this Adam Francis, mercer, dat. 26 Aug. 1374, and enrolled in the Court of Hustings next year, mentions his son, Adam Francis, junior, and Margaret, wife of the said son. It is printed *in extenso* in Cox's "*St. Helens, Bishopsgate.*" It is, of course, possible that this son (in case of whose death without issue the testator wills his estate to his right heir) may have died s.p. about the same time as his father.

sometime (1352-54) Mayor of London. She, for whom *robes of the Garter* were prepared in 1408, *d.* in 1424, leaving her son, Alan Buxhull, then aged 30, her heir. Will dat. 22 June 1423, directing her burial to be at Bisham, pr. in 1424.

* * * * *

VII. 1409. *4.* THOMAS DE MONTACUTE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 1388, obtained the restoration of a great part of his father's estates; was sum. to parl. as EARL OF SALISBURY, 26 Oct. 1409, tho' he was not restored to the family dignities till 12 years later; **K.G.** 1414, taking a leading and most distinguished part in the wars with France, to which kingdom he went twice (1414 and 1418) on an embassy. He was in 1419 made Lieut.-Gen. of Normandy and was *cr.* 26 April 1419, COUNT OF PERCHE in Normandy[a] to him and the heirs male of his body by the service of rendering to the King each year, at the castle of Caen, a sheathed sword. In (1421) 9 Hen. V. he was restored to his father's dignities,[b], becoming thereby EARL OF SALISBURY [1337], LORD MONTACUTE [1299], LORD MONTHERMER [1309] and LORD MONTACUTE [1357]. He was finally (April 1428) Capt, Gen. of the English army in France, and as such, while besieging Orleans, was mortally wounded and *d.* three days later, 3 Nov. 1428, at Meung-sur-Loire,[c] and was *bur.*, with much state, at Bisham afsd.[d] His will was pr. 30 March 1436, at Lincoln.[e] He *m.* firstly Eleanor, 4th da. and [in 1407] coheir of Thomas (HOLAND), 2d EARL OF KENT, by Alice, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. She was *bur.* at Bisham afsd. He *m.* secondly, Alice, the childless widow of Sir John PHILIP (*d.* 1418), da. and h. of Thomas CHAUCER, of Ewelme, Oxon (s. of Geoffrey CHAUCER, the poet) by Matilda, da. and coheir of Sir John BURGHERSH, of Ewelme afsd. By her he had no issue. She *m.* (as her third husband), before 19 May 1436, William (DE LA POLE), 1st DUKE OF SUFFOLK, who was murdered 2 May 1450. She *d.* 20 May or 9 June 1475 and was *bur.* at Ewelme.

VIII. 1428. *5.* ALICE, *suo jure*, COUNTESS OF SALISBURY,[e] BARONESS MONTACUTE, &c., only da. and h. by first wife, aged 22, at the death of her father, in 1428, having 4 years previously been married as below. She was living, as a widow, in April 1461, but *d.* before Feb. 1462/3, and was *bur.* at Bisham afsd.

SIR RICHARD NEVILL, husband of the above (at her age of 18 in 1424), was a yr. s. of Ralph (NEVILL) 1st EARL OF WESTMORLAND, being the eldest s. of the second wife, Lady Joan BEAUFORT, the legitimated da. of John (PLANTAGENET, *called* "of Gaunt"), DUKE OF LANCASTER. He was *b.* 1400. and was *Knighted* before 11 June 1420, being then Warden of the West Marches towards Scotland; was carver at the coronation of the Queen Consort, Katharine, 21 Feb. 1421. He was

---

(a) This was one of the Norman Earldoms, conferred by Henry V. as to which see vol. iii, p. 292, *sub* "Eu."

(b) "Notwithstanding his summons to Parliament he was not restored to the dignity held by his father till 9 Henry V. 1421, and the attainder of his father John, Earl of Salisbury was not reversed until 1 Edw. IV. 1461" [Courthope].

(c) He "layde strong siege to the city of Orleans . . while one day he rested him at a bay window a gun was levelled out of the city which brake the timber or stone, that the pieces thereof all to quashed the face of the noble Earl, in such wise that he died within three days" [Fabian's *Chronicle*].

(d) Of him an old French author (Lefebre St. Denis) writes, "Plus vaillant homme que lui ne fut en Angleterre ni ne put e'tre sous le soleil." Monstrelet, in his "*Chronicles*," calls him "Très renommé en armes, expert et subtil," while Fabian says that he "of divers writers is named *the good Earl*." His portrait (from Harl. MS. 4826) is engraved in "*Doyle*" and in Strutt's "*Regal Antiquities*."

(e) Richard de Montacute, uncle of the late Earl, was found to be his heir *male*, "yet the Earldom of Salisbury was assigned to the daughter's husband. This event furnishes an important example of the *ancient law of inheritance in Earldoms*, and therefore claims our special attention. It appears [that in this case it was considered] that a *lineal* male heir was already in existence [*viz.*], the issue of the daughter's marriage; and as she also was living, the husband's right to the dignity, for the term of his life, was considered complete." [Nichols's "*Earldom of Salisbury*."]

acknowledged as EARL OF SALISBURY, on the death of his wife's father,[a] and sat in the parl. sum. 12 July (1429) 7 Hen. VI. as such Earl, tho' it was not till 4 May 1442,[b] that the dignity was confirmed to him for life by letters patent. At the coronation of Henry VI, 6 Nov. 1429, he acted as Deputy-Constable, and was on an embassy to Scotland shortly afterwards, and to France in 1436 ; *cr.* **K.G.**, 1436-38. After taking a somewhat undecided part between the Court party and that of the Duke of York, he, in 1453, joined the latter, by whom, when Protector, he was in April 1454 made L.-Chancellor, which office he held till next year, when the King recovered his power. In 1459 he joined the Yorkists in arms, was at their defeat at Blore heath, 22 Sep., and was *attainted* Nov. 1459, tho' *restored* 7 Oct. 1460, in which month he was made Great Chamberlain. He was captured at the battle of Wakefield and beheaded next day, 31 Dec. 1460, by the Lancastrian party. He was *bur.* at Bisham afsd.[c] Will dat. 10 May 1457, pr. 23 June 1461,[d] there having been previously, 13 April 1461 an admon. to his widow "Alesia."

IX. 1460, to 1471. *6* RICHARD (NEVILL), EARL OF WARWICK, EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 Nov. 1428, having *m.* Anne, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF WARWICK, sister and eventually coheir (sole heir of the *whole* blood) of Henry (BEAUCHAMP), DUKE AND EARL OF WARWICK, was in consequence thereof *confirmed* in that Earldom, 23 July 1449, being afterwards *created* EARL OF WARWICK, 2 March 1449/50. He *suc.* his father as *Earl of Salisbury*, &c. 31 Dec. 1460. He *d.* s.p.m. 15 April 1471, being slain at Barnet, when *all his titles* fell into *abeyance*. See fuller particulars under "WARWICK."

* * * * * *

X. 1472, to 1478. *7.* GEORGE (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, so *cr* 1461, yr. br. of **Edward IV.**, *b.* 21 Oct. 1449, having *m.* 11 July 1469, Isabel, 1st da. and coheir of the abovenamed Richard (NEVILL) EARL OF WARWICK and EARL OF SALISBURY; was, by separate patents, each dat. 25 March 1472, *cr.* EARL OF WARWICK and EARL OF SALISBURY. He was *attainted* 15 Jan. 1477/8, whereby *all his honours* became *forfeited.*[e] See fuller particulars under "CLARE or CLARENCE" Dukedom, cr. 1461.

---

[a] "The title of Earl of Salisbury was attributed to Richard Neville in the *inq.* taken (esch. 7 Hen. VI, No. 57) on the death of his father-in-law, and shortly after, doing his homage (Rot. fin. 7 Hen. VI, m. 9), he had livery, of his wife's lands, she being then 22 years of age." Nichols's "*Earldom of Salisbury*," where it is added that tho' Nicolas has given 1442, the date of the *confirmation* of the Earldom to Neville as that of the *accession* thereto, "it is clear that it should be altered to 1428, the date of his father-in-law's death." The "*Nat Biogr.*" states that "Neville's claim to the title of Earl of Salisbury in right of his wife was approved by the Judges and provisionally confirmed by the Peers in great council until the King came of age. Long before that event, however, he had taken his seat in parl. as such Earl.

[b] Pat. 20 Hen. VI, p. 4, m. 3.

[c] His "abilities were not of a high order, but he possessed great territorial and family influence. He never became popular, like his son [the Earl of Warwick]. A Yorkist ballad maker in 1460 referred to him coldly as *Richard, Earl of Salisbury, called Prudence*" [*Nat. Biogr.*] His portrait "from the Earl of Warwick's tomb, 1453," is reproduced "after C. Stothard" in "*Doyle.*"

[d] It is printed by the Surtees Society in their "*Test. Ebor.*"

[e] The following note by Courthope is here subjoined, altho' the editor of this work for the reasons stated below, ventures (with great diffidence, however), to differ from the conjecture therein made :—"Edward Plantagenet, son and heir of Isabel, Duchess of Clarence, probably succeeded his mother in the Earldom of Salisbury 1476, and, though known only as Earl of Warwick and attainted by that title, the Act of Restoration in favour of the Countess of Salisbury (5 Hen. VIII.) 1513, expressly calls her 'sister and heir of blood of Edward, late Earl of Salisbury and Warwick, son of Isabel, daughter and heir of Richard, Earl of Salisbury, son and heir of Alice, Countess of Salisbury,' whence it may be inferred that he succeeded in 1476 to the Earldom of Salisbury, formerly vested in his great grandmother Alice, inasmuch as the Earldom of Salisbury, created in favour of his father, George, Duke

* * * * * *

XI. 1478, to 1484. *8.* EDWARD PLANTAGENET, only s. and h. ap. of Richard, DUKE OF GLOUCESTER (afterwards **Richard III.**), by Anne, 2d and yst. da. of the abovenamed Richard (NEVILL), EARL OF WARWICK, and EARL OF SALISBURY, *b.* 1473, was *cr.* 15 Feb. 1477/8, EARL OF SALISBURY. He, on the accession of his father to the throne, 26 June 1483, became DUKE OF CORNWALL, and was *cr.* 24 Aug. following **Prince of Wales** and EARL OF CHESTER. He *d.* unm. and v p., 31 March 1484, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* See fuller particulars under "CORNWALL" Dukedom, 1483 to 1484.

* * * * * *

XII. 1485, to 1499. *9.* EDWARD (PLANTAGENET), EARL OF SALISBURY, LORD MONTACUTE [1299], LORD MONTHERMER [1309], and LORD MONTACUTE [1357], 1st and only surv. s. and h. of George, DUKE OF CLARENCE, by Isabel, da. and coheir of Richard (NEVILL), EARL OF WARWICK and EARL OF SALISBURY, *b.* 21 Feb. 1474, at Warwick Castle; was present (as *Earl of Warwick*) at the coronation, 6 July 1483, of his uncle, Richard III., by whom he was *knighted* 8 Sep. following, tho', shortly afterwards, that King imprisoned him at Sheriff Hoton, co. York, whence he was removed in 1485 by Henry VII. to the Tower of London.(a) By the death, 16 March 1485, s.p.s., of the Queen Consort Anne, his mother's only sister, he became *jure matris* EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., as above, and by the death, about 1490, of his maternal grandmother, Anne, *suo jure* Countess of Warwick, he became EARL OF WARWICK, under which title he had all his life been generally known.(b) Planning together with Perkin Warbeck an escape from the Tower he was judged to have conspired with that pretender to the Crown and was accordingly executed for high treason on Tower Hill, 28 Nov. 1499, aged 25. He *d.* unm. and was *bur.* (with his maternal ancestors) at Bisham, Berks. Having been attainted, 19 Jan. (1503/4), *all his honours* became *forfeited.*

* * * * * *

---

of Clarence, had been forfeited in 1477; there were consequently two Earldoms of Salisbury from the period of Isabel, Duchess of Clarence's death, 12 Dec. 1476, till her husband's attainder in the year following, and two Edward Plantagenets, Earls of Salisbury from the creation of Edward (son of Richard, Duke of Gloucester) 15 Feb. 1477, till his death 1484." It should, however, be noted that Isabel, Duchess of Clarence, was, apparently, never a *suo jure* Countess, and that she was not *sole* heir, but only one of two *coheirs* to the Earldoms of Warwick and Salisbury. It may, indeed, be argued (with, it is conceived, great plausibility) that the creation of her husband by those titles was equivalent to the termination of the abeyance of them in her favour, but such apparently is not the view of Courthope, who speaks of *that* Earldom of Salisbury (*cr.* or restored in 1472) as having been forfeited. It was not till after the death (s.p.s.) 16 March, 1485, of Anne, Queen of Richard III, the sister and coheir of the said Isabel (a date *later* than the period treated of by Courthope) that the issue of Isabel became *sole* heir to these ancient Earldoms. The words "Isabel, da. *and heir* of Richard," in the Act of Restoration, should read "Isabel, *whose issue*, after 1485, *became heir* of Richard," a sort of inaccuracy that is very frequently met with in documents of that, and of much later date.

(a) His title to the Crown as the s. and h. of an elder brother was superior to that of Richard III., while, as to that of the *wife* of Henry VII. (for that of Henry *himself*, save by Conquest, is too ludicrous to be seriously discussed) many people at that date considered the claim of the heir male (which this Edward was) superior to that of the female heir general. Imprisonment for life and an early and unjust death was the penalty. With him the house of Plantagenet, which had reigned 331 years, became extinct in the male line.

(b) As eldest son and heir apparent of George, Duke of Clarence (Earl of Warwick and Salisbury) he would have been from his birth entitled to the style of Earl of Warwick, and that ancient title (to which since he was 11 years old he had been heir apparent) he appears to have always retained, tho' (inasmuch as his *father's* Earldom of Warwick was, like his other titles, under attainder after 1478) he was not strictly entitled thereto till about 1490 when he suc. his maternal grandmother, Anne, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF WARWICK, in that dignity.

XIII. 1513, to 1539. *10.* THE LADY MARGARET POLE, widow, *born* PLANTAGENET, relict of Sir Richard POLE,[a] K.G. (1499), who *d.* Nov. 1504, only surv. sister and h. of Edward (PLANTAGENET), EARL OF WARWICK, EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., was *b.* at Farley Castle, co. Somerset, in or shortly after 1474 ; *m.* (as above stated), 22 Sep. 1494. She, on the death of her said brother, 14 Nov. 1499, was the sole heir, not only of her father, but of her maternal grandfather, Richard (Nevill), Earl of Warwick and Salisbury, and of his wife, Anne, *suo jure* Countess of Warwick. In accordance with her petition she was restored by act of Parl., 1513 (5 Hen. VIII., cap. 12), "to the dignity of COUNTESS OF SALISBURY,"[b] which restoration[c] possibly included the *Baronies of Montacute and Monthermer* (see *sub* Montacute) dignities which had long been held with this Earldom. She was in or before 1525 Governess to the Princess Mary. The King, however, became, subsequently, jealous of this last remaining member of the house of Plantagenet, and she was attainted in 1539, whereby *all her honours* were forfeited. She was *beheaded* in the Tower of London 27 May 1541, two years after her eldest son Henry (Pole), Lord Montacute, had met a like fate.[d]

XIV. 1605. *1.* SIR ROBERT CECIL, 2d[e] surv. s. of William (CECIL), 1st BARON BURGHLEY (the celebrated L. Treasurer), being the only surv. s. of his second wife, Mildred, da. of Sir Anthony COOKE, was *b.* at Westm.,[f] 1 June 1563 ; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Westminster, 1584-85 and 1586-87, for Herts, 1588, 1592-93, 1597-98 and 1601 ; Acting Sec. of State, 1590-96 ; *Knighted* 20 May 1591 ; P.C., 1591 ; Princ. Sec. of State (during two reigns)

(a) He was son of Geoffrey Poole, of Wythune, in Medmenham, co. Bucks (will pr. 21 March 1474/5), by Edith, his first wife, da. of Sir Oliver St. John, by Margaret, who, by her second husband, John (Beaufort), Duke of Somerset, was grandmother to Henry VII., to whom. therefore, this Richard was second cousin. See Noble Families related to the Blood Royal, temp. Hen. VII., (a very interesting collection) in *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. i, p. 310. It has been conjectured (Macnamara's "*Danvers Family*," p. 241), that he is the same Richard Pole who, in 1483, *m.* Alice Stradling, widow, the murder of whose son, Edward Stradling, made a great sensation.

(b) She is included by Courthope (having been properly omitted by Nicolas) among those who inherited the Earldom of Warwick, tho' there is no mention of the mode in which such Earldom came to her. No restoration thereof ever took place, and she is never (even in the loose form of description which then prevailed) spoken of as *Countess of Warwick.* The matter is clearly put by R. Douglas Trimmer (editor of the invaluable list of "*Creations*, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. of D. K. Pub. Records) as under, *viz.*, The Restoration Act on Parliament Roll, No. 134, has "The Restitucion of the Countesse of Salesbury" as a marginal heading, and the Act itself states that the petition was exhibited "ex parte Margarete Comitisse Sar." Again, the State Paper, 5 Hen. VIII. vol. vii, No. 4545, relative to the reversal of attainder of Edward Earl of Warwick in her favour describes her as "Margaret Countes of Sar." Then among printed sources, the reports touching the dignity of a Peer (4th report, vol. ii, p. 301) mention her as "restored to the dignity of Countess of Salisbury by an Act of the 5th of Henry the Eighth" ; and the printed "Statutes of the Realm" (vol. iii, p. 100) describes the Act as "The restitucion of the Countesse of Salesbury," and the Act itself runs as follows :—"And that the said Margaret to the estate name degre stile and title of Countesse of Saresburie by the name of Margaret, Countesse of Salesburie, and also the heirs of the said Margaret as Erles of Salesburie be restored and enhabled."

(c) See p. 37, note "e," as to her description in this restoration, in which her mother Isabel is spoken of as "da. and h. of Richard, Earl of Salisbury," whereas she was only a *co*heir, and it was not till 1485 that her issue became sole heir.

(d) Her youngest son Reginald was the well-known Cardinal Pole, who *d.* 17 Nov. 1556.

(e) His elder br. (of the half blood), Thomas (Cecil) 2d Baron Burghley, was cr. 4 May 1605 Earl of Exeter, being ancestor of the succeeding Earls (since 1801 Marquesses) of Exeter.

(f) His own statement is that he was born there. The baptism 3 Dec. 1556 of "Anna Scyscill" is at St. Margaret's, Westm.

1596-1612. Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1597-99; L. Privy Seal (during two reigns) 1597-1612; Ch. Plenipo. to the Congress of Vervins (Feb. to May 1598) with a view of preventing the alliance between France and Spain; Master of the Court of Wards, 1599. He was also, during the reign of Elizabeth, High Steward of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1591-1601, and subsequently, 1601, Chancellor of that Univ. as also of the Univ. of Dublin. By James I (with whom, when King of Scotland, he, for some years had been in constant correspondence,) he was continued as sole Secretary of State; P.C. 1603, and was *cr.* on 13 May 1603, BARON CECIL OF ESSENDON, co. Rutland on 20 Aug. 1604 VISCOUNT[a] CRANBORNE, co. Dorset, and on 4 May 1605. EARL OF SALISBURY; *cr.* M.A. of Cambridge 19 July 1605, being incorporated at Oxford 30 Aug. following;[b] L.-Lieut. of Herts, 1605; el. and inv. **K.G.** 24 April and inst. 20 May 1606. L. TREASURER, 1608-12. He *m.* 31 Aug. 1589, Elizabeth, sister of Henry (BROOKE), 11th LORD COBHAM (*attainted* 1603), da. of William, 10th Lord, by his second wife Frances, da. of Sir John NEWTON. She, who was *b.* 1 Jan. 1562, *d.* at her house in the Strand 24 Jan. 1596, and having been a Lady of the Privy chamber and bedchamber, was *bur.* "as a Baroness" at Westm. Abbey. Funeral certificate.[c] He *d.* of a scorbutic complaint at Marlborough, on his road from Bath to London 24 May 1612 in his 49th year,[d], and was bur. at Hatfield, Herts.[e] Will pr. 1612.

XV. 1612. 2. WILLIAM (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* Feb. 1591; ed. at Sherborne School, at Cambridge, and at Paris; **K.B.**, 6 Jan. 1604/5; *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 1605-12; *cr.* M.A. of Oxford, 30 Aug. 1605, the same day as his father;[b] M.P. for Weymouth, 1610-11; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 24 May 1612; L. Lieut. of Herts, 1612; Ranger of Enfield Chase, 1622; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 31 Dec. 1624, and inst., 13 Dec. 1625; Bearer of the Sceptre with the Cross at the coronation of Charles I., 2 Feb. 1626; P.C., 1626; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1635-42. Taking part in the Civil war with the Parl. he was one of the 16 "popular" noblemen in Sep. 1640 named by the King to treat with the Scots at Ripon,[f] and was one of the four Earls sent Jan. 1642/3 to treat with the King at Oxford;[g] L. Lieut. of Dorset, 1642; Member of the Assembly of Divines, 1643; a Commissioner at the Conference at Uxbridge, 1645, and at that of Newport, 1648. From July to Oct. 1646 he was a Commissioner of

---

(a) He is said to have been the first Viscount who assumed a coronet.

(b) See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," *sub* "Effingham" for a list of nobles made or incorporated M.A. at Oxford at that date.

(c) Printed in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*" vol. iii, p. 290.

(d) "The little great Secretary," as he is called by Sir A. Weldon, "died of a most loathsome disease, and remarkable, without house, without pity, without the favour of that master who had raised him to so high an estate; and yet he must have that right done him . . . . he had great parts, was very wise, full of honour and bounty, a great lover and rewarder of virtue and able parts in others." The report of his doctor (Theodore Mayerne) refutes the contemporary slanders as to the nature of his disease. There is a very interesting account of his death in a long letter from Sir John Finett, in "*Collins.*" A sarcastic epitaph on him

"Not Robin Goodfellow, nor Robin Hood,
But Robin, the encloser of Hatfield Wood"

is given in Osborn's "*Q. Elizabeth,*" where his "mean birth and crooked person" are mentioned. His face, says Naunton, was "the best part of his outside." A characteristic portrait of him "after Mark Gheeraedts" is engraved in "*Doyle,*" and given (full length and coloured) in Drummond's "*Noble families.*" He died owing some £38,000, tho', unquestionably, he had, during his long tenure of office, amassed a vast property.

(e) He had acquired Hatfield chase in 1607 by exchange with the King for Theobalds in Cheshunt, Herts, and it is said that Robert Limminge, the architect of Hatfield House (as also of Blickling in Norfolk), had from him the general conception of that glorious mansion. This was not, however, completed till after the Earl's death who himself never resided there.

(f) See vol. iii, p. 286, note "b," *sub* "Essex," for their names.

(g) See vol. vi, p. 92, note "b," *sub* "Northumberland."

the Great Seal and in Feb. 1649 a Councillor of State. Though voted *a Marquessate*(a) 1 Dec. 1645, by the Parl. he sat in Cromwell's "Lower House" as M.P. for King's Lynn, 1645, and for Hertfordshire, 1654 and 1656. Notwithstanding this conduct he (after the Restoration) was in 1663 made High Steward of St. Albans. He *m.* "very privately," 1 Dec. 1608,(b) Catharine, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF SUFFOLK, by his second wife, Catharine, da. of Sir Henry KNEVITT. He *d.* 3 and was *bur.* at Hatfield Dec. 1668, aged 78.(c) Will pr. 23 Dec. 1668. His widow was *bur.* there 27 Jan. 1672/3. Will dat. 29 Sep. 1669, pr. 25 Jan. 1672/3.

JAMES CECIL, *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* May and *bap.* 15 June 1616, at Hatfield, the King, whose name he received, being sponsor in person. He *d.* Oct. following.

CHARLES CECIL, *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.; was **K.B.**, 2 Feb. 1625/6, at the coronation of Charles I. He *m.* 2 April 1639, at St. Martin's in the fields (lic. London), Diana, 2d and yst. da.(d) and coheir of James (MAXWELL), EARL OF DIRLETOUN [S.], by Elizabeth DE BOUSSOYNE, his wife. He *d.* v.p. Dec. 1660. His widow *d.* about 1675. Will pr. June, 1675.

XVI. 1668. *3.* JAMES (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., grandson and h., being s. and h. of Charles CECIL, *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE and Diana his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* 1648 ; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge ; was *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 1660-68 ; was Page of Honour at the coronation of Charles II., 23 April 1661 ; M.P. for Herts, 1668 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 3 Dec. 1668, taking his seat 25 Oct. 1669 ; P.C. 1676 and 1679 ; el. **K.G.** 31 Aug. and inst. 30 Sep. 1680 ; was a strenuous supporter of the exclusion of the Duke of York from the succession to the throne. He *m.* in 1665, Margaret, 1st da. of John (MANNERS), 8th EARL OF RUTLAND, by Frances, da. of Edward (MONTAGU), 1st BARON MONTAGU OF BOUGHTON. She, who was *b.* in London, *d.* at Paris 30 Aug. 1682.(e) He *d.* June 1683.(f) Will pr. 2 May 1685.

XVII. 1683. *4.* JAMES (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., s. and h., *bap.* 25 Sep. [or 27 Jan.] 1666 at Hatfield ; *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE from 1668 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, in June 1683. Was High Steward of Hertford, Col. of a Reg. of Horse, and Gent. of the Bedchamber to James II, all in 1688, in which year he had turned "Papist" and was impeached, 26 Oct. 1689 accordingly, but, after two years imprisonment, discharged.(g) He *m.*

(a) See vol. v, p. 207, note "g," *sub* "Manchester."

(b) By this marriage "the former enmity between the families was attempted to be reconciled." [*Collins*, vol. iii, p. 155, *sub* "Suffolk."]

(c) Clarendon's very unflattering picture of him is as under, "No man so great a tyrant in his country or less swayed by any motives of justice or honour. He was a man of no words, except in hunting and hawking, in which alone he knew how to behave himself." After describing his desertion of the King he remarks that after sitting in Cromwell's House of Commons he became "despicable to all men." His portrait "after Vandyck" is engraved in "*Doyle*" and given full length and coloured in Drummond's "Noble Families."

(d) Her elder sister, Elizabeth, was Duchess of Hamilton [S.]

(e) Luttrell's "*Diary*," where it is added "to the great grief of his Lordship."

(f) His portrait "after W. Wissing" is engraved in "*Doyle*," and there is a 3/4-length thereof (coloured) in Drummond's "*noble families*."

(g) Henry (Mordaunt), Earl of Peterborough was similarly impeached and discharged. "This Earl [of Salisbury] had the ill-luck to turn papist just 2 or three months before the Prince of Orange came in, and became a mighty fat unwieldy man so that he could scarce stir with ease about, tho' he was not over 39 or 40 years old. . . When he heard that the prince was landed he lamented sadly, and curst and damned all about him, crying, 'Oh God, oh God, I turn'd too soon, I turned too soon.'" [Prynne's "*Diary*," p. 94, Surtees Society]. According to Macaulay, he "was foolish to a proverb. His figure was so bloated by sensual indulgence as to be almost incapable of moving, and this sluggish body was the abode of an equally sluggish mind."

13 July 1683,[a] at St. Martin's Outwich, London (Lic. Vic. Gen.), Frances, da. and coheir (being the only child that had issue) of Simon BENNET, of Beachampton, Bucks and Witley Park, Surrey, by Grace, da. of Gilbert MOREWOOD. He was *bur.* 3 Nov. 1694, at Hatfield. Will pr. 1694. His widow, who was *b.* 20 Oct. 1670 at Calverton, Bucks, *d.* 8 and was *bur.* 15 July 1713, at St. Giles in the fields. M.I.[b] Will pr. Oct. 1713.

XVIII. 1694. *5.* JAMES (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c. s. and h., *b.* June 1691,[c] being *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, Nov. 1694 ; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; *cr.* M.A. 27 March 1708 ; took his seat in the house, and the oaths of supremacy, &c., 19 June 1712 ; L.-Lieut. of Herts 1712-14 ; bearer of St. Edward's staff, at the coronation of George I., 20 Oct. 1714. He *m.* 12 Feb. 1708/8 at Gray's Inn chapel, Anne, 2d da. and coheir of Thomas (TUFTON), 6th EARL OF THANET, by Catharine, da. and coheir of Henry (CAVENDISH), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE. He *d.* 9 Oct. 1728, aged 37, and was *bur.* 18th at Hatfield. Admon. 23 Oct. 1725. His widow, who was *b.* 9 Aug. 1693, *d.* 22 and was *bur.* 31 March 1757 at Hatfield. Will pr. 1757.

XIX. 1728. *6.* JAMES (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* and *bap.* 20 Oct. 1713, at Hatfield, being *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 9 Oct. 1728 ; ed. at Westm. ; High Steward of Hertford, 1735-80. He *m.* 28 Jan. 1744/5, at Hatfield afsd., Elizabeth, sister of the Rev. John KEET, Rector of Hatfield, 1st da. of Edward KEET, of Canterbury. She *d.* at Kensington, 3, and was *bur.* 13 Feb. 1776, aged 55, at Hatfield. He *d.* 19 and was *bur.* as afsd. 23 Sep. 1780, aged 66. Will pr. Dec. 1780.

XX. 1780. **Marquessate.** I. 1789. *7* and *1.* JAMES (CECIL), EARL OF SALISBURY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 4 Sep. and *bap.* 1 Oct. 1748, at Hatfield, being *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE till 1780 ; L. Lieut. of Herts, 1771—1823, and Col. of the Herts Militia, 1773—1815 ; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 July 1773 ; M.P. for Great Bedwin, 1774—1780, and for Launceston, 1780 ; Treasurer of the Household, 5 Sep. 1780 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 19 Sep. 1780 ; High Steward of Hertford, 1780 ; P.C., 1780 ; L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1783—1804 ; F.S.A. and F.R.S., 1784 ; was *cr.* 24 Aug. 1789, MARQUESS OF SALISBURY ; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 12 June 1793 ; inst. (by disp.), 29 May 1801 ; Col. in the army (during service), 1794 ; Joint Postmaster Gen., 1816 ; Bearer of St. Edward's Staff at the coronation, 19 July 1821, of Geo. IV. He *m.* 2 Dec. 1773, at Lambeth Palace, Emily Mary, 3d da. of Wills (HILL), 1st MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE [I.], by Margaret, sister of James, 1st DUKE OF LEINSTER [I.], da. of Robert (FITZ GERALD), EARL OF KILDARE [I.] He *d.* 13 June 1823, at Hatfield, and was *bur.* there 23, aged 75.[d] Will pr. 1823. His widow, who was *b.* in Dublin 16 Aug. 1751, *d.* 27 Nov. 1835, perishing in the fire that burnt down the west wing of Hatfield house, and was *bur.* 10 Dec. at Hatfield, aged 85. Will pr. May 1836.

(a) "The younger da. of rich Bennet" [Sir C. Lyttelton to Viscount Hatton, 14 July 1683] "the da. (about 13 years old) of great Bennett" [Luttrell's "*Diary*" 13 July 1683]. The "great Bennett" had died the year before, 20 Aug. 1682, aged 60, being nephew and heir of Sir Simon Bennet, Bart. (so *cr.* 1627) of Beachampton afsd., the eldest surv. s. and h. of Sir Thomas Bennet, Lord Mayor of London, 1603-04. As to the young Lady's mother, Luttrell tells us [*Diary* 20 Sep. 1694.] "Yesterday Mrs. Bennet, mother to the Countess of Salisbury, was murdered by a butcher, who broke into her home."

(b) She has been painted by Kneller.

(c) His mother was "brought to bed of a son, having been several years without a child," [Luttrell's "*Diary*" 8 June 1691].

(d) George Ticknor (*Life*, &c., I, p. 268), writes of him in 1819 as being "70 years old, but well preserved and a specimen of the gentleman of the last generation, with easy elegant manners and a proud graceful courtesy." A charming portrait of him "after Sir W. Beechey, 1803," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

Marquessate. II. **Earldom.** XXI. — 1823.

2 and *8*. JAMES BROWNLOW WILLIAM (GASCOYNE-CECIL, *formerly* CECIL), MARQUESS OF SALISBURY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 17 April 1791, in Arlington street, and *bap.* 15 May, at St. Geo., Han. sq., being *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE till 1823; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 8 May 1811; M.A., 30 June 1813; M.P. for Weymouth, 1813-17, and for Hertford, 1817-23; Col. of the Herts Militia, 1813; a Commissioner for Indian affairs, 1818-27. *In consequence* of his *marriage* (as below stated) he by Royal lic., 22 March 1821, took the name of *Gascoyne* before that of *Cecil* and was empowered to sign that name before all titles of honour. He *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 13 June 1823; High Steward of Hertford, 1823; P.C., 1826; Bearer of the Sword called "Curtana" at the coronation, 8 Sep. 1831, of William IV.; Lieut. Col. South Herts Yeomanry, 1833; D.C.L. of Oxford, 10 June 1834; L. Lieut. of Midx, 1842; **K.G.**, 11 April 1842; Col. of the Herts Militia, 1851; L. PRIVY SEAL, Feb. to Dec. 1852; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, 1858-59. He *m.* firstly, 2 Feb. 1821, in Great Stanhope street, Mayfair (spec. lic.), reg. at St Geo., Han. sq., Frances Mary, da. and h. of Bamber GASCOYNE,[a] of Childwall Hall, co. Lancaster, by Sarah Bridget Frances, da. of Chase PRICE, of Knighton. She, who was *b.* 25 Jan. 1802, *d.* 15 Oct. 1839, after a lingering illness, and was *bur.* 22 at Hatfield, aged 37. He *m.* secondly, 29 April 1847, at Knole House, co. Kent (spec. lic.), Mary Catherine, 2d da. of George John (WEST, *afterwards* SACKVILLE WEST), 5th EARL DE LA WARR, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS BUCKHURST He *d.*, somewhat unexpectedly, 12 April 1868, aged 76, at Hatfield, and was *bur.* there the 20th.[b] Will pr. at £300,000. His widow, who was *b.* 23 July 1824 and *bap.* 19 Aug. at Bourne, co. Cambridge, *m.* 5 July 1870, at the Chapel Royal, St. James', Edward Henry (STANLEY), 15th EARL OF DERBY, who *d.* s.p. at Knowsley, 21 April 1893, aged 66. She was living 1895.

[JAMES EMILIUS WILLIAM EVELYN GASCOYNE-CECIL, *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, *b.* 29 Oct. 1821, and *bap.* 1 Jan. 1822, at Hatfield. He *d.* unm. and v.p., after an illness of a few hours, in Arlington street, 14 June 1865, aged 43.]

Marquessate III. **Earldom** XXII. — 1868.

3 and *9*. ROBERT ARTHUR TALBOT (GASCOYNE-CECIL), MARQUESS OF SALISBURY [1789], EARL OF SALISBURY [1605], VISCOUNT CRANBORNE [1604], and BARON CECIL OF ESSENDON [1604], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c]; *b.* 3 Feb. 1830 and *bap.* 1 May at St. Geo., Han. sq.; *styled* LORD ROBERT CECIL till 1848; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; B.A. 1850; M.A. 1853; D.C.L. 20 Nov. 1869; Fellow of All Souls Coll. 1853, being, in 1894, made Hon. Student of Ch. Ch.; Student of Lincoln's Inn, 1850; M.P. for Stamford (in 4 parls.) 1853-68; styled VISCOUNT CRANBORNE (on the death of his br.) 1865-68; P.C. 1866; Sec. of State for India, 1866-67; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 12 April 1868; Chancellor of the Univ. of Oxford, 1869; Sec. of State for India (2d time) 1874-78; Spec. Ambassador to the conference at Constantinople Nov. 1876 to Jan. 1877; Sec. of State for foreign affairs, 1878-80; Joint Ambassador[d] to the Congress of Berlin, June to July 1878; **K.G.** 30 July 1878; Sec. of State for foreign affairs (for second time) 1885-86; First Lord of the Treasury 1886-87, and Sec. of State for foreign affairs (for third time) 1887-92, being from 1885 to 1892 PRIME MINISTER, which he again became in 1895, when (for the fourth

---

[a] He was s. and h. of (another) Bamber Gascoyne, M.P. for Liverpool (*d.* 1791), by Mary, da. and coheir of Isaac Green, of Childwall afsd. This couple were married 24 Jan. 1757, in Westm. Abbey. See a full account of their parentage in Col. Chester's "*Registers of Westm. Abbey.*"

[b] His portrait "after a photograph" (a very dissimilar one to that of his father) is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

[c] His second and next elder br. Lord Arthur George Villiers Gascoyne-Cecil, was *b.* 15 Dec. 1823 and *bap.* 3 Aug. 1824, at Hatfield. He *d.* 25 April, 1825, and was *bur.* there.

[d] His colleague was the Earl of Beaconsfield, then Prime Minister.

time) he was Sec. of State for foreign affairs. He *m.* 11 July 1857 at St. Mary Magdalene, Paddington, Georgina Charlotte, 1st da. of Sir Edward Hall ALDERSON, one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer, by Georgina, da. of the Rev. Edward DREWE, of Broadhembury, Devon. She is **C.I.**

[JAMES EDWARD HUBERT GASCOYNE-CECIL, *styled* VISCOUNT CRANBORNE, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 23 Oct. 1861; ed. at Univ. Coll. Oxford; B.A., 1885; M.P. for North East Lancashire, 1885-92, and for Rochester after 1893. He *m.* 17 May 1887, at St. Margaret's Westm., Alice Cecily, 2d da. of Arthur Saunders William Charles Fox (GORE), 5th EARL OF ARRAN [I.] by his first wife Edith Elizabeth Henrietta, sister of Robert, 4th EARL OF RODEN [I.], da. of Robert JOCELYN, *styled* VISCOUNT JOCELYN. She was *b.* 15 July 1867]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 13,389 acres in Herts; 3,118 in in Dorset; 1,796 in Lancashire; 960 in Middlesex; 758 in Essex; 89 in Beds; 80 in Norfolk, and 12 in Wilts. *Total*, 26,202 acres worth £33,413 a year.[a] *Principal Residences.* Hatfield House, Herts; Childwall Hall, near Liverpool, Lancashire, and Cranborne Manor, Wilts.

SALOP *or* SHROPSHIRE.

The Earldom of this county appears to be identical with that of SHREWSBURY, which see.

SALTERSFORD.

i.e., "SALTERSFORD of Saltersford, co. Chester," Barony (*Stopford*), *cr.* 1796; see "COURTOWN," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1762, *sub* the second Earl.

SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY.

Barony [S.]

I. 1445. *1.* LAURENCE ABERNETHY, of Saltoun and Rothemay, s. and h. of Sir William ABERNETHY, of Saltoun (living 28 March 1424), was *cr.* a Lord of Parl. 28 June 1445[b] as LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.]. He was named by Parl. 19 Oct. 1456 as one of the Ministers of Justice.

II. 1463? *2.* WILLIAM (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], 1st s. and h.[c] had charters 28 Jan. 1463/4 to 28 Jan. 1482/3. He *d.* s.p.

III. 1484? *3.* JAMES (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], br. and h., served heir 1484; living 9 March 1491/2.

IV. 1500? *4.* ALEXANDER (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], only s. and h.; had charters 9 March 1491/2 as heir ap.; *suc. to the peerage* before 23 July 1512; living 8 Dec. 1521.

(a) See vol. ii, p. 51, note "a," circa finem, as to income arising from metropolitan estates not herein mentioned.

(b) An instrument to that effect was produced at the decreet of ranking, 5 March 1606, and Lord Saltoun was ranked as the 5th Baron, next below Fleming, who was preceded by Glamis, Forbes and Lindsay.

(c) His brothers James, George and Archibald were living in 1464, some of whom appear to have left male issue, existing as late as 1669.

V. 1530? *5.* WILLIAM (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], s. and h., had charters as heir ap. 23 July 1512; *suc. to the peerage* before 27 Nov. 1536. He *m.*, before 23 July 1512, Elizabeth, da. of John (HAY), 2d LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.], by Elizabeth CRICHTON, his wife. He was living 21 March 1542/3([a]) and she 28 Aug. 1550.

VI. 1545? *6.* ALEXANDER (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], s. and h., *suc. to the peerage* before 28 Aug. 1550. He *m.* firstly (charter 28 Aug. 1550) Alison, 3d da. of William (KEITH), 4th EARL MARESCHAL [S.] by Margaret, da. and coheir of Sir William KEITH, of Innerugie. He *m.* secondly Jean JOHNSTON. He *d.* April 1587. His widow ("Jean Johnston, Lady Saltoun") was in 1589 wife of William KERR.

VII. 1587. *7.* GEORGE (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], only s. and h. by first wife; had a charter of lands, 24 May 1588. He *m.* in 1588, Margaret, 2d da. of John (STEWART), 4th EARL OF ATHOLL [S] Chancellor of Scotland, by his first wife Elizabeth, da. of George (GORDON), 4th EARL OF HUNTLY [S.]. He *d.* 1600.

VIII. 1600. *8.* JOHN (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], only s. and h.; served heir to his father, 29 June 1601. He sold the estate of Rothemay in 1610. He *m.* firstly Mary, 2d da. of James (STEWART), EARL OF MORAY [S.], by Elizabeth, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF MORAY [S.]. She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1609, Anne, da. of Walter (STEWART), 1st LORD BLANTYRE [S.], by Nicholas, da. of Sir James SOMERVILLE. He *d.* before 1617. His widow long survived him and was living 9 March 1669 after her son's death.([b]) Her admon. "as Lady Ann Stuart, Lady Salton" of St. Mary Savoy, Middx, widow, 8 Feb. 1685/6 was granted to her principal creditor the "Hon. Catherine STUART *alias* MUIR," she being (in the margin) described as "*pauper*."

IX. 1617. *9.* ALEXANDER (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], only s. and h., by second wife, *b.* 26 March 1611, at Edinburgh. He, in 1643, sold the estate of Saltoun, to Sir Alexander Fletcher. He *d.* s.p. 1669, aged 58.([c])

([a]) The following entries are from Milne's obituary notices, now at Dupplin Castle.

"Alexander [*sic*] Lord Abernethy, 1568.
Alexander, Lord Abernethy, April 1587."

It seems possible that the first entry may refer to *William*, Lord Abernethy, the father of the Alexander who *d.* in 1587; but the latter was apparently Lord Saltoun and dealt (together with his mother) with the lands of Saltoun in the charter of 28 Aug. 1550. See Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, p. 193, *sub* "Marishal."

([b]) See her letter of that date, stating that the "unworthy perte" taken by Alexander Abernethy of Auchcloich, now the heir male, together with Fraser of Phillorth against the late Lord had "hastened his death, most sad to me his mother."

([c]) At the death of this Lord "who had left nothing to inherit excepting his honours, there were both heirs male and heirs female in existence equally descended from the body of the first Lord," but the peerage, without any claim whatever of the heir male, "descended as a matter of course, by the mere operation of common law and agreeably to the Oliphant principle *that use was enough (conform to the laws of this realm) to transmit such titles in the heirs female*, to Sir Alexander," *i.e.*, to Fraser of Philorth, the heir *general*. Riddell's "*Devon Case*," p. 96.] It appears also (*Riddell*, p. 947, note 2), that this ruined Lord had made "ane dispositioun of his honours" to Arthur Forbes, a stranger, he taking the name and arms of Salton, but this probably was never duly executed. He had also contemplated doing the same in favour of Alexander Abernethy of Auchincloich "the nearest of kin *and name* to him," *i.e.*, his heir male presumptive (to whom also he owed 20,000 merks), a circumstance, says Riddell (p. 188), conclusive against the law of descent of Scotch titles as laid down by "Lords Mansfield and Rosslyn" for if, as they assert "such honours went only to heirs male there could have been no occasion for any settlement."

X. 1669, or 1670.[b] *10.* ALEXANDER (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], s. and h. of Sir Alexander FRASER,[a] of Philorth, co. Aberdeen, by his first wife, Margaret, 1st da. of George (ABERNETHY), 7th LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY abovenamed; was *b.* March 1604; served heir of his father, 17 Dec. 1624; commanded a regiment in the expedition to rescue Charles I. in 1648; advanced large sums to Charles II. when in Scotland, and was wounded, fighting on his side, at the battle of Worcester in 1651; M.P. for Aberdeenshire, 1643 (conv.) 1648 and 1661-63, and was, soon after the death in 1669[b] of his cousin, the late Lord Saltoun of Abernethy, served heir of line to his maternal grandfather, George the 7th Lord abovenamed, the said *peerage* being *confirmed* by patent, 11 July 1670, ratified on the 21st in Parl.[c] He, accordingly, took his seat in the Parl. [S.], 9 Aug. following. He *m.* firstly (—) da. of William Forbes of Tolquhoun. She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* secondly, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Alexander SETON, of Meldrum. He *d.* 11 Aug. 1693 in his 90th year.

XI. 1690. *11.* WILLIAM (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], grandson and h., being 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.[d] of Alexander FRASER, Master of Saltoun by (the first of his three wives) Ann,[e] 1st da. of William (KERR), 1st EARL OF LOTHIAN [S.], which Alexander, who was s. and h. ap. of the Lord, *d.* v.p. Nov. 1682. He was *b.* 21 Nov. 1654; was sometime in command of a company of foot, but quitted the army, 1682; *suc. to the peerage,* 11 Aug. 1693, taking his seat 9 May 1695; was a promoter of the Darien Expedition, and an opposer of the treaty of Union [S.] He *m.* 11 Oct. 1683, Margaret, 2d da. of James SHARP, Archbishop of St. Andrews. He *d.* 18 March 1715, in his 61st year. Funeral entry at Lyon office. His widow *d.* at Edinburgh, 29 Aug. 1734.

XII. 1715. *12.* ALEXANDER (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 1684; said to have been ed. at Oxford; *suc. to the peerage* 18 March 1715. He *m.* in 1707, Mary, 3d da. of George (GORDON) 1st EARL OF ABERDEEN, by Anne, da. of George LOCKHART. He *d.* at Philorth, 24 July 1748. His widow, who was *b.* 29 March 1682, *d.* at Kinnaird's head 10 Feb. 1753, aged 71.

(a) He is designed "Barronet" in a document 15 March 1628, but apparently in error.

(b) In the letter of 9 March 1669 (see p. 45, note "b") mention is made of a sister of the late Lord (a "dochter" of the writer) whom Fraser of Philorth had summoned "to enter heir to her brother" which says Riddell (p. 947, note 3) was in order evidently to denude in favour of creditors," adding that this lady "is hardly known and must speedily have died," *i.e.,* before 1670 when the title was confirmed to a more distant heir general. No notice of her (whose name, even, is unknown) is taken in the text, tho' she apparently must have been *de jure* for a few months *suo jure* Baroness Saltoun of Abernethy. Two sisters are assigned to the late Lord each named Margaret, *viz.,* one *b.* 19 Nov. 1609, at Edinburgh, who *d.* young and another *b.* there, 2 Feb. 1613, who "d. unm." [Wood's *Douglas.*]

(c) "Even supposing that there had been a new, effective, and unqualified grant of of the dignity to Alexander Fraser in 1670, which was assuredly not the case, still, owing to the *want of a resignation* by the last Lord, the right of the heir *male* (*if* previously the *true* heir) could not have been barred. In that event there would have existed two separate Baronies (in some degree like those of Strange and Clifford in England) the original one descendible to the heir male and hence to Abernethy of Auchnacloich, the other to Fraser of Philorth in terms of such conveyance of 1670. The fact is that neither he [Abernethy] or any one, then, dreamt of or imagined the suppositious law fabricated [in the 18th century] by Lord Mansfield, or that the claim of the heir male could compete with that of the heir general." The Saltoun precedent tends the more to illustrate the doctrine of the superior right, in Scotland, of the heir *general,* inasmuch as "the last Lord having [in 1669] died bankrupt and possessed of nothing but his Peerage, it was completely at the disposal of common law." [*Riddell,* p. 189.]

(d) Alexander, the elder br. had *d.* unm. 1673.

(e) She, who was *b.* 26 and *bap.* 27 Nov. 1631, and whose marr. settl. was dated 11 Jan. 1652, *d.* in or about 30 Sep. 1658.

XIII. 1748. *13.* ALEXANDER (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1710; *suc. to the peerage* 24 July 1748; *d.* unm. 10 Oct. 1751, aged 41.

XIV. 1751. *14.* GEORGE (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], only surv. br. and h., being 3d and yst. son of the 12th Lord[a] He was *b.* about 1720; was Lieut. of Marines; *suc. to the peerage* 10 Oct. 1751. He *m.* 5 June 1756, at Philorth, his cousin, Helen, da. of John GORDON, of Kinellar, by Harriett, da. of William (FRASER), 11th LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.]. He *d.* at Philorth, 30 Aug. 1781, aged 61. Admon. 2 Aug. 1782 to his son.[b] His widow *d.* at Edinburgh 13 Sep. 1800 aged 70, and was bur. at Holyroodhouse chapel there. M.I.

XV. 1781. *15.* ALEXANDER (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], s. and h., *b.* at Philorth 20 July 1757 or 27 June 1758; admitted to Linc. Inn 24 Nov. 1779; Advocate [S.] 5 Aug. 1780; *suc. to the peerage* 30 Aug 1781. He *m.* 9 June 1784 (spec. lic.) Marjory, only da. and (1793) h. of Simon FRASER, of Ness Castle, a director of the East India Company. He *d.* "of gout in his stomach" at Baldwins, co. Kent, 13 Sept. 1793, in his 37th year. His widow *d.* 15 Nov. 1851, in London, aged 92. Will pr. 1851.

XVI. 1793. *16.* ALEXANDER GEORGE (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 22 April 1785 and *bap.* at St. Marylebone; *suc. to the peerage* 13 Sep. 1793; entered the army 1802 in which he eventually (1846) became Lieut.-General, having served in Sicily 1806-07, being also at Corunna, Walcheren, Cadiz, &c., Nivelle, Nive, Bayonne and Waterloo, as also in the war (1841) with China, for which he received the thanks of both houses. **G.C.H.**, 1837; **K.C.B.**, 24 Dec. 1842; Col. of the 2d Foot, 1846; **K.T.**, 25 Mar. 1852; also a Knight of the Austrian order of Maria Theresa, and of the Russian order of St. George. REP. PEER [S.] 1830-53. He *m.* 6 March 1815, Catherine THURLOW, Spinster, illegit. da. of Edward (THURLOW), 1st BARON THURLOW, sometime L. Chancellor. She *d.* 9 July 1826 at Barnby Moor He *d.* s.p. 18 July 1853 aged 68 at his shooting seat, near Rothes. Will pr. 1853.

XVII. 1853. *17.* ALEXANDER (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], nephew and h., being s. and h. of Hon. William FRASER, by Elizabeth Graham, da. of David Macdowall GRANT, of Airndilly, co. Banff, which William (who *d.* 21 March 1845 aged 53) was 3d s. of Alexander, the 15th Lord. He was *b.* 5 May 1820 at Airndilly afsd.; entered the army 1837, becoming Major, 28th Foot, 1852; *suc. to the peerage* 18 July 1853; Lieut.-Col. Com. Aberdeenshire Militia, 1854-55; Brig.-Gen. of the Royal Company of Archers (the Queen's body guard [S.]); REP. PEER [S.] 1859-85. He *m.* 25 April 1849, Charlotte, 2d da. of Thomas Browne EVANS, of Dene House co. Oxford, and North Tuddenham, co. Norfolk, by Charlotte, da. of Sir John Godin SIMEON, 1st Bart. He *d.* at 42, St. George's square, Pimlico, 1 Feb. 1886, and was *bur.* 5th at Fraserburgh, co. Aberdeen, aged 65. Will pr. 5 May 1886 over £23,000. His widow *d.* at the same place, 11 June 1890.

XVIII. 1886. *18.* ALEXANDER WILLIAM FREDERICK (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN OF ABERNETHY [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 8 Aug. 1851, at Philorth House; entered the army 1869, becoming in 1880 Lieut.-Col. Grenadier Guards; *suc. to the peerage* 1 Feb. 1886. He *m.* 7 July 1885, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Mary Helena, sister of Sir Henry Christopher Grattan-Bellew, 3d Bart., da. of Thomas Arthur GRATTAN-BELLEW, *formerly* BELLEW, of Mount Bellew, co. Galway, by Pauline, da. and coheir of Henry GRATTAN.

(a) His next elder br., the Hon. William Fraser, an Advocate, d. s.p. at Philorth 22 Nov. 1748.

(b) In this he is called "Widower," and the fact of his son being administrator and no mention being made of the widow renouncing, tends to confirm such statement. In this case the date 1800) of his wife's death (taken from Wood's "*Douglas*") must be wrong.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 10,762 acres in Aberdeenshire, worth (inclusive of 700 acres in the name of "trustees" of the late Lord) £11,929 a year. *Principal Residence:* Philorth House, near Fraserburgh, co. Aberdeen.

SAMPSON.

Barony by writ.

I. 1299.

1. WILLIAM SAMPSON (of whom no account is given in Dugdale's Baronage), was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAMPSON) by writs from 29 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I. to 3 Nov. (1306) 34 Ed. I.

SANDBECK.

i.e., "CASTLETON OF SANDBECK, co. York," Viscountcy (*Saunderson*) *cr.* 1716; Earldom, *cr.* 1720; see "CASTLETON," Viscountcy [I.] *cr.* 1627, *sub* the 6th Viscount; both titles becoming *extinct* therewith 1723.

SANDFORD.

As to the fictitious Barony of Sandford, which (with Bolebec and Badlesmere) was assumed by the Earls of Oxford, see vol. i., p. 366, note "b," *sub* Bolebec."

Barony.

I. 1891, to 1893.

1. "THE RT HON. SIR FRANCIS-RICHARD-JOHN SANDFORD, **K.C.B.**" was *cr.* 20 Jan. 1891, BARON SANDFORD of Sandford, co. Salop. He was the eldest s. of Sir Daniel Keyte SANDFORD, Professor of Greek at the Univ. of Glasgow (*d.* 4 Feb. 1838, aged 40) by Cecilia Catherine, da. of John Charnock; was *b.* at Glasgow College, 14 May 1824; ed. at that Univ. and at Balliol Coll., Oxford; B.A. and 1st class Classics, 1846; M.A., 1858; Hon. LL.D. of Glasgow, 1859; Sec. for the international exhibition of 1862, for which service he was *Knighted*, 2 June 1863; Sec. to Education department, 1870-84; **C.B.** 1871; **K.C.B.**, 31 May 1879; P.C., 1885; first Under Secretary for Scotland, 1885-88; member of Council on Education in Scotland, 1885-86 and 1886-92, being finally *raised to the peerage*, as above stated, in 1891. He *d.* unm. 31 Dec. 1893, aged 69, at 26 Gloucester Terrace, Hyde Park, when the *Barony* became *extinct*. He was *bur.* at Prees, co. Salop. Will pr. at £1,183.

SANDHURST.

Barony.

I. 1871.

1. "RT. HON. SIR WILLIAM-ROSE MANSFIELD, **G.C.B.**, **G.C.S.I.**, Lieut.-Gen. in H.M.'s army and Lieut.-Gen. Commanding H.M.'s forces in Ireland," was *cr.* 28 March 1871, BARON SANDHURST of Sandhurst, co. Berks. He was 5th of the six sons of John MANSFIELD, of Digswell House, Herts, by Mary Buchanan, da. of Gen. Samuel SMITH, of Baltimore, in the United States, which John was s. of Sir James MANSFIELD, L. Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas, 1804-14. He was *b.* 21 June 1819 at Ruxley, co. Surrey; ed. at Sandhurst College;[a] entered the 53d Foot in 1835; served in the Sutlej campaign 1845-46, acting as aide-de-camp to the Com. in chief at Sobraon; was in command of the 53d in the Punjaub campaign 1848-49, and constantly employed on the Peshawur frontier 1851-52; was attached to the embassy at Constantinople as military adviser in 1855, proceeding thence to the Crimea; Consul Gen. at Warsaw, 1856; Chief of the Staff in India during the whole of the Indian mutiny 1857-59, serving at Lucknow, and being wounded at Cawnpore; made **K.C.B.** 1858 "in recognition of his valuable services in the East Indies," receiving the thanks of Parl. in 1859; Com. in chief of the Bombay army 1860-65, and of the forces in India 1865-70. Col. of the 38th Foot, 1862-66; **G.C.S.I.**, 1866; P.C. [I.], 1870;

[a] His title of peerage was presumably selected from his having been educated at Sandhurst.

Com. in chief of the forces in Ireland, 1870-75; **G.C.B.**, 1870; Hon. D.C.L. of Oxford 1870, being, in 1871, *raised to the peerage* as above stated during Gladstone's first premiership; General in the army, 1872. He *m.* 2 Nov. 1854, at Shotesham, co. Norfolk, Margaret, 4th da. of Robert FELLOWES of Shotesham Park, by his second wife Jane Louisa, da. of Ralph SHELDON of Weston, co. Warwick. He *d.* 23 June 1876 aged 57, at 13 Grosvenor Gardens and was *bur.* 28th at Digswell afsd.[a] His widow, who was in 1889 elected for Brixton on the London County Council, but unseated as ineligible,[b] and who received, also in 1889, the freedom of the city of Dublin, *d.* 7 Jan. 1892, in Park road, Regent's park, and was *bur.* at Digswell afsd.

II. 1876. *2.* WILLIAM (MANSFIELD), BARON SANDHURST, 1st s. and h., *b.* 21 Aug. 1855; ed. at Rugby; an officer in the Coldstream Guards 1873-79; *suc. to the peerage* 23 June 1876; a Lord in Waiting 1880-85; Under Sec. of State for War, Feb. to Aug. 1886 and 1892-95. He *m.* 26 July 1881, at St. James' Westm., Victoria Alexandrina, yst. da. of Frederick (SPENCER), 4th EARL SPENCER, by his second wife, Adelaide Horatia Elizabeth, da. of Sir Horace Beauchamp SEYMOUR. She (to whom Queen Victoria stood sponsor) was *b.* 22 Oct. 1855.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, did not amount to 2,000 acres.

SANDON.

i.e., "SANDON of Sandon, co. Stafford," Viscountcy (*Ryder*), *cr.* 1809, with the EARLDOM OF HARROWBY, which see.

SANDRIDGE.

i.e., "CHURCHILL OF SANDRIDGE, co. Hertford," Barony (*Churchill*), *cr.* 1685; see "MARLBOROUGH," Dukedom, *cr.* 1702.

SANDWICH.

Earldom. I. 1660. *1.* EDWARD MONTAGU, *or* MOUNTAGU, only surv. s. and h. of Sir Sydney MONTAGU, of Hinchinbroke, co. Huntingdon (yr. br. of Henry, 1st EARL OF MANCHESTER), by his first wife, Paulina, da. of John PEPYS,[c] of Cottenham, co. Cambridge, was *b.* 27 July 1625; *suc.* his father (a distinguished Royalist), 25 Sep. 1644; being previously (1643), Col. of a Reg. of foot in the Parl. army, and present at the battles of Marston Moor, Naseby,

---

[a] His "independent military commands in India cannot be said to have been successful. He was unpopular and sometimes wanting in temper and judgment. He had painful and discreditable quarrels, the most damaging of which was the Court Martial on a member of his staff, against whom he brought a string of charges of peculation and falsifying accounts, not one of which, after most patient investigation, could be substantiated or justified." [*Nat. Biogr.* where his character drawn by Malleson is quoted, who, *inter alia*, states that] "He was not and could not become a great soldier; possessing undoubted personal courage, he was not a General at all, except in name," adding that his "haughty and innate reserve shank from reliance on anyone but himself."

[b] She "took a prominent part as a member of the Women's Liberal Federation in the agitation in favour of Home Rule and other measures advocated by Mr. Gladstone." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

[c] The well-known Samuel Pepys, the diarist, was great nephew of this lady, being grandson of her brother, Thomas, which accounts for the keen interest he took in his cousin Sandwich's proceedings. Paulina had two brothers each named Thomas, the elder one being called "The Black" and the younger "The Red." Both are said in the visitation of Cambridgeshire of 1684 to have died unm., but both certainly had children as appears from the statement of another brother named Apollo, who also mentions Kezia, as widow of the younger. Children of Thomas and Mary, and of Thomas (possibly the same Thomas) and Keziah are bap. at Impington. The baptism there, 14 Jan. 1600, of "John Pepes, the sone of Mr. Thomas and Mary" is, doubtless, "1600/1," and refers to the father of the Diarist, who states (entry after 31 Dec. 1664), that his father John was born 14 Jan. 1601. [*Ex. inform.* W. A. Lindsay Windsor Herald].

&c. : Gov. of Henley, 1645, but took no part in the second civil war of 1648, nor in the King's trial ; was M.P. for Huntingdonshire, 1644-47, 1653, 1654 and 1656, and for Dover, 1660 ; Councillor of State, July 1653 ; one of the Lords Commissioners of the Treasury, 1654-59 ; Joint Gen. (with Blake) at sea, receiving the thanks of Parl., Nov. 1656, for the capture of the West India Treasure Fleet, off Cadiz, in which, however, he had taken no part ; was present "with a drawn sword" at the second installation of the Protector, 26 June 1657, being in Dec. nominated one of Cromwell's "HOUSE OF LORDS," of which his cousin the Earl of Manchester was also a member.[a] He supported the Government of Richard Cromwell, on whose fall, however, he favoured the Royalists, and as Joint Gen. (with Monk) of the Fleet, brought it over to Charles II., and was, in consequence, el. **K.G.**, 26 and inv. 27 May 1660, on his ship in the Downs,[b] being inst. 15 April 1661. He was Master of the Wardrobe and P.C., 1660, and was *cr.* 12 July 1660, BARON MONTAGU OF SAINT NEOTS and VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, both in co. Huntingdon and and EARL OF SANDWICH,[c] co. Kent ; Vice Admiral of England, 1661 ; Bearer of St. Edward's staff at the coronation of Charles II., 23 April 1661, for whose espousals he was proxy in April 1622, arranging the surrender of Tangier by the Portuguese as the bride's dower. He was in command at the defeat of the Dutch fleet, off Lowestoft, in June 1665, and shortly afterwards captured 8 men of war and a vast prize from the Dutch East Indian Fleet. He, as Ambassador to Madrid and and Lisbon, 1666-68, arranged a highly successful treaty between those countries ; was President of the Board of Trade, 1670. As Admiral of Blue, he was in command in the action against the Dutch, in Southwold bay, in which he was killed, 28 May 1672, aged 46, by the blowing up of his ship, "the Royal James."[d] He was *bur.* 8 July in Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 21 Nov. 1669, pr. 7 Sep. 1672.[e] He had *m.* 7 Nov. 1642, at St. Margaret's, Westm., Jemima, 1st da. of John (CREW), 1st BARON CREW OF STENE, by Jemima, da. and coheir of Edward WALDEGRAVE. She, who was *b.* 17 July 1625, *d.* at the house of her da., Lady Anne Edgcumbe, at Cothele, co. Devon, about 1674, and was *bur.* at Carstock, co. Cornwall.[f] Will pr. 1674.

II. 1672. *2.* EDWARD (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[g] *b.* before 1648 ; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, 1660-72 ; M.P. for Dover 1670-72 ; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 28 May 1672;

(a) See vol. ii, p. 84, note "c," for a list of the members of Cromwell's "Other House."

(b) He was at that date but a Commoner, the only one who had been admitted to the order of the Garter since the reign of Elizabeth. See vol. vi, p. 129, note "g," *sub* "Orford," which Peer, when Sir Robert Walpole, was, in 1726, the next instance.

(c) The title of the Earldom in the warrant (29 June) was "Portsmouth," which was changed (for some unknown reason) to Sandwich.

(d) "My Lord Sandwich's body was found last Tuesday at sea, at least 40 miles from the place of battle, floating upon the water, and was known by the George and star on him." [Sir C. Lyttleton to Viscount Hatton, 4 June 1672.]

(e) "The accidents of fortune and the sensational manner of his death have perhaps given Sandwich a greater reputation than he deserved. His birth, his marriage, and the friendship of Cromwell had raised him, without any proof of remarkable ability, to the command of the fleet under the Commonwealth. On the resignation of Richard Cromwell . . . he was easily persuaded that patriotism agreed with interest . . . he then raised himself to a position of honour and authority . . . Except off Bergen he never commanded in chief, and, tho' the decisive movement off Lowestoft, on 3 June 1665, was made by him, and the credit of snatching the victory from De Ruyter at Solebay was his, they speak rather to tenacious courage than to any particular brilliance of conception." [*Nat. Biogr.*] Evelyn speaks of him as "of a sweete and obliging temper . . . a true nobleman, an ornament to the Court." Bishop Parker says of him, "capable of any business ; of high birth, full of wisdom, a great commander on sea and land ; learned, eloquent, affable, liberal, magnificent," while a contemporary French letter describes him as "bien fort, l'air assez doux, assez d'embonpoint." His portrait "after Sir P. Lely" is engraved in "*Doyle*," one such belongs to the now (1895) Earl of Sandwich, another is at Greenwich Hospital, and another at Hampton Court.

(f) This Lady Sandwich is called by Pepys, 9 Oct. 1667, "the same most excellent, good, discreet lady that she ever was."

(g) The eldest son, Henry, was drowned at the age of 3 years. Some sort of

Ambassador to Lisbon, 1678; L.-Lieut. of co. Huntingdon, 1683-85; L. Lieut. of co. Cambridge 1685-87. He *m.* Jan. 1668[a] Mary, 4th da. of Richard BOYLE), 2d EARL OF CORK [I] and 1st EARL OF BURLINGTON [E], by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS CLIFFORD. He *d.* shortly before 8 Dec. 1688 "in France, and was privately interred there," but was *bur.* 4 March 1688/9 at Hinchinbroke[b], tho' according to another account "at Barnwell," where also his wife is said to have been buried. His will pr. March 1690.

III. 1688. *3.* EDWARD (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* about Dec. 1670; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, 1672-89; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, Dec. 1688, and was sum. to parl., 19 Dec. 1691; Master of the Horse to Prince George of Denmark from about 1690 to 1705; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 1702, and D.C.L. of Oxford, 27 Aug. 1702. He *m.* before 11 July 1689 (Lic. Fac. on 8th) Elizabeth, 2d sister and coheir of Charles WILMOT), 3rd EARL OF ROCHESTER, da. of John, the 2d and well-known Earl, by Elizabeth, da. of John MALET. He *d.* 20 Oct. 1729 at Burlington, co. York, and was *bur.* at Barnwell. Will pr. 1730.[c] His widow *d.* 2 July 1757 at Rue Vaugirard, Paris,[d] in which city, since his death, she had resided.

[EDWARD RICHARD MONTAGU, *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, only s. and h. *b.* about 1690; ed. privately under the famous Dr. Richard Bentley; Lieut.-Col. 37th Foot and Col. of the 1st Reg. of Foot Guards; M.P. for Huntingdon 1713-22 and for Huntingdonshire May to Oct. 1722. L. Lieut. of that county. He *m.* 12 April 1707, Elizabeth, da. of Alexander POPHAM, of Littlecot, co. Wilts, by Anne, da. of Ralph (MONTAGU), 1st DUKE OF MONTAGU. He *d.* v.p. 3 Oct. 1722, aged about 32, at the Abbey House, Bath, and was *bur.* with his ancestors.[e] Admon. 1 Dec. 1722. His widow *m.* 30 July 1728, at St. Giles in the fields, Francis SEYMOUR

---

reflected glory is thrown (posthumously) on two other sons of the 1st Earl by the celebrity of the *wife* of each of them, *viz.* (1) the eccentric and well-known Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, *born* Pierrepont, wife of Edward, s. of the Hon. Sidney Montagu and (2) Elizabeth, *born* Robinson, authoress of the once celebrated "*Letters of Mrs. Montagu*," wife of [another] Edward, s. of the Hon. Charles Montagu.

(a) Pepys writes, 29 April 1667, that Sir George Carteret made the match, and that it is "a great alliance, £10,000 portion," saying, 23 Oct. 1667, "I am mighty pleased with the young lady, being handsome enough," and adding, 13 and 14 March 1667/8, that he "cannot say she is a beauty, not ugly, but is altogether a comely lady enough and seems very good humoured . . . a lover of books and pictures and of good understanding."

(b) Pepys, 1 Nov. 1667, says of him, when young, "I am mightily pleased with his sobriety and few words."

(c) He is erroneously stated by Luttrell (*Diary*) to have been dead 29 June 1703. Noble (in his "*Granger*") speaks of him, as "meek but worthy," but being "so much of a cypher" that he was "put into durance vile in his own house" by his "extraordinary" wife. His character by Macky, when "a tall, thin, black man, about 35," is that "he was of very ordinary parts; married the witty Lord Rochester's daughter, who makes him very expensive," to which Swift adds, "As much a puppy as ever I saw; very ugly and a fop."

(d) It is said by Noble (*ut supra*) that she "partook of all the fire and vivacity of her father, the witty and repentant Earl of Rochester." She, tho' a thoroughly bad wife, was undoubtedly a popular and clever woman. St. Evremond writes of her, "aussi genereuse que spirituelle; aussi aimable que genereuse." Pope, too, says, "as she has been all that a woman of spirit could be, so she still continues that easy and independent creature that a sensible woman always will be;" and Lord Chesterfield writes of her to his son, in June 1751, "Old as she was when I saw her last, she had the strongest parts of any woman I ever knew." She was a great friend of the famous Ninon de l'Enclos.

(e) "His father, being confined and denied access to, by his eccentric Countess, was rendered so much of a cypher that all the duties of his station devolved upon Lord Hinchinbroke, who was an amiable, active and spirited young man." [Noble's "*Granger*."]

of Sherborne, Dorset (who *d.* 23 Dec. 1761) and *d.* (a few months before him) 20 March 1761, in Charles street, Berkeley square, and was *bur.* in South Audley street chapel. Will pr. 1761.]

IV. 1729. *4.* JOHN (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., grandson and h., being s. and h. of Edward Richard MONTAGU, *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, and Elizabeth his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* 4 Nov. 1718 and was *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE after his father's death in 1722 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 20 Oct. 1729; ed. at Eton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; F.S.A. 1746; entered the army, in which, tho' his services were mostly nominal, he became finally, 1772, full General. Attaching himself to the Duke of Bedford's party, he was a Lord of the Admiralty 1744-48 and first Lord thereof 1748-51, again in 1763 and finally 1771-82. He had meanwhile been Plenipo. to the conference at Breda and Ambassador to the Hague, 1746-48; Joint Vice-Treasurer [I.], 1755-63; Sec. of State for the south, 1763-65; Joint Postmaster Gen., 1768-70, and Sec. of State for the north, 1770-71. He was *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge 3 July 1769, and finally resigned office (as head of the Admiralty) in 1782. He *m.* 7 March 1740/1, Dorothy,[a] da. of Charles (FANE), 1st VISCOUNT FANE [I.], by Mary, sister of James, 1st EARL STANHOPE, da. of Alexander STANHOPE. He *d.* of diarrhœa in Hertford street, Mayfair, 30 April 1792 aged 73,[b] and was *bur.* at Barnwell afsd.[c] Will pr. Dec. 1792. His widow, who had long been insane, *d.* at Barnes, Surrey, 17 July 1797, at an advanced age. Admon Nov. 1798.

V. 1792. *5.* JOHN (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 26 Jan. and *bap.* 22 Feb. 1742/3 at St. Geo. Han. sq.; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE till 1792; entered the army 1759, becoming finally (1761)

(a) She was soon after that time spoken of as "a very agreeable and sensible Lady." [I. Dampier, 30 July 1741.] Her name is generally (but incorrectly, see entry of her marriage and of her admon.) given as "Judith."

(b) "No man of the last century was the mark of such bitter, such violent invective," but, "on the other hand he was esteemed and loved by the subordinates at the Admiralty." [*Nat. Biogr.*] His character and abilities are disparaged by Walpole, tho' the Editor (Lord Holland) says [Walpole's "*Geo. II.*," vol. i., p. 187, note] "He was a lively sensible man, attentive to business and not a bad speaker." The following character, by a contemporary, is probably fairly accurate, "Slow not wearisome, a man of sense rather than talent; good natured and reliable as to promises." Wraxall [vol. i., pp. 398-406, edit. 1884] speaks, on the whole, favourably of this "distinguished votary of art, conviviality and pleasure" who "in all his official functions displayed perspicuity as well as despatch." He was a member, as also was Wilkes, of the notorious "Hell fire club" at Medmenham, and it was the strong part he took against Wilkes (his former boon companion) that gave him the name of "Jemmy Twitcher," being that of the character who in Gay's "*Beggar's Opera*" peached on Macheath. This nickname is immortalised in Gray's satire of the Earl's canvass for the High Stewardship of the Univ. of Cambridge in the lines beginning—

"When sly Jemmy Twitcher had smugged him his face."

Churchill ["*The Author*," line 277, &c.] is even more severe—

"Sandwich, who, from the moment of his birth,
Made human nature a reproach on earth,
Who never dared nor wished behind to stay
When Folly, Vice and Meanness led the way."

And again ["*The Candidate*" II., 315] as one who

"Wrought sin with greediness and sought for shame
With greater zeal than good men seek for fame."

He was, however, somewhat of an artistic turn, and as to his fondness for "ancient music" see vol. i., p. 352, note "a" *sub* "Bessborough." His portrait "after T. Gainsborough" is engraved in "*Doyle*." There are also pictures of him by Zoffany, one of which is in the Nat. Portrait Gallery.

(c) Basil Montagu (*d.* 1851, aged 81), well known as a writer and philanthrophist, was one of his illegit. sons by Miss Martha Ray, whose murder by her Clerical Admirer (7 April, 1779) made so great a sensation. A beautiful picture of her, by Gainsborough, is now at Hinchinbroke.

Capt. 3d Foot Guards ; M.P. for Brackley, 1765-68, and for Huntingdonshire 1768-74 ; P.C., 1782 ; Vice Chamberlain of the Household, 1771-82 ; Master of the Buckhounds, 1783-1806 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 30 April 1792 ; Recorder of Huntingdon, 1792, and of Godmanchester ; Joint Postmaster Gen., 1807. He *m.* firstly 8 March 1766, at St. Margaret's, Westm., Elizabeth, only surv. child of George (MONTAGU *afterwards* DUNK), 2d and last EARL OF HALIFAX, by Anne (formerly Anne DUNK, spinster), his wife. She *d.* (v.p.) 1 July 1768 and was *bur.* at Barnwell afsd. He *m.* secondly, 25 April 1772, at Hackwood, Hants, Mary, 1st da. and coheir[a] of Harry (POWLETT), 6th and last DUKE OF BOLTON, by his first wife Henrietta, da. of (—) NUNN. She, who was *b.* Oct. 1753, *d.* 30 March 1779, and was *bur.* at Barnwell. He *d.* 6 June 1814, aged 71, in Upper Wimpole street.[b] Will pr. 1814.

[JOHN GEORGE MONTAGU, *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife ; *b.* 3 April and *bap.* 4 May 1767, at St. Marylebone ; M.P. for Huntingdon. He *m.* 2 March 1790 (spec. lic.), Dorothy Charlotte (dowry £100,000), only da. of Stephen BECKINGHAM, of Bourne place, co. Kent. He *d.* s.p. and v.p., a few months later, 29 Nov. 1790, aged 23, at his mother in law's house in Grosvenor square, and was *bur.* at Barnwell. His widow living 1793].

VI. 1814. *6.* GEORGE (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., 2d and yst. s., being only s. of the second wife ; *b.* 4 Feb. and bap. 5 March 1773, at St. Marylebone ; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE, 1790-1814 ; ed. at Eton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge ; M.A., 2 July 1792 ; M.P. for co. Huntingdon, 1794-1814 ; Lieut.-Col., Huntingdonshire Militia, &c. ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 6 June 1814. He *m.* 9 July 1804 (spec. lic.) at the house of Baroness Howe, in Upper Brook street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Mary Anne Julia Louisa Harriet, da. of Armar (CORRY), 1st EARL OF BELMORE [I.], by his second (and afterwards divorced) wife, Harriet, da. and coheir of John (HOBART), 2d EARL OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE. He d. of consumption, 21 May 1818, aged 45. Will dat. 13 June 1814, pr. 21 July 1818. His widow, who was *b.* 3 April 1781, *d.* 19 April 1862, in her 81st year.[c]

VII. 1818. *7.* JOHN WILLIAM (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 8 Nov. 1811, in Grafton street ; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE from 1814, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 May 1818 ; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge ; sometime (1832) in the Gren. foot guards ; L.-Lieut. of Huntingdonshire, 1841 ; P.C., 1852 ; Capt. of the Gent. at arms, Feb. to Dec., 1852 ; Col. of Huntingdon Militia, 1852 ; Master of the Buckhounds, 1858-79 ; Militia aide-de-camp to Queen Victoria, 1883. He *m.* firstly, 6 Sep. 1838, Mary, da. of Henry William (PAGET), 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY, by his second wife, Charlotte, da. of Charles (CADOGAN), 1st EARL CADOGAN. She, who was *b.* 16 June 1812, *d.* 20 Feb. 1859, aged 47, at 26 Curzon street, Mayfair, and was *bur.* at Barnwell afsd., but removed to Brampton, co. Huntingdon. He *m.* secondly, 27 Dec. 1865, Blanche, 2d and yst. da. of Francis (EGERTON, *formerly* LEVESON-GOWER), 1st EARL OF ELLESMERE, by Harriet Catherine, da. of Charles GREVILLE. He *d.* 3 March 1884, at 46 Grosvenor square in his 73d year and was *bur.* at Brampton afsd. Will pr. 22 May 1884, above £338,000. His widow, who was *b.* 22 Feb. 1832, *d.* s.p. at 17 Charles street, 20 March 1894, and was *bur.* at Brampton.

VIII. 1884. *8.* EDWARD GEORGE HENRY (MONTAGU), EARL OF SANDWICH, VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE and BARON MONTAGU OF SAINT NEOTS, 1st s. and h. by first wife ; *b.* 13 July 1839 in London ; *styled* VISCOUNT HINCHINBROKE till 1884 ; ed. at Eton ; sometime (1857-84) an officer in the Gren. foot guards being Major therein, 1881-84, and Col. in the army, 1881 ; Attaché to

---

(a) In right of this Mary, who was *coheir* to her father, himself a *coheir* (see p. 16, note "b," *sub* "Saint John") of the Barony of Saint John de Basing, the succeeding Earls of Sandwich are representatives of a fraction of that Barony.

(b) He appears to have been a very extravagant and worthless man.

(c) She was an able woman, who possessed a large jointure and who had for many years a salon in Paris.

spec. mission to Constantinople, Sep. 1858; to the Garter mission to Berlin, Feb. 1861, and to the spec. Embassy there, Oct 1861. M.P. for Huntingdonshire, 1876 and 1880-84; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 3 March 1884.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,286 acres in Dorset, 3,219 in Huntingdonshire and 28 in Cornwall, besides 2,844 in co. Limerick. Total 11,377 acres, worth £16,423 a year. *Principal seat.* Hinchinbroke house, co. Huntingdon, and Hooke house, near Bedminster, Dorset.

SANDY.

See "PEEL OF SANDY, co. Bedford" (*Peel*), Viscountcy, *cr.* 1895.

SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY.

Barony.

I. 1743. *1.* SAMUEL SANDYS, of Ombersley, co. Worcester, s. and h. of Edwin SANDYS, by Alice, da. of Sir James RUSHOUT, Bart., which Edwin was s. and h. ap. of Samuel SANDYS[a] of Ombersley afsd, but *d.* v.p. in 1699. He was *b.* 10 and *bap.* 11 Aug. 1695, at Greenwich; *suc.* to the family estates on the death of his grandfather, 4 Aug. 1701; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.), 28 April 1711; M.P. for Worcester in 5 Parls., 1718-43; P.C., 1742; Chancellor of the Exchequer and one of the Lords of the Treasury, 1742-43; Cofferer of the Household, 1743-44; and was *cr.* 20 Dec. 1743, LORD SANDYS, BARON OF OMBERSLEY, co. Worcester; Treasurer of the Chamber, 1747-55; Ch. Justice in Eyre, south of Trent, 1756; Speaker of the House of Lords, 1756; President of the Board of Trade, 1761-63. He *m.* 9 June 1725,[b] at Ely chapel, St. Andrew's, Holborn, Letithea, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Thomas TIPPING, Bart., of Whitfield, co. Oxon, by Anne, da. and h. of Thomas CHEEKE, of Pirgo, co. Essex. He *d.* 21 April 1770, aged 74, and was *bur.* at Ombersley.[c] Will pr. April 1770. His widow *d.* May 1779, and was *bur.* as afsd. Will pr. June 1779.

II. 1770, to 1797, *2.* EDWIN (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS, BARON OF OMBERSLEY, 1st s. and h. *b.* 18 April and *bap.* 14 May 1726, at St. James', Westm.; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.), 21 May 1743; *cr.* D.C.L., 8 July 1756; M.P. for Droitwich, 1747-54; for Bossiney, 1754-62, and for Westminster, 1762-70; a Lord of the Admiralty, April to July, 1757; *suc. to the peerage*, 21 April 1770. He *m.* 26 Jan. 1769, Anna Maria, widow of William Payne KING, of Finshade Abbey, Northampton,[d] sister of Sir James COLEBROOKE, Bart. (so *cr.* 1759), da. of James COLEBROOKE, Cit. and Mercer of London, by Mary, da. of (—) HUDSON. He *d.* "immensely rich," at Ombersley Court, 11 March 1797, aged 70, and was *bur.* at Ombersley, when the *title* became *extinct.* His widow *d.* as above 1 Nov. 1806, in her 87th year, and was *bur.* at Ombersley. Her will pr. 1806.

III. 1802. *1.* MARY, DOW. MARCHIONESS OF DOWNSHIRE, da. and h. of the Hon. Martin SANDYS (a Col. in the army) of Easthampstead Park, co. Berks, by Mary, da. and h. of William TRUMBULL, of the same, by Mary, da. and coheir of Montague (BLUNDELL), VISCOUNT BLUNDELL [I.] (which Martin Sandys, who *d.* 26 Dec. 1768, aged 39, was 4th of the seven sons, and the only one who had issue, of Samuel, 1st BARON SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY abovenamed) was *b.* 19 Sep. 1774, *m.* 29 June 1786, at St. Marylebone (spec. lic.), Arthur (HILL),

---

(a) This Samuel was great grandson and h. of Edwin Sandys, Archbishop of York, (1577-88), all being of Ombersley afsd.

(b) The marriage at Greenwich by "lic. Cant." of "Samuel Sandys and Mary," 28 May 1728, probably refers to Samuel, son of his uncle, Martin Sandys.

(c) Smollett calls him "the motion maker." H. Walpole speaks slightingly of him, but Dr. Nash (in his "*Worcestershire*") states him to have been "a very useful, diligent senator, a warm steady friend, a good neighbour, and a most hospitable country gentleman and provincial magistrate."

(d) He left the whole of his estate and large fortune to his widow.

2d MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE [I.], who *d.* 7 Sep. 1801, aged 48. (See fuller particulars of him, *sub* "DOWNSHIRE.") She, a few months after his death, was *cr.* 19 June 1802, BARONESS SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, co. Worcester, with rem. of that dignity to her 2d, 3d, 4th and 5th sons respectively, and with a final rem. to her eldest son, the 3d Marquess. She *d.* 1 Aug. 1836, aged 61 at Downshire house, Roehampton, co. Surrey. Will pr. 1836.

IV. 1836. *2.* ARTHUR MOYSES WILLIAM (HILL), BARON SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, 2d son, but heir to this peerage; *b.* in Hanover square, 10 Jan. and bap. 15 Feb. 1793, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; entered the army, 1810, serving in the Peninsular war, as also in France and in Flanders, and becoming finally, 1854, Lieut.-Gen. He was M.P. for co. Down, 1817-36; *suc. to the peerage*, 1 Aug. 1836 under the *spec. rem.* in its creation; was Col. of the 7th Dragoon gaurds, 1853; Col. of the 2d Dragoons, 1858. He *d.* at Ombersley Court, 16 July, 1860, aged 68.

V. 1860. *3.* ARTHUR MARCUS CECIL (HILL, *afterwards* SANDYS), BARON SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, next *younger* br. but heir to the peerage; *b.* 28 Jan. 1798 in Hanover square and *bap.* at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Edinburgh Univ.; attaché to the Embassy at Madrid, 1816; "précis writer" in the foreign office, 1822; Sec. of leg. at Florence, 1824; at Lisbon and at Rio Janeiro, 1825, in which year he was made Knight of the Portuguese order of the Tower and Sword; Sec. to Embassy at St. Petersburg, 1827. He was M.P. for Newry, 1832-35 and for Evesham, 1838-52; Comptroller of the Household, June to Sep. 1841 and 1846-47; Treasurer of the Household, 1847-52. He *suc. to the peerage* 16 July 1860, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation, and by royal lic, 11 Feb. 1861, took the name of *Sandys* in lieu of that of *Hill*. He *m.* 12 April 1837, Louisa, yst. da. of Joseph BLAKE, of Gloucester Place. He *d.* at 2 Chesham street, 10 April 1863, aged 65. His widow *d.* there 6 April 1886, and was *bur.* in Brompton Cemetery. Will pr. 3 June 1886 above £15,000.

VI. 1863. *4.* AUGUSTUS FREDERICK ARTHUR (SANDYS, *formerly* HILL), BARON SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, 1st s. and h., *b.* 1 March 1840 in Eaton Place; sometime, 1861-63, an officer in the 96th Foot and 2d Life Guards. He *m.* 3 Aug. 1872 at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Augusta Anne, da. of Sir Charles DES VŒUX, 2d Bart. [I.], by his second wife Cecilia, da. of Charles Ingoldsby (PAULET), 13th MARQUESS OF WINCHESTER.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,585 acres in Worcestershire, worth £6,668 a year. *Principal Residence.* Ombersley Court, near Droitwich, co. Worcester.

SANDYS DE VYNE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1523, or 1529. *1.* SIR WILLIAM SANDYS, of the Vine[a] in the parish of Sherborne St. John, Hants, s. and h. of Sir William SANDYS, of Andover, in that county (*d.* 1497) by Elizabeth, da. of Sir John CHENEY, of Shurland, distinguished himself in the wars in Flanders as early as 1492; was (1497) at the defeat of the Cornish rebels at Blackheath, and took a leading part in the wars with France. He was one of the Commissioners to prepare the interview of Henry VIII. with the King of France; el. **K.G.** 24 April and inst. 16 May 1518; was Treasurer of Calais, 1523, and appears to have been "advanced to the degree of a Baron of the realm, 27 April 1523 at the King's royal palace of Bridewell."[b] He was sum. to

[a] This is said to have been the ancient seat of the family and to have been recovered by him from the family of Brocas. He "new built" the manor house there [Dugdale, quoting Leland].

[b] Dugdale; who adds that he bore that title the same year when he accompanied the Duke of Suffolk into France. Courthope, in his MS. additions to his work, says that the creation was "referred by the House of Lords, 4 May 1660, to the writ of [1529] 21 Hen. VIII, but no doubt the creation was, as above, in 1523. The *general* writ for that year was 15 April (*i.e.* twelve days before the creation) and no *special* summons were then kept. The patent for Lisle (which being a Viscountcy required

Parl. as a Baron [LORD SANDYS DE VYNE] by writs[a] dat. 9 Aug. (1529) 21 Hen. VIII. to 16 Jan. (1541/2), 33 Hen. VIII. directed "*Willo Sandys de Vyne, Ch'r.*"[b] He was Chamberlain of the Household, 1530-35. He attended Cardinal Wolsey to Paris, to complain of the sacking of Rome by the Duke of Bourbon; and was one of those who signed the letter to the Pope urging him to comply with Henry VIII.'s wish for a divorce. He *m.* Margery, only da. and h. of John BRAY (Senior), niece and heir of Sir Reginald Bray, **K.G.**[c] He *d.* 1542. Will, directing his burial to be at the chapel of the Holy Ghost, in Basingstoke, dat. 8 Dec. 1540, pr. 1542.[d] He possessed lands in Hants, Wilts, Northamptonshire and Sussex, having received many grants from the Crown.

II. 1542. *2.* THOMAS (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, s. and h. He was sum. to Parl. from 14 June (1543), 35 Hen. VIII., to 5 Nov. (1558), 5 and 6 Ph. and Mary. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of George (MANNERS), LORD ROS, by Anne, da. and h. of Sir Thomas ST. LEGER, and Anne, his wife, sister of **Edward IV.** He *d.* about 1560[e] and was *bur.* as afsd. Admon. 21 Jan. 1560/1, as "of Mottisfont, Hants," to Elizabeth, his widow.

III. 1560? *3.* WILLIAM (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, grandson and h.; sum. to Parl. from 8 May (1562), 14 Eliz., to 14 Nov. (1621), 19 Jac. I., being s. and h. of Henry SANDYS, by Elizabeth, da. of William (WINDSOR), 2d LORD WINDSOR, which Henry was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord, but *d.* v.p. He was on the trial of the Duke of Norfolk in 1563 and on that of the Queen of Scots, 1586, at Fotheringhay.[f] He was involved in the insurrection of the Earl of Essex in 1601 and suffered imprisonment for it. He *m.* Katharine, or Elizabeth[g], da. of William (BRYDGES), 2d BARON CHANDOS OF SUDELEY, by Dorothy,

---

one) was dated two days previous." It is to be observed that the same date, 27 April 1523, is assigned to the Barony of Vaux, and tho' the grantee, who died within 3 months, was neither summoned to nor sat in parl., his s. and h. Thomas Vaux sat therein 1529, tho' no writ to him is to be found earlier than 1531.

(a) Dugdale, in his preface to his "*Summons of the Nobility*" (1685) remarks that "it may be observed that from the reign of Henry VIII, but most of later times, sundry errors have been committed, by the Clerks, who have issued out those writs, in the titles of the temporal Barons, for instead of giving those, whose *surnames* are their only title of dignity, their right appellations, they have added the *place* whereby they are only distinguished from others of the same name; as *Thomæ Cromwell de Okeham, Chivalier, Henrico Sandys de la Vyne, Chivalier,* and the like, whereas *de Okeham* and *de la Vyne* ought to have been omitted, there being no reason for inserting the place, whereof they are distinguished, unless there were more of the Peers than one, of the same surname, as *Butler of Moore Park* and *Butler of Weston.*"

There is, doubtless, very little "reason" in many of the peerage titles, more especially in those since Dugdale's date, but the want of reason in the origin does not alter the fact of the title being such as it was created.

(b) Close Roll, as quoted in "*Creations* 1483-1646, *in ap.* 47*th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records.*" There is no patent on record for Sandys.

(c) See Bray pedigree in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*" N.S. vol. i, p. 61. The property she inherited from her uncle was claimed by her cousin, Lord Braye, the heir male, son of a junior brother and was eventually divided between them.

(d) The names of his 4 daughters and their marriages and his 2 younger sons (omitted by Dugdale) are given in Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*"

(e) "Leland (vol. iv, p. 10), says that this Lord Sandys had four sons and six daughters yet living, but Dugdale does not notice the same. In Thynne's chronicle it is mentioned that a yr. s. of the Lord Sandys was executed at St. Thomas Waterings for a robbery committed by him and others to the value of £3,000, June 18, 1556." [Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*"]

(f) See vol. iii, p. 72, note "a," for the names of the 24 nobles who were on that Commission.

(g) She was a great beauty and is thus commemorated by Gascoigne.

"In court whoso demands
What dame doth most excel,
For my conceit I needs must say
Fair Bridges bears the bell."

See Percy's "*Ballads*" and Brydges's "*Peers temp. Jac. I.*" pp 281-285.

da. of Edmund (BRAYE), 1st LORD BRAYE. He also *m.* Ursula. He also *m* before 1 April 1600 (when she was still living) Christian,([a]) da. of Bryan ANNESLEY of Lewisham, co. Kent, Gent. Pensioner, by Audrey, da. of (—) TIRRELL, of co. Essex, Warden of the Fleet. She is said to have *d.* 1605. He also *m.* Anne, who survived him. He *d.* 29 Sep. 1623, and was bur. as afsd. Will dat. 15 Oct. 1621, pr. 20 Oct. 1623, by his widow ; again 22 March 1628/9, by William, Lord Sandys, his son, and finally, 3 Dec. 1632, by Alathea, relict of the last named William.

IV. 1623. *4.* WILLIAM (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, only s. and h., by Ursula abovenamed ; was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Alathea, 1st da. and coheir of John PANTON, of Brynnelkib in Henthlan, co. Denbigh, by Helenor, da. of Sir William BOOTH, of Dunham Massey, co. Chester. He *d.* s.p. 12 Nov. 1629, and was *bur.* with his father. Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms. Admon. 21 Nov. 1629 to his widow. She *m.* before Dec. 1632 Sir John HOLLAND, 1st Bart., of Quiddenham, co. Norfolk, who *d.* 19 Jan. 1701, at (it is said) the age of 98.

V. 1629. *5.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure*, BARONESS SANDYS DE VYNE, sister (of the half blood) to the late Lord, being only da. of William the 3d Lord, but by another wife than Ursula. She *m.* 2 (settl. 1st) June 1586, at Eaton Bray, Beds., Sir Edwin SANDYS,([b]) of Latimers, Bucks (*Knighted*, in Ireland, after that date), who was *bur.* 16 March 1607/8, at Eaton afsd. Will pr. 1612. She was living April 1644, but the date of her death is uncertain. Her grandchildren were, on 10 July 1673, granted the precedence of children of a Baron, as if their father, Henry "had survived the Lady Sandys their grandmother.([c])

VI. 1650? *6.* WILLIAM (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, s. and h. of Col. Henry SANDYS, by Margaret, da. of (his paternal uncle) Sir William SANDYS, of Fladbury, co. Worcester, which Henry (who was mortally wounded at the battle at Cheriton, co. Hants, 29 March and *d.* 6 April 1644, was 3d. and yst., but the only s. that left issue, of Elizabeth, the *suo jure* Baroness abovenamed. He, having claimed this peerage, was sum. by writ, 8 May (1661), 13 Car. II., and took his seat accordingly. He had previously, in 1653, alienated the estate of the Vyne([d]) and resided at Mottisfont. He *m.* Mary (*b.* about 1620), yst. da. of William (Cecil), 2d EARL OF SALISBURY, by Catharine, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK. He *d.* s.p. 1668.

VII. 1668. *7.* HENRY (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, next br. and h. ; sum. to Parl. by writ, 11 Oct. (1669), 21 Car. II., and took his seat on the 19th, his last appearance in the House being 26 March 1679, he being reported sick and excused on 30 Oct. 1680. He *d.* s.p. probably in 1680,([e]) certainly before 17 March 1684.([f])

([a]) Will of her father—of which an abstract is given, together with his pedigree, in Drake's (most valuable) "*Hasted's Kent*," vol. i, p. 247.

([b]) He was oddly enough of a *totally different* family from that of his wife, being s. and h. of Miles Sandys, of Latimers afsd., Clerk of the Crown (*d.* 22 Oct. 1601), a younger br. of Edwin, Archbishop of York, (1577-88), ancestor of the Barons Sandys of Ombersley. This family whose origin was from the north, bore for their arms *Or*, a fess dancetté, between 3 cross crosslets fitché, *gules* ; while those of the Sandys family of Hampshire were *Arg.*, a cross raguly, *sable*.

([c]) She is also recognised as a Peeress in the M.I. at Cheltenham erected by John English, D.D., to Jane "his most dear wife," who *d.* 8 Aug. 1643, who was "da. to the Hon. Elizabeth, Lady Sandys, Baronesse de la Vine." [*Mis. Gen. et Her.*, N.S., vol. ii, p. 412.]

([d]) The purchaser was Challenor Chute, sometime Speaker of the House of Commons, in whose posterity it still continues. An account of the Sandys estate at the Vyne and Mottisfont is in "*The Topographer*" (1789), vol. i, pp. 51-63.

([e]) Lord Leicester in his MS. notes in Bolton's extinct peerage says he died in 1680.

([f]) In the list of Peers prepared 17 March 1684, for the coronation of James II the name of Lord Sandys is omitted.

VIII.? 1680, to 1683? *S?* EDWIN (SANDYS), LORD SANDYS DE VYNE, yr. br. (who on 10 July 1673, had a warrant of precedence with his six sisters as children of a Baron) is said to have *suc. to the peerage.* He, however, was never sum. to Parl. He *d.* s.p. before 17 March 1684,[a] when the *Barony* fell into *abeyance.*[b] He was *bur.* with his ancestors in the chapel of the Holy Ghost in Basingstoke.[c]

SANQUHAR.

See "CRICHTON OF SANQUHAR," Barony [S.] (*Crichton*), *cr.* 1488.

---

i.e., "SANQUHAR," Barony [S.] (*Crichton*), *cr.* 1622 with the VISCOUNTCY OF AIR [S.]; also "CRICHTON OF SANQUHAR AND CUMNOCK," Barony [S.] (*Crichton*), *cr.* 1633 with the Earldom of Dumfries [S.], which last see.

SANQUHAR.

i.e., "DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR" Earldom [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1681/2 with the MARQUESSATE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], as also in 1684 with the DUKEDOM OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], which see.

SANTRY.

See "BARRY OF SANTRY," Barony [I.] (*Barry*), *cr.* 1660/1; *ex.* (probably) 1750/1.

SAPCOTE.

See "BASSET DE SAPCOTE," Barony (*Basset*), *cr.* 1371; *in abeyance* 1378.

SARESBURY, see SALISBURY.

SARSFIELD OF KILMALLOCK.

Viscountcy [I.]

I. 1627,

With the precedency of 1625.

1. SIR DOMINICK SARSFIELD, supposed to be a yr. s. of Edmund SARSFIELD,[d] was *knighted* at Dublin Castle, 10 Feb. 1604/5; a Justice of the King's Bench [I.] 1609; Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas [I.], 1616 till deprived by the Star Chamber, 1634; *cr. a Baronet* [I.], 30 Sep. 1619 (this being the first Irish Baronetcy created) and was *cr.* 2 April 1625,[e] BARON OF BARRETTS COUNTY, and VISCOUNT KINGSALE, both in co. Cork [I.] On complaint, however, of John (de Courcy), Baron Kingsale [I.], that the title of Kingsale belonged to him, the new Peer was recommended to take some other title and was accordingly *cr.* 17 Sep. 1627, VISCOUNT SARSFIELD OF KILMALLOCK,

---

(a) *Vide* p. 57, note "f."

(b) The coheirs, say Nicolas and Courthope, were his six sisters, *viz.*, "Hester, wife of Humphrey Noye (whose h. general in 1817 was Davies Giddy Gilbert, Esq., M.P., and who was consequently eldest coh. of this Barony); Alathea, wife of Francis Goston, of Aldridge, co. Hants, Esq.; Mary, wife of Henry Savage, D.D., Principal of Balliol College; Jane, wife of John Harris, of Woodstock, co. Oxon, Esq.; Margaret, wife of Sir John Mill, Bart.; and Margery, who *m.* Sir Edmund Fortescue, of Fallowpit, Bart.; amongst whose descendants and representatives the Barony is now [1848] in abeyance."

(c) The following extracts from the registers of Sherborne St. John (which do not begin till 1652) doubtless relate to the family but are not easily placed therein. *Marriage*; 1657, Nov. 5, "John Hampton and Elizabeth Sandys." *Burials*; 1655, April 26, "Winser [*i.e.*, Windsor], Sandys;" 1662, June 17, "Mr. William Sandys being shott into his mouth and through his head with his own gun in his parke."

(d) An account of the family of Sarsfield or Sarnesfield, by R. Caulfield, is in the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. ii, pp. 205—215, and in Burke's "*Landed Gentry*," edit. 1847.

(e) He had had a Privy Seal, 13 Feb. 1624, to that effect from James I. which, however, by that King's death, became of no effect.

co. Limerick [I.], with the precedency of the patent of 2 April 1625.[a] He was living 1634 but appears to have *d.* before 1643.[b]

II. 1640? *2.* WILLIAM (SARSFIELD), VISCOUNT SARSFIELD OF KILMALLOCK, &c. [I.], s. and h. He was knighted v.p. 30 June 1617, in Ireland; *suc. to the peerage* on his father's death. He *m.* Jane ROCHE, both being living 22 April 1623. He settled his estate in 1645.

III. 1660? to 1691. *3.* DAVID, called sometimes (but erroneously) DANIEL (SARSFIELD), VISCOUNT SARSFIELD OF KILMALLOCK and BARON OF BARRETTS COUNTY [I.], s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* on his father's death. He *m.* firstly Elena FITZGERALD. He *m.* secondly (—) da. of Patrick DE COURCY. He *d.* s.p., being slain, 12 July 1691, at the battle of Aughrim,[c] on the part of James II., and, having been attanted, ***all his honours*** became *forfeited.*[d]

SAUMAREZ, see DE SAUMAREZ.

SAUNDERS OF DEEPS.

i.e., "SAUNDERS OF DEEPS, co. Wexford," Barony [I.] (*Gore*), *cr.* 1758 with the VISCOUNTCY OF SUDLEY OF CASTLE GORE [I.]; see "ARRAN" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1762.

SAUNDERSON OF BANTRY.

i.e., "SAUNDERSON OF BANTRY," co. Cork," Barony [I.] (*Saunderson*), *cr.* 1627 with the VISCOUNTCY OF CASTLETON [I.]. which see; *ex.*, with the Earldom of Castleton of Sandbeck, 1723.

SAUNDERSON OF SAXBY.

i.e., "SAUNDERSON OF SAXBY, co. Lincoln," Barony (*Saunderson*), *cr.* 1714; see CASTLETON OF SANDBECK," Earldom. *cr.* 1720; *ex.* 1723.

SAUNZAVER.

RALPH DE SAUNZAVER, was with about 60 others sum. 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I. to attend the King to advise on the affairs of the realm, but this was not a regular writ of summons to Parl.[e] and no hereditary Barony was *cr.* thereby.

(a) See vol. iv, p. 395, note "b," *sub* "Kingsale," for fuller particulars of this proceeding.

(b) "The estates of the Kilmallock branch were forfeited in 1641," writes R. Caulfield (see p. 58, note "d.") They were, however, restored at the Restoration of Charles II., 30 years before their final forfeiture in 1691.

(c) See vol. i, p. 311, note "b," *sub* "Bellew," for list of Peers killed and taken prisoners in that battle. According however to the pedigree registered in 1769 at the Coll. of Arms ["*Howard*," fo. 25], he *d.* 8 Oct. 1662.

(d) It was assumed as under,

(i) By Dominick Sarsfield, s. and h. of Edward S. of Cork (1642), who was s. and h. of the Hon. Dominick Sarsfield, whose will dat. 7 Sep. was pr. 19 Oct. 1642, which Dominick was a yr. s. of the 1st Lord. He was Col. of a Reg. of Cavalry in the Irish army; went to France and was first Lieut. of the Body Guards there, and subsequently Col. of the King's Regiment. He *m.* but *d.* s.p. being killed at Chiari in Italy.

(ii) By David Sarsfield, br. and h. of the above. He was Col. of Dragoons in the Spanish Service, Gov. and Commandant at Badajoz, and was killed at Villa Viciosa.

(iii) By Dominick Sarsfield, s. and h. of the above. He *d.* unm., in Sicily about 1718.

(iv) By Edward Sarsfield, br. and h. of the above. He was *b.* 11 June 1693 at Perpignan.

(v) By Edward Sarsfield, s. and h. of the above. He, who was *b.* 2 Jan. 1743, *m.* in 1784 and had issue.

(e) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote."

SAVAGE.

Viscountcy. I. 1626. *1.* SIR THOMAS SAVAGE, Bart., of Rock Savage, co. Chester, s. and h. of Sir Thomas SAVAGE, 1st Bart. (so *cr.* 29 June 1611) of the same, by Mary, da. and coheir of Richard ALLINGTON, was *b.* before 1582; *knighted* 2 July 1617; *suc.* his father 14 July 1615; and, having *m.* 14 May 1602,[a] Elizabeth, eldest da. of Thomas (DARCY), BARON DARCY OF CHICHE, *afterwards* VISCOUNT COLCHESTER and EARL RIVERS (which last two peerages were created 1621 and 1626 with a spec. rem. in his favour) was *cr.* 4 Nov. 1626, VISCOUNT SAVAGE[b] on the same day that his said father in law was *cr.* Earl Rivers. He was first Commissioner of Trade, 1626, Chancellor to the Queen Consort, 1628 and Councillor to her in 1634. He *d.* of "the running gout," at his house in Tower hill, 20 Nov. 1635, aged about 55, and was *bur.* at Macclesfield. Funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. Admon., as of St. Olave's, Hart street, London, 7 Dec. 1635 to his widow. She was *cr.* 21 April 1641 (some 15 months after her father's death) COUNTESS RIVERS for life. See fuller particulars of her under that title. She *d.* 9 March 1650/1, and was *bur.* at St. Osyth's, co. Essex.

II. 1635. *2.* JOHN (SAVAGE), VISCOUNT SAVAGE, s. and h., *b.* before 1610, *suc.* on the death of his maternal grandfather, 21 Feb. 1639/40, as EARL RIVERS, &c. See that Earldom, *cr.* 1626, with which this Viscountcy and the Baronetcy became *extinct* about 1735.

SAVERNAKE.

i.e., "SAVERNAKE, of Savernake Forest, co. Wilts," Viscountcy (*Brudenell-Bruce*), *cr.* 1821 with the MARQUESSATE OF AILESBURY, which see.

SAVILE.

i.e., "SAVILE," Viscountcy [I.] (*Savile*), *cr.* 1628; see "SUSSEX" Earldom, *cr.* 1644; *ex.* 1671.

SAVILE, or SAVILLE, OF ELAND.

i.e., "SAVILLE OF ELAND, co. York," Barony (*Saville*), *cr.* 1668 with the VISCOUNTCY OF HALIFAX; see "HALIFAX" Marquessate, *cr.* 1682; *ex.* 1700.

SAVILE OF POMFRET, *otherwise* PONTEFRACT.

Barony. I. 1628. *1* SIR JOHN SAVILE, of Howley, co. York, s. and h. of Sir Robert SAVILE, *otherwise* BARKSTON,[c] of the same, by his first wife, Anne, da. of Sir William HUSSEY, of Sleaford, co. Lincoln, was *b.* 1556; Sheriff of Lincolnshire, 1590; M.P. for Yorkshire, temp. Jac. I. and Car. I.; *knighted* at Whitehall, 23 July 1603; High Steward of the honour of Pontefract; Comptroller of the Household,[d] 1625-28, was *cr.* 21 July 1628, BARON SAVILE OF POMFRET, co. York for his life, with rem. in tail male respectively to "Thomas, Viscount Savile and Baron of Castlebar in Ireland, rem. to

---

(a) "Fair Mistress Darcie" *m.* on Ascension day, 1602.

(b) Often but erroneously called "Savage of Rock Savage, co. Chester," but the creation was "Savage" alone. See "*Creations*, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(c) This Robert was one of the bastard sons of Sir Henry Savile, of Thornhill, K.B. (*d.* 20 April 1558) by Margaret "his Lady's Gentlewoman," da. of Peter Barkston.

(d) Hume in his "*History*," *sub* 1621 writes thus, "Sir John Savile, a powerful man and a zealous opponent of the court, was made Comptroller of the Household, a privy Counsellor and soon after a Baron. This event is memorable as being the first instance, perhaps, in the whole history of England of any King's advancing a man on account of Parliamentary interest and of opposition to his measures. However irregular this practice, it will be regarded by political reasoners as one of the most early and most infallible symptoms of a regular established liberty."

Robert, another son of said John, rem. to Edmund the youngest son of the said John."[a] He *m.* firstly, Catharine, da. of Christopher (WILLOUGHBY), 2d BARON WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, by Margaret, da. of Edward (CLINTON), 1st EARL OF LINCOLN. She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly, 20 Nov. 1586, at Great Berkhampstead, Berks, Elizabeth, sister of Henry, 1st VISCOUNT FALKLAND [S.], 1st da. of Sir Edward CARYE, of Aldenham, Herts, by Catharine, Dow. Baroness Paget, da. of Sir Henry Knyvet. He *d.* 31 Aug. 1630, aged 74, and was *bur.* at Batley. Will pr. at York.

II. 1630. *2.* THOMAS (SAVILE), VISCOUNT SAVILE and BARON CASTLEBAR [I.], also BARON SAVILE OF POMFRET [E.], 3d s., *b.* about 1690, was *cr.* a peer of Ireland as above, v.p. 11 June 1628, and *suc.* to the English Barony, 31 Aug. 1630, under the spec. rem. in its creation. He was *cr.* 25 May 1644, EARL OF SUSSEX. See that dignity, which, with all the other abovenamed honours, became *extinct* in 1671.

SAVILE OF RUFFORD.

Barony. I. 1888. *1.* The Rt. Hon. SIR JOHN SAVILE, *formerly* SAVILE-LUMLEY, of Rufford, Notts, one of the illegit. sons[b] of John (SAVILE-LUMLEY) 8th EARL OF SCARBOROUGH (who *d.* unm. 29 Oct. 1856, aged 78), by Agnes, generally called Agnes LUMLEY, was *b.* 6 Jan. 1818; entered the foreign office 1841; Envoy to Dresden 1866-67; to the Swiss confederation 1867; to Brussels 1868-83; **C.B.** 1873; P.C. 1883; **K.C.B.** 1878; **G.C.B.** 1885; Ambassador to Rome 1883-87. By royal lic., 28 May, 1887, he took the name of *Savile*, and was *cr.* 27 Oct. 1888 BARON SAVILE OF RUFFORD, co. Nottingham, with spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his nephew "John Savile-Lumley Esq., only son of Frederick Savile-Lumley, Clerk, late Rector of Bilsthorpe, co. Nottingham dec."

Family Estates.—These, in 1883 (when belonging to Augustus William Savile), consisted of 17,820 acres in Notts and 16,000 in the West Riding of Yorkshire. *Total*, 33,820 acres, worth £52,213 a year. *Principal Residence.* Rufford Abbey, near Ollerton, Notts.

SAVILLE *see* SAVILE.

SAXBY.

i.e., "Saunderson of Saxby, co. Lincoln," Barony (*Saunderson*), *cr.* 1714; see "CASTLETON OF SANDBECK," Earldom, *cr.* 1720; *ex.* 1723.

SAWLEY.

i.e., "HAY OF SAWLEY, co. York," Barony (*Hay*), *cr.* 1615; see "CARLISLE," Earldom, *cr.* 1622; *ex.* 1660.

SAXHAM.

See "CROFTS OF SAXHAM, co. Suffolk," Barony (*Crofts*) *cr.* 1658; *ex.* 1677.

---

[a] "*Creations*, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records. The grantee had two sons older than the three abovenamed ones, both of whom married, but Edward the 2d son (*bap.* 8 April 1589, at Great Berkhampstead), had died in Feb. 1603. The eldest son, Henry (bap. 9 Jan. 1587/8 as afsd.) had an only son, John Savile, and it seems probable that it was for the purpose of disinheriting one of these two that the special remainder in the peerage was made. Thomas the 3d son of the grantee had obtained his Irish titles the previous month, *viz.*, 11 June 1628.

[b] The others were (1) Henry Savile-Lumley, *afterwards* Savile, sometime an officer in the Life Guards, to whom his father devised the Savile estates of Rufford, Thornhill, &c., on condition of his taking the name of Savile. He, who was Sheriff for Notts 1861, *d.* s.p. 28 Aug. 1881; (2) Rev. Frederick Savile-Lumley, B.A., *b.* 1822, Rector of Bilsthorpe, Notts, 1847; (3) Augustus William Savile-Lumley, *afterwards* Savile *b.* 1829, was of Rufford Abbey afsd., 1881; Assistant Master of the Ceremonies, 1881-87, *d.* s.p. 13 April 1887.

SAY.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1313. *1.* GEOFFREY DE SAY,[a] of Berling, co. Kent, Sawbridgeworth, co. Hertford, &c., s. and h. of William DE SAY,[b] of the same, *suc.* his father in 1295, being then aged 14 ; *m.* Idonea,[c] only da. of William (DE LEYBURNE), LORD LEYBURNE (to whom he was in ward), by Juliana, da. and h. of Sir Ralph DE SANDWICH. He was in the expedition to Scotland in 1306, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SAY) by writs from 26 July (1313) 7 Ed. II. to 14 May (1321) 14 Ed. II. He *d.* (1322) 15 Ed. II. His widow *d.* (1369) 43 Ed. III.

II. 1322. *2.* GEOFFREY (DE SAY), LORD SAY, s. and h., aged 13 at his father's death in 1322 ; made proof of his age (1325-26) 19 Ed. II, and had livery of his lands ; was a Knight Banneret in 1336, and Admiral of King's fleet, having 4 Knights, 20 men of arms, &c., for his retinue ; served in the wars with France and Flanders ; was sum. to parl. from 25 Feb. (1341/2) 16 Ed. III. to 15 July (1353) 27 Ed. III. He *m.* Maud, da. of Guy (DE BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by Alice, da. of Ralph DE TONI. He *d.* 26 June (1359) 33 Ed. III. His widow *m.* secondly Edmund (—). She *d.* (1369) 43 Ed. III. Will dat. 30 Oct. 1369 directing her burial to be "near Edmund my beloved husband" at the Black Friars, London.

III. 1359. *3.* WILLIAM (DE SAY), LORD SAY, s. and h. aged 19, at his father's death in 1359 ; made proof of age 1361, was sum. to Parl. from 14 Aug. (1362), 32 Ed. III. to 4 Oct. (1373), 47 Ed. III. He *m.* Beatrice, sister of Sir Thomas DE BRAOSE.[d] He *d.* (1375), 49 Ed. III. Esch. 19 Ric. II. No. 7.[d]

IV. 1375. *4.* JOHN DE SAY, only s. and h., aged 2 in 1375. He *d.* when a ward to the Crown, 27 July 1382, aged 9 years. *Inq. p. mortem* at Sawbridgeworth, Sep. 1382.

V. 1382, to 1399. *5.* Elizabeth, *de jure*, apparently, *suo jure* BARONESS SAY, only sister and h., aged 16 at the death of her brother in 1382 and then unm. She *m.* twice as is hereafter stated. She *d.* s.p., 8 July 1399, when the *Barony fell into abeyance.*[e] *Inq. post mortem* (1404), 6 Hen. IV. Her husbands were as below.

(a) The well-known coat of this family (Quarterly. *or* and *gules*) is identical with that of the famous Geoffrey de Mandeville, *cr.* Earl of Essex (*d.* 1144) whose sister Beatrice became, after 1189 (being then very aged), his representative. She *m.* William de Say and had two sons (1) William, whose 1st da. and coheir, Beatrix, *m.* Geoffrey Fitzpiers, Earl of Essex, who and whose posterity bore the name of Mandeville and the afsd. coat ; (2) Geoffrey de Say, heir male, who inherited from his mother the estate of Sawbridgeworth, Herts, and the abovenamed coat of arms. This Geoffrey de Say (*d.* before 1215) was ancestor in the 4th degree of Geoffrey, the Baron of 1313, who was s. and h. of William (*d.* 1295) s. and h. of William (*d.* 1272), s. and h. of Geoffrey (one of the 25 Barons appointed to enforce the observance of MAGNA CHARTA ; *d.* 1230), the s. and h. of Geoffrey abovenamed. Some most interesting remarks on the "*collateral* adoption" of coat armour, as early as the reign of Stephen, are in Round's "*Geoffrey de Mandeville,*" pp. 392-396, where it is shewn that this coat, tho' borne without a difference by the direct descendants of the Mandeville family, was borne *with* one by the kindred families of De Vere, Clavering, Beauchamp (of Bedford) and perhaps Sackville.

(b) This William had been, with about 50 other persons, sum. 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I. to attend the King to advise on the affairs of the realm, but this was not a regular writ of summons to Parl. (see vol. i, p. 259, note "c," sub "Basset de Sapcote") and no hereditary Barony was *cr.* thereby.

(c) The issue of this Idonea became in 1391 the representatives of this Barony of Leyburn.

(d) "*Col. Top. et Gen.*" vol. vii, p. 58.

(e) The coheirs of the Barony were the representatives of Idonea, Elizabeth, and

[1] SIR JOHN DE FALVESLEY, of Falvesley [*i.e.*, Fawsley], co. Northampton, s. and h. of Thomas FALVESLEY, of the same, aged 16 in 1342, was 1st husband of the above-named Elizabeth, whom he *m.* in or shortly before 1383, when, having become seized of her estates in Kent, Sussex, Herts, &c., he was, doubtless owing to this alliance, sum. to Parl. as a Baron [LORD FALVESLEY] from 20 Aug. (1383)7 Ric. II., to 8 Sep. (1392), 16 Ric. II., the writs being directed "*Johanni de Falvesley, Chl'r.*," tho', in all probability, the intention was to summon him in the *Barony of Say*. He attended John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, on the Spanish expedition in 1383 and was in other military services. He sold the manor of Fawsley in 1386 and *d.* s.p. about 1392 when the *Barony of Falvesley*, if indeed it is to be considered a separate one from that of Say,[a] became *extinct*. He was *bur.* in Lewes priory. Will pr. 1392.

[2] SIR WILLIAM HERON,[b] s. of Sir John HERON, of Eppledon, co. Durham, was second husband of the above-named Elizabeth, (his first wife) whom he *m.* about 1392 and (doubtless on account of this alliance) was, like his predecessor, sum. to Parl. as a Baron [LORD HERON] from 13 Nov. (1393), 17 Ric. II., to 25 Aug. (1404), 5 Hen. IV., the writs being directed "*Willielmo Heron, Chl'r.*," tho', in all probability, the intention was to summon him in the *Barony of Say*. His title indeed is generally considered to have been that of LORD SAY, and in a charter of 1 Hen. IV., to which he was a witness, he is styled "William Heron, *Lord of Say*, Steward of the King's Household." It is, however, to be remarked that he continued to be sum. to Parl. till his death, some five years after that of his wife, but as he appears to have possessed himself of her estates or many of them[c] that fact may perhaps account for it. He was on an embassy to France, 1404. He *m.* secondly, about 1400, Elizabeth, widow of Sir Henry NORBURY, da. of Thomas and sister of Sir Ralph BOTELER, of Sudeley. He *d.* s.p. Oct. 1404 when the *Barony of Heron*, if indeed it is to be considered a separate one from that of Say, became *extinct*. Will dat. 30 Oct. and pr. 12 Dec. 1404, at Maidstone and at Lambeth.[d] His widow who "kept alive the title of *Lady Say* till her death in 1464"[e] *m.* thirdly, in or before 1431, Sir John MONTGOMERY, of Falkbourne, co. Essex (who *d.* 1448-49) and *d.* 1464 directing her burial to be in the priory of Erdbury, co. Warwick.

Joan, the three sisters of her father. These were (1) William, Lord Clinton, aged 28 in 1404, s. and h. of Sir William Clinton (who *d.* v.p. 1384) and grandson and heir of Idonea, the first sister, by John, Lord Clinton, who *d.* 1398. This William, the senior coheir, was represented by the succeeding Lords Clinton (Earls of Lincoln 1571—1692) down to 1692 and is again so represented by those Lords since 1791. The style of "Lord Say" was not unfrequently *assumed* by these coheirs, and Thomas, s. and h. ap. of the 2d Earl of Lincoln, was sum. v.p., 2 June 1610, in his father's Barony as *Lord Clinton de Say*. See *sub* "Lincoln. (2) Mary, aged 34 in 1404, wife of Otho de Worthington, and Maud, aged 28 in 1404, her sister, the two daughters and coheirs of Elizabeth, the second sister, by Sir Thomas de Aldon. (3) Roger de Fiennes, aged 20 in 1404, s. and h. of Sir William Fiennes (*d.* 1402), and grandson and h. of Joan, the 3d and yst. sister, by Sir William Fiennes, who *d.* 1360. This Roger, the junior coheir, was suc. by his only s. and h., Richard Fiennes, who *jure uxoris* became Lord Dacre, which Lords since that date represent Joan's share. It is to be observed that James Fiennes, the *younger* brother of the abovenamed Roger, tho' *cr.* in 1446 Lord Say and Sele, in no way represented his grandmother, Joan, and consequently was *not* a coheir of the Barony of Say.

[a] See vol. iii, p. 315, note "a," *sub* "Falvesley," where (*inter alia*) is mentioned a deed of this John dat. 1 March (1386/7), 10 Ric. II., in which he styles himself "Johes Falwesle, Chivaler, et Dominus de Say."

[b] Probably of the family of Heron, of Ford, co. Northumberland. He is said to be grandson of Odonel Heron, yr. br. of Roger, the father of William, Lord Heron, so *cr.* 1371.

[c] F. M. Nichols in his masterly work entitled "*The hall of Lawford Hall*" (p. 117, note 215), remarks that in Clutterbuck's "*Herts*" (vol. iii, 195), it is supposed that John Say, of Sawbridgeworth, "was s. and h. of John Heron, great nephew of Sir William Heron [Lord Heron.] This supposition appears to be founded upon his possession of the manor of Sawbridgeworth, an *ancient property of the Says, which had in some way passed to the Herons*, but there is no proof that John Say's estate therein was acquired by inheritance," &c.

[d] Printed by the Surtees Soc., *Test. Ebor.*, vol. iii.

[e] Nichols's "*The hall of Lawford Hall*" as in note "c" above.

SAYE AND SELE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1447.

1. JAMES FIENNES, FIENES, FENYS, *or* FYNES, 2d. s. of Sir William FIENNES, of Hurstmonceaux, co. Sussex (*d.* 1402), by Elizabeth, da. and h. of William BATISFORD, of co. Sussex afsd., which William Fiennes was s. and h. of Sir William FIENNES (*d.* 1360) by Joan, 3d da. (whose issue, after 1399, became coheir) to William (DE SAY) 3d LORD SAY, who *d.* in 1375. He was *b.* about 1395, and having distinguished himself in the wars with France, obtained from Henry V, in 1418, the lordship of Court-le-Comte in Caux, and other lands in Normandy, being in 1419 made Gov. of Arques; Sheriff of Kent, 1436-37 and of Surrey and Sussex, 1438; Esquire of the Body, 1438; M.P. for Kent, 1441-42 and 1446; *Knighted* about 1445; obtained a grant in fee of the Wardenship of the cinque ports, in Feb. 1446/7; and, "by reason that Joan his mother [*should be* "grandmother"] was third sister and [in her issue] coheir to William de Say, a descendant of the former Barons Say,"[a] was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD SAYE AND SELE) by writs[b] directed "*Jacobo de Fynes, Militi, Domino de Say et de Sele*,"[c] from 3 March 1446/7 to 23 Sep. 1449.[d] He is said, but apparently without any valid ground, to have been *cr.* a Baron by that title on "the third day after" the said writ of 3 March 1446/7, with rem. to his issue in tail male.[e] Ignoring the rights of his elder brother, who, as representing their grandmother, was one of the coheirs of the Lords Say, he on Nov. 1448 obtained from his cousin John, Lord Clinton, the senior coheir, a relinquishment of his rights as also a

---

(a) Dugdale, quoting "*Rot. fin.* 6, H. 4, m. 7."

(b) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting, but the earliest date of such sitting is in 1449.

(c) This extraordinary compound title appears to have been *territorial* as far as "Sele" was concerned, and *personal* as to that of "Say," being commemorative of the grantee's descent from the old Lords Say, thro' his grandmother, whom, however, he in no way represented. The obtaining from the senior coheir the surrender of his rights shews a pricking of conscience on the part of the grantee.

(d) "Perhaps the obscurity and difficulties which have been considered to attend the Writ and (so called) Patent to Sir James Fienes, 25 Hen. VI. 1447, cannot be better explained than in the words of that most learned genealogist, Robert Glover Esq., Somerset Herald :—'This Sr James Fenys, knight, was summoned to be at the Parlement holden at St. Edmonds Bury in the xxv. yere of the reigne of King Henry the Sixt emong the other Barons, by the name of Sr James Fenys, knight, lord of Say and of Sele, by writte bearing date the third of Marche the same yere, and within twoe dayes after, being the fifte of that moneth and the last day of that Parlement, the King caused the same writte which Sr James Fenys, Lord of Say and Sele, there present had with him, to be openly read in his owne presence and before all the Lordes spirituall and temporall of that Parlement then assembled, and record to be made emong the other actes of that Parlement of his erecting the said Sr James to the stat, degre, and dignitie of a Baron, by the name of Lord Say of Sele, of his speciall grace and for his more . . . . at home and abroade, in the presence of the three estates of that Parlement and with the assent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall of the same. And of the whole, as well of the wordes of the act establishing the said dignitie as is aforesaid recorded, as of the same writte, the said King Henry caused his charter of exemplification to be made under his great seale, bearing dat the said fift day of March and yer aforesaid at St. Edmondes Bury which remayneth to be seene in the custody of Richard Fenys, of Broughton in the countie of Oxford, Esquire, couseyn and next heire to the seid Sr James Fenys, Lord of Say and of Sele.' (Glover, 3-77 in Coll. Arm. 89.) Glover considers therefore that the Patent was but an exemplification of the Writ, and as there are no words, in the Patent any more than in the Writ, that can be construed as giving or conveying an estate of inheritance in the dignity, he is probably correct. The instrument will be found printed at length in the additions to Dugdale's Baronage, contributed to the *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* by Sir C. G. Young, Garter." [Courthope.]

(e) "Dugdale, vol. ii, p. 245, states the remainder to have been to *the heirs male of his body*; but neither Collins nor Cruise notices any limitation whatever, and the latter writer expressly says of this creation, that 'nothing of the kind appears either in the Close or Patent Rolls'." [Nicolas.]

grant of them to himself,[a] an inept act (as regards a peerage dignity), and one which was in no way respected by the heirs of the granter. Being an adherent of the party of the Duke of Suffolk (Delapole), he obtained large grants from the Crown, which together with his extortion and maladministration made him very unpopular. He became in 1447, P.C., Chamberlain of the Household, and Constable of the Tower; and from Oct. 1449 to April 1451 was L. Treasurer. Being accused of complicity in the murder of Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester, and being held mainly responsible for the surrender of the provinces of Anjou and Maine, his estates were sequestered, and he was finally committed to the Tower, but was given up therefrom by the Gov. (Lord Scales) to "Jack Cade" and the rebels under him, by whom he was beheaded at the Standard in Cheap, 4 July 1451, dragged thro' Southwark, hanged and quartered,[b] but finally *bur.* in Grey Friars.[c] Will dat. 12 April 1449. He *m.* Emoline, da. of (—) CROMER, of Willingham, by (—) da. and coheir of (—) TRILLOW. She, for whom robes of the Order of the Garter were made in 1448,[d] and who was aged about 24 at her husband's death, *d.* 5 Jan. 1452, and was *bur.* as afsd.

II. 1451. 2. WILLIAM (FIENNES), LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., aged 22, when he *suc. to the peerage*, 4 July 1451, having previously, 12 April 1449, been *knighted*. He was sum. to Parl.[e] from 13 April (1451), 29 Hen. VI. to 7 Sep. (1469), 9 Ed. IV. In 1451 he sold his hereditary Wardenship of the cinque ports; P.C., 1454; was in the wars with France; Constable of Porchester and of Pevensey Castles, 1461; Keeper of the New Forest, 1461-67. Vice Admiral of England (under the great Earl of Warwick), 1462. Fled with Ed. IV. to Flanders in 1470, and, returning with him, was slain (on his side) at the battle of Barnet,[f] 14 April 1471, aged about 42.[g] He *m.* Margaret,

---

[a] "John, Lord Clinton, s. and h. of Sir William de Clinton, who was grands. and h. of Idonea de Say, by deed dated Nov. 1448, 'gives, grants, ratifies, and confirms to James, Lord Say and Sele, his cousin, his heirs and assigns for ever, the name and style of Lord Say, relinquishing all interest therein as well as right to the arms thereunto belonging for himself and his heirs, and also granting that the said James, his heirs and assigns, should be known and called by the title of Lord Say without any other addition, with a clause of warranty against all persons whatsoever.' On the 2nd Dec. following the two parties executed an indenture by which, after reciting the abovementioned deed, Fienes renounced all pretensions to all advowsons, knights' fees, wardships, marriages, reliefs, escheats, rents, services, and forfeitures which by reason of the said lordship *(ratione dominii)* of Say had belonged to Clinton before the date of his release, or might in future devolve upon him or his heirs. This agreement, though showing the claim which Lord Clinton, as eldest coheir, considered he possessed over the Barony, cannot be considered as in any way affecting the determination of the dignity,—the grantee not being himself even a coheir." [*Courthope.*]

[b] His son-in-law, William Cromer, shared the same fate at Mile End on the same day.

[c] See "*Nat. Biogr.*" as to "the mistaken idea" of Gibbon, who calls him "a patron and martyr of learning" founded on Shakespeare's "*Henry VI.*" where the anachronism of this Lord having caused printing to be used is introduced.

[d] This seems an extraordinary honour for the wife of one who was not himself a K.G., but probably it was the intention to confer that order on the L. Treasurer. Beltz ("*Knights of the Garter*," p. ccxxiv) calls her "Emelina Willingham."

[e] There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

[f] Sir John Paston in his letter, 18 April 1471, writes that "There were killed upon the field half a mile from Barnet, on Easter Day [Richard (Nevill)] the Earl of Warwick [John (Nevill) his brother] the Marquis Montagu, and on the King Edward's party [Humphrey (Bourchier)] the Lord Cromwell, and [William (Fiennes)] the Lord Saye."

[g] Leland in his "*Itinerary*" as quoted by Dugdale, says of this Lord that he "being in renown was twice taken prisoner, whereby he suffered much, and that thereupon he grew necessitated to mortgage the greatest part of his lands, so that, since that time the Barony became extinct [*i.e.* dormant], and that the heirs male of the family were called only Fiennes."

da. and h. of William WYKEHAM, *otherwise* PERROTT,[a] of Broughton Castle, co. Oxford, by Jane, his wife, said to be da. of Sir Reginald DE TRUMPINGTON.[b] She *m.* (for her second husband) John HARVEY, and *d.* 1477.

III. 1471. *3.* HENRY (FIENNES), LORD SAYE AND SELE, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1460, *suc. to the peerage*, 14 April 1471, but "tho' he used the title of Lord Say, had never summons to Parl."[c] He *m.* Anne, da. of Sir Richard HARCOURT, of Stanton Harcourt, Oxon, by his first wife, Edith, da. and h. of Sir Thomas ST. CLERE. He *d.* (before his mother, who held the family estate) 2 Aug. 1476.

IV. *1476.* *4.* RICHARD FIENNES, *de jure* LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., aged but 2 years at his father's death in 1476, proving his full age, 1492. He never assumed the title,[d] and was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Richard CROFT,[e] the younger, of Chipping Norton, co. Oxford (to whom he had been in ward) by Anne, da. of (—) FOX. He *d.* in 1501, aged 28, being described as "Esquire" in his *inq. post mortem.* His widow *m.* William (by some called Richard) WEST, and *d.* 29 March, 1527.

V. *1501.* *5.* EDWARD FIENNES, *de jure* LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., aged but one year at his father's death in 1501. He, when of full age, sued out his livery under the designation of an Esquire and "refused to take up the title of Baron because his mother held the capital seat and the greater part of the estate."[f] He was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* about 1518, Margaret, 3d da. of Sir John DANVERS, of Dauntsey, Wilts, by Anne,[g] da. and h. of John STRADLING of the same. He *d.* 7 March 1527/8, aged (like his father), but 28, at Broughton afsd. Will, as an "Esquire," dat. 12 June 1527, pr. 1528. *Inq. post mortem*, 25 Sep. 1529, at Ilchester, co. Somerset. His widow *m.* before 1539,[h] as his third and last wife, Sir Thomas NEVILL, of Holt, co. Leicester, who *d.* 1569.

VI. *1528.* *6.* RICHARD FIENNES, *de jure* LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., aged but eight years and 14 days at his father's death in 1528. He, too, never assumed the title and was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Ursula or Edith, sister of Sir John and da. of Richard FERMOR, of Easton Neston, co. Northampton, Merchant of the Staple at Calais, by Anne, da. and coheir of William BROWN, sometime L. Mayor of London. She was living 1551. He *d.* 3 Aug. (1573), 15 Eliz.

VII. *1573,* *or* 1603. *7* or *1.* RICHARD FIENNES, *de jure* (1573) and afterwards (1603) *de facto*, LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., aged 16 at his father's death in 1573; *knighted*, 1592; Sheriff of Berks, 1593-94. He obtained a patent, 9 Aug. 1603, reciting that he was

---

(a) He was s. and h. of Sir William Wykeham, *otherwise* Perrott, s. of William Perrot, by Alice, da. and h. of William Champeneys and Agnes, sister of William of Wykeham, Bishop of Winchester. By this alliance the family became "Founders kin" at New College, Oxford and Winchester College, and acquired the estate of Broughton which still (1895) is their principal seat.

(b) Macnamara's "*Danvers family*," p 318.

(c) Dugdale.

(d) Courthope observes that "this Richard and his successors were not summoned by reason of the loss of their property, and they appear even to have discontinued the use of the title."

(e) This Richard (who *d.* 1502) was yr. br. of another Richard (Sir Richard Croft, the elder), both being sons of William Croft, of Croft Castle, co. Hereford, living 1428.

(f) Collins.

(g) They were *m.* 13 Dec. 1487 and the "marriage certificate" is still (1895) existing. See Macnamara's "*Danvers family*."

(h) Will of her mother, Dame Anne Danvers, dat. 20 Nov. 1539, who mentions therein her and her husband and their "young son, William Nevell." See "*Danvers family*" as above.

next of kin and heir[a] to former Lords of Saye and Sele, and obtaining *a confirmation of the title* "to him and the heirs of his body" with a proviso "that he should claim no place or precedence by reason of the ancient Barony, but rank next after such other nobles as were then Barons of England."[b] He was accordingly sum. to Parl. by writ 19 March (1603/4), 1 Jac. I., and took his seat therein as a junior Baron. He *m.* firstly in or before 1581, Constance, da. of Sir William KINGSMILL, of Sydmanton, Hants, by Bridget, da. of George RALEIGH, of Thornborough, co. Warwick. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth, widow of William PAWLETT, da. and coheir of Henry CODINGHAM, Auditor of the Mint, He *d.* 1612/3, aged 56. Will dat. 17 July 1612, pr. 6 Feb. 1612/3 *Inq. post mortem*, 28 May 1613, at Oxford. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 1632. Will dat. 5 Feb. 1631/2, pr. 10 May 1632.

VIII. 1613. **Viscountcy.** I. 1624. *8 or 2*, and *1*. WILLIAM (FIENNES), LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h. by 1st wife; *b.* 28 May 1582; ed. at Winchester and (1596) at New Coll., Oxford of which in 1600 he was a Fellow; *knighted* v.p.; *suc. to the peerage* in 1612/3; took a prominent part in the opposition to the Court measures both under James I. and Charles I. but, by the influence of the Duke of Buckingham, was *cr.*, 7 July 1624, VISCOUNT OF SAYE AND SELE. He was a zealous Puritan and took a considerable part in divers colonisation schemes, being the only adherent of that party in the Upper House. The King endeavoured to gain him to his side and he was made P.C. and Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries[c] in 1641; a Lord of the Treasury, 1641-42; High Steward of the Univ. of Oxford, 1641-42, an office that was continued to him from 1646 to 1660. Joint Commr. of Regency, Aug. to Nov. 1641. In 1642 he was made by the Parl. L. Lieut. of Oxfordshire, Cheshire, and Gloucestershire; Col. of a Reg. of Foot,[d] &c. In 1643 he was a Member of the Assembly of Divines. Joint Commr. for the Parl. to treat with the Scots in July 1646, and with the King, Sep. to Nov. 1648, having in the struggle between the army and Parl. taken part with the former and signed the engagement of 4 Aug. 1647.[e] After the execution of the King he took no prominent part in public affairs. He was, however, in 1657-58, a member of Cromwell's "HOUSE OF LORDS"[f] being, notwithstanding, made by Charles II. in 1660, P.C. and a Councillor for the Colonies. He *m.* about 1602 Elizabeth, 6th da. of John TEMPLE, of Stow, co. Bucks, by Susan, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas SPENCER, of Everdon, co. Northampton. She *d.* in 1648, and was *bur.* at Broughton. He *d.* 14 April 1662, at Broughton, and was *bur.* there, aged 80.[g] Will dat. 3 March 1659, pr. 19 Nov. 1662.

---

[a] He was both heir *male* of the body and heir *general* of the original grantee.

[b] "*Creations*, 1483—1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. It may be remarked that this proviso, which is at variance with the act for placing the Lords, is probably inoperative. Courthope remarks hereon that "the following notice of Sir Richard Fienes's restoration to the Barony of Say and Sele occurs in a letter from Francis Davison, the poet, to his father, Secretary Davison, dated Lucca, 20 Nov. 1596, 'Here hath been of late with the great Duke, Sir Richard Fiennes, for whose *restoring to an old undeserved Barony* I remember you were a suitor at your being at Court.' (Memoir prefixed to '*The Poetical Rhapsody*,' edit. 1825.) It would from this passage appear that altho' the patent of 1603 was intended to operate as a *new* creation, still that Sir Richard's object a few years before was to obtain a confirmation to the *original* Barony."

[c] When this Court was abolished he obtained £10,000 [!] as compensation; and with £4,000 of this sum he obtained Lord Cottington's estate at Hanworth, which was worth £14,000. See Holles' tracts as quoted in the *Nat. Biogr.*

[d] See vol. i, p. 299, note "d," *sub* "Bedford," for a list of Peers, &c., who held command under the "Commonwealth."

[e] Clarendon says of him in 1648 that he "had not the least thought of dissolving the Monarchy and less of levelling the ranks and distinctions of men," being "as proud of his quality and of being distinguished from other men by his title as any man alive."

[f] See vol. ii, p. 84, note "c," *sub* "Burnell," for a list of the 62 members of this house.

[g] Sir E. Brydges [*Collins*, vii, p. 22], says he "appears to have been far from a virtuous or amiable man. He was poor, proud, and discontented, and seems to have

Viscountcy. II. **Barony.** IX. 1662. *2*, and *9 or 3*. JAMES (FIENNES), VISCOUNT SAYE AND SELE [1624] and LORD SAYE AND SELE [1447 *or* 1603] 1st s. and h. ; *b.* about 1603 ; ed. at Eman. Coll, Cambridge ; M.P. for Banbury, 1625 ; for Oxon 1628-29, 1640, 1640-49 and 1660 ; *suc. to the peerage* 14 April 1662 ; L.-Lieut. of Oxon 1668. He *m.* before Nov. 1638, Frances, 4th and yst. da. and coheir of Edward (CECIL), VISCOUNT WIMBLEDON, by his first wife, Theodosia, da. of Sir Andrew NOEL. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[a] 15 March 1673/4 and was *bur.* at Broughton, aged about 73. Admon. 15 April 1674. At his death *the Barony of Say and Sele* (whether *cr.* in 1446/7 or 1603) fell into abeyance.[b] His widow *m.* (Lic. Vic. Gen. 29 March 1675) Rev. Joshua SPRIGGE, M.A. (All Souls, Oxford), of Crayford, Kent, then about 52 and a widower,[c] who was *bur.* there June 1684. She *d.* a few months later. Her will dated 12th July 1684, pr. the same year.

Viscountcy III. 1674. *3*. WILLIAM (FIENNES), VISCOUNT SAYE AND SELE, nephew and h. male, being 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h. of the Hon. Nathaniel FIENNES, Commissioner of the Great Seal (1655) and one of the members of Cromwell's "House of Lords,"[d] (of which he was sometime Speaker) by his first wife, Elizabeth,[e] da. of Sir John ELIOT, of Port Eliot, co. Cornwall, which Nathaniel (who *d.* 16 Dec. 1669 in his 62d year) was next br. to the late, and 2d s. to the 1st Viscount. He *suc. to the peerage* 15 March 1673/4. He *m.* firstly, about 1670, Mary, da. of his paternal uncle, the Hon. Richard FIENNES, by his first wife, Margaret, da. and h. of Andrew BURREL, of the isle of Ely. She *d.* in childbed, 23 Oct. 1676, and was *bur.* at Broughton. He *m.* secondly, at Northampton (reg. at Banbury) 7 Sep. 1685 (mar. lic. on 5th at Peterborough) Katharine,[f] da. of John WALKER, of Northampton. He, who for some years had been imbecile, *d.* 9 Dec. 1698. His widow, by whom he had no issue, was living 31 March 1701, when she was disputing the validity of his will, which appears to have been invalid, as on 9 June 1710, admon. was granted to his sisters, before which date, it is presumed, she must have died.

IV. 1698. *4*. NATHANIEL (FIENNES), VISCOUNT SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 23 Oct. 1676 ; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.), 19 Aug. 1693, aged 17 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 9 Dec. 1698, and took his seat, 3 May 1699. He *d.* unm., 2 Jan. 1709/10, aged 33. Admon. 25 Feb. 1709/10.

---

opposed the Court (partly at least) with a view of extorting preferment from thence. To this historians of very opposite principles bear testimony." He then quotes, at some length, Wilson's "*James I.*" and Lord Clarendon, the latter of whom describes him as "a man of a close and reserved nature, of a mean and narrow fortune, of great parts, and of the highest ambition , . . a notorious enemy to the church." His nickname was "Old Subtelty." There is a characteristic sketch of his portrait "after W. Hollar" in Doyle.

(a) Of his three sons, James and William *d.* as infants, while the 3d son, William, *d.* in France "before he arrived at man's estate."

(b) The coheirs were his two daughters, *viz* (1) Elizabeth, *m.* (as the 3d of his 4 wives) John Twistleton, of Barley Hall, co. York, and of Horsman Place, Kent (*cr.* a Baronet by Cromwell) who *d.* 4 Dec. 1682 aged 69, and was *bur.* at Dartford, co. Kent. She *d.* 28 March 1674. and was *bur.* in Bunhill fields, leaving an only surv. child, Cecil, who *m.* firstly, George Twistleton, and who, on the death of her niece (as mentioned below) and the consequent determination of the abeyance of the Barony in 1715, became *de jure, suo jure* Baroness Say and Sele—see p. 69, in the text. (2) Frances living April 1674, having *m.* Andrew Ellis, of Alrey, co. Flint, by whom she had an only da. Cecill, who *m.* firstly 13 March 1672/3, at Westm. Abbey, Sir Richard Langley (who d. s.p. Oct. 1678) and secondly her cousin, William Fiennes, of Newhouse, in Stretton Gransum, co. Hereford (whose admon. is dat. 19 March 1700/1), and *d.* s.p. at Bath, 22 July 1715 in her 58th year, being *bur.* at Broughton.

(c) He, says Anthony A'Wood, [*Life*] was her "gallant" even "in the time of her husband James."

(d) See p. 67, note "f."

(e) They were *m.* 11 Aug. 1636, at Hawnes, co. Beds.

(f) Usually, but erroneously, called Anne.

V. 1710. *5.* LAURENCE (FIENNES), VISCOUNT SAYE AND SELE, cousin and h. male, being 5th but only surv. s. and h. of the Hon. John FIENNES, by Susanna, da and h. of Thomas HOBBS, of Great Amwell, co. Herts, which John, who was a Col. in the Parliamentary army and one of the members of Cromwell's "House of Lords"[a] was second s. of the 1st Viscount. He was *b.* before Feb. 1690; *suc. to the peerage*, 2 Jan. 1709/10, and took his seat 24 Feb. following. He *d.* unm. 27 Dec. 1742. Will dat. 14 June 1738, pr. 5 Jan. 1742/3.

VI, 1742, to 1781. *6.* RICHARD (FIENNES), VISCOUNT SAYE AND SELE, cousin and h male, being only s. and h. of the Rev. Richard FIENNES, M.A., Rector of Akeley, co. Bucks, and sometime Fellow of Winchester College, by Penelope,[b] da. of George CHAMBERLAYNE, of Wardington, co. Oxon, which Richard (who *d.* 1722, aged 48), was only s. of the Hon. Richard Fiennes, of Ixworth, co. Suffolk (will pr. 1674), the 3d s. of the 1st Viscount. He mat. at Oxford, 23 April 1737, aged 20 becoming Fellow of New Coll.; B.C.L., 13 June 1743, being *cr.* D.C.L., 8 July 1756. He *m.* at Hillesden, Bucks,[c] 13 Nov. 1753, or 28 Jan. 1754, Christobella, widow of John PIGOTT, of Doddershall, in that county, formerly widow of John KNAPP, of Cumnor, co. Berks, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas TYRREL, 2d and last Bart., of Castlethorpe, co. Bucks, by Dorothy, da. of Sir Giles EYRE, one of the Justices of the King's Bench. He *d.* s.p. suddenly at Doddershall afsd., 29 July 1784,[d] aged 64, and was *bur.* at Grendon Underwood, co. Bucks. Will pr. Sep. 1781. On his death *the Viscountcy* became *extinct.*[e] His widow *d.* s.p. 23 July 1789, in Queen street, Mayfair, aged 94, and was *bur.* at Grendon afsd.[f] M.I. Will (in which there are divers charitable bequests) dat. 8 Dec. 1787, pr. (with seven codicils) 28 July 1789.

The Barony of Saye and Sele (which, since the death of the 2d Viscount and 9th Baron), 15 March 1673/4, had fallen into an abeyance, which terminated[g] in 1715, by the death of one of the two coheirs) belonged *de jure*[h] after the date of 22 July 1715, to the following persons, *viz.*,

Barony. X. *1715* *10, or 4.* CECIL, *de jure*[h] *suo jure* BARONESS SAYE AND SELE, only da. and h. of John TWISLETON, of Barley Hall, co. York, and of Horsman place, in Dartford, co. Kent (*d.* 14 Dec. 1682), by Elizabeth (*d.* 28 March 1674 (the 3d of his 4 wives) elder of the two daughters and coheirs of James (Fiennes), 2d VISCOUNT SAY AND SELE, and 9th *or* 3d LORD SAY AND SELE. By the extinction of the issue of her only sister, 22 July 1715,[g] she became representative of her said grandfather and, as such, *entitled to the abovenamed Barony.* She *m.* firstly, shortly before 1670, George TWISLETON,[i] of Woodhall, in Wormsley, co. York, and secondly Robert MIGNON. She *d.* 1723.

(a) See p. 67, note "f."

(b) They were *m.* at Banbury 30 Oct. 1705.

(c) Lipscomb's "Bucks," vol. i, p. 409, where the date given is that of 13 Nov. 1753.

(d) A curious note from him to George Grenville, dated Nov. 1763, has been preserved, in which he returns a bill for £300 sent him for having supported the Administration, but shows himself neither insulted nor surprised at the offer.

(e) The male line of the ancient family of Fiennes appears to have also come to an end on the death of this Viscount in 1781.

(f) "When she *m.* his Lordship, she had the charms of a good jointure tho' not of youth; she dressed even at the close of life more like a girl of 18 than a woman of 90. Her favourite amusement was dancing, and she indulged in it almost to the last week of her life. She was always lively and had an excellent heart." [*Gent. Mag.*]

(g) See p. 68, note "b."

(h) According to the decision of the House of Lords on 21 June 1781.

(i) Probably the George Twisleton, who was *b.* 6 and *bap.* 14 Dec. 1652, at Clapham, co. Surrey, son of George Twisleton, a Lieut. Col. in the Parl. army, sometime Gov. of Denbigh Castle.

XI. *1723.* *11 or 5.* FIENNES TWISLETON, of Broughton afsd., *de jure*[a] LORD SAYE AND SELE, s. and h. of the said Cecil, by her first husband, *b.* about 1670; was a Col. in the army, having served in Ireland, Flanders, Spain, and America. He *m.* 1692, in Dublin Castle, Mary, da. of (—) CLARKE, of Ireland. He *d.* 4 Sep. 1730, aged 60, and was *bur.* 11 at Broughton.

XII. *1730.* *12 or 6.* JOHN TWISLETON, of Broughton, afsd., *de jure*[a] LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., *bap.* 16 Jan. 1698, at St. Andrew's, Dublin. In 1733 he presented his petition for the above Barony which was referred to and entered upon, in April 1734, by the House of Lords, but, after that date, no further steps were taken in the matter. He *m.* clandestinely at the Fleet chapel, 30 Dec. 1733, Anne,[b] da. of William GARDNER, of Little Bourton, co. Oxon, by Elizabeth, his wife. He *d.* 1763 and was *bur.* at Broughton. His widow *d.* 14 Jan. 1769, and was *bur.* there.

XIII. *1763, confirmed in* 1781. *13 or 7.* THOMAS TWISLETON, *de jure*[a] (in 1763) and *de facto*[a] (in 1781) LORD SAYE AND SELE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] *b.* about 1735;[d] entered the army, 1754, was in the bloody battle of Bruker Muhl in 1762 (where his elder br. was killed) and became finally (1782) Major General, being Col. of the 9th Foot, 1782. His claim to the Barony having been allowed by the House of Lords, 21 June 1781, he was sum. to Parl. 29th following as LORD SAYE AND SELE, and took his seat, 2 July, accordingly. He *m.* 14 Dec. 1767, at Sunbury, co. Midx., Elizabeth, 1st da. of Sir Edward TURNER, 2nd Bart., of Ambrosden, co. Oxon, by Cassandra, da. of William LEIGH, of Addlestrop, co. Gloucester. He *d.* suddenly in Harley street, 1 July 1788, aged 54, and was *bur.* 10th at Broughton. Will pr. 1788. His widow, who was *b.* 19 Feb. 1741, *d.* 1 April 1816 in Blandford street, Portman square, and was *bur.* at Broughton.

XIV. 1788. *14 or 8.* GREGORY WILLIAM (TWISLETON, *afterwards* TWISLETON-FIENNES, and *finally* EARDLEY-TWISLETON-FIENNES), LORD SAYE AND SELE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 14 April and *bap.* 10 May 1769, at St. James's, Westm.; sometime, 1785-90, an officer in the Coldstream foot guards; *suc. to the peerage* 1 July 1788, taking his seat 13 April 1795. By royal lic. 14 Feb. 1825 he took the name of *Fiennes*, after that of *Twisleton*, and by a subsequent lic. (a month later) 16 March 1825 took (in consequence of his wife's descent) the name of *Eardley* before that of *Twisleton-Fiennes*. He *m.* 8 Sep. 1794, at St. Geo. Han. Sq. (spec. lic.) Maria Marow Eardley, 1st da. and coheir of Sampson (EARDLEY, *formerly* GIDEON), BARON EARDLEY OF SPALDING [I.] by Maria Marow, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir John Eardley WILMOT, L. Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas. She, who was *b.* 22 Nov. 1767, *d.* 3 Oct. 1834, and was *bur.* at Broughton. He *d.* in Grosvenor street, 13, and was *bur.* 23 Nov. 1844, at Broughton, aged 75. Will pr. Dec. 1844.

XV. 1844. *15 or 9.* WILLIAM THOMAS (EARDLEY-TWISLETON-FIENNES, *formerly* TWISLETON), LORD SAYE AND SELE, only s. and h., *b.* 24 April and *bap.* 19 May 1798, at St. Marylebone; *suc. to the peerage* 13 Nov. 1844, taking his seat, 24 May 1846. He *d.* unm. 31 March 1847, aged 49, in Grosvenor street, and was *bur.* at Broughton. Will pr. April 1847.

(a) According to the decision of the House of Lords on 21 June 1781.

(b) "A female of humble rank," says Banks, whose father, says Collins, "possessed a small estate at Little Borton." See Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*," vol. i, p. 389, for some remarks on the anxious and great care displayed in preserving the copy of the marriage ("a Fleet certificate antedated was of easy acquirement") coupled with the *entire* want of any such care as to the baptismal register of the child.

(c) John Twisleton, his elder br., Lieut. Col. Coldstream Foot Guards, *d.* unm. and v.p., being slain at the battle of Bruker Muhl, in Germany, 24 June 1762, aged 38.

(d) In the claim to the peerage it is stated that "parol evidence will be given of the birth in 1735." See Banks's comment thereon as in note "b" above, who concludes with saying as to this claim "that a more rotten case seldom, if ever, came before their [Lordships's] consideration."

XVI. 1847. *16 or 10.* FREDERICK BENJAMIN (TWISLETON, *afterwards* TWISLETON-WYKEHAM-FIENNES), LORD SAYE AND SELE, cousin and h., being 5th but 1st surv. s. of the Hon. Thomas James TWISLETON, D.D., Archdeacon of Colombo, being 1st son by his second wife Anne, da. and coheir of Benjamin ASHE, of Bath, which Thomas James (who *d.* 15 Aug. 1821 aged 51) was next br. to the 14th (or 8th) Lord. He was *b.* 4 July and *bap.* 12 Sep. 1799, at Gayton, co. Northampton; ed. at Winchester and at New Coll. Oxford; B.C.L. 26 March 1825; D.C.L. 21 April 1830; took holy orders 1823; Rector of Broadwell and Addlestrop, co. Glouc., 1825-52; Preb. of Hereford, 1825; Treasurer, 1832; Master of St. Ethelbert's Hospital there, 1840; Canon Residentiary, 1840; Archdeacon of Hereford, 1861-87. He had previously *suc. to the peerage* 31 March 1847, being confirmed therein by the Lords' committee, 16 May 1848. By royal lic. 14 Feb. 1849, he took the name of *Wykeham-Fiennes* after that of *Twisleton*. High Steward of Banbury, 1849. He *m.* firstly 4 June 1827, at Cheriton, near Sandgate, co. Kent, Emily, da. of Richard (WINGFIELD), 4th VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT [I.] by his second wife Isabella, da. of the Rt. Hon. William BROWNLOW. She *d.* 30 June 1837, and was *bur.* at Addlestrop. He *m.* secondly, 18 May 1857, at Addlestrop House, co. Glouc., Caroline, 3d da. of Chandos (LEIGH), 1st BARON LEIGH OF STONELEIGH, by Margaretta, da. of the Rev. William Shippen WILLES. He *d.* 26 May 1887 at the Residentiary House, Hereford, aged 87, and was *bur.* at Broughton afsd. Will pr. at £14,000. His widow, who was *b.* (a twin) 18 Feb. 1825, living 1895.

XVII. 1887. *17 or 11.* JOHN FIENNES (TWISLETON-WYKEHAM-FIENNES, *formerly* TWISLETON), LORD SAYE AND SELE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 28 Feb. and *bap.* April 1830, at Walton on Thames; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; *suc. to the peerage*[a] 26 May 1887.[b] He *m.* 24 April 1856, Augusta Sophia, 5th and yst. da. of George (HAY), EARL OF KINNOULL [S.], by Emily Blanche Charlotte, da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 7th DUKE OF BEAUFORT. She was *b.* 13 Oct. 1837.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,743 acres in Lincolnshire; 2,461 in Huntingdonshire; 1,623 in Oxfordshire, and 28 in Worcestershire. *Total*, 6,855 acres, worth £12,521 a year. *Principal Residence.* Broughton Castle, near Banbury, co. Oxon.

(a) "His Lordship sits in the precedency given by the Patent of 9 Aug. 1603; hence it must be inferred that the only Barony which is recognised to be vested in him is that created by that Patent; but his Lordship is heir general of the body of Sir James Fienes, who was sum. to Parl. 3 Mar. (1446/7) 25 Hen. VI., and who it would appear from the note on a former page [p. 64, note "d"] was sitting in Parl. on the 5th Mar. by virtue of the Writ issued on the 3rd. If it could be established that Sir James Fienes was never created *by Patent* to the dignity in question, with remainder to his *heirs male*, which is altogether a gratuitous supposition, and of which, according to Mr. Cruise, there does not appear to be any evidence, his Lordship must, it is presumed, be deemed to have inherited a Barony in fee under the Writ of Summons to Sir James Fienes in 1447, but the earliest proof on the Rolls of Parliament of a Lord Say and Sele having been present in Parliament is in 1449. It is also to be observed that the Patent of 9 Aug. 1603 recited the fact that James Fienes was *summoned* by Writ 3 Mar. 1447, and that on the 5th of the same month he was *created* in full Parliament a Baron of England by the style, title, and honour of Baron Say and Sele, but mentions *no limitation whatever*; the only evidence against the Patent of 1603 being a confirmation of the original Barony, to which Sir Richard Fienes was undoubtedly entitled, was the circumstance of his always sitting as junior Baron, but this was by special proviso" [*Courthope.*]

Nicolas [p. 35 of his "*Corrigenda*"] observes hereon that "the only claim which appears feasible to the Barony cr. [by writ] in 1447, consists in establishing that no patent limiting the dignity to the *heirs male* of Sir James Fienes ever passed, and consequently that it originated in a writ of summons," as, for instance, if it could be proved that Lord Saye and Sele sat in the house "between the day on which the writ was tested and that on which he is said to have been *cr.* to that dignity in full parl. with rem. to his heirs male." It should be remembered that the person confirmed in the Barony of 1603 was (unlike the person confirmed therein in 1781) heir *male* of the body, as well as heir general, of the Baron of 1313.

(b) He appears as a director of 4 Companies, in a list made in Oct. 1894, of Peers who held that or any greater amount. See note *sub* "Tweeddale."

SCALES.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299. *1.* SIR ROBERT DE SCALES,[a] of Newcells, in Barkway, co. Herts, and of Middleton (near Lynn), co. Norfolk, s. and h. of Robert DE SCALES, of the same, who was s. and h. of another Robert DE SCALES (*d.* 1249), by Alice (living 1275), sister and h. (1255) of Sir Peter DE ROCESTER, of Newcells afsd. and of Rivenhall, co. Essex, *suc.* his father about 1267, being a minor and in ward to the King in 1268 ; served in the wars in Scotland and France and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SCALES) from 6 Feb. (1298/9), 27 Ed. I., to 22 Jan. (1304/5), 33 Ed. I. His signature as "*Robertus de Scales, Dominus de Neuseles.*" appears on the celebrated letter to the Pope in 1301.[b] He *m.* Isabella DE BURNELL. He *d.* 1305. Esch., 33 Ed. I.

II. 1305. *2.* ROBERT (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, s. and h., aged 26 when, after his father's death, he did homage 8 Oct. 1305, having been *knighted*, with Prince Edward, that same year ; was in the wars with Scotland, and was sum. to the coronation of Edward II., being also sum. to Parl. from 3 Nov. (1306), 34 Ed. I., to 14 March (1321/2), 15 Ed. II. He *m.* Egeline, sister of Hugh, EARL OF DEVON, da. of Sir Hugh COURTENAY, of Okehampton, co. Devon, by Eleanor, da. of Hugh (LE DESPENCER), LORD LE DESPENCER. He *d.* 1324. Esch., 18 Ed. II. His widow living 10 May 1325.

III. 1324. *3.* ROBERT (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, s. and h., aged 13 at the death of his father, his mother receiving 200 marks for his wardship ; he had livery of his lands, 26 July 1333 ; distinguished himself in the wars with France and Scotland and was sum. to Parl. from 25 Feb. (1341/2), 26 Ed. III., to 6 April (1369), 43 Ed. III. He *m.* before 6 May 1335, Catharine, sister and coheir (1381) of Earl William, da. of Robert (DE UFFORD), 1st Earl of Suffolk, by Margaret, sister of Sir John DE NORWICH. He *d.* 13 Aug. 1369. Esch., 43 Ed. III.

IV. 1369. *4.* ROGER (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, s. and h., *b.* 1 Feb. 1344/5, being aged 22 and upwards at his father's death. He was sum. to Parl.[c] from 28 Dec. (1375), 49 Ed. III., to 3 Sep. (1385), 9 Ric. II. He was in the expedition to France of 1372 and was one of the persons seized by, and compelled to march with the insurgents under "Jack Straw" in 1380-81. He *m.* Joan, da. of Sir Robert NORTHWOOD, of Stonham Aspal, co. Suffolk. He *d.* 25 Dec. 1386 Esch., 10 Ric. II. His will dat. at Hikelyng 6 March 1385/6,[d] directs his burial to be at the monastery of Blackburgh. His widow *m.* Sir Edmund THORPE, of Ashwellthorpe, co. Norfolk, who *d.* 1 July 1419. She *d.* 11 Jan. 1414/5. Will (with her husband's consent) dat. 29 Sep. 1414,[d] directing her burial to be at Ashwellthorpe, pr. 21 April 1415. *Inq. p. m.* 26 April 1415, and 14 July 1418, both at Lynn Episcopi.

V. 1386. *5.* ROBERT (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, s. and h., aged 14 in 1387. He was sum. to Parl.[c] from 30 Nov. (1396), 20 Ric. II., to 30 Oct. (1402), 4 Hen. IV.[e] He was one of the Lords who voted for the safe custody of the deposed King Ric. II., and was, 1400-01, in the expedition into Aquitaine. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Matthew BRUCE [*Qy*, BRAOSE]. of Gower.[e] He *d.* 7 Dec. 1402. *Inq. p. m.* at Stoke Ferry, 19 Feb. 1402/3, 4 Hen. IV. Will (as "Lord of Neucells") dat. 10 May 1400,[d] directing his burial to be at the priory of Blackburgh, pr. 31 Oct. 1403. His widow *m.* Sir Henry PERCY, of Athol, who *d.* 25 Oct. 1433. She *d.* 21 Jan. 1440. Esch. 18 Hen. VI.

(a) Chester Waters's "*Chesters of Chicheley*" where at p. 253 is given "the early descent of Scales, because it is grievously mistated in Dugdale's Baronage," as also a well worked up pedigree of the later Lords.

(b) See "Nicolas," pp. 761—809, for a full account thereof.

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) Printed in Nicolas's "*Test. Vet.*"

(e) "Hermentrude" and "Aug. Jessopp, D.D" in "*N. & Q,*" 7th S. vol. i, p. 11.

VI. 1402. *6.* ROBERT (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, s. and h., *b.* 1396 ; aged 6 and above, on the death of his father, and 18 and above, on that of his grandmother in 1415. He was never sum. to Parl. He not improbably *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (BARDOLPH), LORD BARDOLPH, which Elizabeth was *bur.* at Halvergate, co. Norfolk. M.I.[a] He *d.* s.p. 1 July 1419. Esch. 7 Hen. V.[b]

VII. 1419. *7.* THOMAS (DE SCALES), LORD SCALES, br. and h. He made proof of his age and did homage for his estates, 28 Feb. 1420/1, and was sum. to Parl.[c] from 13 Jan. (1444/5), 23 Hen. VI. to 9 Oct. (1459), 38 Hen. VI. He greatly distinguished himself in the wars with France, especially in 1436, against the rebellion of the Normans, after the death of the Regent Bedford, for which service he was granted a yearly pension of £100 ; was in the embassy to France to negotiate peace, 1443 ; Seneschal of Normandy, 1448 ; took a prominent part in suppressing the rebellion of "Jack Cade" in 1450, and was a staunch adherent of the house of Lancaster. He *m.* about 1433, Emma, da. of John WALESBOROUGH, of co. Devon, by Joan, da. of (—) RALEIGH. He *d.* s.p.m. 25 July 1460.[d] *Inq. p. m.*, 1 Oct. 1460, at Lynn Episcopi.

VIII. 1460, to 1483. *8.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS SCALES, only da. and h.,[e] who at her father's death in 1460, was aged 24 and upwards, and then late wife of Henry BOURCHIER deceased, a younger son of Henry, EARL OF ESSEX. She *m.* secondly, "either in 1461 or 1462"[f] as is stated below. She *d.* s.p. 2 Sep. 1473. *Inq. p. m.* at Hertford, 28 Oct. 1485.

SIR ANTHONY WYDVILLE was the 2d husband of the above, whom she *m.* "either in 1461 or 1462,"[f] he being at that date s. and h. ap. of Richard, BARON RIVERS, afterwards, 1466, EARL RIVERS. He was *b.* 1442 ; *knighted* before Jan. 1460 and was, in consequence of the above marriage,[g] sum. to Parl.() as LORD SCALES, by writs directed "*Domino Scales*" from 22 Dec. (1462) 2 Ed. IV. to 28 Feb. (1465/6) 5 Ed. IV. He *suc.* his father as EARL RIVERS, &c., on 12 Aug. 1469. He *m.*

(a) There is a brass there to Elizabeth, da. of the "Lord Bardolf," wife of *Thomas* [*sic.*] Lord Scales. See "*N. & Q.*, 6th S. XII., 426, where it is (with probability) suggested that "Thomas" is a mistake for "Robert."—Blomefield ("*Norfolk*" x, 23), makes this Elizabeth to be a first wife of Robert, the 5th Lord Scales, who *d.* in 1402, while Burke (*extinct Peerage*) makes her the only wife of the said Robert and the lady who had for her second husband, Sir Henry Percy. There is, however, no mention at all of this Elizabeth Bardolph in Chester Waters's work, see p. 72, note "a."

(b) There is some contradiction about his age. By a *precipe* of Hen. V., dat. 28 Feb. 1421, seisin of his estates was given to his br. Thomas, he being described as "Robert, s. of Robert Scales, Chevalier, who had lately died *dum infra etatem et in custodia nostra fuit.*" This, however, is inconsistent with his having been born in 1396, which appears from other documents, as also with the age of his br. Thomas. See references as on p. 72, note "e."

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) He is said by Story to have been murdered, but Dugdale merely states that "he departed this life." The following is the account of his death in "Three 15th century Chronicles," [p. 169 as pub. by the Camden Soc.] "Redditâ Turre (London) . . . Dominus Scales in nocte Sancte Margarete [1460] volens in cimbâ evadere ab insidiantibus sibi, captus et interfectus est."

(e) Her br. Thomas (the h. ap.) had *d.* v.p. probably in infancy.

(f) See statement of "J. H. Ramsay" in "Genealogist" N. S. vol. v, p. 103.

(g) The following "*List of Barons jure Uxorum*" [6 Mar. 1588/9] is from the *Hist. MS. Com.*:—Hatfield House MS. Pt. iii, p. 395. "Burgavenny, Furnival, Fauconbridge, Cobham (Brooke) Cobham (Oldcastle) Morley, Welles and Willoughby, Bonvyle and Harrington, Scales, Dacres, Strange, Barnes, Kydwelley Ferris, Beverston, Wenne, South Tyndall, Folkestone, Mulgrave, Ewas Harold."

secondly, but *d.* s.p., being beheaded 25 June 1483, when (if indeed not previously on his wife's death in 1473) the *Barony of Scales* fell into *abeyance*,(a) but the Earldom and Barony of Rivers devolved on his brother.(b) See fuller particulars under "RIVERS" Earldom, *cr.* 1466 ; *ex.* 1490/1, *sub* the 2d Earl.

SCARBROUGH.

Earldom. I. 1690. *1.* RICHARD (LUMLEY), VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], was 1st s. and h. of the Hon. John LUMLEY, by Mary, da. and eventually coheir of Sir Henry Compton, **K.B.**, of Brambleteigh, co. Sussex, which John, who was only s. and h. ap. of Richard, 1st VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], *d* v.p. Oct. 1658. He was *b.* about 1650 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, on the death of his grandfather in 1663 ; was ed. abroad as a Roman Catholic ; was a volunteer in the abortive expedition to Tangiers, 1680 ; Master of the Horse to Catherine, Queen Consort, 1680-82 ; Treasurer to her 1684 ; being *cr.* an English Peer, 31 May 1681, as BARON LUMLEY OF LUMLEY CASTLE, co. Durham, with a *spec. rem.*, failing his issue male, to his only br. Henry Lumley.(c) He rec. his writ 14 Feb. 1684/5 and was introduced into the House 19 May 1685. He raised a troop of horse, with which he took a principal share in the defeat of the Duke of Monmouth, 5 July 1685, and became Col. of the same (now the

---

(a) The coheirs were the representatives of Margaret and Elizabeth, the daughters of Robert, 3d Lord Scales, the great-great-grandfather of the *suo jure* Baroness, the Countess of Rivers. Of these (1) Margaret, who *m.* Sir Robert Howard, was in 1473 represented by her great-great-grandson John (Vere) Earl of Oxford, who was s. and h. of John, Earl of Oxford (*d.* 1461/2), by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir John Howard (*d.* v.p. 1609), the 1st s. and h. ap. of another Sir John Howard (*d.* 1437) the s. and h. of Sir Robert Howard (*d.* 1389) and the said Margaret. (2) Elizabeth, who *m.* Sir Roger de Felbrigge, was, in 1473, represented by her great great grandson Sir William Tyndall, **K.B.**, who was s. and h. of Thomas Tyndall, of Deene, co. Northampton (*d.* 1448, aged 26), s. and h. of William Tyndall of the same (*d.* 1426 aged 28) by Alana (who *m.* secondly Sir Thomas Wanton and *d.* his widow in 1457) surviving da. and h. of Sir Simon Felbrigge, **K.G.** (*d.* 1442), s. and h. of Sir Roger de Felbrigge and the said Elizabeth. The rights of these two coheirs to the estates were recognised, tho' not till 1485, after the accession of Hen. VII. and a partition of the estates was made between them, which Richard III. (ignoring, very justly, any claim thereto of the Wydville family) had granted to his supporter John (Howard) Duke of Norfolk, a great grandson, but *not* the *representative*, of the *senior-coheir*, Dame Margaret Howard, *born* Scales, aforesaid. See Chester Waters's work as on p. 72, note "a."

The title of "*Lord Scales*" was (after the loose fashion of the period) added to their other titles by the Earls of Oxford, the senior *co*heirs of that Barony, from 1485 when they obtained possession of "the lion's share" of the estates, *i.e.*, "Newcells in Hertfordshire, the head of the Barony of Scales, and Middleton Castle in Norfolk." On the death, however, of Earl John, 14 July 1526, s.p., the representation of this coheirship devolved on his three sisters or their descendants. It was in right of a descent from (one of these) Dorothea, Lady Latimer, that, in 1856, Sir Charles Robert Tempest petitioned for the determination of this Barony in his favour, proving that "he had vested in him *one seventy-second part of one moiety* [!] of the Barony." See Chester Waters's work (as above) where also it is shewn that the descent of one entire moiety of this Barony (that vested in the heir of Sir William Tyndall) is "wholly mis-represented" in the minutes of evidence printed for this claim. The correct representation of that moiety (thro' the families of Tyndall, Blythman, King and Bullock) is given at p. 285 of that work.

(b) "It is evident that the Earl never intended to allow these estates [of the Scales family] to return to his wife's family if he could help it, for by his will he devised them, as far as he could legally do so, to his brother Sir Edward Woodville. This devise would probably have taken effect, if Lord Rivers had died while his sister Elizabeth was Queen, for the elder coheir, the Earl of Oxford, was the avowed enemy of the house of York and had long been under attainder" [Chester Waters, *ut supra.*]

(c) This Henry was then only about 24 years old, tho' afterwards a very distinguished officer, under William III. and Marlborough. He *d.* s.p.s. 18 Oct. 1722, aged about 64. M.I. at Sawbridgeworth, Herts, where his age is stated as "in his 63d year."—*Query* 65th year. His father was *bur.* 9 Oct. 1658 (64 years before the death of this son) at St. Martin's-in-the-fields.

6th Dragoon Guards), but resigned in 1687, when he became a Protestant and took part with the Prince of Orange, for whom he was one of the "Nobility in Arms,"[a] securing for him the town of Newcastle, and being one of seven[b] who in June 1688 had signed the invitation to him to come over to England. He was accordingly, in 1689, made P.C.; Gent. of the Bedchamber; Col. of the 1st troop of Horse Guards; L.-Lieut. and Vice-Admiral of Northumberland, being also in that year *cr.* 10 April 1689 VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF LUMLEY CASTLE, co. Durham, and a few months later, 15 April 1670, EARL OF SCARBROUGH; L.-Lieut. of the Bishopric of Durham 1690. He served in Ireland at the battle of the Boyne, and afterwards in Flanders, becoming finally (1695) Lieut. General, but retiring from active service in 1697, after the peace of Ryswick. He was P.C. to Queen Anne and to George I.; a Commr. for the Union [S.] 1706; one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of England[c] 1 Aug. to 18 Sep. 1714. He was Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1716-17, and Paymaster Gen. of Ireland, May to Sep. 1717. He *m.*[d] 17 March 1684/5 (Lic. Vic. Gen.), Frances (then aged 19) da. and h. of Sir Henry JONES, of Aston, co. Oxon, by Frances, sister of Thomas, 2d VISCOUNT FAUCONBERG OF HENKNOWLE, da. of the Hon. Henry BELASYSE. He *d.* 17 Dec. 1721, and was *bur.* 1 Jan. 1721/2, at Chester-le-street, co. Durham.[e] Will dat. 11 Jan. 1716 to April 1718, pr. 22 Dec. 1721. His widow, who was one of the ladies of the Bedchamber to Mary II. and Queen Anne *d.* 7 Aug. 1722. Will dat. 9 June to 11 Aug. 1716, pr. 9 Jan. 1722/3.

[HENRY LUMLEY, *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY, 1st s. and h. ap.; was M.P. for Arundel, 1708-10. He *d.* unm. and v.p. of the small pox[f] and was *bur.* 26 April 1710 (near his paternal grandfather) at St. Martin's in the fields.]

II. 1721. 2. RICHARD (LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* about 1688; M.P. for East Grinstead, 1708-10, and for Arundel, 1710-15; *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY, 1710-21; Vice Admiral of co. Durham, 1710; a Lord of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 1714, and Master of the Horse to him, 1714-27; Col. of 1st Horse Gren. Guards, 1715-17; Col. of the Coldstream Foot Guards, 1722, becoming finally (1739) Lieut. Gen. in the army. He was sum. to Parl. v.p., 4 March 1715, in his father's Barony (as LORD LUMLEY) by writ directed "*Richard Lumley of Lumley, co. Durham, Chevalier*;" L. Lieut. of Northumberland, 1721; *suc.* his father *as Earl of Scarbrough*, &c., 17 Dec. 1721; el. and inv. **K.G.** 9 and inst., 28 July 1724; P.C., Cabinet Minister, and Master of the Horse, 1727-34; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 25 April 1728. He *d.* unm., having committed suicide[g] at his house in Grosvenor square, 29 Jan. 1739/40, and was *bur.* 4 Feb. in St. George's chapel, in Audley street.[h] Will pr. 1740.

(a) See list of them in vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon."

(b) See their names in vol. vi, p. 35, note "c," *sub* "Leeds."

(c) See vol. iii, p. 116, note "b," *sub* "Devonshire," for a list of these.

(d) With consent of Sir John Talbot, her guardian, her parents being dead. The lic. is to marry at St. Michael Queenhithe.

(e) Macky ["*Characters*"] says of him "when turned of 50 years old" that he had "sold or quitted" all his employments before Queen Mary died, and that he was "a gentleman of very good sense, a great lover of the constitution of his country and an improver of trade—his genius lay very much this way—a handsome man, of a brown complexion." There is a portrait of him at Lumley Castle.

(f) He is spoken of in the Wentworth papers as "that pigmy Lord Lumley," and Pope in 1710 writes that "since the deaths of Lord Lumley and Mr. Lytton, I am one of the least men in England."

(g) This was the day before that fixed for his marriage with Isabella, Dow. Duchess of Manchester, a widow since Oct. 1739. Lady Mary Wortley-Montagu considered the Earl's engagement to her "not as the cause but sign that he was mad."

(h) Lord Hervey ["*Memoirs*"] speaks of him as "a man of figure, character, and honour . . . one of the best speakers of his time in the House of Lords . . . gave weight not only by his words but by his character to any cause he maintained." Lord Chesterfield ["*Characters*"] says "he had in the highest degree the air,

III. 1740. *3.* THOMAS (LUMLEY-SAUNDERSON, *formerly* LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], next surv. br. and h.,[a] being 4th s. of the 1st Earl, was *b.* about 1690 ; entered the army before 1714 and was Lt. Col. of Hinchinbroke's (the 37th) Foot in 1717 ; Envoy to Lisbon, 1721-25, where his entertainments were of the greatest magnificence ; M.P. for Arundel 1722-27 and for Lincolnshire, 1727-40. He took the name of *Saunderson* after that of *Lumley* by act of Parl. on the death (24 May 1723) of James (Saunderson) Earl of Castleton [I.], whose estates in Yorkshire and elsewhere he inherited. **K.B.** 27 May 1725 at the revival of that order. Treasurer to the Prince of Wales, 1738-51, at whose funeral (13 April 1751) he walked accordingly. He *suc. to the peerage* 29 Jan. 1739/40, taking his seat 14 Feb. following. In 1745 he was Lt.-Col. of Ancaster's Reg. of foot. He *m.* 27 June 1724, Frances, 2d da. of George (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Edward VILLIERS. He *d.* 15 March 1752. Will dat. 9 June 1750, pr. 21 April 1752. His widow, who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to the Princess of Wales, *d.* at Bath 27 Dec. 1772. Will pr. 1773.

IV. 1752. *4.* RICHARD (LUMLEY-SAUNDERSON), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], 1st but only surv. s. and h. ; *b.* May 1725 ; *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 March 1752 ; Cofferer of the Household 1756, and again 1765-66 ; P.C. 1765 ; DEPUTY EARL MARSHAL from Oct. 1765 to Sep. 1777 ; Joint Vice Treasurer [I.] April 1782. He *m.* 12 Dec. 1752, Barbara, only surv. sister and (1784) h of Sir George Savile, 7th Bart. of Rufford, co. Notts, da. of Sir George SAVILE, Bart., by Mary, da. of John PRATT, of Dublin. He *d.* in South Audley street 12 May 1782, and was *bur.* at Saxilby, co. Lincoln. Will pr. June 1783. His widow *d.* 22 July 1797 and was *bur.* at St. Marylebone M.I. Will pr. Aug. 1797.

V. 1782. *5.* GEORGE AUGUSTA (LUMLEY-SAUNDERSON), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 Sep. 1753, and *bap* 24 Oct. at St. Geo. Han. sq. ; *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY till 1782. M.P. for Lincoln, 1784-80 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 12 May 1782. He *d.* unm. 5 Sep. 1807, at Bath, aged 53, and was *bur.* 16th in the abbey there. M.I. Will pr. 1807.

VI. 1807. *6.* RICHARD (LUMLEY-SAUNDERSON, *formerly* LUMLEY-SAVILE, and *previously* LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], next br. and h. ; *b.* 3 and *bap.* 16 April 1757 at Sandbeck, co. York ; ed. at Eton ; sometime, 1775-80, an officer in the army ; took the name of *Savile* after that of Lumley by Act of Parl. 1783, on succeeding to the estates of that family ; Sheriff of Notts, 1793 ; Capt. of the Rufford troop of Notts yeomanry, 1803-08 ; *suc. to the peerage* 5 Sep. 1807, and having thereby forfeited the Savile estates and acquired those of the family of Saunderson, *assumed* the name of *Saunderson* after that of Lumley. He *m.* 14 June 1787, at Wollaton, Notts, Henrietta, 2d da. of Henry (WILLOUGHBY), 5th BARON MIDDLETON, by Dorothy, da. and coheir of George CARTWRIGHT. He *d.* s.p. 17 June 1832 aged 75 in Portman square. Will pr. Oct. 1832. His widow, who was *b.* 30 June 1766, *d.* 26 Feb. 1846. Will pr. Aug. 1846.

VII. 1832. *7.* JOHN (LUMLEY-SAVILE, *formerly* LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], next surv. br. and h., being 4th s. of the 4th Earl ;[b] *b.* 15 June 1760 at Sandbeck ; ed. at King's Coll., Cambridge ; M.A., 1782 ; took holy orders 1785 ; Preb. of York,

---

manners, and address of a man of quality," that "he had not the least pride of birth and rank, but he was jealous, to anxiety, of his character." There is an engraving of him "after Sir G. Kneller (the ribbon added later) 1717" in "*Doyle.*"

[a] His next elder br., the Hon. William Lumley, an officer in the Navy, *d.* unm. being killed in an engagement in the Mediterranean 9 April 1709.

[b] His next elder br. the Hon. Thomas Charles Lumley, an officer in the navy, *d.* unm. being slain on board the "Isis," 3 Sep. 1782, aged 23.

1785; Rector of Wintringham, co. Lincoln, and (1793) of Thornhill, co. York; took the name of *Savile* by royal lic. 28 Sep. 1807; *suc. to the peerage* 17 June 1832. He *m.* 5 Nov. 1785, at St. James's, Bristol, Anna Maria, da. of Julines HERRING, of Heybridge, co. Essex, and of Paul Island in Jamaica. He *d.* 24 Feb. 1835 aged 74, through a fall from his horse, when hunting near Doncaster, and was *bur.* at Saxilby, co. Lincoln. Will pr. May 1835, and again March 1838. His widow, who was *b.* 1 March 1866 at Paul Island afsd., *d.* 16 March 1850, in her 85th year, and was *bur.* at Saxilby. Will pr. Aug. 1850.

VIII. 1835. *8.* JOHN (LUMLEY-SAVILE, *formerly* LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], 2d but only surv. s. and h.,[a] *b.* 18 July 1788 and *bap.* at Bramley, co. York; ed. (as a Fellow Com.) at Trin. Hall, Cambridge; M.A. 1 July 1811; M.P. for Notts, 1826-32, and for North Notts, 1832-35; *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY from 1832 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 Feb. 1835; was authorised by royal lic. 14 Oct. 1836, to take the name of *Savile* after that of Lumley; L.-Lieut. of Notts, 1839. He *d.* unm. and s.p. legit. 29 Oct. 1856, at his seat, Sandbeck Park, co. York, aged 68, and was *bur.* at Saxilby afsd. Will dat. 23 June 1837, to 14 Aug. 1850, pr. April 1857.[b]

IX. 1856. *9.* RICHARD GEORGE (LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH, &c., also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD [I.], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Frederick LUMLEY-SAVILE, *formerly* LUMLEY, of Tickhill Castle, co. York, by Charlotte Mary, da. of the Rt. Rev. George DE LA POER BERESFORD, Lord Bishop of Kilmore, which Frederick (who, by act of Parl. 1834, took the addit. name of *Savile*, and *d.* 27 Feb. 1837, aged 49), was only s. and h. of the Hon. Frederick LUMLEY, of Tickhill Castle afsd. (*d.* 20 Sep. 1831, aged 69) the 5th and yst. s. of Richard, the 4th Earl. He was *b.* 7 May 1813 at Tickhill Castle; sometime (1831-37) an officer in the 7th Hussars; Lieut. Col. 1st West York Yeomanry, 1852-59; *suc. to the peerage* 29 Oct. 1856. He *m.* 8 Oct. 1846, at Fawley, near Southampton, Frederica Mary Adeliza, 2d da. of Andrew Robert DRUMMOND, of Cadlands Park, Hants, by Elizabeth Frederica, da. of John Henry (MANNERS), 5th DUKE OF RUTLAND. He d. 5 Dec. 1884, at Sandbeck Park afsd., aged 71. Will pr. 24 Dec. 1884, above £99,000. His widow living 1895.

[LYULPH-RICHARD-WILLIAM-GRANBY LUMLEY, *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY, 1st s. and h ap., *b.* 7 June 1850; *d.* unm. and v.p. 23 Aug. 1868, aged 18, after a long illness, at Sandbeck Park afsd.]

X. 1884. *10.* ALDRED FREDERICK GEORGE BERESFORD (LUMLEY), EARL OF SCARBROUGH [1690], VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF LUMLEY CASTLE [1689], and BARON LUMLEY OF LUMLEY CASTLE [1681], also VISCOUNT LUMLEY OF WATERFORD, in the peerage of Ireland [1628], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* 16 Nov. 1857; *styled* VISCOUNT LUMLEY, 1868-84; ed. at Eton; sometime (1876-83) an officer in the 7th Hussars; L. Lieut. of the West Riding of Yorkshire; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 5 Dec. 1884.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,270 acres in Lincolnshire, 8,640 in the West Riding of Yorkshire, and 1,788 in Durham. *Total* 21,698 acres, worth £31,597 a year. *Principal Residences.* Sandbeck Park, near Rotheram, and Tickhill Castle, both in co. York; Lumley Castle, near Durham, and Glentworth, co. Lincoln.

SCARSDALE.

Earldom.

I. 1645. *1.* SIR FRANCIS LEKE, Bart., of Sutton in Scarsdale, co. Derby, s. and h. of Sir Francis LEKE,[c] of the same (*d.* 1626), by his first wife, Frances, da. and coheir of Robert SWIFT, of Bayton, co. York was *b.* before 1581; M.P. for Derbyshire, 1601; *knighted*, 14 March

---

[a] His eldest br. George Augusta Lumley, *b.* 16 Nov. 1786, and *bap.* at Thornhill, *d.* at Footherley, co. Stafford, unm. and v.p. 18 July 1807, and was *bur.* at Shenstone.

[b] He devised Rufford abbey, co. Notts (the Savile estates) to his illegit. sons successively, of whom one was cr., in 1888, Baron Savile of Rufford.

[c] A very elaborate pedigree of Leeke was entered (4 D. xiv, pp. 89-103), in 1717 at the Coll. of Arms.

1603/4, at the Tower of London, and was *cr.* a Baronet, 22 May 1611, being the 6th of the 18 persons with whom that order was instituted, and was *cr.* 26 Oct. 1624, BARON DEINCOURT[a] OF SUTTON, co. Derby. Taking an active part on the Royalist side (in which cause two of his sons were slain) he was *cr.* 11 Nov. 1645, EARL OF SCARSDALE, co. Derby. He *m.* 16 Sep. 1607, at Great Berkhampstead, Herts, Anne, sister of Henry, 1st VISCOUNT FALKLAND [S.], 6th da. of Sir Edward CARYE, of Aldenham, Herts, by Catharine (Dow. BARONESS PAGET), da. of Sir Henry KNYVETT, of Buckenham, co. Norfolk. He *d.* at his house at Sutton 9 April 1655, and was *bur.* at Sutton.[b] Will pr. 1655. His widow, who was *bap.* 10 Aug. 1585, at Great Berkhampstead, *d.* before 1660.

II. 1655. *2.* NICHOLAS (LEKE), EARL OF SCARSDALE, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] *bap.* 1 Oct. 1612, at Newark, Notts; possibly *styled* LORD DEINCOURT from 1645 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 9 April 1655. He *m.* about 1657 Frances, 3d and yst. da. of Robert (RICH), 2d EARL OF WARWICK, by his first wife, Frances, da. of Sir William HATTON, *otherwise* NEWPORT. He *d.* 27 Jan. and was *bur.* 4 Feb. 1680/1 in Westm. Abbey, aged 58. Admon. 10 Feb. 1680/1. His widow was *bur.* there 21 Nov. 1692.

III. 1681. *3.* ROBERT (LEKE), EARL OF SCARSDALE, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 9 and *bap.* 16 March 1653/4, at St. Giles's in the Fields; *styled* LORD DEINCOURT till 1681; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners 1677-83; Capt. of Horse, 1678-79 and 1685-87, and Col. of the Princess Anne's Horse, 1685-87; M.P. for Newark upon Trent, 1679. He was sum. to parl. v.p. 23 Oct. 1680, in his father's barony as LORD DEINCOURT, but *suc. to the Earldom* shortly afterwards, 27 Jan. 1680/1; L.-Lieut. of Derbyshire 1687-88;[d] Groom of the Stole to Prince George of Denmark, 1685-87; L.-Sewer to the Queen Consort of James II. at the coronation, 23 April 1685, as also at that of Queen Anne, 23 April 1702. Tho' one of the nobility "in arms"[e] in 1688 for the Prince of Orange, he appears not to have approved of that Prince's subsequent proceedings.[f] He *m.* [*Qu.*[g] in Feb. 1671/2] Mary, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Sir John LEWYS, Bart., of Ledston, co. York (*d.*

(a) See vol. iii, p. 40, note "e," *sub* "Deincourt," as to the ridiculous assumption of the *surname* of Deincourt by a member of the Tennyson family in consequence of a descent from this Francis Leke, one of whose *peerage* dignities was Baron Deincourt of Sutton.

(b) He appears to have been a boorish and ignorant man with "a very unusual and unpleasant face," according to Clarendon, who tells an amusing story of him and his neighbour, the Earl of Kingston, each trying to palm off the King's messengers (who were seeking to borrow money for him) on one another, the Earl describing Lord Deincourt as one who "was good for nothing and lived like a hog, and who could not have so little as £20,000 in the scurvy house in which he lived." While Lord Deincourt stated that "the Earl of Kingston never did good to anybody and loved nobody but himself, but had a world of money." Dugdale writes that the Earl of Scarsdale "became so much mortified after that awfull murther of his rightful Sovereign that he apparreled himself in sackcloth and causing his grave to be digged some years before his death laid himself down in it every Friday, exercising himself frequently in Divine meditations and prayers."

(c) His eldest br., Henry, was slain in France.

(d) One of the L. Lieuts. dismissed by James II. See a list of them in vol. ii, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Abingdon."

(e) See a list of these in vol. ii, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon."

(f) Macky ["*Characters*"] says that he, "upon the Prince of Orange's being declared King, threw up all, nor ever came into the measures of the Court during that reign." He adds of him, that "he was always a man of pleasure more than business; no man loves the company of ladies more than he, or says less when he is in it, yet is successful in his intrigues; a great sportsman, and hath neither genius nor taste for anything else; is of a middle stature, of a sanguine complexion, very fat, and 45 years old."

(g) The following passage possibly relates to the proceedings preceding this marriage. "Last night one of Sir John Lewis his heires was stolen from her mother's house in Lincoln's Inn fields by I know not who" [*Hatton Correspondence*, 12 Feb. 1671/2].

s.p.m. 1671) by Sarah, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas FOOTE, Bart., of London. She *d.* 17 and was *bur.* 20 Feb. 1683/4, in Westm. Abbey, in her 25th year.[a] He[b] *d.* s.p.s. in his house in Duke street, 27 Dec. 1707, aged 53[a], and was *bur.* 4 Jan. 1707/8 as afsd. Will dat. 9 Jan. 1702/3, pr. 2 Jan. 1707/8.[c]

IV. 1707, to 1736. *4.* NICHOLAS (LEKE), EARL OF SCARSDALE [1645], BARON DEINCOURT OF SUTTON [1624], also a *Baronet* [1611], nephew and h., being 1st and only surv. s. and h. of the Hon. Richard LEKE (*d.* 16 April 1687), by Mary,[d] da. of Sir John MOLYNEUX, 4th Bart. of Teversal, co. Nottingham, which Richard was only br. of the late Peer. He was *b.* about 1682; ed. at Oxford; *cr.* D.C.L., 26 April 1706; *suc. to the peerage.* 27 Oct. 1707, taking his seat 8 Jan. following; L. Lieut. of Derbyshire, 1711-14; Envoy to Vienna, 1712. He *d.* unm. 17 July 1736, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[e] Will directing his burial to be at Sutton, pr. 7 Dec. 1736.

Barony.

I. 1761. *1.* SIR NATHANIEL CURZON, Bart. [S.], of Kedleston, co. Derby, 1st s. and h.[f] of Sir Nathaniel CURZON, 4th Bart., of the same, by Mary, 2d da. and coheir of Sir Ralph ASSHETON, 2d Bart., of Middleton, co. Lancaster, was *b.* in Queen square, and *bap.* 19 Jan. 1726/7, at St. George the Martyr; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 14 Feb. 1744/5; *cr.* D.C.L. 14 April 1749; was M.P. for Clitheroe, 1748-54, and for Derbyshire 1754-61. He was *cr.* 9 April 1761, BARON SCARSDALE, co. Derby, and was sometime Chairman of the Committee for privileges in the house of Lords. He *m.* 27 Oct. 1750, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Caroline, 1st da. of Charles (Colyear), 2d EARL OF PORTMORE [S.], by Juliana, DOW. DUCHESS OF LEEDS, da. and coheir of Roger HALE. He *d.* at Kedleston, 5 Dec. 1804, in his 78th year.[g] Will pr. 1805. His widow, who was *b.* Dec. 1733, *d.* 7 Feb. 1812, in Bolton street, aged 79. Will pr. 1812.

II. 1804. *2.* NATHANIEL (CURZON), BARON SCARSDALE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 27 Sep. 1751, mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 19 Jan. 1768; *cr.* M.A. 16 March 1771; M.P. for Derbyshire 1775-84; *suc. to the peerage* 5 Dec. 1804. He *m.* firstly, 11 Aug. 1777, at St. Marylebone, Sophia Susanna, 3d da. of Edward (NOEL), 1st VISCOUNT WENTWORTH, by Judith, da. and h. of William LAMB. She, who was *b.* 24 March 1758, at Kirkby Mallory, co. Leicester. *d.* 28 June 1782, and was *bur.* 8 July at Kedleston. He *m.* secondly (date unknown) Felicité Anne Josephe DE WATTINES, a native of Tournay. He *d.* 27 Jan. 1837 at Kedleston afsd, and was *bur.* there, aged 85 and 4 months. Will pr. Aug. 1837. His widow *d.* 16 Dec. 1850, aged 84, at Barrow Hall. Will pr. May 1851.

III. 1837. *3.* NATHANIEL (CURZON), BARON SCARSDALE, 1st s. and h., by first wife, *b.* 3 and *bap.* 15 Jan. 1781, at St. Marylebone. By the death of his maternal uncle, Viscount Wentworth, he became, 17 April 1815, one of the two coheirs to the ancient Barony of Wentworth. He *d.* unm. at Farnah, co. Derby, 12 and was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1856, at Kedleston, aged 75. Will pr. 1857.

(a) The coffin plate gives the age as abovestated.

(b) A letter of A. Pye to A. Harley, dat. 30 May 1685, shews that he declined a second marriage. "Lord Thomond's daughter, one of our great beauties, last Sunday fell raving mad, and so continues, for love of Lord Scarsdale, who refuses to marry her."

(c) He leaves no less than £1,000 to "Mrs. Anne Bracegirdle," *i.e.*, the well-known actress, who was *bur.* at a great age, 18 Sep. 1748, in Westm. Abbey.

(d) They were married 6 Dec. 1680.

(e) The *Hist. Reg.* says that "he left a considerable estate to Mr. Leake, a near relation." His will mentions Nicholas Leeke and Seymour Leeke (then 15 and at Westm. school) as named in a settlement of his estates and leaves them the residue of his personalty.

(f) His only br., Assheton Curzon, was *cr.* Baron and Viscount Curzon of Penn and was father of Richard William Penn, *cr.* in 1821 Earl Howe.

(g) The "Annual Reg." mentions "his exquisite taste for the fine arts," adding that "his noble mansion at Kedleston will remain a monument of it to posterity."

IV. 1856. *4.* ALFRED NATHANIEL HOLDEN (CURZON) BARON SCARSDALE [1761], also a Baronet [S. 1636] nephew and h.; being 2d but only surv. s. and h.[a] of Rev. the Hon. Alfred CURZON, Rector of Kedleston, by Sophia, da. of Robert HOLDEN, of Nuttall Temple, co. Notts, which Alfred (who *d.* 12 Jan. 1850 aged 48) was 2d s. of the 2d Baron, being the 1st s. by his second wife. He was *b.* 12 July 1831; ed. at Rugby and at Merton Coll., Oxford; B.A. 1853; M.A. 1865; took holy orders[b]; Rector of Kedleston afsd. 1856. He *m.* 3 July 1856, Blanche, 2d da. of Joseph POCKLINGTON-SENHOUSE, *formerly* POCKLINGTON, of Netherhall, co. Cumberland, by Elizabeth, 1st da. and coheir of Humphrey SENHOUSE, of Netherhall afsd. She, who was *b.* 26 Sep. 1837, *d.* 4 April 1875, aged 37, at 14 Lower Berkeley street, from blood poisoning and typhoid, and was *bur.* the 9th at Kedleston.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 9,606 acres in Derbyshire, and 323 in Leicestershire. *Total,* 9,929 acres, worth £17,859 a year. *Principal Residence.* Kedleston Hall, co. Derby.

SCHOMBERG, *or* SCHONBERG.

Dukedom I. 1689. *1.* FREDERIC-ARMAND DE SCHÖNBERG,[c] *or* SCHOMBERG, COUNT OF SCHÖNBERG, BARON OF LABERSEN AND ALTDORFF in Germany, s. and h. of John Meinhardt, COUNT OF SCHÖNBERG, Grand Marshal of the Upper and Lower Palatinate (sometime Ambassador to England from the Elector Palatine), by Anne, da. of Edward (SUTTON), LORD DUDLEY, and Theodosia da. of Sir James HARINGTON. He was *b.* Dec. 1615,[d] and, after serving in Germany and Holland, under the Prince of Orange, entered the service of France in 1650 (being then a Col. in the Dutch army), and became Mârechal-de-camp, in the French army, in 1652. He was secret envoy on behalf of Charles II. to the Elector of Mentz in Feb. 1652; was at the Siege of Valenciennes in July 1656, having charge of the masterly retreat of the French army therefrom; was at the siege of Dunkirk in May, and at the battle of the Dunes in June 1658; Capt. Gen. of the Scottish Gendarmes in France, &c. In 1660 he entered the service of Portugal against Spain, being in 1662 Gen. of the English forces there. Under his auspices was the action at Evora, 8 June 1663, at Castello Rodrigo 7 Aug. 1664, at Montes Claros 17 June 1665, the capture of several towns, &c. He was *cr.* about July 1663 COUNT OF MERTOLA and a Grandee of Portugal, receiving a

---

(a) His eldest br., George Nathaniel Curzon, *d.* unm., being killed by a fall from his horse, 17 June 1855, aged 28.

(b) Among temporal Peers in holy orders (1895) are the Marquess of Normanby, the Earl of Devon, the Earl Delawarr, the Earl of Bessborough [I.], Viscount Molesworth [I.], Lord Plunkett (Archbishop of Dublin), Lord Scarsdale, &c.

(c) The name ["Fair Hill,"] of which the French form was Schomberg, is correctly spelt Schönberg, and such is the fac-simile of the first Duke's signature, given in *Doyle.* G. W. Watson states that the family of Schönberg of Misnia (which produced two Marshals of France in the 17th century) is different from this family "which had its origin in the diocese of Treves," and which (tho' "its pedigree extends no further back than Frederic de Schönberg, father of Meinhardt de Schönberg, Mareschal de Camp to Henry IV., King of France, which Meinhart was grandfather to the Duke), claimed a "descent from the Dukes of Cleves probably on account of the similarity of the arms," the arms of Schönberg being *Arg*, an inescutcheon, *sa*, surmounted by an escarbuncle, *or*. In a pedigree (in the possession of Arthur Schomberg, of Seend, co. Wilts), compiled from a book pub. at Leipsic about 1890 on the House of Schönberg (which deals, however, more particularly with the Saxon Schönbergs), the Duke's pedigree is deduced from Cuno, Burgrave of Schönberg over Wesel, who *d.* about 1272, from whom the said Frederic (who *d.* 1550, being the Duke's great grandfather) was 9th in descent. No connection is shewn therein with the Dukes of Cleves, or, indeed, with any other distinguished family.

(d) See the Carew letters (*Camden Soc.*) as to (1) his parents's marriage in April 1615 (to which the writer, George, Lord Carew, adds that "Shomburge comes shortlye hither with a purse full of money to purchase lands in England" (2) 31 Dec. 1615, the death of his mother in childbed, and (3) Aug. 1616, the death of "Monsieur Shomberge," his father.

pension of £5,000 a year. When peace was concluded 13 Feb. 1668, he, tho' invited to England in 1673 with a view of being made Commander-in-Chief. again entered the French service as Lieut.-Gen., taking command in Catalonia in June 1674 with great success and forcing the Prince of Orange to raise the siege of Maestricht in Aug. 1676, and of Charlervi in Aug. 1677. He was, probably about this period, made COUNT OF COUBERT AND VITRY in Brie in France. He was Lieut.-Gen. in the English army, July 1673 ; Marshal of France, 1675 to 1685, at which date, after the revocation (22 Oct. 1685) of the edict of Nantes, he quitted the French service. By the Elector of Brandenburg he was made in 1687 Minister of State, Gov. of the Duchy of Prussia, and Generalissimo of his troops. He in 1688 accompanied William, Prince of Orange to England, by whom, when he became King thereof, he was made Col. of the 1st Foot in Dec. 1688 ; Capt. Gen. of the Forces, 1689 ; el. and inv. **K.G.** 3 April and inst. 14 May 1689, being *cr.* 10 April 1689[a] BARON TEYES and EARL OF BRENTFORD, co. Middx, MARQUESS OF HARWICH, co. Essex, and DUKE OF SCHOMBERG,[b] with rem. to his third son Charles, in tail male, rem. to his second son Meinhart in tail male, rem. to his own heirs male. Master Gen. of the Ordnance, April 1689 ; P.C., May 1689, receiving a grant from the House of Commons of £100,000 [!] in July 1689.[c] He was Commander-in-Chief in Ireland, 1689-90, and as such, after having captured Carrick Fergus and Charlemont, was slain at the battle of the Boyne, 1 July 1690, aged 74, and was *bur.* 10 under the altar in St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin. M.I.[d] Admon 19 Nov. 1690. He *m.* firstly his cousin, Jane Elizabeth, da. of his paternal uncle Henry Dietrich, COUNT OF SCHÖNBERG AT WESEL. He *m.* secondly, 14 April 1669, Susanne[e] D'AUMALE, yst. da. of David, *styled* COUNT OF AUMALE, Seigneur de Haucourt (near St. Quentin), by Françoise DE ST. POL, Dame de Villers-Outreau, da. of Claude DE ST. POL, Seigneur de Valiere and Villers-Outreau, and Capt. of Cambrai. The date of her death has not been ascertained.

II. 1690. *2.* CHARLES (DE SCHÖNBERG, *or* SCHOMBERG), DUKE OF SCHOMBERG, &c., 3d [surv.] s. by first wife,[f] *b.* soon after 1645 ; *styled* COUNT CHARLES DE SCHOMBERG, 1665-90, and was Lieut. Col. in Schomberg's Reg. of

---

(a) This date is the one given in *Doyle*, that in *Courthope* is "9 March 1689."

(b) This was the third of nine Dukedoms conferred by William III. within six years. See vol. ii, p. 274, *sub* "Clare."

(c) Though considered, by many, the greatest General of his day and one who had, for the sake of his religion, sacrificed a brilliant position in France, it does not appear that he had done any service whatever *to England* at the time of this grant or of his elevation to an English Dukedom. A grant of £4,000 a year for ever, payable to his heirs, was the reward for his service of one year and death in Ireland. It seems probable that these rewards were the condition of his accompanying the Prince of Orange to England in 1688. He was on intimate terms with him and frequently dined with him alone, while the great nobles of England and Holland were merely spectators. The pension to his heirs was partly redeemed in 1854, and subsequently, but £984 a year thereof was remaining in 1881. His portrait "after W. Wissing" is in *Doyle*, and there is a fine portrait of him on horseback in the possession of the Duke of Leeds.

(d) Dean Swift felt a great deal of *sæva indignatio* with Lady Holderness, the granddaughter and other the descendants of the Duke, for taking no notice of his repeated suggestions that they should put up some memorial in St. Patrick's to their distinguished ancestor. Finally, the Dean and Chapter put it up themselves and added a pungent Latin inscription ending, "Plus potuit fama virtutis apud alienos quam sanguinis proximitas apud suos."

(e) Her parentage, &c., is supplied by G. W. Watson.

(f) He probably was the yst. surv. son, when the Dukedom was granted in 1689, but there was a 5th and yst. son, Henry, who *d.* (probably v.p.) at Brussels of wounds received in a skirmish in Flanders ; the 4th son was Charles, and the 3d son was Meinhart, both successively Dukes ; the 2d son, Otho, was slain v.p. at the siege of Valenciennes, in June or July 1656, while the eldest son, Frederic, Count of Schönberg, a General in Portugal (who, perhaps, from being settled in Germany, was

German Foot in Portugal in 1668 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 June 1690, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation ; was Lieut. Gen. in Savoy, 1691 ; Col. 1st Reg. of Foot Guards, 1691 ; Col. of a Reg. of Foot in Piedmont, 1691-93. He *d.* unm. 17 Oct. 1693, of wounds received on the 4th at the battle of Marsaglia in Piedmont. Will dat. at Turin, 14 Oct., pr. 13 Nov. 1693.

III. 1693, to 1719. *3.* MEINHART (DE SCHÖNBERG, *or* SCHOMBERG), DUKE OF SCHOMBERG, MARQUESS OF HARWICH, EARL OF BRENTFORD, and BARON TEYES [E.], also DUKE OF LEINSTER, EARL OF BANGOR, and BARON TARA [I.], Count of the Holy Roman Empire, Count of Mertola, and a Grandee of Portugal, next elder surv. br., was *b.* at Cologne, 30 June 1641, and *styled* COUNT MEINHART DE SCHOMBERG till 1691 ; was Capt. and Major in Schomberg's Reg. of German Foot in Portugal, 1665-66 ; Col. of Horse in the French army, 1673 ; Gen. of Horse in the English army, 1690 ; Col. of the 4th Reg. of Horse, 1690—1712 ; Commander of the Cavalry in Ireland, 1690, being at the battle of the Boyne. He was *cr.* v.p. 3 March 1691, BARON TARA, EARL OF BANGOR, and DUKE OF LEINSTER [I.], being naturalised in England, 25 April 1691 ; Com. in Chief [E. and S.], 1691. He *suc. to the English peerage* as DUKE OF SCHOMBERG, &c., 17 Oct. 1693, under the *spec rem.* in the creation of that dignity, taking his seat 7 Nov. following; P.C. 1695 ; Lieut.-Gen. of the forces 1695-1702 ; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 12 Aug. and inst. 2 Sep. 1703. Com.-in-chief of the forces in Portugal and Ambassador to Lisbon 1703. Field Marshal Gen. of Portugal 1704. He *m.* 4 Jan. 1682/3, Caroline Elizabeth,[a] often spoken of as Charlotte, illegit. da.[b] of Charles Louis, Elector Palatine of the Rhine, by Louisa, da. of Christopher Martin, BARON OF DEGENFELD. She, who was *b.* 19 Nov. 1659, *d.* at Kensington, 28 June and was *bur.* 11 July 1696, in Westm. Abbey.[c] He *d.* s.p.m.s.[d] at Hillingdon, co. Middx. 5 July and was

---

postponed to his two yr. brothers in the limitation of the English Peerage, and who *m.* Catherina Ernestina, da. of John Christopher, Baron of Bocholtz), was living Oct. 1693 but *d.* at Wesel, apparently s.p.

(a) See Col. Chester's somewhat elaborate note to her burial, in his "*Westm. Abbey Registers*," as to her christian name being Caroline and not Charlotte, which names at that period were, unquestionably, interchangeable.

(b) "English genealogists omit to mention her illegitimacy. Is enim [Carolus Ludovicus Princeps Elector] cum orto inter ipsum et uxorem, Carolam Landgraviam Hassiæ, dissidio et divortio, Luisam Degenfeldiam, Christophori Martini Liberi Baronis de Degenfeld, S. Rom. Imperii Equitis, et Annæ Mariæ Adelmanniæ ab Adelmansfelden filiam, in thorum ascivisset et legitimæ conjugis loco habuisset, Raugraviam eam appellari voluit, idque nominis in sobolem, quam numerosam ex ea sustulit, derivavit. Amisit illa vitam, cum quartam et decimam prolem in utero gestaret *d.* 18 Mart. anni 1677. (Imhoff, Not. Imp., 1693, p. 133.) Of her 13 children Charlotte abovementioned was the second." [*Ex. inform.* G. W. Watson.] They are said to have been married in 1658, by a Lutheran Clergyman, he having repudiated his wife, Caroline. She, whom he married 12 Feb. 1650, survived this lady, and *d.* 16 March 1686, aged 59.

(c) Mention is made somewhere [*Qy.* in a French biographical dict. in the Bodleian library ?] of "Louise Barbe de Rizzi, èpouse pretendu de Meinhart, Comte de Schonberg."

(d) The English honours conferred on his father would have devolved on his eldest br., Frederic (see p. 81, note "f"), if alive or on his issue male if any, but he who was alive in Oct. 1693 *d.* at Wesel, apparently s.p.m. before 1719. The date of his death is given in a printed German pedigree (belonging to Arthur Schomberg abovenamed) as "5 Dec. 1700," but Courthope states that he was "living at '*Ringau in Gressenheim*' in Germany (probably Geissenheim in the Rheingau) in 1715." The first Duke had apparently but one uncle whose da. and h. he married (as in the text) but he had a great uncle, Frederic de Schönberg, whose only son, Simon Rudolf (some time Ambassador for the Emperor at Madrid) had two sons, of whom (1) Otho Frederic, General of Cavalry and Artillery for the Emperor, was slain at the battle of Leipsic 7 Sep. 1631 ; and (2) John Charles, Councillor to the Emperor Ferdinand II., who was father of Emanuel Maximilian William, Count of Schönberg, Gent. of the Bedchamber to the Emperor, who *m.* but *d.* s.p. 1682. The will of a "Frederick Christian, Count of Schomburgh," who *d.* abroad, was pr. Aug. 1781.

bur. 4 Aug. 1719 in Westm. Abbey, aged 78,[a] when *all his honours* apparently (and *certainly* those in the peerage of Ireland) became *extinct.*[b] Admon. 29 July 1719,[c]

[CHARLES DE SCHÖNBERG *or* SCHOMBERG, *styled* MARQUESS OF HARWICH, only s. and h. ap., usually said to have been *b.* 15 Dec. 1683 ; a Col. of Horse. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 5 and was *bur.* 14 Oct. 1713 in Westm. Abbey, aged (according to the funeral book) 24 years.]

SCONE.

i.e., "SCONE," Barony [S.] (*Murray*), *cr.* 1605 ; see "STORMONT" Viscountcy [S.], *cr.* 1621.

SCOTT OF BUCCLEUCH.

i.e., "SCOTT OF BUCCLEUCH," Barony [S.] (*Scott*), *cr.* 1606 ; see under "BUCCLEUCH."

SCOTT OF GOLDIELANDS.

i.e., "SCOTT OF GOLDIELANDS," Barony [S.] (*Scott*), *cr.* 1706, with the EARLDOM OF DELORAIN [S.], which see ; *ex.* 1807.

SCOTT OF TINDALL.

i.e., "SCOTT OF TINDALL, co. Northumberland," Barony (*Scott*, formerly *Crofts*), *cr.* 1663, with the Earldom of Doncaster and Dukedom of Monmouth, which last see ; *forfeited* 1685, but *restored* with the Earldom of Doncaster [only] in 1743 ; see that title.

SCOTT OF WHITCHESTER AND ESKDALE.

i.e., "SCOTT OF WHITCHESTER AND ESKDALE," Barony [S.] (*Scott*), *cr.* (both husband and wife being *cr.* jointly) 1663, with THE DUKEDOM OF BUCCLEUCH [S.], which see.

SCRIMGEOUR.

i.e., "SCRIMGEOUR," Barony [S.] (*Scrimgeour*), *cr.* 1641, with the VISCOUNTCY OF DUDHOPE [S.], which see ; *ex.*, or *dormant*, together with the EARLDOM OF DUNDEE [S.], in 1658.

(a) In Macky's "*Characters*" he is thus spoken of when 50 years old. "Never was in action [thro'] all King William's reign, but left, by that Prince, his General of all the the forces in England when his Majesty went abroad. He is one of the hottest, fiery men in England, which was the reason King William would never give him any command when there was action. When the present Queen concluded the treaty with Portugal this gentleman was chosen to command the forces there and had the Garter, but, not knowing how to keep measures with the Kings of Spain and Portugal, was recalled. He is brave but capricious ; of a fair complexion." Burnet ["*Own Time*"] calls him "Too haughty ;" but the Jacobite Earl of Ailesbury ["*Memoirs*"] speaks of him as "That ever renowned and brave gentleman . . . now 80 years of age, tall and proper, of a most affable behaviour, and as fine a courtier as he was a soldier." His portrait after Sir G. Kneller" is engraved in *Doyle*.

(b) See p. 82, note "d," as to the English honours.

(c) This was granted to his two daughters and coheirs and to their husbands, *viz.*, "Frederica, wife of Robert, Earl of Holderness, and Lady Mary Degenfeldt, wife of Christopher Martin, Count of Degenfeldt."

SCROPE or LE SCROPE or SCROPE DE BOLTON.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1371.

1. SIR RICHARD LE SCROPE, of Bolton,([a]) co. York, 3d and yst. s. of Sir Henry LE SCROPE,([b]) of the same, successively (1317-36), Chief Justice of the King's Bench and of the Common Pleas and Ch. Baron of the Exchequer, by Margaret, said, by some, to be da. of LORD FITZWALTER and, by others, of LORD ROOS OF KENDAL. He was *b.* about 1326, being aged 18 when found heir to his eldest and only surv. br., Sir William LE SCROPE, of Bolton afsd., who *d.* s.p. 27 Nov. 1344, aged 24. He was at the battle of Cressy, 20 Aug. 1346, after which date there was hardly any engagement by sea or land in which he did not distinguish himself, being at that of Nevill's Cross where he was *Knighted* on the field, 17 Oct. 1346, at the siege of Calais, 1347; the battles of Espagnols-sur-mer, 1350, of Berwick, 1356, of Najara, 1367, at the taking of Edinburgh, 1384, &c. He was M P. for Yorkshire, 1364, and was sum. to Parl.([c]) as a Baron (LORD SCROPE *or* LE SCROPE) by writs from 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III., to 14 Aug. (1402), 3 Hen. IV., directed *Ric. Le Scrope.* L. TREASURER, 1371-75; Steward of the household, 1378: L. Chancellor Oct. 1378, to July 1379, and again Nov. 1381 to July 1382; Warden of the Western Marches. 1379. His celebrated controversy([d]) with Sir Richard Grosvenor as to the right of bearing the arms of "*Azure*, a bend, *or*" was, after 4 years dispute, terminated in 1490 by the Court of Chivalry in his favour.([e]) He *m.* Blanche, sister of Michael, EARL OF SUFFOLK, 1st da. of Sir William DE LA POLE, a Baron of the Exchequer, by Catherine, da. of Sir Walter NORWICH. She *d.* before 1378. He is said to have *m.* secondly Mary, da. of Sir John MONTFORD, or, according to others, of (—) SPENCER. He *d.* 30 May 1403 aged 75, and was *bur* at the Abbey of St. Agatha at Easby, in Richmondshire.([f]) Will dat. at Pishiobury, Herts, 2 Aug 1400 pr. 31 May 1403 ([g]) at York.([h]) Inq. post mortem.

([a]) His principal seat, built by himself, was Bolton Castle (now in ruins) in Wensley, in the North Riding of Yorkshire, but he held also Bolton by Bowland or West Bolton, in the West Riding. The former gave, in 1689, the name of Bolton, as a Dukedom, to the Marquesses of Winchester, to whom by a descent (tho' an illegitimate one) it had passed. See p. 88, note "b."

([b]) There was a Henry Le Scrope sum. to a Council (not a Parl.) 25 Feb. 1342, but he probably was Henry Scrope, of Masham who was sum. as a Baron in 1350.

([c]) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

([d]) "This was the third dispute of a similar nature in which Scrope had been engaged. At the siege of Calais, in 1347, his right to the crest of *A crab, issuing from a ducal Coronet*, was challenged, but without effect, and he continued to bear it. Again in Paris, in 1360, a Cornish Squire, named Carminow, disputed his right to the arms on his shield, when both parties were adjudged to be entitled" [Foss's "*Judges.*"]

([e]) The proceedings are well ed. by the accomplished Sir N. Harris Nicolas in two quarto vols., and at vol. ii, pp. 1-161, is an elaborate account of the different houses of Scrope. The like had been contemplated, but not effected, as to the house of Grosvenor. An interesting review thereof is in the "*Quarterly Review*" for April 1836.

([f]) "The union of such qualities as he possessed, both as a soldier and a statesman, are seldom to be found in one man. Tho' connected with all the intricate proceedings of the unfortunate reign of Ric. II., he steered clear of the shoals on which his contemporaries stranded, and well deserved the character that Walsingham gives him that he was a man who had not his fellow in the whole realm for prudence and integrity" [Foss's "*Judges.*"]

([g]) This will, with many others of the Scrope family, is printed *in extenso* by the Surtees Society in their "*Test. Ebor.*"

([h]) In this will he mentions "Roger, my son and heir"; gives his "second sword" to "Stephen my son" (*i.e.*, Sir Stephen Scrope, of Bentley, co. York, whose will is dat. 6 Jan. 1405, and who is the ancestor of the Scropes of Castlecomb, Wilts, existing in the male line as late as 1851), giving cups to his da. (Milicent), his da.-in-law (Margaret) and to his kinsmen, Sir Stephen Le Scrope [probably Stephen, Lord Scrope de Masham], Sir John Le Scrope [probably the br. of Stephen], and Sir Henry Le Scrope [probably the 1st son of Stephen], as also his best cup to Richard, Archbishop of York, "carissimo Patri et Filio meo." These last words have been explained as meaning only a spiritual relationship "the word *son*, as well as father," being "more probably used *in a spiritual sense.*" (See Nicolas's "*Scrope and Grosvenor roll,*" vol. ii, p. 121).

II. 1403, Aug. *2.* ROGER (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., by Blanche abovenamed[a] aged 30 at his father's death in 1403 and then a Knight; was sum. to parl. from 20 Oct. to 23 Nov. (1403) 5 Hen. IV. He *m.*, about 1385, Margaret (aged 6 in 1372) 1st da. and coheir[b] of Robert (TIBETOT), 3d LORD TIBETOT (who d. s.p.m. 1372), by Margaret, da. of William (DEINCOURT), LORD DEINCOURT. He *d.* 3 Dec. 1403, and was *bur.* at St. Agatha's afsd. Will dat. at Bolton 23 Sep. 1403, pr. 30 April 1404 at York.[c] His widow *m.* 1406 John NIANDSER, who fled the kingdom for felony, 2 July 1414, and *d.* about 1420. Her will, directing her burial to be in Trinity Church, Christchurch Priory, London.[c] dat. 13 April, pr. 14 May 1431 at York.[d] Inq. post mortem.

III. 1403, Dec. *3.* RICHARD (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE, 1st s. and h.; *b.* 31 May 1393, being aged but 10 at his father's death. He was never sum. to Parl.[e] He served with 16 men and 45 archers in

---

There is certainly every reason (barring these words) to believe that the Archbishop was a son of Henry, 1st Lord Scrope de Masham, and a brother of the Stephen and John, who, like himself, were legatees of a cup. His age would preclude him from being an actual son of the testator, if *any* credence (even approximately) is due to that assigned to his elder brother, who in the *inq. post mortem* on his Father in 1403, is stated to be *aged 30*, tho' doubtless the usual form of "et amplius" is added. If then the elder br. was *b.* in 1373, Richard could not have been born till 1374, a date incompatible with his being Bishop of Lichfield, in 1386, and in holy orders in 1367, some seven years *previously* to his birth [!] Again the testator, who mentions so many relatives, does *not* mention a son John, but it is clear that the Archbishop was br. of Sir John Le Scrope, who, in his will dat. 18 Dec. 1405, mentions his brother Stephen [presumably Stephen, Lord Scrope de Masham] and his *late* brother Richard, Archbishop of York, these three brothers being, presumably, the three legatees abovenamed. So also Henry, Lord Scrope de Masham (s. and h. of Stephen, the 2d Lord), mentions in his will, dat. 1415, the late Archbishop as being his uncle. Stephen, the 2d Lord Scroope de Masham, was born about 1345, and if we suppose his yr. br. Richard to be born about 1350, or 1355, we get a much more reasonable date of birth for the celebrated Archbishop, whose execution, 8 June 1405, is a matter of history.

As to this vexed question, it may be noticed that Sir Bernard Burke, in his "*Extinct Peerage*" (with singular impartiality !) describes his Grace as existing *both* among the children of Richard, 1st Lord Scrope de Bolton (who certainly seems in his will to claim him as such), *as also* among those of Henry, 1st Lord Scrope de Masham. Joseph Foster, in his fine tabular pedigree of Scrope ("*Yorkshire Families*, N. and E. Riding"), boldly asserts that Roger the elder br. was born "circa 1348" [instead of 1372] and makes Sir Stephen and this Richard children of the 1st Lord Scrope de Bolton *by his second wife*, as also Sir John (who *d.* Dec. 1501) above-mentioned, on the ground (presumably) that as this John was undoubtedly a brother of the Archbishop, he must have been such son, tho' not mentioned in his father's will.

(a) His eldest br. William (Le Scrope), Earl of Wiltshire (so *cr.* 1397), *d.* s.p. and v.p., having been beheaded, 29 July 1399, for his adherence to the deposed King Richard II.

(b) Millicent, her 2d sister, *m.* Sir Stephen Scrope, yr. br. to this Roger, and brought the estate of Castlecombe, Wilts, to that family.

(c) See p. 84, note "g."

(d) In the "*Test Ebor*" the following note is given as to this Margaret. "After Lord Scrope's death she was mixed up with several discreditable matrimonial intrigues. There is a suit against her in the Court of York in 1405 brought by 'John *Fitz John* alias dictus *Curraunt* domicillus,' to whom she seems to have been married at Coveney, co. Cambridge. This is probably *John Niandser*, who is mentioned in the Scrope and Grosvenor Roll, and who murdered the Rector of Wensley for opposing his matrimonial designs. At the same time another gentleman, 'John *de Harwod* esq. domicellus,' claimed Lady Scrope's hand."

(e) "It is difficult to decide who were the individuals described in the Rolls of Parl. in the years 1414, 1423, 1425, 1426, 1429, 1431, 1436, 1439, 1460 1461, and 1482, as "Le Sr Scrope," there being in those years *two Barons* to whom the description applies. Those marked in the text as having sat in Parliament are identified either by their Christian names or designations." [*Courthope.*]

the French war, and was at Agincourt, 25 Oct. 1415, and at the siege of Rouen in 1419. He *m.* about 1416, Margaret, da. of Ralph (NEVILL), 1st EARL OF WESTMORLAND, by his first wife Margaret, da. of Hugh (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD. He *d.* 29 Aug. 1420, aged 27. Will dat. near Rouen, 24 Jan. 1419/20 and pr. 8 Nov. 1420 at York, directing his burial to be at the abbey of St. Agatha afsd.[a] Inq. post mortem, His widow *m.* before 8 Dec. 1424, William CRESSEMER, of Sudbury, co. Suffolk, whose will is dat. 31 May 1454. She *d.* (3 Ed. IV.) 1463, and was *bur.* in the convent of the Augustines at Clare, co. Suffolk.

IV. 1420. *4.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 1st s. and h.,[b] *b.* at Bolton, 4 June 1418, tho' said to be aged three at his father's death. He, when a minor, accompanied his kinsman, Lord Scrope de Masham, in his embassy to the Grand Master of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem. He was sum. to Parl.[c] from 3 Dec. (1441), 18 Hen. VI., to 26 May (1455), 33 Hen. VI., by writs directed "*Henrico Le Scrope de Bolton, Chev.*" He *m.*, in or shortly before 1435 Elizabeth, da. of John (LE SCROPE), 4th LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, abovementioned, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas CHAWORTH. He *d.* 14 Jan. (1458/9), 37 Hen. VI., aged 41 Inq. post mortem. His widow who held the manor of Sondon, co. Bedford in dower, living Aug. 1498.

V. 1459. *5.* JOHN (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 July 1435, being aged 22 and upwards at his father's death. He was sum. to Parl.[c] from 30 July (1460), 38 Hen. VI., to 16 Jan. (1496/7), 12 Hen. VII. He espoused the side of the Yorkists; **K.G.** about 1461; was at the siege of Donstanburgh, Dec. 1462, and in the expedition to France, 1474, with 200 archers and 20 men at arms,[d] and in that to Scotland, 1484. Tho' he had sworn to support the accession of Ed. V. he supported that of Ric. III. at whose coronation he attended[e] and by whom he was made Gov. of the Fleet. He fought against the Scots and was at the siege of Norham Castle in 1494. He *m.* firstly (dispens. 22 Nov. 1447,[f] they being related in the 4th degree), *Joane*, da. of William (FITZHUGH), 4th LORD FITZHUGH, by Margaret, da. of William (WILLOUGHBY), LORD WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY. She (as well as her husband) was admitted of "Corpus Christi," York, 1462-63. She *d.* before 1488. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth, widow of William, LORD ZOUCHE DE HARINGWORTH, da. of Sir Oliver ST. JOHN, by Margaret, da. of Sir John BEAUCHAMP. She was living 1488. He *m.* thirdly Anne, widow of Sir Robert WINGFIELD, L. Deputy of Calais, and formerly of Sir William CHAMBERLAINE, **K.G.** (*d.* 1462), da. and h. of Sir Robert HARLING, of East Harling, co. Norfolk, by Jane, da. and h. of Edmund GONVILLE. He *d.* 12 July, or 17 or 27 Aug. 1498, aged 63. Will dat. at East Harling, 3 July 1494 and 8 Aug. 1498, pr. 8 Nov. 1498. *Inq. post mortem*, 13 Oct. 1498, at Guildhall. The will of his widow, by whom he had no issue, directs her burial to be at East Harling (by her first husband) dat. 28 Aug. and pr. 8 Nov. 1498.[a]

VI. 1498. *6.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, only s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1468, being aged 30 and upwards at his father's death in 1498 and then a *Knight*. He was never sum. to Parl. He

---

(a) See p. 84, note "g."

(b) Richard Le Scrope, his only br., was Bishop of Carlisle, 1464, and *d.* May 1468, aged 49.

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) He is said to have borne at that date "a Cornish Chough" in his standard. It is curious how much these Lords interested themselves in heraldic bearings; besides this and previous instances (see p. 84, note "d") Dugdale writes: "it seems that after the Isle of Man was granted to Thomas, Lord Stanley, this John, Lord Scrope, still bore the arms thereof; therefore in 15 Ed. IV., by an order of the Sov. and Knights Comp. of the Garter, it was decreed that, notwithstanding his claim, he should relinquish those arms till the King's return into England, saving unto him and his heirs their right in case it should be found that they had any."

(e) See a list of the 45 Peers there present in vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," *sub* "Dacre."

(f) *Test. Ebor.*," vol. iii, p. 330. [Surtees Soc.]

m. about 1480, but certainly before 27 July 1485, Elizabeth, da. of Henry (PERCY), 3d EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, by Eleanor, *suo jure* BARONESS POYNINGS. She (with her husband) was admitted to "Corpus Christi," York, in 1498. He *d.* 1506.

VII. 1506. *7.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 1st s. and h.[a] ; *b.* about 1480. He was **K.B.** at the coronation of Henry VIII.; was at the battle of Flodden in 1513, and was sum. to parl. from 23 Nov. (1514) 6 Hen. VIII.[b] to 9 Aug. (1529) 21 Hen. VIII. He signed the letter to the Pope, urging the divorce of Katharine, the Queen Consort. He *m.* firstly, before Oct. 1495, Alice, *suo jure*, BARONESS SCROPE DE MASHAM (aged 12 in 1493), da. and h. of Thomas (LE SCROPE), 6th LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, by Elizabeth, da. of John (NEVILL), MARQUESS OF MONTAGU. She *d.* s.p.m. in childbed 1502.[c] He *m.* secondly Alice (*or* Mabel), da. of Thomas (DACRE), 2d LORD DACRE DE GILLESLAND, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS GREYSTOCK. He *d.* in or shortly before Dec. 1533, and was *bur.* at Wensley, co. York. M.I.

VIII. 1533. *8.* JOHN (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 3d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.[d] by second wife; had livery of his lands 29 Dec. 1533; was sum. to parl. from 5 Jan. (1533/4) 25 Hen. VIII. to 5 Jan. (1552/3) 6 Ed. VI. He was one of the four nobles,[e] implicated (1536-37) in Aske's rebellion. He *m.* about 1530, Katharine 1st da. of Henry (CLIFFORD), EARL OF CUMBERLAND, by his second wife, Margaret, da. of Henry (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He *d.* 22 June 1549. His widow (who is said to have been a celebrated beauty) *m.*, as his second wife, Sir Richard CHOLMELEY, of Roxby and Whitby, co. York (who *d.* May 1579, aged 65) and *d.* 1598, being *bur.* at Whitby.

IX. 1549. *9.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[f] aged 15 at his father's death in 1549. He was v.p. one of the 40 Knights (made as **K.B.**'s) 20 Feb. 1546/7,[g] at the coron. of Ed. VI. He was sum. to Parl. from 21 Oct. (1555) 2 and 3 Phil. and Mary, to 4 Feb. (1588/9) 31 Eliz. He was Warden of the west marches and Capt. of Carlisle, 1559 and 1563; Marshal of the army at the siege of Leith 1568 and 1570, taking an active part against the Earls of Northumberland and Westmorland in their insurrection; el. **K.G.** 23 April 1584 and inst. (by proxy) 15 April 1585. He *m.* firstly, Mary,[h] 2d and yst. da. of Edward (NORTH), 1st LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING by his first wife Alice, da. of Oliver SQUIRE. She *d.* s.p.m., in 1558.[i] He *m.* secondly Margaret, sister of Thomas, DUKE OF NORFOLK, 2d da. of Sir Henry HOWARD, **K.G.**, *styled* EARL OF SURREY (the Poet), by Frances, da. of John (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD. She, who was *bap.* at Lambeth, 30 Jan. 1543, *d.* at Carlisle, 17 March 1590, and was *bur.* at Wensley afsd. He *d.* 10 May 1591.

(a) John Le Scrope, of Spennithorne, co. York and Hambleden, co. Bucks, his only br. (*d.* 1547) is ancestor of the family of Scrope of Danby, co. York, still (1895) continuing in the male line, one of whom, as heir male collateral of the Earl of Wiltshire (so *cr.* 1397) put in his claim to that Earldom.

(b) "In Dugdale's Lists of Summons he is described as *Richard* le Scrope in 6 and 7 Hen. VIII.; but probably this is an error in transcribing the List from the Rolls of those years." [*Courthope.*]

(c) Glover's statement for which see "*Coll. Top, et Gen.*," vol. iv, p. 364.

(d) His two elder brothers were (1) Henry Le Scrope, for whom a marriage was in treaty, in 1523, with Katharine Parr, afterwards Queen Consort, but who *d.* unm. and v.p. 25 March 1525, and was *bur.* at Wensley. M.I. (2) Richard Le Scrope *d.* young and v.p. 28 July 1525, and was *bur.* as afsd.

(e) See vol. v, p. 25, note "g," *sub* "Latimer."

(f) John Le Scrope, his eldest br., had *d.* young and v.p.

(g) See vol. iii., p. 71, note "c," *sub* "Derby."

(h) Not "Eleanor" as in Dugdale. See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*" vol. iv, p. 364.

(i) Her only child, Mary, *m.*, as his first wife, Sir William Bowes, of Streatham Castle, co. Durham, by whom she had an only child, Catherine, who *m.* the Hon. Sir William Eure, and who assumed (apparently rightly) this peerage, as Baroness Scrope de Bolton, after 1630, as mentioned below.

X. 1591. *10.* THOMAS (SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, 1st s. and h.,[a] aged 24 at the death of his father in 1591. He was sum. to parl. from 19 Feb. (1592/3) 35 Eliz. to 4 Feb. (1588/9) 31 Eliz. He was Warden of the Scotch marches; was el. K.G. 23 April and inst. 6 June 1599. He *m.* in or shortly before 1584, Philadelphia, da. of Henry (CAREY), 1st BARON HUNSDON, by Anne, apparently da. of Sir Thomas MORGAN. He *d.* 2 and was *bur.* 3 Sep. 1609 at Langar, co. Notts. M.I. His widow *d.* 8 Feb. 1627.

XI. 1609, to 1630. *11.* EMANUEL (SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, only s. and h.; *b.* 1 and *bap.* 15 Aug. 1584, at Hunsdon, co. Herts, the Queen, the Earl of Arundel and the Lord Scrope being Sponsors, mat. at Oxford (Queen Coll.) 25 June 1596, aged 11; *suc. to the peerage* 2 Sep. 1609. He was sum. to parl. from 5 April (1614) 12 Jac. I. to 17 May (1625) 1 Car. I.; Constable of Richmond and Middleham Castles, 1609; L. President of the Council of the North, 1619-28; L.-Lieut. of Yorkshire, 1628; a Commr. for Eccles. causes in the north, 1620. He was *cr.* 19 June 1627, EARL OF SUNDERLAND in the Bishopric of Durham; was Councillor of the North, 1628. He *m.* Elizabeth, 3d da. of John (MANNERS), 4th EARL OF RUTLAND, by Elizabeth, da. of Francis CHARLTON. He *d.* s.p. legit.,[b] 30 May 1630, aged 45, and was *bur.* at Langar afsd., when the *Earldom of Sunderland* became *extinct*. Will dat. 1627, pr. at York. His widow was *bur.* at Langar afsd. 16 March 1653. M.I. Since the Earl's death the *Barony of Scrope de Bolton* has never been legally acknowledged, and it may therefore be said to have become *dormant*, but the right thereto was, apparently, as under.

XII. 1630. *12.* CATHARINE, *suo jure*, BARONESS SCROPE DE BOLTON, first cousin and heir, widow of the Hon. Sir William EURE, *or* EVERS, of Bradley, co. Durham (2d s. of William, LORD EURE), who was *bap.* at Witton, 21 Jan. 1565/6, and *bur.* 16 March 1628/9, at St. Andrew's, Holborn. She was the only child of her mother Mary, the first wife of Sir William BOWES, of Streatlam, co. Durham (*d.* 1613), which Mary was only da. of Henry, 9th Lord Scrope de Bolton being the only child of her mother, Mary, his first wife. She, who apparently was entitled to this Barony tho' not to the estates[c] on the late Lord's death, 30 May 1630, was living 6 July 1631 under the style of *Baroness Scrope de Bolton*,[d] when, if as old as her late husband, she would have

---

[a] The Hon. Henry Scrope, his only br., *d.* s.p. 5 Sep. and was *bur.* 6 Oct. 1625, at Greenwich.

[b] His immense estates were, so far as he had the disposal of them, divided among his 4 bastard children by Martha Jones, *otherwise* Sandford. These were (1) John Scrope, *otherwise* Jones, *otherwise* Sandford, a Fellow Commoner of Trin. Coll. Oxford, who *d.* s.p. 31 July 1646. (2) Mary, who *m.* Charles (Powlett), Marquess of Winchester, who was *cr.* in 1689, Duke of Bolton, his wife inheriting the Bolton estates. See p. 84, note "a." (2) Elizabeth, *m.* Thomas (Savage), 3d Earl Rivers; and (3) Annabella, *b.* 1629, who inherited the estate of Langar in Notts, and *m.* John Grubham Howe, ancestor of the Earls Howe. See vol. i, p. 372, note "b," *sub* "Bolton"; and vol. vi, p. 373, note "b," *sub* "Rivers."

[c] Owing to the preposterous law of "half blood" which then prevailed as to land, the late Lord's first cousin, Dame Catherine Eure, the only grandchild then remaining of his paternal *grandfather* (Henry, Lord Scrope) was *passed over*, as to the inheritance of such estates as devolved on the heir-at-law, and they devolved in 1630 on the heirs of the bodies of the two daughters of his *great* grandfather, John, the 8th Lord. These were (1) Anthony Constable, then aged 41, s. and h. of Sir Henry Constable, the s. and h. of Sir John Constable, by Margaret, the eldest da.; and (2) Ambrose Pudsey, aged 7 months and 21 days (on 30 May 1630), s. and h. of Ambrose Pudsey (*d.* 1628, v.p., aged 33), the s. and h. of William Pudsey (*d.* 1629), who was s. and h. of Thomas Pudsey, of Berforth (*d.* 1576), by Elizabeth, the second da. of the said Lord.

[d] Admon. of goods of "Sir William Ewer [Eure], Knt." of St. Andrew's, Holborn, London, granted 24 March 1628/9 to James Halfhead, a creditor, and, again, (de bonis non) 6 July 1631 to "*Catharine, Lady Scroope, Baroness of Boulton, co. York*," relict of the deceased.

been aged 63. The date of the above Lady's death is not known, but, if it was *before* 20 Sep. 1643, the succession would be as below.

(i) THOMAS EURE, of Bradley, s. and h. He, who was a Major in the Royal army, *d.* unm., being slain at Newbury fight, 20 Sep. 1643.

(ii) WILLIAM EURE, of Elvet and Kelloe, co. Durham, br. and h.; aged 58 in 1666, at the Visit. of Durham. He *m.* Mary, da. of Peter FORCER, of Harbour House (near Durham) and Kelloe. She was bur. at St. Oswalds, Elvet, 21 Feb. 1669. The date of his death is not known.

(iii) PETER EURE, only s. and h. aged 12 in 1666. He *d.* unm. and was *bur.* 18 Dec. 1689 at. St. Oswald's afsd.

(iv.) MARY, sister and h. She *m.* Michael JOHNSON, of Twyzell Hall, co. Durham, who *d.* 12 April 1714 and was *bur.* at St. Oswald's afsd. The date of her death is not known, but as she *d.* s.p.m. leaving daughters and coheirs, the *Barony* would at that date have fallen into *abeyance.*[a]

* * * * * *

(v) CHARLES JONES, 1st s. and h, of Michael JONES, of Caton, co. Lancaster by Mary, da. of Matthew SMITH, which Michael (who *d*, 1801 aged 71), was s. and h. of Richard JONES of the same (*d.* 1732), by Mary, eldest of the 3 daughters and coheirs of Michael JOHNSON and Mary his wife, the *suo jure* Baroness Scrope de Bolton above-mentioned. He was *b.* about 1774, and was sometime Capt. 1st Reg. of Dragoon Guards. By the extinction, 12 April 1814, of the issue of the two other daughters and coheirs of the said Michael Johnson,[a] there "*vested*" in this Charles JONES "(as sole heir of the body of Richard le Scrope, who was sum. to Parl. 8 Jan. [1370/1] 44 Ed. III.) *the Barony of Scrope of Bolton.*"[b] He *d.* 27 Jan. 1840, having, however, never laid claim to, or assumed that title.

(vi.) HENRY JAMES JONES, s. and h., who, says Courthope (in 1848), "is now heir general of the *Barony of Scrope of Bolton, cr.* by writ of summons, 44 Ed. III."

SCROPE,, LE SCROPE, SCROPE DE MASHAM, *or* SCROPE DE UPSALL.

Barony by writ.

I. 1350.

1. SIR HENRY LE SCROPE, of Masham, co. York, s. and h. of Sir Geoffrey LE SCROPE,[c] of the same, Ch. Justice of the Kings Bench (1324-38) by his first wife, Ivetta, da. of Sir William ROS, of Ingmanthorpe, co. York, was *b.* about 1315; served in the wars with France and Scotland; *Knighted* at the siege of Berwick, 1333, and was in that year at the battle of Halidon Hill; *suc.* his father 1340, being 25 years old in 1341; was at the battle of Cressy, 1346; of Durham, 1346; at the siege of Calais, 1346-47; and was sum. to parl.[d] as a Baron (LORD SCROPE) by writs directed "*Henrico Le Scrope*" from 25 Nov. (1350) 24 Ed. III. to 7 Sep. (1391) 15 Ric. II.[e] He was Gov. of Guisnes and Calais, 1360; Capt. of Calais, 1360; Capt.

---

[a] A good tabular pedigree of the coheirs to this Barony from 1630 to 1825 is given in "*Nicolas*" (vol. i, p. 22 of the Addenda), from which it appears that the issue of two of the three daughters and coheirs of Mary Johnson, *born* Eure, became extinct, on the death of Mary Bryer, spinster, 12 April, 1814, aged 89, when the issue of Mary the eldest da. became entitled. This da. *m.* for her first husband John Brockholes, by whom she had no male issue, but, by her second husband, Richard Jones, of Caton, co. Lanc., she left at her death, 6 June 1730, an only s. and h., Michael Jones, who *m.* in Oct. 1773, and *d.* 24 July 1801, aged 71. He left as his surv. issue 4 sons and 3 daughters, all living in 1825, and all (but Charles) being then s.p. Of these *Charles Jones*, the 1st son, appears to have been, after 12 April 1814, *de jure Lord Scrope de Bolton*, as stated in the text.

[b] Nicolas, [1825] as in note "a" above.

[c] This Geoffrey was yr. br. of Sir Henry Scrope, of Bolton, co. York, father of Richard, 1st Lord Scrope de Bolton.

[d] There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

[e] It is probably that he was the Henry Le Scrope sum. to a council (not a Parl.) 25 Feb. 1342, but see p. 84, note "b," *sub* "Scrope de Bolton."

of Calais, 1369, and Warden of the Northumberland marches, 1370. In 1378-79, being then a Banneret, he was sent by Ric. II. to treat of a league with Charles, King of Navarre. He *m.* Joan. He *d.* 31 July (1391) 15 Ric. II., aged about 76.

II. 1391. *2.* STEPHEN (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[a], *b.* about 1345; served in the wars of France and in the Holy Land, being *Knighted* at Alexandria in 1365, and being at the battle of Najara, 1367. He was aged 40 and upwards at his father's death in 1391, and was sum. to parl. from 23 Nov. (1392) 16 Ric. II. to 1 Jan. (1405/6) 7 Hen. IV. He *m.* before 1376, Margery, widow of John DE HUNTINGFIELD (by some writers called LORD HUNTINGFIELD), da. of John (DE WELLES), 5th LORD WELLES, by Margaret (or Eleanor), da. of John (MOWBRAY), LORD MOWBRAY. He *d.* 25 Jan. 1405/6, and was *bur.* in the Scrope chapel, in York minster. Will dat. 5 and pr. 25 Jan. 1405/6 at York.[b] His widow was admitted of "Corpus Christi," York, 1416-17, and *d.* 29 May 1422.

III. 1406, to 1415. *3.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1374, being aged 30, or 33, at his father's death in 1406. He was sum. to parl.[c] from 26 Aug. (1408) 8 Hen. IV. to 26 Sep. (1414) 2 Hen. V. by writs directed "*Henrico le Scrope de Masham.*" He was in offices of the highest trust, being on an embassy to Denmark, in 1406; to France in 1408 and again in 1413; to the Duke of Burgundy in 1413, &c.; was L. TREASURER 1409; **K.G**, about 1410. In 1414 he was sent to Paris to negotiate the King's marriage, but conspired[d] with the French in a plot for the King's destruction, was found guilty at a trial at Southampton, and beheaded there 5 Aug. 1415, when, having been attainted, *all his honours* were *forfeited.* He *m.* firstly (dispensation *ex post facto* 5 Feb. 1398/9,[e] endorsed by Archbishop Scrope 11 July 1399, the parties being related in the 3d and 4th degrees) Philippa, widow of Sir John DE ROS,[f] 1st da. and coheir of Sir Guy DE BRYAN, s. and h. of Guy, LORD BRYAN. She *d.* s.p. 19 Nov. 1406. He *m.* secondly, lic. 6 Sep. 1410[e] to marry in the chapel of the manor of Foxflete, Joan, widow of William, LORD WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY and formerly of Edmund (PLANTAGENET) DUKE OF YORK, 2d da. of Thomas (HOLAND), 2d EARL OF KENT, by Alice, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *d.* s.p. His will dat. 3 June 1415.[g] His widow *m.* fourthly (pardon 14 Aug. 1416) as his first wife, Henry (BROMFLETE) LORD VESCY, who *d.* 6 Jan. 1467/8. She *d.* s.p. 12 April 1434.

* * * * * *

IV. 1426. *4.* SIR JOHN LE SCROPE, of Masham afsd.; yr. br. of the above, being 4th of the 5 sons of the 2d Lord, became, 5 Sep. 1418 (when he was aged 30 and upwards) after the death s.p. of his two elder brothers,[h] heir to the attainted Barony and the family estates. "He appears to have obtained a restoration to his brother's honours and inheritance in 1421,"[i] becoming thus LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, and, certainly, he was sum. to parl.[c] as a Baron from 7 Jan. (1425/6) 4 Hen. VI. to 26 May (1455) 33 Hen. VI, by writs directed "*Johanni Le Scrope de Masham.*" P.C., 1424; was on an embassy to Spain and to the King of the Romans, 1428, to Scotland, 1429, &c.; served in the French war; L. TREASURER 1432. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas CHAWORTH, of Wiverton, Notts, and only child and h. to her mother, his first wife, Nicola, da. and h. of Sir Gerard BRAYBROKE. He *d.* 15 Nov. 1455, and was *bur.* in

---

(a) His eldest br. Sir Geoffrey Le Scrope, *Knighted*, before Paris, 1360, *d.* s.p. and v.p., being slain at Piskre in Lithuania in 1362.

(b) See p. 84, note "g"

(c) See p. 89, note "d."

(d) Richard (Plantagenet) Earl of Cambridge, and Sir Thomas Grey, a northern Knight, were his confederates. His treason will always be remembered from the splendid denunciation in Shakespeare's "*Henry V.*"

(e) *Test. Ebor.* (Surtees Soc.), vols. ii, iii, and iv.

(f) *Sic* not of "John Devereux" as is often stated.

(g) Enrolled in Pub. Rec. office. See "*Genealogist*" N.S. vol. i, p. 266.

(h) These were (1) Sir Geoffrey Le Scrope, living 1409, who *d.* s.p. before 1418, and (2) Stephen Le Scrope, clerk, Archdeacon of Richmond, who *d.* 5 Sep. 1418.

(i) "*Nicolas,*" the words "appear to have" being omitted in "*Courthope.*"

the Scrope chapel in York minster. Will (as "*Senex*") dat. 1 July 1450 to 18 March 1453, pr. 18 Nov. 1455 at York.[a] His widow took the veil 14 Dec. 1455. Her admon. 12 March 1466/7, at York.

V. 1455. *5.* THOMAS (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, 3d but only surv. s. and h.,[b] *b.* about 1429 being aged 26 when he *suc.* his father in 1455. He was sum. to parl.[c] from 9 Oct. (1459) 38 Hen. VI. to 19 Aug. (1472) 12 Ed. IV., by writs directed "*Thomas Le Scrope de Masham.*" In Dec. 1459 he was granted an annuity of 20 marks for his services against the house of York. He *m.* shortly after 18 March 1453,[d] Elizabeth, da. of Ralph (DE GREYSTOCK), 7th LORD GREYSTOCK, by Elizabeth, da. of William (FITZHUGH), LORD FITZHUGH. He *d.* 1475. His widow *m.* Sir Gilbert TALBOT, of Grafton, co. Worcester, who *d.* 19 Sep. 1516. She was living 20 Dec. 1483.

VI. 1475. *6.* THOMAS (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, 1st s. and h.; *b.* about 1460, being 15 years old on the death of his father in 1475; was a Commissioner for the defence of the Scotch marches, 1480; was sum. to parl. from 15 Nov. (1482) 22 Ed. IV. to 12 Aug. (1492) 7 Hen. VII. by writs directed "*Thomæ le Scrope de Masham*"; was one of the 45 Peers[e] present at the coronation of Ric. III. and was a conservator of the treaty, 1484, between that King and the King of Scotland. He *m.* before 1475 (when he and his wife were admitted to "Corpus Christi," York) Elizabeth, da. and coheir of John (NEVILL), MARQUESS OF MONTAGU, by Isabel, da. and coheir of Sir Edmund INGOLDSTHORPE. He *d.* s.p.m. 23 April 1493, and was *bur.* at the Blackfriars, London. *Inq. post. mortem.* 6 Nov. (1493) 9 Hen. VII. Will dat. at London, 20 Sep. 1492. pr. 6 May 1495.[a] His widow *m.* (Lic. 22 Oct. 1494,[f]) directed to the Curate of Eskrick, co. York) Sir Henry WENTWORTH, of Pontefract, who was *bur.* at Newsom Abbey, co. Lincoln, and whose will, dat. 17 Aug. 1499, was pr. 27 Feb. 1500. Her will, in which she describes herself as "Elizabeth, Lady Scrope of Upsale and Massam, widow,"[g] dat. 6 March 1513/4 to 13 July 1517, pr. 9 Dec. 1521.

VII. 1493. *7.* ALICE, *suo jure* BARONESS SCROPE DE MASHAM, only da. and h., aged 12 at the death of her father in 1473. She *m.* before Oct. 1495, as his first wife, Henry (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON, who *d.* shortly before Dec. 1533, leaving issue by a second wife. See particulars of him under that title. She *d.* in 1502 in childbed of a daughter.[h]

VIII. 1502. *8.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS SCROPE DE MASHAM, only surv. da. and h. of her mother next abovenamed; *b.* 1502 and *d.* in her infancy.[i]

IX. 1503? *9.* HENRY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM *or* DE UPSALL, great-uncle and h., being next br. to the Baron last mentioned. He was sum. to parl. 28 Nov. (1511) 3 Hen. VIII., by writ directed "*Henrico Scroope de Scroope et Upsall, Chl'r.*" He *d.* s.p. about 1512.

(a) See p. 84, note "g."

(b) His eldest br. Henry had died young, and the next br. John (for many years the h. ap.), who *m.* Margaret, da. of Thomas, Lord Dacre, *d.* s.p. 18 Sep. 1452, but three years before his father, being bur. in York Minster. His will dat. the day before his death is printed in the *Test. Ebor.* See p. 84, note "g."

(c) See p. 89, note "d."

(d) Date of his father's will.

(e) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," *sub* "*Dacre*" for a list of these.

(f) See p. 90, note "e."

(g) Her issue was doubtless extinct before that date. She gives the chief part of her property to her niece Lucy Browne, afterwards Lucy Cutts. To "Dame Margaret Scrope," a nun of the house of Barking she leaves a gilt cup.

(h) Her issue was but two daughters, of whom (1) Mary *d.* before her in (1499-1500) 15 Hen. VII., and (2) Elizabeth, *b.* 1502, of whom Glover (who himself *d.* 1588) in a pedigree compiled by him, says "Obiit in infantia, et parturiendo, cum ipsa nasceretur, mater obiit" [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. iv. p. 364].

(i) See note "h" above.

X. 1512? *10.* RALPH (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, *or* DE UPSALL, br. and h. He was never sum. to parl.[a] He *m.* Eleanor, da. of Andrews (WINDSOR), 1st LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL, by Elizabeth, da. of William BLOUNT He *d.* s.p. or s.p.s.[b] 17 Sep. 1515, and was *bur.* in Rievaulx Abbey, co. York. Will dat. 6 Aug. 1515, pr. 18 March 1515/6.[c] His widow *m.* Sir EDWARD NEVILL, of Aldington, co Kent, 3d s. of George, LORD ABERGAVENNY, which Edward was beheaded 9 Jan. 1538/9.

XI. 1515, to 1517. *11.* GEOFFREY (LE SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE MASHAM, *or* DE UPSALL, br. and h.; a Clerk in Holy orders. He was never sum. to Parl. He *d.* unm. 1517, aged (it is said) 32[d] when the *Barony* fell into *abeyance.*[e]

SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO.

Viscountcy [I.]

I. 1628. *1.* SIR JOHN SCUDAMORE, Bart., of Holme Lacy, co. Hereford, s. and h. of Sir James SCUDAMORE, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas THROCKMORTON, which James (who *d.* v.p. in 1619) was s. and h. ap. of Sir John SCUDAMORE,[f] of Holme Lacy afsd., was *bap.* there 22 March 1600/1; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) 8 Nov. 1616 being *cr.* M.A. 1 Nov. 1642; student of the Mid. Temple, 1617; was *cr.* a *Baronet,* 1 June 1620; was M.P. for Herefordshire 1621-25, and for Hereford 1625 and 1628-29; suc. his grandfather in 1623 in the family estate, and was *cr.* 1 July 1628 BARON DROMORE and VISCOUNT SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO, co. Sligo [I.]. He was Ambassador to France, 1634. Entering heartily into the Royalist cause, he was surprised by Sir John Waller, and sent prisoner to London, while his houses were plundered and burnt and his estates sequestrated. He *m.* 12 March 1614/5 (Reg. of Holme Lacy) Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Arthur PORTER, of Lanthony, co. Gloucester, by Anne, da. of John DANVERS, of Dauntsey, co. Wilts. She was *bur.* 18 Dec. 1651, at Holme Lacy, aged 51. He *d.* 19 May 1671 in his 71st year, and was *bur.* there. M.I.[g] Will dat. 4 July 1670 to 19 May 1671, pr. 10 July 1671.

(a) Dugdale, in his "Baronage," states that he was sum. to parl. in 6 Hen. VIII but that is an error (see Nicolas and Courthope), and he is not included in Dugdale's "List" of those so summoned.

(b) According to a MS. ped. belonging to Henry A. Littledale, of Bolton Hall, co. York (*d.* 6 July 1859, aged 49, who was not only a good Genealogist but was himself a descendant, thro' the families of Dawson and Pudsey, from John, 8th Lord Scrope de Bolton) this Ralph had 2 daughters, whereof one, Eleanor, *m.* Sir Ralph FitzRandolph of Spenithorn [*Qy.* the same person as he who *m.* Elizabeth Scrope, her aunt?] whose *inq. post mortem* was held 18 Nov. (1515) 7 Hen. VIII. It is to be presumed that both these ladies (if indeed they ever existed) died v.p. and s.p.

(c) See p. 84, note "g."

(d) His birth, if in 1485, would make him 25 years younger than his eldest brother Thomas, the 6th Lord.

(e) The coheirs were his three sisters or their descendants, *viz.* (1) Alice, who *m.* 7 Sep. 1472, Sir James Strangways, of Harlesey, co. York (a coheir, by his mother, of the Barony of Fauconberg, and, by his grandmother of the Barony of Darcy), and was living 1490. His *inq. p. m.* was 4 Nov. 1521. Their two daughters were eventually their coheirs. (2) Margaret, *m.* Nov. 1493, Sir Christopher Danby, of Thorpe Perrow, co. York, who *d.* 17 March 1517/8, leaving male issue. (3) Elizabeth, *m.* Sir Ralph FitzRandolph, of Spennithorne, co. York, both of whom were living 1498. Their five daughters were eventually their representatives.

(f) This Sir John is the "Sir Scudamore," of Spencer's *Fairy Queen.*

(g) The long inscription thereon is given in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*" vol. iv, p. 256. It is noticeable (as illustrating the loose way in which titles are spoken of) that tho' his monument styles him "Lord Viscount *Scudamore*" (no mention being made of "Sligo") that of his son is to "Dominus Scudamore, Vicecomes *de Sligo.*" His studious, pious, and hospitable career gained him great respect. Archbishop Laud (when Bishop of St. David's) used frequently to visit him in Herefordshire.

II. 1671. *2.* JOHN (SCUDAMORE), VISCOUNT SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO, &c. [I.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. James SCUDAMORE,[a] by Jane,[b] 1st da. and coheir of Richard BENNET, of Kew, co. Surrey, which James, who *d.* v.p. 10 June 1668, aged 44, was only surv. s. and h. ap. of the late Viscount. He was *b.* about 1650 ; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 30 May 1666 ; *cr.* M.A. 5 Feb. 1666/7 ; M.P. for Hereford, 1673-78 ; for Herefordshire 1678-81 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 19 May 1671. He *m.* about 1675, Frances, only da. of John (CECIL), 4th EARL OF EXETER, by his first wife Frances, da. of John (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND. She was *bur.* 22 June 1694 at Holme Lacy.[c] He *d.* before 10 and was *bur.* there 22 July 1697. Will dat. 29 Oct. 1692, pr. 7 Sep. 1697 and 21 Oct. 1700.

III. 1697, to 1716. *3.* JAMES (SCUDAMORE), VISCOUNT SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO, and BARON DROMORE [I.], 2d but first surv. s. and h.[d] He was *b.* in Shannon Park, Ireland, about 1678 ; mat. at Oxford (Glouc. Hall), 25 Sep. 1695 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in July 1697 ; M.P. for Herefordshire, in three Parls., 1705-13, and for Hereford, 1715-16 ; was *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 12 May 1712 He *m.* about 1710, Frances, da. and h. of Simon (DIGBY), 4th BARON DIGBY OF GEASHILL [I.], by Frances, da. of Edward (NOEL), 1st EARL OF GAINSBOROUGH. He *d.* s.p.m.[e] 2 Dec. 1716, aged 38, and was *bur.* at Holme Lacy. M.I. Will pr. May 1717. At his death *all his honours* became *extinct.* His widow *d.* 3 May 1729, aged 44, and was *bur.* as afsd. M.I. Will pr. 1729.

SEAFIELD.

Viscountcy [S] I. 1698. **Earldom** [S.] I. 1701.

1. JAMES OGILVY, *styled* LORD DESKFORD, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. of James (OGILVY), EARL OF FINDLATER [S.], *b.* 11 July 1663, having been Sec. of State and President of the Parl. [S.], was *cr.* v.p. 24 June 1698, VISCOUNT OF SEAFIELD and LORD OGILVY OF CULLEN [S.], with an *extended rem.* failing heirs male of his body to his heirs of entail.[f] He was three years afterwards *cr.* also v.p. 24 June 1701, EARL OF SEAFIELD, VISCOUNT OF REIDHAVEN, and LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD AND CULLEN [S.], with a like spec. rem. He was subsequently L Chancellor [S.] He *suc.* his father in 1711 as EARL OF FINDLATER and LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD [S.] He *d.* 19 Aug. 1730, in his 66th year.

For fuller particulars see "Findlater" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1638; *dormant* 1811.

(a) He was the only one of the six sons of his father, all of whom died v.p., who lived to man's estate. He was *bap.* 4 July 1624 ; mat. at Oxford (St. John's Coll.) 20 March 1639/40, and was M.P. for Herefordshire, 1642-44, and 1661-68. He is possibly the James Scudamore who was the author of a somewhat clever but very coarse poem, called "*Homer a la mode,*" of which the first edition was pub. at Oxford in 1664, which James is generally (tho' erroneously) said to have been "afterwards, Lord Scudamore."

(b) They were married 14 Sep. 1648 at Babraham, co. Cambridge.

(c) Viscountess Campden, in a letter of 25 Aug. 1681, speaks of her as "one of the impudentest women as ever was known or heard of," and describes her elopement with Mr. Coningsby, who, "it is thought has got all of my Lord Skidmor's children."

(d) Cecil Scudamore, his eldest br., had *d.* young and v.p. ; John Scudamore, the 3d and yst. s. of the 2d Viscount, was ed. at Westm. ; admitted to St. John's Coll., Cambridge, as a Fellow Commoner, 27 Oct. 1701, when aged 14 ; *d.* unm. Feb. 1713, aged 27, and was *bur.* at Holme Lacy. M.I.

(e) His only da. and h., Frances, *b.* 14 Aug. 1711, was mother of an only child Frances, Duchess of Norfolk, on whose death s.p. 22 Oct. 1820, aged 70, all the issue of the 1st Viscount became extinct, and the estate of Holme Lacy devolved on the heirs at law, being the descendants of his sister, Mary, wife of Sir Giles Brydges. It is consequently now (1895) possessed by the Earl of Chesterfield as being descended from Admiral Sir Henry Edwin Stanhope, Bart., who married Catherine Brydges, granddaughter and coheir of James, Duke of Chandos, the great grandson and heir of the said Dame Mary Brydges.

(f) In the case of the Viscountcy, &c., of 1698, the rem. is to the "other heirs of taillie to be contained in the charter of his [the grantee's] lands, Baronies, and

II. 1730. *2.* JAMES (OGILVY), EARL OF FINDLATER, EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], s. and h., *b.* about 1689, *d.* 9 July 1764.

III. 1764. *3.* JAMES (OGILVY), EARL OF FINDLATER, EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], s. and h., *b.* about 1714, *d.* 3 Nov. 1770.

IV. 1770. *4.* JAMES (OGILVY), EARL OF FINDLATER, EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], 1st and only surv. s. and h., *b.* 10 April 1750, *d.* s.p. 5 Oct. 1811, when the *Earldom of Findlater* [1638] and the *Barony of Ogilvy of Deskford* [1616] became *dormant* but the other titles devolved under the spec. rem. in their respective creations [1698 and 1701] as below.

For fuller particulars see "Findlater" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1638; *dormant* 1811.

V. 1811. *5.* LEWIS ALEXANDER (GRANT, *afterwards* GRANT-OGILVY), EARL OF SEAFIELD, VISCOUNT REIDHAVEN, LORD OGILVY OF CULLEN, and LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD AND CULLEN [S.], also a Bart. [S.], cousin and h., being 1st s. and h. of Sir James GRANT, Bart. [S.], by Jean, only child of Alexander DUFF, of Hatton, co. Aberdeen, which James (who *d.* 18 Feb. 1811, aged 72), was s. and h. of Sir Ludovick GRANT, Bart. [S.] (who *d.* 18 March 1773), by his second wife, Margaret, elder of the two daughters[a] of James (OGILVY), 5th EARL OF FINDLATER, and 2d EARL OF SEAFIELD abovementioned. He was *b.* 22 March 1767; admitted to Linc. Inn, 1783; an Advocate [S.], 1789; M.P. for co. Elgin, 1790-96; *suc.* his father *in the Baronetcy* [S.] 18 Feb. 1811, and (eight months later) *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, on the death of his cousin, the Earl of Findlater and Seafield abovementioned, when he assumed the name of *Ogilvy* after that of *Grant.* He *d.* unm. 26 Oct. 1840, at Cullen House, co. Banff, in his 74th year.

VI. 1840. *6.* FRANCIS WILLIAM (GRANT, *afterwards* OGILVY-GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], next surv. br. and h.,[b] *b.* 6 March 1778; entered the army, 1793, becoming a Col. in 1809; M.P. for Elgin Burghs, 1802-06; *for* Inverness Burghs, 1806-07; *for* Elginshire (in seven Parls.), 1807-32, and for Elginshire and Nairnshire (in three Parls.), 1833-40; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 26 Oct. 1840; L. Lieut. of Invernessshire. REP. PEER [S.], 1841-53. He *m.* firstly, 20 May 1811, Mary Anne, only da. of John Charles DUNN, of Higham House, and of the Island of St. Helena. She, who was *b.* 6 March 1795, *d.* 27 Feb. 1840. He *m.* secondly, 17 Aug. 1843, Louisa Emma, 2d da. of Robert George MAUNSELL, of Richmond Place, co. Limerick, by Mabella, da. of Standish GRADY, of Elton, in that county. He *d.* 30 July 1853, aged 75, at Cullen House afsd. Will pr. Jan. 1856. His widow *m.* 31 Jan. 1856, Godfrey William Hugh MASSEY, Major 10th Reg., who *d.* 4 June 1862, in Albemarle street. She *m.* thirdly, 5 July 1864, at Christ Church, Bray, co. Wicklow, Lord Henry-Yorke-Astley LOFTUS, from whom she was divorced, and who *d.* s.p. 28 Feb. 1880, aged 57. She *d.* 7 Sep. 1884, aged 66, at Grant Lodge, near Elgin. Will sealed in London 7 March 1885, above £8,000.

VII. 1853. *7.* JOHN CHARLES (OGILVY-GRANT, *formerly* GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c] by first wife, *b.* 4 Sep. 1815, at Cullen House; *styled* VISCOUNT REIDHAVEN till he *suc. to the*

---

others, conform to a signature under his (the King's) Royal hand of the date of these presents." See "Riddell," p. 1,062, who remarks thereon that it is "the most regular and unexceptionable instance of a peerage granted with a referential limitation like that of *March* in 1697." The rem. of the Earldom of 1701 is to the "other heirs of entail succeeding him in his lands and Baronies." The Earls since 1884 have, however, *not so succeeded*, but it is presumed that according to the decision in 1874 in the Nairne case (see vol. vi, p. 3, note "b"), this is held to be of no importance.

(a) Anne, the other da., became Countess of Hopetoun [S.], and *d.* 8 Feb. 1759, leaving issue.

(b) His next elder br., James Thomas Grant, who became a Judge at Furrackbad, in the Bengal Presidency, *d.* unm. 18 July 1804.

(c) Of his elder brothers (1) James Grant, *b.* 16 April 1812, *d.* 15 March 1815

peerage [S], as above, 30 July 1853. REP. PEER [S.], 1853-59. He was *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 14 Aug. 1858, as BARON STRATHSPEY of Strathspey,(a) in the counties of Inverness and Moray. **K.T.** He *m.*, 12 Aug. 1859, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Caroline, 5th and yst. da. of Walter (STUART), 11th LORD BLANTYRE [S.], by Fanny Mary, da. of the Hon. John RODNEY. He *d.* of bronchitis, at Cullen House afsd., 18 Feb. 1881, and was *bur.* the 26th at Duthill, aged 65. M.I. at Cullen.(b) His widow, who was *b.* 30 June 1830, living 1895.(c)

VIII. 1881. *8.* IAN CHARLES (OGILVY-GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], also BARON STRATHSPEY, only s. and h., *b.* 7 Oct. 1851; ed. at Eton; *styled* VISCOUNT REIDHAVEN, 1853-81; ed. at Eton; sometime (1869-77) an officer in the 1st Life Guards; *suc. to the peerage.* 18 Feb. 1881. He *d.* unm. 31 March 1884, aged 32, at Claridge's hotel, London,(d) when the *Barony of Strathspey* became *extinct*, but the Scottish titles(e) devolved as below.

IX. 1884. *9.* JAMES (OGILVY-GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], uncle and h., being 4th s. of the 6th Earl. He was *b.* 27 Dec. 1817; ed. at Harrow; sometime Capt. 42d Foot; M.P. for Elgin and Nairn, 1868-74; Lieut. Col. Elginshire Volunteers; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] (but not to the estates) 31 March 1884, and was, a few months later, *cr.* 17 June 1884, a Peer of the United Kingdom(f) as BARON STRATHSPEY, of Strathspey, in the counties of Inverness and Moray. He *m.* firstly, 6 April 1841, Caroline Louisa, 2d da. of Eyre EVANS, of Ashill Towers, co. Limerick, by Anna, da. of Robert MAUNSELL, a Member of the Council at Madras. She *d.* 6 Feb. 1850. He *m.* secondly, 13 April 1853, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Constance Helena, 4th da. of Sir Robert ABERCROMBY, 5th Bart. [S.], of Birkenboy, by Elizabeth Stephenson, only child of Samuel DOUGLAS. She *d.* 12 Feb. 1872, at Inverene, near Forres. He *m.* thirdly, 15 Dec. 1875, at St. Peter's, Onslow Gardens Georgiana Adelaide, widow of William STUART, of Aldenham Abbey, Herts, da. of Frederick Nathaniel WALKER, General, Royal Artillery, and **K.C.H.**, of Bushey Manor House, Herts, by Annabelle, da. of Edward CANE, of Donnybrook. He *d.* 5 June 1888, and was *bur.* from Castle Grant, in the mausoleum at Duthill afsd. Personalty under £1,800. His widow living 1895.(c)

X. 1888, June. *10.* FRANCIS WILLIAM (OGILVY-GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD, &c. [S.], also BARON STRATHSPEY, 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 9 March 1847; ed. at Harrow; *styled* VISCOUNT REIDHAVEN from 1884 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 5 June 1888. He *m.* 24 Dec. 1874, Anne Trevor Corry, da. of George-Thomas EVANS, Major 47th Foot, of Otago, in New Zealand, by Louisa Barbara, da. of Trevor CORRY, of Newry. He *d.* suddenly of heart disease, at his residence in Oamaru, New Zealand, 3 Dec. 1888, and was *bur.* there on the 6th. His widow, who was *b.* 24 July 1847, living 1895.(c)

---

(2) Francis William Grant, *b.* 5 Oct. 1814, was M.P. for Inverness-shire, 1838-40 and *d.* unm. and v.p. 11 March 1840.

(a) See Vol. iii, p. 267, note "a," *sub* "Enniskillen," as to the titles [U.K.] selected by Scotch and Irish Peers.

() In this inscription the name is given as "Ogilvy-Grant," tho' the peerages generally have it as "Grant Ogilvie." It commences "Sir John Charles Ogilvy-Grant, Chief of the clan Grant, 7th Earl of Seafield," &c.

(c) She is one of the three Dow. Countesses of Seafield now (1895) living.

(d) He devised his estates, worth £80,000 a year, but charged with about £800,000 to his mother absolutely.

(e) See p. 93, note "f," *ad finem.*

(f) Having, apparently, no landed property in the United Kingdom (see note "d" above), the reason for this hurried creation is not clear.

XI. 1888, Dec. *11.* JAMES (OGILVIE-[a]GRANT), EARL OF SEAFIELD [1701], VISCOUNT SEAFIELD [1698], VISCOUNT RFIDHAVEN [1701], LORD OGILVY OF CULLEN [1698], and LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD AND CULLEN [1701], in the peerage of Scotland, also BARON STRATHSPEY [1884], 1st s. and h., *b.* 18 April 1876.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883 (belonging to the 8th Earl[b] but *not* to his successors) consisted of 160,224 acres in Inverness-shire; 96,760 in Elginshire, and 48,946 in Banffshire. *Total* 305,930 acres, worth £78,227 a year. *Principal Residences.* Castle Grant, near Grantown, co. Moray, and Cullen House, co. Banff. The residence of the 10th and 11th Earls was at Oamaru in New Zealand.

SEAFORD.

Barony. I. 1826. *1.* CHARLES ROSE ELLIS, of Claremont, in Esher, co. Surrey, 2d s. of John ELLIS, sometime Member of the Council of Jamaica, by Elizabeth, da. of John PALLMER, of that Island, was *b.* 19 Dec. 1771, and, after inheriting a large property in the West Indies, became M.P. for Heytesbury, 1793-96, for Seaford, 1796—1806; for East Grinstead, 1807-12, and for Seaford (again), 1812-26, and was *cr.* 1 July 1845,[c] BARON SEAFORD of Seaford, co. Sussex. He *m.* firstly, 2 Aug. 1798, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Elizabeth Catherine Caroline, da. and h. of John Augustus HERVEY, *styled* LORD HERVEY, by Elizabeth, da. of Colin DRUMMOND, which John Augustus (who *d.* v.p. 10 Jan. 1796), was 1st s. and h. ap. of Frederick Augustus, 4th EARL OF BRISTOL, &c., *de jure*[d] LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN. She, who was *b.* 1 Aug. 1780, *d.* 21 Jan. 1803. He *m.* secondly, 2 Oct. 1840, at St. George's afsd., Anne Louisa Emily, widow of Vice Admiral Sir Thomas Masterman HARDY, Bart., 1st da. of Admiral the Hon. Sir George Cranfield BERKELEY, by Emily Charlotte, da. of Lord George LENNOX. He *d.* 1 July 1845, aged 73, at Wood End, near Chichester. Will pr. Aug. 1845. His widow, who was *b.* 19 March 1788, at Ashling, near Chichester, *d.* 2 Nov. 1877, after a few hours' illness, at Hampton Court Palace, in her 90th year.

II. 1845. *2.* CHARLES AUGUSTUS (ELLIS), LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN [1597], and BARON SEAFORD [1826], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 5 June 1799, and became *de jure*[d] LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN on the death, 8 July 1803, of his maternal great grandfather, the Earl of Bristol, abovenamed, to which Barony his right was afterwards, in Feb. 1807, confirmed by decision of the House of Lords. See "HOWARD DE WALDEN" with which Barony the *Barony of Seaford* has since 1 July 1845 (when he *suc.* thereto) continued united.

SEAFORTH.

Earldom [S.] I. 1623. *1.* COLIN (MACKENZIE), LORD MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL [S.], 1st s. and h. of Kenneth, 1st LORD MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL [S.] (so *cr.* 19 Nov. 1609), by his first wife, Anne, da. of George Ross, of Balnagowan; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], March 1611, and was *cr.* 3 Dec. 1623, EARL OF SEAFORTH [S.], with rem. to his heirs male whatsoever. He built the stately mansion of Brahan Castle, co. Ross. He *m.*

(a) His surname as on Garter's Roll (the one from which, *excluding* the surnames, the Roll for the House of Lords is made) is "*Ogilvie-Grant*," but it is not clear how soon after 1881 (see p. 95, note "b") this spelling (which differs from that of the two Baronies) was adopted.

(b) See p. 95, note "d."

(c) His creation is thus commented on in the Greville Memoirs. "Everybody cries out against Charles Ellis's Peerage; he has no property and is of no family, and his son is already a Peer." His promotion was owing to Canning, who was a great friend of his cousin, George Ellis (*d.* 10 April 1815), who was a contributor (both) to the "*Rolliad*" and the "*Anti-Jacobin*"! Tho' a poor speaker, he had a great influence in the House as the recognised head of the West Indian interest.

(d) According to the decision of the House of Lords, in 1807, as to that Barony.

Margaret, 4th da. of Alexander (SETON), 1st EARL OF DUNFERMLINE [S.], by his first wife, Lilias, da. of Patrick (DRUMMOND), 3d LORD DRUMMOND [S.] She, who was *b.* 8 Aug. 1599, *d.* 20 Feb., and was *bur.* 8 March 1630, at Dalgety. Funeral entry in Lyon office. He *d.* s.p.m.[a] 15 March 1633.

II. 1633. *2.* GEORGE (MACKENZIE), EARL OF SEAFORTH, &c. [S.], br. (of the half blood) and h. male, being 4th s.[b] of Kenneth, 1st LORD MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL [S.], afsd., and the 2d s. by his second wife, Isabel, da. of Sir Gilbert OGILVY, of Powrie. He *suc. to the peerage* [S] under, it is presumed, the extended rem. of that dignity to heirs male whatsoever.[c] He was a somewhat zealous Presbyterian and a Covenanter, but joined the Royalist association at Cumbernauld in 1641, tho' in 1644-45 he opposed the troops of Montrose. To him, however, he subsequently submitted, swearing never to oppose the King, against whom, he was, nevertheless, shortly afterwards again engaged, but to whose cause finally he again reverted. He was excommunicated by the Gen. Assembly in June 1646. He subsequently made terms with the Committee of the Estates and did public penance at Edinburgh for his apostacy. He joined Charles II. in Holland, by whom he was made Sec. of State for Scotland. He *m.* Barbara, 1st da. of Arthur (FORBES), 9th LORD FORBES [S.], by Jean, da. of Alexander (ELPHINSTONE), LORD ELPHINSTONE [S.] He *d.* at Schiedam, in Holland, about 14 Aug. 1651.

III. 1651. *3.* KENNETH (MACKENZIE), EARL OF SEAFORTH, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., probably *styled* v.p. LORD MACKENZIE till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, in Aug. 1651. He was excepted from Cromwell's "Act of Grace" in 1654, and imprisoned till the Restoration. The Shrievalty of Ross was renewed to him and his eldest son. He *m.* Isabel, sister of George, 1st EARL OF CROMARTY [S.], 3d da. of Sir John MACKENZIE, 1st Bart. [S.], of Tarbat, by Margaret, da. and coheir of Sir George ERSKINE, of Innerteill. He *d.* Dec. 1678.

IV. 1678. *4.* KENNETH (MACKENZIE), EARL OF SEAFORTH, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., probably *styled* v.p. LORD MACKENZIE till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, in Dec. 1678; P.C., 1685, and **K.T.**, being one of the eight original Knights on the revival of that Order, 29 May 1687.[d] He followed James II. to France and thence to Ireland, being at the siege of Derry and being *cr.* by that Monarch after his expulsion from the Throne, *Marquess of Seaforth* [S.] probably about 1690.[e] In 1690 he prepared to join the Jacobite forces in Scotland at the head of his clan, but surrendered to Hugh Mackay,[f] and was kept a prisoner till March 1696/7, when he retired to France. He *m.* Frances, 2d da. of William (HERBERT), 1st MARQUESS (*titular Duke*) OF POWIS, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward (SOMERSET), MARQUESS OF WORCESTER. He *d.* in Paris Jan. 1701. Will pr. 1708. His widow (*titular Duchess* [sic] *of Seaforth*) *d.* there 16 Dec. 1732.

(a) He had two daughters, among whose descendants is the heir of line of these peerages, as also of the family of Mackenzie of Kintail. (1) Anne, who *m.* firstly Colin (Lindsay), 2d Earl of Balcarres [S.], and who is represented by the Earls of Crawford and Balcarres [S.], and (2) Mary, *m.* John Sinclair, Master of Berriedale, being mother of George, Earl of Caithness [S.]

(b) The second s., the Hon. John Mackenzie, of Lochslyne (his br. of the half blood) *d.* s.p.m., and the third s, the Hon. Alexander Mackenzie (his br. of the whole blood) *d.* unm. 1614.

(c) See Riddell's "Devon Case," pp. 9, 13, and 15, for some remarks on this *collateral* succession to a Scotch peerage under a grant to heirs male.

(d) See vol. i, p. 87, note "a," *sub* "Atholl."

(e) For a list of the "Jacobite Peerages" (*cr.* by James II. when in exile and by his son) see vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle."

(f) For an account of the proceedings against him for high treason, 9 Will. III., 1697, printed from the Records of the Justiciary in Edinboro', see State Trials, vol. xiii, p. 1,445.

V. 1701, to 1716. *5.* WILLIAM (MACKENZIE), EARL OF SEAFORTH [1623], and LORD MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL [1609], in the peerage of Scotland, 1st s. and h., probably *styled* v.p. LORD MACKENZIE till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, in Jan. 1701. He attended at the head of above 3,000 men the meeting in 1715 at Braemar, was present at Sheriffmuir, after which he was made Lieut. Gen. of the Northern Counties, on behalf of "The Pretender." He was accordingly attainted 7 May 1716, whereby *all his honours*, as well as his estates, were *forfeited*.[a] He took part in the expedition to the Western Highlands and was severely wounded at the battle of Glenshiels, 10 June 1719. In 1725 he made arrangements with his followers for their paying their future rent to the Government, and was, 12 July 1726, discharged from the penalties of execution or imprisonment, being by act, 1736, further restored to personal immunities. He *m.* 22 April 1715, Mary, da. and h. of Nicholas KENNET, of Coxhow, co. Northumberland. She *d.* at Paris Aug. 1739. He *d.* in the Island of Lewes, 8 Jan. 1740, and was *bur.* in the chapel of Ui there.

KENNETH MACKENZIE, *styled* LORD FORTROSE,[b] 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1718, who but for the attainder of his father would have been after Jan. 1740 the 6th *Earl of Seaforth*, &c. [S.] He zealously supported the Government during the insurrection of 1745. He was M.P. for Inverness, 1741, and for Ross-shire, 1747 and 1754. He *m.* 11 Sep. 1741, Mary, 1st da. of Alexander (STEWART), 6th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], by his first wife, Anne, da. of William (KEITH), EARL MARISCHAL [S.] She *d.* 10 and was *bur.* 18 April 1751, at Kensington. M.I. He *d.* in Grosvenor square, 18, and was *bur.* 22 Oct. 1761, in Westm. Abbey, aged 43. Will in which he styles himself as "of Seaforth, co. Scotland, Esq., commonly called Lord Fortrose,"[b] dat. 3 June to 4 July, and pr. 27 Oct. 1761.

Earldom [I.]

I. 1771, to 1781. *1.* KENNETH MACKENZIE, only s. and h. of the above, *b.* at Edinburgh, 15 Jan. 1744, would but for the attainder of his grandfather have been after his father's death, 18 Oct. 1761, 7th *Earl of Seaforth*, &c. [S.] He was *cr.* 18 Nov. 1766, BARON ARDELVE and VISCOUNT FORTROSE, both in co. Wicklow [I.], and subsequently 3 Dec. 1771, EARL OF SEAFORTH [I.][c] He raised a reg. of Highlanders (the 78th Foot) in 1771. He *m.* 7 Oct. 1765, at St. Martin's in the fields, Caroline, 1st da. of William (STANHOPE), 2d EARL OF HARRINGTON, by Caroline, da. of Charles (FITZROY), DUKE OF GRAFTON. She, who was *b.* 11 March 1746/7, *d.* of consumption, 2 Feb. 1767, and was *bur.* 14th at Kensington (as Viscountess Fortrose), aged 20.[d] He *d.* s.p.m.[e] on his passage (with his regiment) to the East Indies, Aug. 1781, aged 37, when *all his honours* became *extinct*.[f] Will pr. May 1785.

(a) See vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Duffus," for a list of the 19 Scotch Peerages forfeited thro' the Rising of 1715.

(b) It is not known why the style of "Fortrose" was assumed instead of that of "Mackenzie" or "Kintail." There was apparently neither a Viscountcy nor a Barony of the name of Fortrose, or Mackenzie of Fortrose, vested in his father.

(c) This is one of the not uncommon instances of an *Irish* peerage of the same name as a previously existing *Scotch* one being conferred, it being impossible after the Union [S.], to create a peerage of Scotland.

(d) "Her intellects were good, her person beautiful, and accomplishments suitable to her high birth, and endowed with an uncommon goodness of heart," writes (not perhaps very grammatically) Collins in his vol. iv, p. 288, *sub* "Harrington"

(e) Caroline, his only da. and h., *b.* in London 7 July 1766, *m.* Count Melfort.

(f) In the "Ann. Reg." of 1779 the death is recorded under Dec. 1779 of "The Rt. Hon. Lady Seaforth." *Query* if this was a second wife of this Earl?

THOMAS FREDERICK MACKENZIE-HUMBERSTON, cousin and h. male of the above, would after his death in Aug. 1781 have been, but for the attainder, 8th *Earl of Seaforth*, &c. [S.] He was 1st s. and h. of William MACKENZIE, a Major in the army, by Mary, da. and h. of Matthew HUMBERSTON, of Humberston, co. Lincoln, which William (who *d.* at Stamford 12 March 1770), was only s. and h. of Col. the Hon. Alexander MACKENZIE, 2d s. of Kenneth, 4th EARL OF SEAFORTH. He, who had taken the name of *Humberston* after that of *Mackenzie*, was an officer in the army; served in the repulse of the French attack on the Island of Jersey as also in the East Indies. He *d.* there unm. 30 April, 1783, in his 28th year (from wounds received in a Naval engagement with the Mahrattas), having shortly before purchased the family estates from the heirs of the late Earl.[a]

Barony.

I. 1797, to 1815.

1. FRANCIS HUMBERSTON MACKENZIE, only br. and h. of the above, *b.* 9 June 1754; would after his death in April 1783 have been, but for the attainder, 9th *Earl of Seaforth*, &c. [S.] He was an officer in the army, becoming eventually (1808) Lieut. Gen. He was M.P. for co. Ross, 1780 and 1790; L. Lieut. of that county and Col. of the Ross-shire Militia, and was *cr.* 26 Oct. 1797, LORD SEAFORTH, BARON MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL, co. Ross. He was Gov. of Barbadoes, 1800-06.[b] He *m.* 22 April 1782, Mary, da. of the Very Rev. Baptist PROBY, D.D., Dean of Lichfield, by Mary, da. of the Rev. John RUSSELL. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] 11 Jan. 1815, aged 60, at Edinburgh, when *the Barony* became *extinct*, as also the male issue of the 4th, and probably of all the preceding Earls[d]. His widow *d.* in Charlotte square, Edinburgh, 27 Feb. 1829, aged 74. Will pr. April 1829.

---

[a] Wood's "Douglas."

[b] It is stated by the well-known Samuel Rogers ("*Table Talk*," p. 223), that "Lord Seaforth was born deaf and dumb," but this statement is, apparently, misapplied.

[c] He had no less than four sons all of whom *d.* before him and unm, the survivor of whom, the Hon. William Frederick Mackenzie, was M.P. for co. Ross, 1812, and *d.* 25 Aug. 1814, aged 23, at Warristown House, co. Edinburgh. Of his six daughters the eldest inherited his estates. She *m.* firstly, 6 Nov. 1804, Vice Admiral Sir Samuel Hood, Bart., who *d.* s.p. 24 Dec. 1814, and secondly the Rt. Hon. James Alexander Stewart, who took the additional name of Mackenzie. It is to this lady that Sir Walter Scott alludes, in the last verse of his "*Farewell to Mackenzie.*"

"And thou, gentle Dame, who must bear, to thy grief,
For thy clan and thy country, the cares of a CHIEF,
Whom brief rolling moons in six changes have left
Of thy *husband* and *father* and *brethren* bereft;
To thine ear of affection how sad is the hail
That salutes thee THE HEIR OF THE LINE OF KINTAIL."

It may, however, be remarked that tho' she undoubtedly was the heir of the estates purchased by her uncle from the heirs of the Earl who *d.* in 1781, she was not "*the heir of the line of Kintail*," which heir is among the descendants and representatives of the 1st Earl from whom she did *not* descend (see p. 97, note "a") while "*the cares of a Chief*" would (it is believed) have devolved on the heir *male* of the house of Mackenzie of Kintail.

[d] With respect to the heir male of the first Earl it is remarked by Hewlett that "Lord Seaforth was the last descendant in the male line from Kenneth, the 4th Earl. The 3d Earl had a yr. s., John Mackenzie, of Assint, and the 2d Earl had also a yr. s., Colin Mackenzie. The first Lord Mackenzie of Kintail had several younger sons. The heir in the male line from one of the yr. sons, if any such exist, would now be the representative of the Seaforth family and entitled to the Peerage if the attainder were reversed. If there be no issue male of the first Lord in existence the representation of the family must be sought in the heir male of a younger son of one of his ancestors."

SEAHAM.

i.e., "SEAHAM, of Seaham, co. Durham," Viscountcy (*Vane*), *cr.* 1823, with the EARLDOM OF VANE, which see.

SEATON.

Barony. I. 1839. *1.* SIR JOHN COLBORNE, only s. of Samuel COLBORNE, of Lyndhurst, co. Hants, by Cordelia Anne, da. of John GARSTIN, of Castle Leiragh, co. Westmeath, and Alethea, his wife, was *b.*, 16 Feb. 1778, at Lyndhurst afsd.; ed. at Christ's Hospital, London, and at Winchester College; entered the army, 1794; served in Holland, 1799, and in Egypt, 1801; distinguished himself at the battle of Maida, 4 July 1806; was Mil. Sec. to Sir John Moore, in Sicily, Sweden, Portugal, and Spain, being with him at the battle of Corunna, 16 Jan. 1809, and serving subsequently, under Wellington, in the Peninsula at the battles of Ocana, Busaco, Albuera, Ciudad Rodrigo, Salamanca, Vittoria, the Nivelle and the Nive, Orthes, and Toulouse, and finally at Waterloo, where he commanded the 52d Light Infantry and where "of his own accord he led the forward movement which determined the fortunes of the day."[a] **K.C.B.**, 1815, receiving also the foreign orders of the Tower and Sword of Portugal, of the Maria Theresa of Austria, and of the St. George of Russia; Lieut. Gov. of Guernsey, 1825; Lieut. Gov. of Upper Canada, 1828-38, in which capacity he, with great promptitude and prudence, quelled the rebellion that there broke out. He was, accordingly, *cr.* 14 Dec. 1839, BARON SEATON,[b] of Seaton, co. Devon, with an annuity of £2,000 for himself and his two next successors. He had previously been **G.C.H.** in 1836 and **G.C.B.** in 1838. He was L. High Commissioner of the Ionian Islands (a sinecure post), 1843-49; **G.C.M.G.**, 1843. In 1854 he became Gen. in the army and Col. of the 2d Life Guards, having been for some years Col. of the 26th Foot. He commanded the troops in Ireland from 1855 to 1860; was P.C. [I.], 1860, and was made (when aged 81) FIELD MARSHAL, 30 March 1860; Col. in Chief of the Rifle Brigade, 1862. He *m.* 21 June 1814, at Flaxley, co. Gloucester, Elizabeth, 1st da. of Rev. James YONGE, of Puslinch, Rector of Newton Ferrers, both co. Devon, by Anne, da. of Edmund GRANGER, of the Castle, Exeter. He *d.* at Valetta House, Torquay, 17 and was *bur.* 24 April 1863, at Newton Ferrers, in his 86th year. His widow *d.* 28 Nov. 1872, at Beechwood House, co. Devon, aged 82.

II. 1863. *2.* JAMES (COLBORNE), BARON SEATON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 1816; entered the army, 1844, becoming (1877) Lieut. Gen. and being placed on the retired list in 1881 as full General. He served under his father as Aide-de-Camp during the Canadian rebellion and as Mil. Sec. (1855-60) in Ireland. He *suc. to the peerage*, 17 April 1863. He became bankrupt in July 1888.[c] He *m.* 12 Feb. 1851, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Charlotte, yr.[d] of the two daughters and coheirs of Ulysses (DE BURGH), 2d BARON DOWNES [I.], by his first wife, Maria, da. and h. of Walter BAGENAL. She, who was *b.* 27 Jan. 1826, *d.* 26 April 1863, after a few days' illness at Valetta House, Torquay. He *d.* 11, and was *bur.* 20 Oct. 1888, from Beechwood afsd., at Newton Ferrers. Admon. 1889 at £28,161.

(a) "*Annual Register*" for 1863, where it is added that Wellington "saw the movement and instantly sent to desire him to continue it. This fact, which was long questioned, has been since abundantly confirmed." It is, however, stated in the *Nat. Biogr.* that "there can be no doubt that the Duke of Wellington never gave fair credit to Colborne's exploit."

(b) It is said he would much have preferred to have been *cr.* Baron Colborne, but, unfortunately, only eight months before, the Barony of Colborne of West Harling had been conferred on Mr. Ridley-Colborne.

(c) The liabilities were £140,216, of which not more than £7,326 was expected to rank, and the assets were but £600. It appeared that in 1864 he inherited large estates in the counties of Hertford, Bedford, and Worcester, since mortgaged for £132,000, the income being only sufficient to pay the mortgage interest. A scheme to pay 5s. in the £1 was confirmed 17 July 1888.

(d) Her elder sister, Anne, became Countess of Clonmell [I.]

III. 1888. *3.* JOHN REGINALD UPTON (COLBORNE), BARON SEATON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 4 July 1854, in Chesham place; ed. at Winchester; admitted to Middle Temple; *suc. to the peerage*, 11 Oct. 1888. He *m.* 22 June 1887, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Elizabeth Beatrice, only child of Sir Francis George Augustus ELIOTT-FULLER-DRAKE, 2d Bart., of Nutwell Court, co. Devon, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Robert DOUGLAS, 3d Bart., of Glenbervie.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,890 acres, worth £2,341 a year. *Principal Residence.* Beechwood House, near Plympton, co. Devon.

SEATON-DELAVAL.

i.e., "DELAVAL OF SEATON-DELAVAL, co. Northumberland," Barony (*Delaval*), *cr.* 1786; see "DELAVAL OF REDFORD" Barony [I.], *cr.* 1783; both becoming *extinct* in 1808.

SEDBERGH, see SADBERGH.

SEFTON and SEFTON OF CROXTETH.

Earldom [I.] I. 1771. *1.* CHARLES WILLIAM (MOLYNEUX), VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX OF MARYBOROUGH [I.] (a dignity *cr.* 22 Dec. 1628), also a Baronet [1611], only s. and h. of the Hon. Thomas MOLYNEUX, of Croxteth Hall, co. Lancaster, by Maria,[a] da. of James LEVERY, of London, which Thomas, who *d.* 3 Dec. 1756, was a yr. s. of William, the 4th Viscount. He was *b.* 11 Oct. 1748, and *suc. to the peerage*, [I.] as above, 30 March 1759, on the death of his uncle, the 7th Viscount. He conformed to the established religion, 5 March 1769, and was two years later *cr.* 30 Nov. 1771, EARL OF SEFTON[b] in Ireland [I.] He was M.P. for Lancashire, 1771-74. He *m.* 3 Dec. 1768, at St. Martins in the fields, Isabella, 2d da. of William (STANHOPE), 2d EARL OF HARRINGTON, by Caroline, da. of Charles (FITZROY), 2d DUKE OF GRAFTON. He *d.* 25 Dec. 1794, in Hill street, and was *bur.* 1 Jan. 1795, at Hanwell, co. Midx., aged 46. Will pr. July 1795. His widow, who was *b.* 15 April 1748, *d.* 29 Jan. 1819, in her 71st year in Hill street afsd. Will pr. 1 April 1819.

Barony [U.K.] II. 1794. I. 1831. *2* and *1.* WILLIAM PHILIP (MOLYNEUX), EARL OF SEFTON, &c. [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 18 Sep. 1772, and *bap.* 9 Oct. at St. Geo. Han. sq.; *styled* VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX till he *suc. to the peerage*, [I.] as above, 25 Dec. 1794; M.P. for Droitwich, 1816-31, being in politics an advanced "Liberal." He was *cr.* 20 June 1831, a Peer of the United Kingdom as BARON SEFTON OF CROXTETH, co. Lancaster. He *m.* 1 Jan. 1792, by spec. lic. (either at *her* mother's house, in Charles street, or at *his* father's house, in Hill street, St. Geo. Han. sq.,) Maria Margaretta, sister of William, 1st EARL OF CRAVEN, 1st da. of William (CRAVEN), 6th BARON CRAVEN OF HAMPSTED MARSHALL, by Elizabeth, da. of Augustus (BERKELEY), 4th EARL OF BERKELEY. He *d.* 20 Nov. 1838, at his house in Arlington street, aged 66.[c] Will pr. Feb. 1839. His widow, who was *b.* 26 April 1769, *d.* 9 March 1851, in Arlington street afsd., aged 81. Her will pr. April 1851.

---

[a] This lady, by a third marriage (her first husband was Joseph Griffin) with John Errington, was grandmother of the well-known Mrs. Fitzherbert (*born Smythe*) whom George IV. is said to have married on 21 Dec. 1785.

[b] See vol. v, p. 195, note "d," *sub* "Macdonald," as to these fictitiously named titles.

[c] He is said to have been able to carry more votes by his personal influence than any *un*official person. His letter (with a cheque for £100) to Hone, congratulating him on his escape from the Crown prosecution, gave great (and not unnatural) offence. He was one of the best "Whips" of his day, and well-known as a "*bon vivant*" and for the magnificence of his entertainments. "His natural parts were excessively lively, but his education had been wholly neglected . . . never was there so great a master of what is called "*persiflage*" . . . His father

Earldom [I.] III. **Barony** [U.K.] II. — 1838.

3 and *2*. CHARLES WILLIAM (MOLYNEUX), EARL OF SEFTON, &c. [I.], also BARON SEFTON OF CROXTETH, 1st s. and h., *b.* 10 July 1796, in Berkeley square; *styled* VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX till 1838; M.P. for South Lancashire, 1832-35; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 20 Nov. 1838; L. Lieut. of Lancashire, 1851. He *m.* 19 June 1834, Mary Augusta, only da. of Robert GREGGE-HOPWOOD, of Hopwood Hall, co. Lancaster, by Cecilia, da. of John (BYNG), 5th VISCOUNT TORRINGTON. He *d.* 2 Aug. 1855, at Croxteth Hall afsd., in his 60th year. Will pr. Sep. 1855. His widow living 1895.

Earldom [I.] IV. **Barony** [U.K.] III. — 1855.

4 and *3*. WILLIAM PHILIP (MOLYNEUX), EARL OF SEFTON [1771], and VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX OF MARYBOROUGH [1628], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON SEFTON OF CROXTETH [1831], also *a Baronet* [1611], 1st s. and h., *b.* at Croxteth Hall, 14 Oct. 1835; *styled* VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX, 1838-55; ed. at Eton; an officer in the Grenadier Guards, 1854-58, serving in the Crimea; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 Aug. 1855; L. Lieut. of Lancashire, 1858; was Chief Commissioner with the Garter([a]) to King Louis I. of Portugal, who was invested therewith at Ajuda, near Lisbon, 4 May 1865. He was accordingly made a Knight of the Tower and Sword of Portugal. He *m.* 18 July 1866, Cecil Emily, 5th da. of William George Hylton (JOLLIFFE), 1st BARON HYLTON, by his first wife, Eleanor, da. of the Hon. Thomas Berkeley PAGET.

[CHARLES-WILLIAM-HYLTON MOLYNEUX, *styled* VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 25 June 1867, at Sefton House, in Belgrave square; ed. at Eton; Lieut. Lancashire Hussars Yeo. Cav.; sometime Attaché to the British Embassy at Paris.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 20,250 acres in Lancashire, worth £43,000 a year, not, however, including the valuable building land in and close to Liverpool.([b]) *Principal Residence.* Croxteth Hall, near Liverpool, co. Lancaster.

SEGRAVE.

Barony by Writ. I. 1283, or 1295.

1. NICHOLAS DE SEGRAVE, of Segrave, co. Leicester, s. and h. of Gilbert DE SEGRAVE,([c]) of the same, by Annabil, da. and coheir of Robert DE CHAUCUMBE, *suc.* his father about 1260; was *Knighted*, 1 Aug. 1263, in an expedition against the Welsh; was one of the ringleaders among the rebellious Barons, heading a charge against the Royal forces at the battle of Lewes, and was accordingly

had stamped upon him his hideous form, but, with it, his sharp and caustic wit. . . . Having successively sought for amusement in hunting, shooting, racing, gaming, he plunged with ardour into politics . . . He was a devoted husband, a kind and affectionate father, a courteous, cordial, and obliging host . . . He was absolutely devoid of religious belief or opinions . . . His general conduct was stained with no gross immorality." [*Greville Memoirs*, 2nd part, vol. i, p. 139—141.] "I have rarely seen the effects of a neglected education and a vivacious temperament manifested in a more remarkable way than in Sefton, who has naturally a great deal of cleverness, but who, from the above causes, and the absence of the habit of moral discipline and of calm and patient reflection, is a fool and a very mischievous one." [*Greville Memoirs*, vol. iii, p. 88.]

([a]) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart," for a list of these special Garter missions.

([b]) See vol. ii, p. 51, note "a" (*circa finem*), *sub* "Buccleuch," as to this sort of property.

([c]) This Gilbert was s. and h. of Stephen de Segrave, who, (says Matthew Paris,) "tho' come of no high parentage, was, in his youth, of a Clerk made a Knight, and in his later days, thro' his prudence and valour, so exalted, that he had the reputation of one of the chief men of the Realm, managing the greatest affairs as he pleased; in doing whereof he more minded his own profit than the common good, yet for some good deeds and for making a discreet testament he died with much honour."

sum. 24 Dec. (1264), 49 Hen. III., to "Montfort's Parliament."[a] He was, however, made prisoner at the battle of Evesham, but obtained pardon and restoration of his lands under the *dictum de Kenilworth.* He attended Prince Edward into the Holy Land and took part subsequently in the wars with Wales, Scotland, and Ireland. He was sum. by writ, 28 June (1283), 11 Ed. I.,[b] to the meeting at Shrewsbury, which appears, since 1877, to be held as constituting a regular summons to Parl.[c] He was, however, sum. to an undoubted Parl. 24 June (1295), 23 Ed. I., and became accordingly in 1295, if not in 1283, LORD SEGRAVE.[d] He is said to have *m.* Maud DE LUCY. He *d.* between June and Nov. (1295), 23 Ed. I.

II. 1295. *2.* JOHN (DE SEGRAVE), LORD SEGRAVE, s. and h., aged 39 at his father's death in 1295, was sum. to Parl. from 26 Aug. (1296), 24 Ed. I, to 6 May (1325), 18 Ed. II. His name as "*Johannes, Dominus de Segrave,*" is affixed to the letter of 1301 to the Pope from the Barons.[e] He was at the coronation, 23 Feb. 1307/8, of Ed. II. He served in the Scotch wars both in his father's lifetime and subsequently, was at the siege of Carlaverock, and was taken prisoner at the defeat at Bannockburn. He *m.* in (1269-70), 54 Hen. III., Christian, da. of Sir Hugh DE PLESSETIS. He *d.* in Gascony during the time of a great mortality in 1325.

III. 1325. *3.* JOHN (DE SEGRAVE), LORD SEGRAVE, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Stephen DE SEGRAVE, Constable of the Tower, by Alice, said to be Alice DE ARUNDEL, which Stephen, was s. and h. ap. of the late Lord, whom he seems to have survived for a short time, tho' not sufficiently long to have obtained possession of his legal inheritance as his heir.[f] He was aged 10 in 1325, attaining full age (1336), 10 Ed. III. He was sum. to Parl. from 29 Nov. (1336), 10 Ed. III., to 15 Nov. (1351), 25 Ed. III.[g] He was distinguished, during his short career, in the wars of France and Scotland, and still more so for his illustrious alliance as under. He *m.* before 15 Dec. 1338, Margaret, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF NORFOLK, da. and eventually sole heir of Thomas (PLANTAGENET, *styled* ' of Brotherton "), EARL OF NORFOLK, and Earl Marshal of England, by his first wife, Alice, da. of Sir Roger HALYS, which Thomas (who *d.* s.p.m. 1338), was 5th s. of **Edward I.** He *d.* s.p.m. on Easter Tuesday, 1353, aged 38. His widow was *cr.* 29 Sep. 1397, DUCHESS OF NORFOLK (see fuller particulars of her under that title) and *d.* 24 March 1399/400, aged about 80.

IV. 1353. *4.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS SEGRAVE, da. and h., aged 13 at her father's death in 1353 and then wife of John DE MOWBRAY, afterwards (1361) LORD MOWBRAY, who was slain by the Turks, near Constantinople, 9 Oct. 1368. See fuller particulars of him under that title. She *a.* (before her mother) about 1375, aged about 35. Esch., 50 Ed. III.

(a) See vol. iii, p. 365, note "d," for a list of the 18 Barons so summoned, and for the decision of the House of Lords in 1877 that the writ of 1264, having been issued in rebellion, does not constitute a peerage.

(b) See vol. v, p. 411, note "a," *sub* "Mowbray."

(c) See vol. v, p. 411, note "b," *sub* "Mowbray."

(d) His name occurs in the rolls of Parl. before the record of writs of summons.

(e) See "*Nicolas,*" pp. 761—809, for a full account thereof.

(f) "Stephen de Segrave was found heir to his father by an inquisition taken 30 Nov. (19 Ed. II.), 1325, but by subsequent inquisitions, taken in the following month of December, John, son of Stephen de Segrave, deceased, was found to be the heir of his grandfather. Stephen de Segrave would seem, therefore, to have died pending the inquisitions on his father's decease." [*Courthope.*]

(g) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

V. 1375? *5.* JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), LORD MOWBRAY, and LORD SEGRAVE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 1364; *suc.* on his father's death in 1368 as LORD MOWBRAY, and on the death of his mother, about 1375, as LORD SEGRAVE, being *cr.* 15 July 1377 (in the lifetime of his maternal grandmother, Margaret, Countess *afterwards* Duchess of Norfolk, abovenamed), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM. He *d.* unm. and under age, 10 Feb. 1381/2, being *suc.* in these Baronies by his brother. See fuller particulars of him under "MOWBRAY" with which dignity the *Barony of Segrave* has ever since continued united, its possessors holding therewith, after 1397, the Dukedom of Norfolk till 1481, *when these Baronies fell into abeyance* between the families of Berkeley and Howard, tho' shortly afterwards they were, apparently, terminated in favour of the tter family.[a] By this means, they were again held with the Dukedom of Norfolk till 1777, when they again fell into abeyance, such abeyance being again terminated in 1878,[b] in favour of the family of Stourton, the senior coheir of the Howard possessors of these Baronies. See under "Mowbray."

SEGRAVE [of Barton Segrave.]

Barony by Writ.

I. 1295. *1.* NICHOLAS DE SEGRAVE, of Barton Segrave, co. Northampton, 2d s. of Nicholas, 1st LORD SEGRAVE, was *b.* about 1260; was in the expedition to Gascony in 1294 and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SEGRAVE) by writs directed "*Nicholao de Segrave, Juniori,*" from 24 June (1295), 23 Ed. I., to 26 Jan. (1296/7), 25 Ed. I., and, without the word "*Juniori,*" from that date to 25 May (1321), 14 Ed. II., His name as "*Nich's de Segrave, D'nus de Stowe,*" is affixed to the well-known letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301.[c] He was in the Scotch wars and at the victory of Falkirk. Being accused of high treason in 1305 by Sir John Cromwell, he crossed the sea without leave, in order to fight him in a duel (which had been interdicted in England) and was for that offence actually condemned to death tho' pardoned and restored shortly afterwards. He was present at the coronation of Ed. II. 23 Feb. 1307/8, being then made MARSHAL OF ENGLAND. He *d.* s.p.m. 1322 Esch., 15 Ed. II.

II. 1322, to 1330? *2.* MAUD, da. and h., would, according to the present system, have been *suo jure* BARONESS SEGRAVE on her father's death in 1322, when she was aged 25 and wife of Edmund DE BOHUN, of Church Brampton, co. Northampton. She was living 1330 but *d.* s.p. when the *Barony* became *extinct.*

SEGRAVE OF BERKELEY CASTLE.

i.e., "SEGRAVE OF BERKELEY CASTLE, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Berkeley*), *cr.* 1831, see "FITZHARDINGE," Earldom, *cr.* 1841; both becoming *extinct* in 1857.

SEINT JOHN see SAINT JOHN.

SEINTMOUNT see SAINT AMAND.

(a) See vol. v, p. 415, notes "a" and "d," *sub* "Mowbray."

(b) The abeyance of the Barony of Mowbray was terminated by writ, 5 Jan. 1878, while that of Segrave was terminated by patent dated the 18th of the same month.

(c) See "Nicolas," pp. 761—809, for a full account thereof, it being added that "tho' sum. to this Parl. and a party to the letter, his seal was [thereto] not affixed."

(d) He is called by Matthew Paris "one of the most worthy Knights in the Kingdom."

SELBORNE.

Barony. I. 1872. Earldom. I. 1882.

1. "Rt. Hon. Sir Roundell Palmer, Knt., Chancellor of Great Britain," was *cr.* 23 Oct. 1872, BARON SELBORNE of Selborne, co. Southampton. He was 2d s. of the Rev. William Jocelyn Palmer, B.D., Rector of Mixbury and Finmere, co. Oxon, by Dorothea Richardson, da. of the Rev. William Roundell, of Gledstone, co. York; was *b.* 27 Nov. and *bap.* 27 Dec. 1812, at Mixbury afsd.; ed. at Rugby and Winchester; matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 3 May 1830, where, during his distinguished career[a] he was Scholar of Trin. Coll., 1830-34; Latin Verse, 1831; English Verse and Ireland Scholar, 1832; First Class (Classics) and B.A., 1834; Fellow of Mag. Coll., 1834-48; Eldon Law Scholar, 1834; Latin Essay, 1835; M.A., 1836; Hon. Fellow of Mag. Coll., 1862, being *cr.* D.C.L., 2 July 1862, and made Hon. Student of Ch. Ch. in 1867; Dep. Steward of the Univ. of Oxford, 1852, and Steward thereof, 1892. In his legal and political career he was Barrister (Linc. Inn), 1837; M.P. for Plymouth, 1847-52 and 1853-57; for Richmond, 1861-72; Queen's Counsel, 1849; Bencher of Linc. Inn, 1849; Solicitor-General, 1861-63, being *Knighted*, 5 Aug. 1861; Attorney General, 1863, till he resigned that post, July 1866;[b] Counsel for the decision of the British claims under the Washington treaty in 1871; P.C., 1872; Lord Chancellor, 1872-74, being *raised to the peerage*, as above, accordingly. He was L. Rector of the Univ. of St. Andrews, 1877, and was, for the second time, Lord Chancellor, 1880-85, being *cr.* 30 Dec. 1882, VISCOUNT WOLMER OF BLACKMOOR, co. Southampton, and EARL OF SELBORNE, in the said county. Hon. LL.D. of Cambridge, 1888. He *m.* 2 Feb. 1848, at All Souls, Langham Place, Laura, 3d but 1st surv. da. of William (Waldegrave), 8th Earl Waldegrave, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Samuel Whitbread. She, who was *b.* 17 March 1821, *d.* 10 April 1885, from congestion of the lungs, at 20 Portland Place, and was *bur.* at Blackmoor, Hants. He *d.* at his residence at Blackmoor afsd., 4, and was *bur.* as above 8 May 1895, aged 82.[c] Estate duty on £96,039 gross and £57,751 net.

II. 1895.

2. William Waldegrave (Palmer), Earl of Selborne [1882], Viscount Wolmer of Blackmoor [1882], and Baron Selborne [1872], only s. and h., *b.* at 20 Portland Place, 17 Oct. 1859, and *bap.* at All Souls, Langham Place; ed. at Winchester and at Univ. Coll., Oxford; styled Viscount Wolmer, 1882-95; Assistant Private Sec. to the Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1882-85; B.A. (1st Class History), 1882; M.P. for East Hampshire, 1888-92, and for West Edinburgh, 1892-95; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 May 1895, on which occasion, he delayed to apply for his writ of summons, and (accordingly) claimed to retain his seat in the House of Commons, but was judged by that body to be incapable of doing so.[d] He *m.* 27 Oct. 1883, at St. Andrew's, Well street, Marylebone, Beatrix Maud, 1st da. of Robert Arthur Talbot (Gascoyne-Cecil), 3d Marquess of Salisbury, by Georgina Caroline, da of Sir Edward Hall Alderson, one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer. She was *b.* 11 April 1858.

---

[a] Contrast his Oxford career with that of Lord Coleridge, Chief Justice, but eight years his junior, which, save for taking the ordinary degrees, was a total blank.

[b] His disapprobation of the measures for the abolition of the established church of Ireland, then being forwarded by the Gladstone Government, was the cause.

[c] "One of the most illustrious Advocates and Judges of the century, qualified to take rank with the legal worthies of any age . . . a pattern and standard of high-minded dignified public life . . . As a moderate Conservative he stood for Plymouth in 1847. He entered Parl. as a moderate Liberal, 1861 . . . sacrificing ambition, he opposed the Irish Church Bill with force and effect . . Not the least remarkable episode in his career was his appearance before the Tribunal at Geneva, as Counsel for the English Government. For this service it is reported he was offered a fee of £30,000, which it is understood he declined to accept . . . He was among the first to protest against [Irish] Home Rule in any form . . . His private life was stately and rich in good deeds." ["*The Times*," 8 May 1895.]

[d] This novel proceeding caused great discussion and gave rise to an amusing cartoon in "*Punch*."

[ROUNDELL CECIL PALMER, *styled* VISCOUNT WOLMER, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* in London, 15 April 1887.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, did not amount to 2,000 acres. *Principal Residence.* Blackmoor, near Selborne, co. Southampton.

SELE, see SAY AND SELE.

SELKIRK.

Barony [S.] I. 1646. *1.* LORD WILLIAM DOUGLAS, *afterwards* DOUGLAS-HAMILTON, 3d s. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.], being his 1st s. by his second wife, Mary, da. of George (GORDON), 1st MARQUESS OF HUNTLY [S.], was *b.* 24 Dec. 1634, and was in his 12th year *cr.* 4 Aug. 1646, EARL OF SELKIRK, LORD DAER AND SHORTCLEUCH [S.], with rem. to his heirs male bearing the name of Douglas. Having *m.* 29 April 1656, Anne, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON, he was *cr.* 20 Sep. 1660, DUKE OF HAMILTON, &c. [S.], for life. He, consequently, tho' some 28 years afterwards, *resigned the Earldom of Selkirk*, &c., in favour of Charles and other his younger sons to whom it was regranted as below. For fuller particulars of him see under "HAMILTON."

II. 1688. *2.* CHARLES (DOUGLAS, *formerly* HAMILTON), EARL OF SELKIRK, &c. [S.], 3d but probably 2d surv. s.,[a] *b.* 3 Feb. 1662/3,[b] and said to be *bap.* 5 Feb. 1664,[b] at Hamilton. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.] after the resignation of his father, under a *novodamus* dat. 6 Oct. 1688, in favour of himself and his four younger brothers (John, George, Basil, and Archibald), respectively in tail male, whom failing "in alios hæredes masculos dicti Ducis de Hamilton et in literis suis patentibus suprascriptis . . content."[c] when, apparently, he assumed his patronymic of *Douglas.*[d] He was Col. of the 1st Reg. of Horse, Nov. to Dec. 1688, and was a warm supporter of the Revolution, attending Will. III. in many of his campaigns, being also a Lord of the Bedchamber to him, to Geo. I., and Geo. II.; L. Clerk Register [S.], 1696—1702, and again, 1733-39; P.C.; L. Lieut. and High Sheriff of Clydesdale; a strenuous opposer of the Union

---

(a) The children of Anne, *suo jure* Duchess of Hamilton [S.], appear to have borne at their birth her name of Hamilton, not that of Douglas, their patronymic. Of these there were no less than seven sons, *viz.* (1) James who became, in 1698, Duke of Hamilton [S.], being ancestor of all the succeeding Dukes (2) William, who *d.* s.p. in France, presumably before the *novodamus* of the Earldom of Selkirk in 1688 (3) Charles, who became Earl of Selkirk in 1688 (4) John, Earl of Ruglen [S.], who became Earl of Selkirk in 1739 (5) George, Earl of Orkney [S.], who *d.* s.p.m. in 1737 (6) Lord Basil Hamilton, who *d.* 1701, aged 30, being ancestor of the 4th, 5th and 6th Earls of Selkirk (7) Lord Archibald Hamilton, who *d.* 5 April 1754, whose issue male became extinct on the death of his sons, of whom the survivors were the well-known Sir William Hamilton, **K.B.**, Ambassador at Naples, *d.* 8 April 1803, aged 72, and the Rev. Frederick Hamilton, of Riccartoun, *d.* 19 Feb. 1811, in his 83d year.

(b) The date of birth (as above) on his coffin plate, does not altogether tally with the baptism which is stated in Wood's Douglas to be as above. This latter is probably wrong, as the double date (old and new style) of the former seems more precise.

(c) There was a proviso that if the said Charles, or any of his brothers, or the heirs male of their bodies should succeed to the Dukedom of Hamilton that, in such case this Earldom "semper descendet ad fratrem immediate juniorem illi qui ad titulum Ducis de Hamilton succedere contingerit et hæredibus masculis de ejus corpore; quibus deficientibus ut supra dictum est pertinebit." This proviso never came into effect as far as these yr. brothers were concerned, the Dukedom having ever since remained in the eldest brother and his issue, while the issue male of all the younger ones became extinct in 1885.

(d) See note "a" above.

[S.] and a REP. PEER [S.] in four Parls., 1713-15 and 1722-39. The estates of Crawford-Douglas and Crawford-John were in 1693 settled by his parents on him and his successors in the Earldom of Selkirk. He *d.* in London unm.[a] 13 March 1738/9, and was *bur.* 18 April 1739, in Westm. Abbey, aged about 76. Will dat. 4 May 1734, pr. (after a contest) 27 June 1739, by his nephew and universal legatee, William HAMILTON, *styled* LORD RICCARTOUN, the s. and h. ap. of his successor in the Earldom.

III. 1739. *3.* JOHN (HAMILTON),[b] EARL OF SELKIRK, EARL OF RUGLEN, VISCOUNT RICCARTOUN, &c. [S.], next yr. br. and h., *bap.* at Hamilton, 26 Jan. 1665, was *cr.* 14 April 1697, EARL OF RUGLEN, &c. [S.], and *succ.* his br. 13 March 1739, as EARL OF SELKIRK, &c. [S.], under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 3 Dec. 1744, in his 80th year, when the *Earldom of Ruglen*, &c., devolved on his *da. and heir of line*, but the Earldom of Selkirk, &c., as below.

[WILLIAM HAMILTON, *styled* LORD RICCARTOUN, 1697—1739, and LORD DAER, 1739-42, only s. and h. ap. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 20 Feb. 1742, at Edinburgh, in his 46th year. Admon. 30 June 1742.]

See fuller particulars under "RUGLEN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1697.

IV. 1744. *4.* DUNBAR (DOUGLAS, *formerly* HAMILTON), EARL OF SELKIRK, &c. [S.], great nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of Basil HAMILTON,[c] of Baldoon, co. Wigton, by Isabella, da. of Col. the Hon. Alexander MACKENZIE, which Basil was 2d but only surv. s. of Lord Basil Hamilton,[b] by Mary,[d] *da.* and h. of David DUNBAR, s. and h. ap. of Sir David DUNBAR, Bart. [S.], of Baldoon afsd., the said Lord Basil (who *d.* in 1701, aged 29), being yr. br.[e] of the late Earl. He was *b.* Dec. 1722; was ed. at the Univ. of Glasgow; suc. to the estate of Baldoon on the death of his father in Nov. 1742, and *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 3 Dec. 1744, under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity, when he assumed the name of *Douglas*, the patronymic of his race, in lieu of *Hamilton*. He took part against the Jacobites in 1745. REP. PEER [S.], 1787-99.[f] In 1771 he sold the estate of Crawford—John for £70,000 to Sir George Colebrooke, and in 1793 sold that of Baldoon for about £250,000 to the Earl of Galloway [S.] He *m.* 3 Dec. 1758, at Edinburgh, Helen, 5th da. of the Hon. John HAMILTON (2d s. of Thomas, 6th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.]), by Margaret, da. of Sir John HOME, Bart. [S.], of Blackadder. He *d.* 24 May 1799, at Edinburgh, in his 77th year. Admon. March 1802. His widow *d.* at Bath 28 Nov. and was *bur.* 1 Dec. 1802, at Bath Abbey, aged 64. M.I. there.

[SHOLTO BASIL DOUGLAS, *styled* LORD DAER, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 3 Sep. 1759, and *d.* 4 July following at St. Mary's Isle, near Kirkcudbright, aged nine months.]

(a) He is said, however, to have married, as a third husband, no less a person than Anne, Dow. Duchess of Monmouth, *suo jure* Duchess of Buccleuch [S.], "some days since," 10 Aug. 1703. See vol. v. of Luttrell's "*Brief Relation*" as quoted in "*N. and Q.*," 7th S., x, 327. This marriage, tho' ignored by all authorities, is not impossible, tho' the lady would have then been a widow of the age of 52 and he only about 40.

(b) See p. 106, note "a."

(c) This Basil Hamilton was in command in the Rising of 1715 and was condemned to death in 1716 but pardoned and subsequently (1732) restored.

(d) She *d.* at Edinburgh 15 May 1760, in her 84th year, having survived her husband 59 years.

(e) The intermediate brother, George, Earl of Orkney [S.], who would have come before Basil in the succession, had *d.* s.p.m. 29 Jan. 1737.

(f) See "*Robertson*," pp. 378—387, as to his exertions against Ministerial influence in the election of Scotch Rep. Peers.

[BASIL WILLIAM DOUGLAS, *styled* LORD DAER, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* 16 March 1763 ; was in his youth an admirer of the French Revolutionary principles ; a member of the Society of "*The Friends of the People*," &c.[a] He *d.* of consumption (on return from a voyage to Madeira) unm. and v.p. 5 Nov. 1794, at Ivybridge, co. Devon, in his 32d year,[b] and was *bur.* in the cathedral of Exeter.]

[JOHN DOUGLAS, *styled* (after 1794) LORD DAER, 3d but (after 1794) 1st surv. s. and h. ap. ; was a member of the Faculty of Advocates, 1787. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 9 July 1797, at Florence.]

V. 1799. *5.* THOMAS (DOUGLAS), EARL OF SELKIRK, &c. [S.], 7th and yst [c] but only surv. s. and h., *b.* June 1771 ; *styled* LORD DAER after the death of his elder br., 1797, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 24 May 1799. He visited America in 1803 and formed a settlement in Prince Edward's Island in the Gulf of St. Laurence, the result of which, however, was unprofitable. He was REP. PEER [S.], 1806-18; L. Lieut. of the Stewartry of Kirkcudbright, 1807 ; F.R.S., 1808. He *m.* 24 Nov. 1807, at Inveresk, Jean, only da. of James WEDDERBURN-COLVILE, of Inveresk, by Isabella, da. of Andrew BLACKBURN. He *d.* 8 April 1820, aged 48, at Pau, in the south of France, and was *bur.* there. Will pr. 1820. His widow *d.* at St. Mary's Isle afsd., 10 June 1871, aged 85.

VI. 1820, to 1885. *6.* DUNBAR JAMES (DOUGLAS), EARL OF SELKIRK, LORD DAER AND SHORTCLEUGH [S.], only s. and h., *b.* 22 April 1809, in London ; *styled* LORD DAER till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 8 April 1820 ; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; B.A. and 1st Class Math., 1830 ; M.A., 1834. REP. PEER [S.], 1831-85 ; L. Lieut. and Sheriff of Kirkcudbright, 1845 ; KEEPER OF THE GREAT SEAL [S.], Aug. to Dec. 1852, and again 1858-59. He *m.* 29 June 1878, at Little Budworth, co. Chester, Cicely Louisa, 2d da. of Sir Philip de Malpas GREY-EGERTON, 10th Bart., of Oulton Park, in that county, by Anna Elizabeth, da. of George John LEGH, of High Legh. He *d.* s.p. 11 April 1885, at St. Mary's Isle afsd., in his 76th year, and was *bur.* at Gallway, near Kirkcudbright. Will dat. 22 Dec. 1879, sealed in London 11 June 1885, above £515,000 personalty. His widow living 1895. Since his death *the title* has remained *dormant* tho' it seems most probable that the Duke of Hamilton [S.], the heir male, is entitled thereto.[d]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 20,823 acres in Kirkcudbrightshire, and 1,441 in Linlithgowshire. *Total* 22,264 acres, worth £21,473 a year, exclusive of £20 for mines. *Principal Residence.* St. Mary's Isle, co. Kirkcudbright.

(a) He contested the interpretation of the Act of Union [S.] whereby eldest sons of Scotch Peers are debarred from Parl. and from voting at elections, but the decision of the Court of Session in 1792, confirmed by the House of Lords in 1793, was against him.

(b) The *Gent. Mag.* remarks that "tho' heir apparent of a princely fortune he had never listened to the Syren vice nor tasted the intoxicating cup of pleasure."

(c) The 4th son, the Hon. Dunbar Douglas, Capt. R.N. (1795), *d.* unm. Nov. 1796 off St. Christopher's ; the 5th son, the Hon. Alexander Douglas, Capt. 80th Foot, *d.* unm. 24 June 1794, at Guadaloupe, and the 6th son, David, *d.* an infant.

(d) In the grant of the dignity in 1688 in favour of Charles Hamilton and others, if (only) the words in the proviso had run "any of his *said* brothers" (*i.e.*, his four junior ones), the proviso would have come to an end in 1885, when the issue male of Charles and such brothers became extinct, and the title would unquestionably have devolved on the Duke of Hamilton under the final clause of the remainder ; but the words run "*any* of his brothers," which phrase, of course, *includes the eldest*, William, who and whose issue have successively succeeded to the Dukedom of Hamilton, and who, by so doing, if this proviso be valid, are thereby excluded from inheriting the Earldom of Selkirk, &c., which dignity may possibly (in the circumstances) be held to belong to the younger brother of the last Duke who has so succeeded.

SELSEY.

Barony. I. 1794. *1.* SIR JAMES PEACHEY, Bart., of West Dean, co. Sussex, 2d s. of Sir John PEACHEY, 2d Bart., of Petworth, by Henrietta, da. of George LONDON, of Long Ditton, co. Surrey,[a] was *b.* 8 March 1723; matric. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.), 11 Dec. 1739, aged 17; M.P. for Seaford, 1759-68; *suc. as 4th Baronet* (a dignity *cr.* 21 March 1736/7), on the death of his eldest br., 30 June 1765; was, in 1751, Groom of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, to whom, as King, he was Master of the Robes, 1792—1808, being *cr.* 13 Aug. 1794, BARON SELSEY of Selsey, co. Sussex; F.R.S. He *m.* 19 Aug. 1747, Georgina Caroline, da. of Henry (SCOTT), 1st EARL OF DELORAINE [S.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of Charles HOWARD. He *d.* 1 Feb. 1808, in Lower Grosvenor street, aged 85, and was *bur.* at West Dean afsd. Will pr. 1808. His widow, who was *b.* Feb. 1727, *d.* 13 Oct. 1809, in Berkeley square, aged 82, and was *bur.* at West Dean. Admon. Dec. 1809.

II. 1808. *2.* JOHN (PEACHEY), BARON SELSEY, only s. and h., *b.* 16 March 1748/9, and *bap.* 3 April 1749; M.P. for St. Germans, 1776, and for Shoreham, 1784 and 1790; *suc. to the peerage*, 1 Feb. 1808. He *m.* 19 Jan. 1784, at her father's house in Audley square, St. Geo. Han. sq. (spec. lic.), Hester Elizabeth, da. of George JENNINGS, of Newcells, co. Hertford, by Mary, da. of Michael (BOURKE), 10th EARL OF CLANRICARDE [I.] He *d.* at West Dean afsd., 27 June 1816, aged 67. Will pr. 1816. His widow *d.* 19 April 1837, in consequence of injuries by burning, in Lower Grosvenor street. Will pr. June 1837.

III. 1816, to 1838. *3.* HENRY JOHN (PEACHEY), BARON SELSEY [1794], also a Baronet [1737], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[b] *b.* 4 Sep. 1787, and *bap.* 6 Oct. at St. Marylebone; sometime Lieut. R.N.; *suc. to the peerage*, 27 June 1816; F.R.S. He *m.* 21 Oct. 1817, Anna Maria Louisa, 5th da. of Frederick (IRBY), 2d BARON BOSTON, by Christiana, da. of Paul METHUEN. He *d.* s.p. at Florence 10 March 1838, aged 50, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[c] Will pr. June 1838. His widow, who was *b.* 2 Oct. 1792, *d.* 19 Dec. 1870, aged 78. Will pr. under £3,000.

SEMPILL.

Barony [S.] I. 1489? *1.* SIR JOHN SEMPILL, of Eliotstoun, co. Renfrew, only s. and h. of Thomas SEMPILL, of the same, by Elizabeth, said to be "da. or sister of John, 1st LORD ROSS" [S.], was *cr.* by James IV. [S.] a Peer of Parl., LORD SEMPILL [S.], probably in or before 1489[d] and certainly before 12 March 1494/5, when in a charter he is so designed. He sat in Parl. 18 March 1503/4, and founded a collegiate church near his castle of Sempill, in 1505. He *m.* firstly Margaret, da. of Sir Robert COLVILLE, of Ochiltree, which lady was living 9 Sep. 1501. He *m.* secondly, before 16 Feb. 1505/6, Margaret, widow of Sir William STIRLING, of Keir, da. of James CRICHTON, of Ruthvendeny. By her, who was living 2 June 1511, he had no issue. He was slain 9 Sep. 1513, at the battle of Flodden.[e]

---

[a] "Principal Gardener in Ordinary" to Queen Anne.

[b] His eldest br., the Hon. James Peachey, *b.* 3 Sep. 1785, sometime an officer 1st Reg. of Foot Guards, *d.* unm. and v.p. 8 Nov. 1811, aged 26, at Newcells afsd.

[c] His yst. br., Rev. the Hon. John William Peachey, Vicar of Barkway, Herts, *d.* unm., shortly before him, 6 July 1837, aged 48.

[d] At the decreet of ranking in 1606 the Barony of Sempill was placed next above that of Sinclair, the date of which was probably considered as 26 Jan. 1488/9.

[e] See vol. iii, p. 63, note "b," *sub* "Lennox," for a list of the Scotch nobles there slain.

II. 1513. *2.* WILLIAM (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 1st s. and h. by first wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 9 Sep. 1513; Justiciary of the Regality of Paisley; P.C. to James V. [S.], and one of the nobles who, 25 Aug. 1543, assented to the proposed match of Queen Mary [S.] with Prince Edward of England. He *m.* firstly Margaret, 1st da. of Hugh (MONTGOMERY), 1st EARL OF EGLINTON [S.], by Helen, da. of Colin (CAMPBELL), 1st EARL OF ARGYLL [S.] She, who was *b.* about 1480, *d.* before 2 May 1523, before which date he *m.* secondly Elizabeth, da. of (—) ARNOT, of Arnot, but by her had no issue. He *m.* thirdly Marian, da. of Hugh MONTGOMERY, of Hazelhead, but by her had no issue. He *d.* about 1550. His widow *m.* John CAMPBELL, of Skippinche, and was living in 1556.[a]

III. 1550. *3.* ROBERT (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1505; had charters of lands and offices, 23 Feb. 1532/3, and 24 Jan. 1543/4; was taken prisoner at the battle of Pinkie in Sep. 1547. He received pardon as "Robert, Master of Sempill," 6 Sep. 1550, for the murder[b] of William, Lord Crichton of Sanquhar [S.], soon after which apparently he *suc. to the peerage* [S.]. He joined the association to defend James VI. [S.] in 1567 and was present at the battle of Langside, 1568; had a grant of the abbacy of Paisley 1569. He *m.* firstly (contract 27 May 1543), Elizabeth or Isabel, da. of Sir William HAMILTON, of Sanquhar. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth CARLYLE, of the house of Torthorwald. He was living 11 June 1572, but *d.* before 15 Dec. following.

IV. 1572. *4.* ROBERT (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. Robert SEMPILL, Master of Sempill, by Barbara PRESTON,[c] of the house of Valleyfield, which Robert, who *d.* v.p. 1569 was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord by his first wife. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.] after June 1572 and was confirmed as heir 15 Dec. 1572. He was Ambassador to Spain 1596. He *m.* firstly Anne, yst. da. of Hugh (MONTGOMERY), 3d EARL OF EGLINTON [S.], by his second wife, Margaret, da. of Sir John DRUMMOND. He *m.* secondly "Dame Johanna DE EVIRLAND, a Lady of the Low Countries."[d] He *d.* 25 March 1611.

V. 1611. *5.* HUGH (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 1st s. by first wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 25 March 1611. He *m.* firstly Anne, 1st da. of James (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF ABERCORN [S.], by Marion, da. of Thomas (BOYD), 5th LORD BOYD [S.] She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* secondly before 10 Sep. 1623, Elizabeth, 3d da. of Francis (HAY), 9th EARL OF ERROLL [S.], by his third wife, Elizabeth, da. of William (DOUGLAS), 6th EARL OF MORTON [S.] He *d.* 19 Sep. 1639.

VI. 1639. *6.* FRANCIS (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL), [S.], 1st s. and h. by second wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 19 Sep. 1639. He *m.* Isabel, da. of George (SETON), 2d EARL OF WINTON [S.], by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of John (MAXWELL), 7th LORD HERRIES [S.] He *d.* s.p. 3 Nov. 1644.

(a) See Pitcairn's "*Crim. Trials*" (I, 381—386), as to the murder of Gilbert Rankane, in Lecheland, which was committed by her servants 17 March 1553.

(b) See Pitcairn's "*Crim. Trials*" (I, 340 et seq.) It is said that the culprit got remission thro' the influence of his da., Lady Gilton, or Gilston, with John Hamilton, Archbishop of St. Andrews (whose concubine she was) who obtained it from his relative, the Regent Chatelherault.

(c) This is the wife attributed to him by Geo. Craufurd, who states that she *m.* secondly Sir Robert Mure, of Caldwell. The one assigned him in Wood's "Douglas" is "Johanna Hamilton," where is appended a note by Craig as to their having been married when he was *in articulo mortis*, thereby legitimating their former issue. This statement, however, appears to be "*apocryphal*," and Joanna Hamilton herself but "*ideal*." See Riddell's "*Tracts*," pp. 155—156, as quoted in "Riddell," p. 484, note 2.

(d) Wood's "Douglas."

II. 1644. *7.* ROBERT (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], next br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 3 Nov. 1644, and was served heir 16 Feb. 1648. He was fined £1,000 under Cromwell's "act of Grace" 1654. He *m.* Anne, da. of James (DOUGLAS), 1st LORD MORDINGTON [S.], by Anne, only child of Laurence (OLIPHANT), 5th LORD OLIPHANT [S.] He *d.* 8 Sep. 1675.

VIII. 1675. *8.* FRANCIS (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 2d but only surv. s. and h.; [a] *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 8 Sep. 1675, and was served heir 9 Sep. 1680. He conformed to the established religion and took his seat in Parl [S.] where none of his ancestors had sat since the reign of Queen Mary [S.] He *m.* Grisel, sister of Archibald, 1st EARL OF ROSEBERY [S.], da. of Sir Archibald PRIMROSE, 1st Bart. [S.], by his second wife, Agnes, da. of Sir William GRAY. He *d.* s.p. at Leith, 4 April, and was *bur.* 10 May 1684. Funeral entry in Lyon office. His widow, who was *b.* 19 Sep. 1661, *m.* in 1693 Brig Gen. Richard CUNNINGHAM.

IX. 1684. ANNE, *suo jure* BARONESS SEMPILL [S.], 1st sister and heir of line; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 4 April 1684, being then the wife of Francis ABERCROMBY, of Fetterneir, who, in consequence of his position as husband of a Peeress, was *cr.* 25 July 1685,[b] LORD GLASSFORD [S.] for his life.[c] She, some months previously, 14 April 1685, under the designation of "*Domina Anna Sempill, sponsa Francisci Abercrombie, de Fetterneil,*" was served heir of her father and brother, and, by the above mentioned patent of 25 July 1685, the entail of her father, who died "when things were in an inchoate state"[d] as to "his honours and estates" was ratified and confirmed in her favour. A subsequent and final grant thereof was made 16 May 1688, after resignation of herself and husband[d] in favour (1) of the heirs male and (2) the heirs female of their bodies, with rem. (3) to such heirs of the body of the said Anne, by any other husband, with rem. (4) to such persons as she and her said husband should appoint,[e] with a final rem. (5) to her heirs and assignees whatsoever. The Baroness *d.* 1695. Her husband, Lord Glassford, *d.* in the Fleet prison, and was *bur.* 23 Nov. 1703, at St. Bride's Fleet street. See fuller particulars of him under "GLASSFORD" Barony [S.], *cr.* 1685; *ex.* 1703.

X. 1695. *10.* FRANCIS (SEMPILL[f]), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1680; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in 1695, and renouncing the Roman Catholic faith took his seat in Parl. [S.], 14 May 1703. He was a steadfast opposer of the Union [S.] soon after the passing of which (1707) he *d.* unm.

XI. 1708? *11.* JOHN (SEMPILL[f]), LORD SEMPILL [S.], next surv. br. and h.; [g] *suc. to the peerage*, [S.] *b.* about 1685. He took an active part against the Jacobites in 1715. He *d.* unm. in Aug. 1716.

(a) His eldest br., Robert, Master of Sempill, *d.* unm. and v.p. in his 18th year.

(b) See vol. iv p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Glassford," as to this practice in the case of a husband of a Scotch Peeress.

(c) Glassford was an ancient property of the Sempill family.

(d) "Riddell," p. 52, and (more especially) 978—979.

(e) See vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," *sub* "Breadalbane," for a list of this class of Peerages *i. e.* those where the grantee was authorised to name the successor. In this case, as in many others, no such nomination was made.

(f) The children of the *suo jure* Baroness bore her name of Sempill, in lieu of their patronymic of Abercromby.

(g) His next elder br., Capt. the Hon. Robert Sempill, *d.* s.p., being killed in the wars abroad.

XII. 1716. *12.* HUGH (SEMPILL[a]), LORD SEMPILL [S.], only surv. br. and h.,[b] being 5th and yst. s. of the *suo jure* Baroness, *b.* shortly after 16 May 1688, and *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in Aug. 1716. He entered the army in 1709; served in Flanders and Spain, and had the command of the left wing of the Government forces at Culloden, 16 April 1746. He *m.* Sarah, da. and coheir[c] of Nathaniel GASKELL, of Manchester, by Sarah, da. of (—) WILSON. He *d.* at Aberdeen,[d] 25 Nov. 1746, when in command of the troops stationed there. Will pr. 1747. His widow *d.* 17 April 1749. Her will pr. 1749.

XIII. 1746. *13.* JOHN (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL, 1st s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 25 Nov. 1746. He *m.* 10 March 1755, Janet, da. and h. of Hugh DUNLOP, of Bishoptoun, co. Renfrew. He *d.* 15 Jan. 1782, at Sempill House. Will pr. Feb. 1782. His widow *d.* 26 June 1809

XIV. 1782. *14.* HUGH (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 1 July 1758; sometime, 1777-93, an officer in the 3d Foot Guards; *suc. to the peerage*, [S.] 15 Jan. 1782. He *m.* 24 Jan. 1787, at St. Marylebone, Maria, da. of Charles MELLISH, of Ragnal, co. Nottingham. She *d.* 16 Sep. 1806. He *d.* 25 Jan. 1830.

XV. 1830. *15.* SELKIRK (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], 1st and only surv. s. and h., *b.* in London 12 Feb. 1788; *suc. to the peerage*, [S.] 25 Jan. 1830. He *d.* unm., 4 May 1835. Admon. 19 May 1836.

XVI. 1835. *16.* MARIA JANET, *suo jure* BARONESS SEMPILL [S.], sister and heir of line,[e] *b.* 1790; *suc. to the peerage*, [S.] 4 May 1835. She *m.* 14 Jan. 1836, at St. John's Episc. church, Greenock, Edward CANDLER, of Callan, co. Kilkenny, of Morton Pinckney, co. Northampton, and of Dun Edin, and Belwood, co. Midlothian, who by Royal lic., 23 Aug. 1853, took the name of SEMPILL, instead of that of CANDLER. He, who was *b.* 3 Jan. 1803, and *bap.* at Tadcaster, *d.* 7 April 1871. She *d.* 5 Sep. 1884, aged 94, at Morton Pinckney afsd., and was *bur.* in the Chapel Royal at Holyrood Palace.

XVIII. 1884. *17.* WILLIAM (FORBES, *afterwards* FORBES-SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL [S.], also a Baronet [S.], cousin and heir, being s. and h. of Sir John FORBES, 7th Bart. [S.], of Craigievar, co. Aberdeen, by Charlotte Elizabeth, da. of James Ochoncar (FORBES), 17th LORD FORBES [S.], which Sir John (who *d.* 16 Feb. 1846, aged 60), was s. and h. of Sir William FORBES, 6th Bart. (*d.* 15 Feb. 1816, aged 60), by Sarah, da. of John (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL (who *d.* 15 Jan. 1782), abovenamed. He was *b.* 20 May 1836, at Fintray House, co. Aberdeen; ed. at Eton; *suc.* his father in the Baronetcy (*cr.* 20 April 1630), 16 Feb. 1846; was sometime an officer in the Coldstream Guards, serving in the Crimean Campaign; *suc.* his cousin *in the peerage* of Sempill, [S.] 5 Sep. 1884, and took the surname of *Sempill* in addition to that of *Forbes*. He *m.* firstly, 23 June 1858, Caroline Louisa, only da. of Sir Charles FORBES, 3d Bart., of Newe, by Caroline, da. of George BATTYE. From her, by whom he had no male issue,

---

(a) See p. 111, note "f."

(b) His next elder br., Alexander, *d.* young.

(c) Rebecca, the other coheir, *m.* Richard Clive, of Styche, co. Salop, by whom she was mother of the celebrated Lord Clive.

(d) His death was "occasioned by the tendon of his arm being punctured in the operation of phlebotomy." [Wood's "Douglas."]

(e) The Hon. Francis Sempill, the second and yst. br., had *d.* unm. and v.p. 2 Jan. 1823.

he obtained a divorce in Dec. 1861.[a] He *m* secondly, 18 Nov. 1862, at St. James's, Westm., Frances Emily, 7th and yst. da. of Sir Robert John ABERCROMBY, 5th Bart. [S.], of Birkenbog, by Elizabeth Stephenson, da. of Samuel DOUGLAS, of Netherlaw. She *d.* 13 May 1887, at Bad Homburg. He *m.* thirdly, 30 April 1890, Mary Beresford, 3d and yst. da. of Henry Porter SHERBROOKE, formerly LOWE, of Oxton Hall, Notts, by Louisa Anne Fleming, da. of William FANE.

Family Estates.—Those of the Baroness Sempill in 1883 appear to have been under 2,000 acres; those of Forbes of Craigievar (the present holder of the Barony) consisted, at that date, of 9,347 acres in Aberdeenshire, worth £8,539 a year. *Principal Residences.* Craigievar Castle, Fintray House, and Whitehouse, all in co. Aberdeen.

SEMPILL.

ROBERT SEMPILL who on 16 July 1723, was described as "Mr. Robert Sempill, Captain of the Regiment of Dillon," appears to have been, after that date, *cr.* a Peer of Scotland (LORD SEMPILL) by the titular King James III.[b] He *m.* Elizabeth who survived him. He *d.* at Paris intestate. Admon. as "Robert Lord Sempill, *alias* Robert Sempill," 11 Nov. 1737.

FRANCIS (SEMPILL), LORD SEMPILL, s. and h., mentioned as such[c] in the admon. abovenamed, 11 Nov. 1737. He possibly was the Francis Sempill who *m.* Mary, widow of John CARYLL, of Harting, co. Sussex (*d.* v.p. 8 April 1718), da. of Kenneth (MACKENZIE), 4th EARL OF SEAFORTH [S.] She was *bur.* at Harting 10 Sep. 1740. He *d.* 9 Dec. 1748, and was *bur.* at St Andrew's, Chartres, in France.

SERINGAPATAM.

See "HARRIS OF SERINGAPATAM AND MYSORE, in the East Indies, AND OF BELMONT, co. Kent," Barony (*Harris*), *cr.* 1815.

SERLBY.

i.e., "MONCKTON OF SERLBY, co. Nottingham," Barony (*Monckton-Arundell*), Barony, *cr.* 1887; see "GALWAY" Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1727, under the 7th Viscount.

SETON.

Barony [S.] I. 1448. *1.* GEORGE SETON, of Seton, in East Lothian, only s. and h. of Sir William SETON (slain v.p. 17 Aug. 1424), the only s. and h. ap. of Sir John SETON,[d] of Seton, by Janet, da. of George (DUNBAR), EARL OF DUNBAR *or* MARCH [S.], *suc.* his said grandfather about 1441; had a safe custody to pass thro' England, 24 April 1448, and was, between that date and 20 June 1449, *cr.* a Peer of Parl., LORD SETON [S.] He was again on embassies to England, 16 March 1472, and 24 Aug. 1473. He *m.* firstly, before Jan. 1436 (date of a Papal confirmation of their previous marriage) Margaret, da. and h. of John (STEWART), EARL OF BUCHAN [S.], Con-

(a) She *m.* 19 June 1862, Septimus E. Carlisle, and *d.* 11 Dec. 1872.

(b) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle," for a list of "*Jacobite Peerages*," in which, however, this one is (by an oversight) omitted.

(c) His brothers and sister, "Hugh Sempill, Esq., George Sempill, Esq., and Henereta Sempill, spinster," are also mentioned therein.

(d) The traditional origin of this most illustrious family is that it was a branch of that of Say, being founded by David de Say, who obtained from David I. [S.] (1124—1153) lands in East Lothian, called Say-toun or Seton. Margaret de Seton, his descendant and heiress, *m.* about 1340 Alan de Wintoun (probably a cadet of the Seton family) and their issue bore the name of Seton, their grandson being Sir John Seton, grandfather of the first Lord.

stable of France, by Elizabeth, da. of Archibald (DOUGLAS), EARL OF DOUGLAS [S.] He *m.* secondly Christian MURRAY, of the house of Tullibardine. He was living 14 July 1478, but *d.*, probably soon afterwards, at the Blackfriars, Edinburgh, and was *bur.* there.

II. 1480? *2.* GEORGE (SETON), LORD SETON [S.], grandson and heir, being s. and h. of John Seton, Master of Seton, by Christian, da. of John (LINDSAY), LORD LINDSAY OF THE BYRES [S.], which John Seton, who was only s. and h. of the late Lord, by his first wife, *d.* v.p. He was employed in transactions with England, 22 Sep. 1484, 30 Sep. 1497, 12 July 1499, and 24 May 1503. He was also "cunning" in divers sciences and learning. He founded and endowed the Collegiate church of Seton, 20 June 1493. He *m.* Margaret, 1st da. of Colin (CAMPBELL), 1st EARL OF ARGYLL [S.], by Isabel, da. and coheir of John (STEWART), LORD LORNE [S.] He *d.* between 25 Jan. 1506/7, and 6 April 1508.

III. 1507? *3.* GEORGE (SETON), LORD SETON [S.], 1st s. and h. He *m.* before 25 Jan. 1506/7, Janet, 1st da. of Patrick (HEPBURN), 1st EARL OF BOTHWELL [S.], by Janet, da. of James (DOUGLAS), EARL OF MORTON [S.] He was slain at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513.[a] His widow "a noble wife and wise" survived him 45 years, and *d.* 1558 at the nunnery of Sciennes near Edinburgh.

IV. 1513. *4.* GEORGE (SETON), LORD SETON [S.], only s. and h. He was an extra. Lord of Session, 5 March 1542; assented in 1543 to the proposed match of Queen Mary [S.] with Prince Edward of England, and was the custodian of Cardinal Bethune, whom, however, he permitted to escape. He acquired several ecclesiastical lands and built the castle of Niddry.[b] He *m.* firstly, before 15 June 1527, Elizabeth, da. of John (HAY), 3d LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.], by his 1st wife, Elizabeth, sister of Archibald, 6th EARL OF ANGUS [S.], da. of George DOUGLAS, Master of Angus. He *m.* secondly Mary PYERRES, *or* PERIS, who came over from France with Mary of Lorraine, 2d wife to James V. [S.] He *d.* soon after 1543. His widow living 25 May 1552.

V. 1545? *5.* GEORGE (SETON), LORD SETON [S.], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1530; was appointed by Parl. to be present at the marriage of Queen Mary [S.], 17 Dec. 1557, with the Dauphin; was P.C. and Master of the Household to that Queen, whom, with the Earl of Bothwell (shortly before their marriage) he entertained at Seton. In May 1568 he conducted her from Lochleven to his Castle at Niddry and thence to Hamilton. He retired for two years to Flanders[c] after the battle of Langside. In 1570 he was again taking active steps on her behalf, but in 1583 was Ambassador to France on behalf of James VI. [S.] He *m.* before 25 May 1552, Isabel, da. of Sir William HAMILTON, of Sanquhar, Treasurer [S.] He *d.* 8 Jan. 1584/5, aged about 55, and was *bur.* at Seton.[d] M.I. His widow *d.* 12 Nov. 1606, aged about 75.

---

[a] See vol. iii, p. 63, note "b," *sub* "LENNOX," for a list of the Scotch nobles there slain.

[b] He was considered the best Falconer of his day.

[c] He there drove a waggon (with four horses) for his livelihood. "His picture in that employment was painted on the north end of the long gallery at Seton. In Pinkerton's *Scottish Gallery* is an engraving of a painting of the Seton family by Sir Antonio More (1550—1575.) It consists of [six persons, *viz.*, five marked] 'G. S., 39;' 'R. S., 19;' 'J. S., 18;' 'M. S., 15;' 'A. S., 14,' and a boy unmarked; being George, Lord Seton, and Robert [his first son, the future Lord, *cr.* Earl of Wintoun], John, Margaret, Alexander, and William, his five youngest children." [Wood's "*Douglas.*"]

[d] "*Lord Seton* is holden out for a mean, wise man, and yet very wilful. His great pomp turned to penury, most of his silver vessels being already at gage." Sir Ed. Stafford to Walsingham, 2 May 1584. [*Hist. MS. Com.*, Hatfield House MS., Pt. iii, p. 28.]

VI. 1585. *6.* ROBERT (SETON), LORD SETON [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[a] *b.* about 1550. He was *cr.* 16 Nov. 1600, EARL OF WINTOUN, LORD SETON AND TRANENT [S.] See "WINTOUN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1600; *forfeited* 1715.

SETON AND TRANENT.

i.e., "SETON AND TRANENT," Barony [S.] (*Seton*), *cr.* 1600, with the EARLDOM OF WINTOUN [S.], which see; *forfeited* 1715.

SETRINGTON.

i.e., "SETRINGTON, co. York," Barony (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1613, with the EARLDOM OF RICHMOND; see "RICHMOND," Dukedom, *cr.* 1623; *ex.* 1623/4.

---

i.e., "SETRINGTON, co. York," Barony (*Lennox*), *cr.* 1675, with the DUKEDOM OF RICHMOND, which see.

SEYMOUR.

i.e., "SEYMOUR," Barony (*Seymour*), *cr.* 15 Feb. 1546/7, with a spec. rem.; see "SOMERSET" Dukedom, *cr.* the next day, with a like spec. rem., both being *forfeited* 1552, but restored 1660.

SEYMOUR OF SUDELEY.

Barony.
I. 1547, to 1549.

1. SIR THOMAS SEYMOUR, of Sudeley Castle, co. Gloucester, yr. br. of Edward, DUKE OF SOMERSET (Protector of the Realm) and of Jane Seymour, late **Queen Consort**, being 4th s. of Sir John SEYMOUR, of Wolf Hall, co. Wilts. by Margery, da. of Sir Henry WENTWORTH, **K.B.**, was *b.* about 1505; was nom. by Hen. VIII. one of the 12 assistants to his executors; was one of the batch of Peers[b] made at the accession of (his nephew), Edward VI., being *cr.* 16 Feb. 1546/7, BARON SEYMOUR OF SUDELEY, *co. Gloucester, and being made, on the following day,* L. HIGH ADMIRAL of the Realm, and el. **K.G.**, being inst. 23 May 1547. After intriguing to obtain the Princess Elizabeth, in marriage, he *m.* very shortly (some say but 34 days) after the death (28 Jan. 1546/7), of Hen. VIII., **Katharine, the Queen Dowager**, that King's widow, formerly widow of John (NEVILL), LORD LATIMER, and, before that, of Edward (BURGH), LORD BURGH DE GAYNESBORO, da. of Sir Thomas PARR, of Kendal, co. Westmorland, by Matilda, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas GREEN, of Greens Norton, co. Northampton. She, who was *b.* about 1513, *d.* 5 Sep. 1548, in her 36th year, but 18 months after the death of the King, her late husband. She was *bur.* in the chapel at Sudeley Castle.[c] He, having conspired against the government of his brother, the Protector, and renewing his intrigues with the Princess Elizabeth, was, without trial, condemned to death, by the Parl., and executed on Tower Hill, 28 March 1549, when, having been attainted, *all his honours* were *forfeited.* He *d.* s.p.m.[d]

SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE.

Barony.
I. 1641.

1. SIR FRANCIS SEYMOUR, of Trowbridge, co. Wilts, was yr br. of William, DUKE OF SOMERSET (restored, as such, 1660), being 3d s. of Edward SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP, by Honora, da. of Sir Richard ROGERS, which Edward was 1st s. and h. ap. of Edward (SEYMOUR), EARL OF HERTFORD, s. of Edward, 1st DUKE OF

---

[a] His eldest br., George Seton, Master of Seton, who had charters, as the s. and h. ap., 6 and 8 Aug. 1554, *d.* v.p. and s.p. in March 1562.

[b] See their names in vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford."

[c] *Her coffin was opened 14 Oct. 1786. See an interesting description thereof* as also the inscription thereon, in Burke's "*Extinct Peerage*," *sub* "Seymour."

[d] Mary, his only child, *d.* in her infancy, having been restored in blood. [Collins.]

SOMERSET, sometime Lord Protector. He was *b.* about 1590; *Knighted* at Royston, 23 Oct. 1613, and was *cr.* 19 Feb. 1640/1, BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, co. Wilts. He was one of the six Peers[a] who in 1647 proposed to reside with the King as his Council. In 1660, he was Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. He *m.* firstly, in or before 1620, Frances, da. and coheir of Sir Gilbert PRINNE, of Allington, in Chippenham, Wilts, by Mary, sister of Sir Henry DAVIS. He *m.* secondly, before 1636, Catharine, 4th da. of Sir Robert LEE, of Billesley, co. Warwick, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas LOWE, sometime (1604-05) Lord Mayor of London. He *d.* 12 July 1664, and is said[b] to have been *bur.* at Great Bedwyn, Wilts. Will, in which he desires to be *bur.* there, dat. 5 Sep. 1662, pr. 23 Nov. 1664.[c] His widow, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* 5 March 1700/1, at Fulham, co. Midx. Will dat. 12 Jan. 1695/6, pr. 15 March 1700/1.

II. 1664. *2.* CHARLES (SEYMOUR), BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, 1st s. and h. by first wife; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) 18 Nov. 1636, aged 15; M.P. for Great Bedwyn, 1640, and for Wilts, 1661-64; *suc. to the peerage*, 12 July 1664. He *m.* firstly Mary, da. and h. of Thomas SMITH, of Soley, in Chilton Foliot, Wilts. She *d.* s.p.m.s. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1654, Elizabeth, da. of William (ALINGTON), 1st BARON ALINGTON OF KILLARD [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Lionel TOLLEMACHE, Bart. He *d.* 7 Aug. 1665, and was *bur.* 12 at Trowbridge.[b] His widow *m.* as his second wife (lic. fac. 16 Sep. 1672), the Rt. Hon. Sir John ERNLE, Chancellor of the Exchequer, who *d.* 1697, and was *bur.* at Calne. She was *bur.* 30 Oct. 1691, at Horseheath, co. Cambridge.[d]

III. 1665. *3.* FRANCIS (SEYMOUR), BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, 4th but 1st surv. s. and h., being 3rd s. by the second wife, *b.* 17 Jan. 1657/8, at Preschute, Wilts. He *suc.* on the death of his cousin, John, 4th Duke of Somerset, 29 April 1675, as DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., with which title this Barony continued united till the death, 7 Feb. 1749/50, of the 7th Duke, when it (with the *Earldom of Hertford*, &c.), became *extinct*, tho' the Dukedom of Somerset, &c., passed to the elder line of the Seymour family under the spec. rem. in their creation. See "SOMERSET," Dukedom, *cr.* 1547, *sub* the 5th, 6th, and 7th Dukes.

SHAFTESBURY.

Earldom.

I. 1672. *1.* SIR ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, Bart., of Wimborne St. Giles, co. Dorset, 1st s. and h. of Sir John COOPER, Bart. (so *cr.* 4 July 1622), of Rockbourne, Hants, by his first wife, Anne, da. and h. of Sir Anthony ASHLEY, of Wimbourne St. Giles afsd., was *b.* 22 July 1621, at Wimborne; *suc.* his father *as 2d Baronet* and in estates, valued at £7,000 a year,[e] 23 March 1631; matric. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 24 March 1636/7, becoming a member of Lincolns Inn, 18 Feb 1638; M.P. for Tewkesbury (April to May), 1640; for Downton (Dec.) 1640; for Wilts, 1653, 1654-55, 1656-58, and 1659-60; Sheriff of Dorset, 1643-44; declared for the Royal cause in 1643, but for that of Parl. in 1644, when, 20 Aug., he was at the taking of Wareham, being made Field Marshal of a Brigade of Horse and Foot, and Com. in Chief of the Parl. forces in Dorset, effecting the capture of Sturminster and Shaftesbury. Sheriff of Wilts (for Parl.), 1646-48; Councillor of State, 1653-60, and to the L. Protector, 1653-54, whose measures, however, in 1656, he opposed,

---

(a) See their names in vol. iii, p. 151, note "a," *sub* "Dorset."

(b) See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. v, p. 348, impugning Hoare's statement that both Francis and Charles, Barons Seymour of Trowbridge, were buried at Great Bedwyn.

(c) "A man of interest and reputation, always very popular in the country . . . his parts and judgment were best in those things which concerned the good husbandry and the common administration of justice to the people." [*Clarendon.*]

(d) "The Lady Seymor, mother to the present Duke of Somerset, died lately" [Luttrell's "*diary*," 27 Oct. 1691].

(e) Tho' he was much cheated by the Court of Wards he was always (as he was born), a wealthy man. It is difficult to explain the statement in the Earl of Oxford's "Peerage Memoranda" [*N. and Q.*, 2d S., I, 325], that "he was *prentice to a grocer* at Exeter," that "he studied Divinity, and was to have been *a Presbyterian parson*," but "was persuaded" by the well-known Locke [a man eleven years his junior] "to follow the law."

and assumed the lead of the Presbyterians and Republicans.[a] He was joint Comr. to command the army, and first Comr. for the custody of the Tower, 1659-60, which place he secured as against Lambert, taking also an active part in bringing over the Fleet. He was one of the twelve Commoners deputed, 7 May 1660, to invite the return of the King, by whom he was made P.C., Col. of a Reg. of Horse, and was *cr.* 20 April 1661,[b] BARON ASHLEY OF WIMBORNE ST. GILES, co. Dorset. He was Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1661-67; F.R.S., 5 Aug. 1663; a Lord of the Treasury, 1667-72; a Lord of Trade, 1671, being one of the Inner Council (called the "Cabal") who, with the King, managed the foreign affairs of the Realm. L. Lieut. of Dorset, 1672-74; Vice Admiral thereof 1672-79; was *cr.* 23 April 1672, BARON COOPER OF PAWLETT, co. Somerset, and EARL OF SHAFTESBURY; President of the Board of Trade, 1672-76; L. HIGH CHANCELLOR,[c] 1672-73. He now warmly supported the Test Act (tho' against all his previous views as to moderation), taking a violent part for the exclusion of the Duke of York (as a Papist) from the succession, and becoming the leader of the "no Popery" party. He was committed to the Tower for nearly a year, being released 26 Feb. 1678. He contrived again to force himself into the Ministry in April 1679 as L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, but, renewing his political intrigues, was dismissed in Oct. and again committed to the Tower in July 1681. He was indicted at the Old Bailey for high treason, but the bill was, in Nov. 1681, "thrown out by a grand jury packed by Sheriffs of his own party."[d] He was, however, so much involved, that it was not safe for him to continue in England, and he contrived to escape therefrom (eluding a warrant issued against him) to Holland, where he died two months later. He *m.* firstly, 25 Feb. 1639, Margaret, da. of Thomas (COVENTRY), 1st BARON COVENTRY OF AYLESBOROUGH, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of John ALDERSEY, of Spurstow. She *d.* s.p. 11 July 1649. He *m.* secondly, 25 April 1650, at St. Anne's, Blackfriars, Frances, da. of David (CECIL), 3d EARL OF EXETER, by Elizabeth, da. of John (EGERTON), 3d EARL OF BRIDGWATER. She *d.* 1654. He *m.* thirdly, 30 Aug. 1655, at St. Paul's, Covent Garden, Margaret, sister of Henry, 1st EARL OF SUNDERLAND, da. of William (SPENCER), 2d BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, by Penelope, da. of Henry (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. He *d.* at Amsterdam, of gout in the stomach, 21 Jan. 1682/3, aged 61, and was *bur.* with some state, at Wimborne St.

(a) He was not one of Cromwell's "House of Lords," whose claims he refused to admit. It is reported that Cromwell said of him, that no one was so difficult to manage, as "the little man with three names." Dryden in his "Medal" after speaking of him as "a vermin wriggling in th' Usurper's ear" adds (with bitter sarcasm)

> "Bart'ring his venal wit for sums of gold,
> He cast himself into the Saint-like mould,
> Groan'd, sigh'd and pray'd (while Godliness was *gain*)
> The loudest bagpipe of the squeaking train."

His love of money is thus mentioned by Pepys (9 Sep. 1665), "My Lord Ashley will rob the Devil and the Altar, but he will get money if it be to be got."

(b) See vol. ii, p. 275, note "d," *sub* "Clarendon," for an account of this and other creations made a few days before the coronation.

(c) "In regard of his uninterrupted services," writes the London Gazette (18 Nov.) as quoted in the *Nat Biogr.* Tho' a member of Linc. Inn he had never practised as a lawyer, yet "his decrees in Chancery would appear to have met with general approbation," and even Dryden, in his "*Achitophel*," gives him "full credit for his judicial integrity," while the King is reported to have said of him, that he was "master of more law than all his Judges and of more Divinity than all his Bishops." [Foss's "*Judges*."] This, however, is at variance with Lord Oxford's view of him (see p. 116, note "e") who says "he was a very bad Chancellor; he was not able to carry on the business."

(d) Foss's "*Judges*," where it is added that "a medal to commemorate this event is the subject of Dryden's bitter poem called *The Medal*." The Sheriffs were Samuel Shute, well-known as a zealous Protestant and opposer of the Court measures, and Thomas Pilkington (afterwards Knighted and Lord Mayor from 1689 to 1691), Master of the Skinners Company, of which Lord Shaftesbury himself was made a member, and by whom he, the Duke of Monmouth and others of that party, were magnificently entertained, 17 March 1682.

Giles.[a] M.I. Will dat. 17 Jan. 1682/3, pr. 1684. His widow, who was *bap.* 19 July 1627, at Brington, co. Northampton, *d.* 1693. Will pr. 1693.

II. 1683. *2.* ANTHONY ASHLEY (COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.[b] by second wife, *b.* 16 Jan. 1651/2, at Wimborne St. Giles; matric. at Oxford (Trin. Coll.), 2 April 1666; *cr.* M.A., 4 Feb. 1666/7; *styled* LORD ASHLEY, 1672-83; M.P. for Melcombe Regis, 1673-79, and for Weymouth, 1680-83; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 22 Jan. 1682/3; Vice Admiral of Dorset, 1679 and 1685; Keeper of the King's game near St. Giles, Dorset. 1685. He *m.* 22 Sep. 1669 (lic. Vic. Gen.), Dorothy, da. of John (MANNERS), 8th EARL OF RUTLAND, by Frances, da. of Edward (MONTAGU), BARON MONTAGU OF BOUGHTON. She, who was *b.* at Belvoir Castle, *d.* in June 1698.[c] He *d.* 2 Nov. 1699, aged 47.[d] Will pr. June 1701.

III. 1699. *3.* ANTHONY ASHLEY (COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 26 Feb. 1670/1, at his grandfather's residence, Exeter House, in the Strand; *styled* LORD ASHLEY, 1683-99; ed. at Winchester; M.P. for Poole, 1695-98; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 Nov. 1699; Vice Admiral of Dorset, 1701-02; was an ardent Whig politician and the author of a once well-known work entitled the "*Characteristics*."[e] He *m.* 29 Aug. 1709, at Beachworth, Herts ("after a long and unsuccessful negotiation for a lady whom he admired),"[f] Jane, 3d da. of Thomas EWER, of Bushey Hall, and of the Lea, in Watford, Herts, by Mary, da. of the Hon. James Montagu, 3d s. of Henry, 1st

---

(a) This greatest of "Political changlings" was doubtless the most accomplished and cleverest man of his day. His well-known answer to Charles II., who had called him the greatest rogue in the Kingdom--"of a *subject*, Sire, I believe I am;" as also his reply to a Lady, who had questioned him as to his religion—"I am of the religion of all wise men," and his further rejoinder, when pressed as to what that religion was,—"ah, that, madam, is what no wise man ever tells," suggest alike the extent of his audacity, wit, and religious faith. He was freely satirised by Butler in "*Hudibras*," and still more so by Dryden in his "*Absalom and Achitophel*." From this, which is probably the finest specimen of satirical poetry, an extract, tho' long, is here subjoined as giving a life-like picture of this puny and most unprincipled (tho' brilliant) statesman, whom Charles II. used to call his "*Little Sincerity*."

"Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst;
For close designs and crooked councils fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit;
Restless, unfixed in principles or place;
In power unpleased; impatient in disgrace;
A fiery soul, which, working out its way
Fretted the pigmy body to decay.
A daring pilot in extremity,
Pleased with the danger, when the waves went high,
He sought the storms; but for a calm, unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands, to boast his wit."

A portrait of him, in a flowing wig, "after S. Cooper," is engraved in *Doyle*.

(b) Cecil, his elder br., *d.* young.

(c) Luttrell ("*Diary*," 2 July 1698), writes, "The Countess of Shaftesbury is *dead*."

(d) He is the "unfeathered two-legged thing—a son," who "born a shapeless lump like anarchy," is thus alluded to by Dryden in his "*Absalom and Achitophel*." These allusions may relate to his mental capacity as "his external form is said to have been remarkably handsome." [*Collins*.]

(e) The 1st edit. was pub. in 1711. It continued during many years, says Macaulay, "to be the gospel of romantic and sentimental unbelievers."

(f) "*Nat. Biogr.*" The Earl writes thus, 23 Aug. 1709, on his intended marriage, "Having all the assurance I could possibly have of her character from the worth and virtue of her parents—my old friends—as well as from her own carriage and behaviour, I have determined to make my choice here, where I have nothing deficient but fortune only."

EARL OF MANCHESTER. He *d.* at Naples, while travelling for his health, 15 Feb. 1712/3, in his 42d year, and was *bur.* at Wimborne St. Giles afsd. Will pr. March 1713. His widow *d.* 23 Nov. 1751, and was *bur.* as afsd.

IV. 1713. *4.* ANTHONY ASHLEY (COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 9 Feb. 1710/1, and *bap.* 9 March at Reigate, co. Surrey; *styled* LORD ASHLEY till, at two years of age, he *suc. to the peerage* as above; matric. at Oxford (New Coll.), 10 Dec. 1724; a Councillor of the Colony of Georgia, 1733; L. Lieut. of Dorset, 1735-71; F.R.S., 1754; Recorder of Shaftesbury, 1756; High Steward of Dorchester, 1757; P.C., 1761; F.S.A., 1767; President of the Turkey Company. He *m.* firstly, 12 March 1724/5, at St. Martin's in the fields, Susanna, da. of Baptist (NOEL), 3d EARL OF GAINSBOROUGH, by Dorothy, da. of John (MANNERS), DUKE OF RUTLAND. She *d.* s.p. 20 June 1758, at Petersham, Surrey, and was *bur.* at St. Giles's afsd. He *m.* secondly, 20 March 1759 (spec. lic.) at Roehampton chapel in Putney, co. Surrey, Mary, sister to William, 1st EARL OF RADNOR, da. of Jacob (BOUVERIE), 1st VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE, by his first wife, Mary, da. and h. of Bartholomew CLARKE. He *d.* at Bath, 29 May 1771, and was *bur.* at St. Giles's afsd., aged 60. M.I. Will pr. June 1771. His widow, who was *b.* 2 Oct. 1730, in St. Geo. the Martyr, Queen Square, *d.* 12 Nov. 1804, in Lower Seymour street, and was *bur.* at St. Giles's afsd. Will pr. 1805.

V. 1771. *5.* ANTHONY ASHLEY (COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 17 and *bap.* 20 Sep. 1761, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; *styled* LORD ASHLEY till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 29 May 1771; ed. at Winchester; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 6 Feb. 1779; F.S.A., 3 Feb. 1785, and F.R.S. He *m.* 17 July 1786, at the house of her father, Clifford street, St. James's, Westm. (spec. lic.), Barbara, da. and h. of Sir John WEBB, 5th Bart., of Odstock, Wilts, by Mary, da. of Thomas SALVAINE. He *d.* s.p.m.[c] 14 May 1811, of gout in the stomach, at his house in town in his 50th year. Will pr. 1811. His widow *d.* 5 Oct. 1819, at Florence. Will pr. 1820.

VI. 1811. *6.* CROPLEY ASHLEY (COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., br. and h. male, *b.* 21 and *bap.* 27 Dec. 1768, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Winchester and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 17 Dec. 1787; M.P. for Dorchester, 1790—1811; High Steward of Dorchester, 1798; Clerk of the Deliveries of the Ordnance, 1804-07; Clerk of the Ordnance, 1807-11; *suc. to the peerage*, 14 May 1811; P.C., 1814; Chairman of the Committees (annually elected as such), 1814 to 1851, and Dep. Speaker of the House of Lords, 1829; acting Lord Steward of the Household at the coronation, of Will. IV, 8 Sep. 1831. He *m.* 10 Dec. 1796, Anne, 4th da. of George (SPENCER), DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, by Caroline, da. of John (RUSSELL), 4th DUKE OF BEDFORD. He *d.* at his residence, St. Giles's House, 2 June 1851, and was *bur.* at St. Giles afsd. aged 82.[d] Will pr. Sep. 1851. His widow, who was *b.* 5 Nov. and *bap.* 10 Dec. 1773, at St. Martin's in the fields, *d.* 7 Aug. 1865, at Richmond, co. Surrey, aged 91.

---

[a] Macaulay writes of him as "of ample fortune and of great abilities which had been assiduously improved by study . . . His health was delicate, his taste was refined even to fastidiousness . . . he lived long enough to become the founder of a new sect of English freethinkers." There is a portrait of him "after J. Clostermann" engraved in *Doyle*.

[b] Dr. Huntingford writes, "There never existed a man of more benevolence, moral worth, and true piety." [*Collins.*]

[c] Barbara, his only da. and h., who thro' her maternal grandmother, Mary Salvaine, was a coheir of the Barony of Mauley (*cr.* 1295) *m.* the Hon. William Francis Spencer-Ponsonby. He, in consequence of such alliance was *cr.*, in 1838, Baron de Mauley of Canford, co. Dorset.

[d] His "knowledge of his duties as Chairman to the Lords was complete . . . there was a general impression that the House could not have had a more efficient Chairman." See *Ann. Reg.* for 1851 where there is a long and interesting notice of his *modus operandi*. An engraving of him "after W. Owen" is in *Doyle*.

VIII. 1851. *7.* ANTHONY (ASHLEY-[a]COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 28 April 1801, at 24 Grosvenor square; *styled* LORD ASHLEY. 1811-51; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; 1st Class Classics and B.A., 1823: M.A., 1832, *being cr.* D.C.L., 15 June 1841. He was M.P. for Woodstock, 1826-30; for Dorchester, 1830-31; for Dorset, 1831-46, and for Bath, 1847-51, but his ardour for "the promotion of philanthropic reform" made him decline office and take "a somewhat independent position in relation to politics."[b] He was a Commr. for the affairs of India, 1828-30; for Lunacy, 1831; a Lord of the Admiralty 1834-35; an Eccles. Commr., 1841-47; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 June 1851; L. Lieut. of Dorset, 1856-85. **K.G.**, 21 May 1862.[c] He *m.* 9 June 1830, Emily Caroline Catherine, 1st da. of Peter Leopold Lewis Francis (COWPER), 5th EARL COWPER, by Emily Mary, da. of Peniston (LAMB), 1st VISCOUNT MELBOURNE [I.] She, who was *b.* 6 Nov. 1810, *d.* 15 Oct. 1872, in Grosvenor square, in her 62d year. He *d.* 1 Oct. 1885, at Folkestone, *of congestion of the lungs*, aged 84, and was *bur.* at St. Giles' afsd. Will dat. 4 Nov. 1872, to 12 Sep. 1885, pr. 11 Dec. 1885, over £32,000.

VII. 1885. *7.* ANTHONY (ASHLEY-COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 27 June 1831, in Upper Brook street; *styled* LORD ASHLEY till 1885; ed. at Rugby; sometime in the Royal Navy, serving in the Black Sea and the Baltic during the Crimean war; Attaché to the spec. mission to Moscow, 1856; M.P. for Hull, 1857-59, and for Cricklade, 1859-65; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 1 Oct. 1885. He *m.* 22 Aug. 1857, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Harriet Augusta Anne Seymourina, only da. of George Hamilton (CHICHESTER), 3d MARQUESS OF DONEGALL [I.], by his first wife, Harriet Anne, only da. of Richard (BUTLER), 1st EARL OF GLENGALL [I.] He *d.* 13 April 1886, aged 56, at Middlesex Hospital, Marylebone, having shot himself, while temporarily insane, in a cab at Langham place. Will dat. 14 May 1884, pr. 18 June 1886, over £26,000. His widow, who was *b.* 1836, living 1895.

VIII. 1886. *8.* ANTHONY (ASHLEY-COOPER), EARL OF SHAFTESBURY [1672], BARON ASHLEY OF WIMBORNE ST. GILES [1661], and BARON COOPER OF PAWLETT [1672], also a Baronet [1622], only s. and h., *b.* 1 Sep. 1869; *styled* LORD ASHLEY till 1886; ed. at Eton and at Sandhurst; Lieut. 10th Hussars; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 13 April 1886.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 17,317 acres in Dorset; 3,250 in Hants, and 1,218 in Wilts. *Total* 21,785 acres, worth £16,083 a year, or, inclusive of copyholds, £16,440. *Principal Residence.* St. Giles's, near Cranbourne, co. Dorset.

SHANBALLY.

See "LISMORE OF SHANBALLY, co. Tipperary," Barony [I.] (*O'Callaghan*), *cr.* 1785; Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1806.

---

[a] It is not very clear whether the name of Ashley was not used, in conjunction with Cooper, as a *surname* before this date, or whether it was part of the *Christian* name of the earlier Earls. In the case of this Earl the Garter plate of 1862 gives his *Christian* name as "Anthony" alone.

[b] *Nat. Biogr.* where his good deeds are well set forth, *viz.*, with regard to (1) Lunatics; (2) Factory children; (3) Collieries; (4) Chimney sweepers; (5) Ragged Schools; (6) Training Ships; (7) Refuges; (8) Improvement of dwelling houses; (9) London City Mission; (10) Church Missionary Society, &c. He was an earnest Evangelical in his religious views and practically controlled the Ecclesiastical preferment in the Palmerston administration. He had great influence with the London mob, which he exerted in the riot of 1848. His name as "Lord Ashley" is associated with most of the good works of his period and "it would not be easy to tell how much his life has availed in warding off revolution from England and in softening the bitter spirit between rich and poor."

[c] He is said to have declined a previous offer of that "most noble" Order.

SHANBALLY CASTLE.

i.e., "LISMORE OF SHANBALLY CASTLE, co. Tipperary," Barony (*O'Callaghan*), *cr.* 1838 ; see "LISMORE OF SHANBALLY," Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1806.

SHAND OF WOODHOUSE.

Barony. 1. 1892. *1.* THE RT. HON. ALEXANDER-BURNS SHAND, s. of Alexander SHAND, of Aberdeen, by Louisa, da. of John WHYTE, M.D., of Banff, was *b.* 1828 ; ed. at the Univs. of Glasgow, Edinburgh and Heidelberg ; called to the Bar [S.], Nov. 1853 ; Advocate Depute, 1860-62 ; Sheriff of Kincardineshire, 1862 ; Sheriff of Haddingtonshire and Berwickshire, 1869 ; a Commr. under the Educ. endow. act, 1882, having ten years previously been a Judge of the Court of Session [S.] *with the judicial title of Lord Shand*, 1872. This post he resigned in 1890 when he was made P.C., and was *cr.* 25 Aug. 1892, BARON SHAND OF WOODHOUSE, co. Dumfries. He was *cr.* LL.D. of Glasgow Univ. He *m.* 1857, Emily Merelina, da. of John Clarke MEYMOTT, of Leinster square, Bayswater.

SHANE'S CASTLE.

See "O'NEILL OF SHANE'S CASTLE, co. Antrim," Barony [I.] (*O'Neill*), *cr.* 1793 ; *ex.* 1855 ; also "O'NEILL OF SHANE'S CASTLE, co. Antrim," Barony [U.K.] (*O'Neill*), *cr.* 1868.

SHANGANAGH.

See "RATHMORE OF SHANGANAGH, co. Dublin," Barony (*Plunket*), *cr.* 1895.

SHANNON.

Viscountcy [I.] I. 1660. *1.* THE HON. FRANCIS BOYLE,[a] of Ballinrea, *otherwise* Shannon Park, co. Cork, 6th but 4th surv. s. of Richard (BOYLE), 1st EARL OF CORK [I.], by his second wife, Catherine, da. of Sir Geoffrey FENTON, was *b.* 25 June 1623 ; served, with his brothers, in suppressing the Irish rebellion of 1641 ; was one of the deputies to Charles II. in Holland to bring about his restoration, and was *cr.* by him, 6 Sep. 1660, VISCOUNT SHANNON,[b] co. Limerick [I.], and made P.C. [I.] and Capt. of a troop of Horse ; Gov. of the city and co. of Cork. 20 Aug. 1672. He *m.* at Whitehall, Oct. 1638, Elizabeth, da. (second of that name) of Sir Robert KILLIGREW, Vice Chamberlain to the Queen Consort, by Mary, da. of Sir Henry WODEHOUSE. She, who was *bap.* 16 May 1622, at St. Margaret's, Lothbury, and who was one of the many Mistresses of Charles II.,[c] was *bur.* 4 Jan. 1680/1, in Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 27 July 1680, pr. 8 Feb. 1680/1. He was *bur.* in St. Mary's Abbey Youghal, co. Cork, 19 April 1699. Will dat. 10 April 1699, pr. in Dublin.

II. 1699, to 1740. *2.* RICHARD (BOYLE), VISCOUNT SHANNON [I.], grandson and h.. being s. and h. of the Hon. Richard BOYLE, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir John PONSONBY, of Bessborough,[d] which Richard last named *d.* v.p. He was *b.* 1675 ; served as a volunteer at the Boyne and in Flanders, as also in the Peninsula, becoming eventually (27 Aug. 1735), General, and (2 July 1739), Joint Field Marshal ; P.C. to Geo. I. and Geo. II. He *suc. to the peerage* [I] in April, 1699 ; was MP. for Arundel, 1708 ; for Hythe, 1710, and for East Grinstead, 1714 and 1722, and was one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of Ireland, 1722, 1723, and 1724. He *m.* firstly, after Aug. 1703, Mary, Dow. COUNTESS OF ORRERY [I.], illegit. da. of Charles (SACKVILLE), 4th EARL OF DORSET. She *d.* s.p. in London, 26 June, and was *bur.* 3 July 1714 (with her first husband) at Withyam

---

(a) One of the four sons of his father who were ennobled. See their names and descriptions vol. i, p. 400, note "a," *sub* "Boyle of Kinalmeaky."

(b) "The title was derived from Shannon Park, co. Cork, and not from the river." [*Ex inform.* of Edmund M. Boyle, who *d.* 11 Aug. 1885.]

(c) By Charles II. she was mother of Charlotte Boyle, *otherwise* Fitzroy, who became Countess of Yarmouth, and was *bur.*, with her mother, in Westminster Abbey 4 Aug. 1684. See vol. vi, p. 361, note "g," *sub* "Richmond" as to these Royal bastards.

(d) Their marr. lic. is dat. at Cork 7 Sep., 1668.

co. Sussex. He *m.* secondly Grace, da. and coheir of John SENHOUSE, of Netherhall, co. Cumberland, by Jane, da. and coheir of Richard LAMPLUGH, of Dovenby Hall. He *d.*s.p.m.[a] in London 20 and was *bur.* 27 Dec. 1740, at Walton-on-Thames, aged 65, [b] when the *title* became *extinct.* Will pr. 1741. His widow was *bur.* 19 May 1755, as afsd. Will pr. 1755.

Earldom [I.] I. 1756. *1.* THE RT. HON. HENRY BOYLE, of Castle Martyr, co. York, was, on his resignation of the Speakership [I.], *cr.* 20 March 1756, BARON OF CASTLE MARTYR, VISCOUNT BOYLE OF BANDON, both in co. Cork, and EARL OF SHANNON [I.] He was 2d s. of Col. the Hon. Henry BOYLE, of Castle Martyr afsd., by Mary, da. of Murrough (O'BRIEN), 1st EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I.], which Henry was 2d s. of Roger, 1st EARL OF ORRERY [I.], the 3d surv. s. of the well-known Richard, 1st EARL OF CORK [I.] He was *b.* at Castle Martyr about 1686; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 5 March 1704/5, aged 18; *suc.* his elder br., Roger Boyle, in the family estates in 1705; was M.P. [I.] for Midleton, 1707-11; for Kilmallock, 1713-15, and for co. Cork, 1715 to 1756; P.C. [I.], 1733; Speaker of the House of Commons [I.], 1733-56; Chancellor of the Exchequer [I.], 1733-35, and again 1739. He was no less than 15 times (1734, 1736, 1738, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1744, 1746, 1748, 1750, 1752, 1758, 1760, 1762, and 1764), one of the Lords Justices of Ireland, being *raised to the peerage,* as above, with an annuity of £2,000 for 31 years and taking his seat, 26 April 1756; Gov. of co. Cork, 1756.[c] He *m.* firstly Catharine, da. of Chidley COOTE, of Killester, co. Limerick, by Catharine, da of Col. Robert SANDYS. She *d.* s.p. 5 May 1725, and was *bur.* at Ballyclough, co. Cork. He *m.* secondly, Sep. 1726, Henrietta, da. of Charles (BOYLE), 3d EARL OF CORK [I.], and 2d EARL OF BURLINGTON, by Juliana, da. and h. of the Hon. Henry NOEL. She, who was *b.* 9 Feb. [*Qy.* at Burlington House, Piccadilly], and *bap.* 1 March 1700/1, at St. James's, Westm., *d.* in Henrietta street, Dublin, 13, and was *bur.* 16 Dec. 1746, at St. Patrick's cathedral there. He *d.* as above, of gout in the head, 28, and was *bur.* 31 Dec. 1764, at St. Patrick's afsd., aged about 80. Admon. Jan. 1821.

II. 1764. *2.* RICHARD (BOYLE), EARL OF SHANNON, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 30 Jan., and *bap.* 16 Feb. 1727/8, at St. James's, Westm.; mat. at Dublin (Trin. Coll.), 13 Oct. 1744; M.P. [I.] for Dungarvan, 1749-58, and for co. Cork, 1761-68, being *styled* VISCOUNT BOYLE, from 1756 till he *suc. to the peerage,* [I] as above, 28 Dec. 1764, taking his seat, 22 Oct. 1765; Master Master Gen. [I.], 1766-70; P.C. [I.], 1766; Vice Treasurer [I.], 1781-89; **K.P.**, 5 Feb. 1783, being one of the 15 founders of that Order;[d] was *cr.* 6 Aug. 1786, a Peer of Great Britain as BARON CARLETON of Carleton, co. York;[e] Gov. of co. Cork, 1786. He *m.* 15 Dec. 1763, in Dublin, Catharine, sister of William (PONSONBY), 1st BARON PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY [I.], da. of the Rt. Hon. James PONSONBY, Speaker of the House of Commons [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 3d DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. He *d.* 20 May 1807, at Castle Martyr, in his 80th year.[f] Will pr. 1807. His widow, who was *b.* 29 April 1747, *d.* there 30 Jan. 1827, aged 80.

III. 1807. *3.* HENRY (BOYLE), EARL OF SHANNON, &c. [I.], also BARON CARLETON [G.B.], 2d but only surv. s. and h., *b.* at Castle Martyr, 8 Aug. 1771; *styled* VISCOUNT BOYLE till 1807; *ed.* at Winchester; M.P. [I.] for

---

(a) Grace, his only da. and h. by his second wife, *m.* Charles Sackville, styled Earl of Middlesex, and *d.* s.p. 10 May 1763, before her husband became Duke of Dorset.

(b) His age is given as 72 in the "*Gent. Mag.*," but E. M. Boyle (see p. 121, note "b") states his birth to have been in 1675.

(c) He was the leader of the Whig party in Ireland and opposed in 1753 the Government measures of appropriating an Irish surplus. This was commemorated by a medal struck in his honour. Walpole is said to have thought very highly of him and to have styled him "The King of the Irish Commons." Portraits of him are engraved in mezzotint by John Brooke.

(d) See their names vol. i. p. 136, note "d," *sub* "Arran."

(e) His mother's uncle, Henry Boyle, had been so ennobled, 19 Oct. 1714, but the dignity had become extinct at his death in 1725.

(f) He took a very prominent part in Irish politics, and appears to have been a greedy, factious, and unprincipled man.

Clonakilty, 1793-97; for co. Cork, 1798—1800, and again [U.K.], 1801-07; Clerk of the Pells [I.], 1806;[a] *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 20 May 1807; P.C. [I.]; L. Lieut. of co. Cork; **K.P.**, 3 Nov. 1808, being inst., 29 June 1809. He *m.* 9 June 1798, at Clonmell, Sarah, 4th da. of John HYDE, of Castle Hyde, co. Cork, by Sarah, da. of Benjamin BURTON, of Burton Hall, co. Carlow. She *d.* 6 Sep. 1820, in Hamilton Place, Hyde Park, aged 40. He *d.* 22 April 1842, aged 71, in Connaught Terrace, Hyde Park. Will pr. May 1842.

IV. 1842. *4.* RICHARD (BOYLE), EARL OF SHANNON, &c. [I.], also BARON CARLETON [G.B.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[b] *b.* at Castle Martyr, 12 May 1809; *styled* VISCOUNT BOYLE till 1842; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 10 May 1827; M.P. for co. Cork, 1830-32; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 22 April 1842; Hon. Col. West Cork Art. militia, 1854. He *m.* 22 May 1832, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Emily Henrietta, yst. da. of Lord George SEYMOUR (7th s. of Hugh, 1st MARQUESS OF HERTFORD), by Isabella, da. and coheir of Rev. the Hon. George HAMILTON. He *d.* 1 Aug. 1868, at St. Ann's Hill, Cork, aged 59. His widow *d.* 1 Dec. 1887, at 95 Piccadilly.

V. 1868. *5.* HENRY BENTINCK (BOYLE), EARL OF SHANNON, &c. [I.], also BARON CARLETON [G.B.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 Nov. 1833, in St. George's Place; *styled* VISCOUNT BOYLE, 1842-68; Attaché to the Legation at Frankfort, 1852, and to that at Vienna, 1852-53; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 1 Aug. 1868; Hon. Col. West Cork Art. mil., 1871. He *m.* firstly, 12 July 1859, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Blanche Emma, 3d da. of Henry (LASCELLES), 3d EARL OF HAREWOOD, by Louisa, da. of Thomas (THYNNE), 2d MARQUESS OF BATH. She, who was *b.* 18 Aug. 1837, *d.* (as Viscountess Boyle) 26 Dec. 1863, at 9 Portugal street, Mayfair, aged 26. He *m.* secondly, 14 Jan. 1868, at Sutton Coldfield, co. Warwick, Julia Charlotte, 6th and yst. da. of Sir William Edmund CRADOCK-HARTOPP, 3d Bart., by Jane Mary, da. of Henry Bloomfield KEANE. He *d.* 8 Feb. 1890, at Castle Martyr afsd., and was *bur.* at Orsett, co. Essex, aged 56. His widow living 1895.

VI. 1890. *6.* RICHARD HENRY (BOYLE), EARL OF SHANNON, VISCOUNT BOYLE OF BANDON, and BARON OF CASTLE MARTYR [1756] in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON CARLETON [1786], in that of Great Britain, 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 15 May 1860; *styled* VISCOUNT BOYLE, 1868-90; ed. at Eton; Lieut. Rifle Brigade, 1880-82; settled in Canada as a ranche owner in 1883 and was a member of the Canadian Parl.; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 8 Feb. 1890.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,232 acres in co. Cork, valued at £12,319 a year. *Principal Residence*; Castle Martyr, near Cove, co. Cork.

SHEFFIELD [Ireland and co. York.]
also SHEFFIELD OF DUNAMORE, *and* SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON.

Barony [I.]
I. 1781.
I. 1783.
Barony [U.K.]
I. 1802.
Earldom [I.]
I. 1816.

1. JOHN BAKER-HOLROYD, *formerly* HOLROYD, of Sheffield Place,[c] in Fletching, co. Sussex, and Greave Hall, near Ferrybridge, co. York, 2d but 1st surv. s. of Isaac HOLROYD, of Dunamore, co. Meath, Barrister at Law, by Dorothy, da. of Daniel BAKER, of Penn, co. Bucks, was *b.* about 1735; entered the army, 1760, and, having suc. to the estates in the counties of York, Bucks, and Midx., of his maternal uncle, the Rev. James Baker, assumed in 1768 the name of *Baker* in addition to that of *Holroyd*. He raised a regiment of Light Dragoons (called the 22d or Sussex) in 1779 of which he was Colonel; was M.P. for Coventry, 1780, and subsequently (when an Irish Peer) for Bristol; took an active part in suppressing the Gordon

(a) On the abolition of this office (Clerkship of the Pells) he had an annual pension of £3,133.

(b) An elder son, Richard, was *b.* 22 Feb. 1802, at Castle Martyr, and *d.* next year.

(c) This well-known property, belonging formerly to the families of Howard, Sackville, Nevill, and West, he had purchased in 1769, for £31,000, from Lord Delawarr. From this he undoubtedly took his earlier title of *Sheffield*, so that the granting to

riots[a] in 1780, and was *cr.* 9 Jan. 1781, BARON SHEFFIELD OF DUNAMORE, co. Meath [I.] Two years later, he was (having at that time no male issue,) *cr.* 20 Sep. 1783,[b] BARON SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON, co. Roscommon [I.], with, in this case, a *spec. rem.* in favour of his two daughters and the heirs male of their bodies successively. He took an active part in promoting the Irish union, and was accordingly *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 29 July 1802, as BARON SHEFFIELD of Sheffield, co. York.[c] Pres. of the Board of Agriculture, 1803; P.C. and a Lord of Trade, 1809. He was *cr.* 22 Jan. 1816, VISCOUNT PEVENSEY, and EARL OF SHEFFIELD [I.] He *m.* firstly, 26 April 1767, at Richmond, co. Surrey, Abigail, da. of Lewis WAY, by his third wife, Abigail, da. and h. of John LOCKEY, of Holmes Hall, co. Hereford, by Abigail, da. and h. of Sir Roger HILL, of Denham, Bucks. She *d.* s.p.m.s.[d] 3 April 1793, in Downing street,[e] of pleurisy, and was *bur.* at Fletching. He *m.* secondly, 26 Dec. 1794, at Stanmer, co. Sussex (spec. lic.), Lucy, 2d da. of Thomas (PELHAM), 1st EARL OF CHICHESTER, by Anne, da. and h. of Frederick Meinhart FRANKLAND. She, who was *b.* 22 Feb. 1763, *d.* s.p. 18 Jan. 1797, at Sheffield Place afsd., aged 33, and was *bur.* at Fletching. He *m.* thirdly, 20 Jan. 1798, in Conduit street, St. Geo. Han. sq. (spec. lic.), Anne, 2d da. of Frederick (NORTH), 2d EARL OF GUILFORD, by Anne, da. and h. of George SPEKE. He *d.* 30 May 1821, aged 85, at his house in Portland Place, and was *bur.* at Fletching.[f] Will pr. 1821. His widow, who was *b.* 8 Jan. 1764, and who was a Lady in Waiting to Caroline, Princess of Wales (before she quitted this country) *d.* 18 Jan. 1832, aged 68, at Portland Place afsd. Will pr. Feb. 1832.

II. 1821. *2.* GEORGE AUGUSTUS FREDERICK CHARLES (HOLROYD), EARL OF SHEFFIELD, &c. [I.], also BARON SHEFFIELD [U.K.], yst. and only surv. s. and h., being only s. by third wife, *b.* 16 March 1802, in Whitehall Gardens, and *bap.* there; *styled* VISCOUNT PEVENSEY from 1816 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 30 May 1821; was a Lord in Waiting, 1858-59. He *m.* 6 June 1825, Harriet, 1st da. of Henry (LASCELLES), 2d EARL OF HAREWOOD, by Henrietta da. of Sir John Saunders SEBRIGHT, Bart. *He d. 5 April 1876, aged 74.* His widow who was *b.* 19 June 1802, and who was sometime a Lady of the Bedchamber to Queen Adelaide. *d.* 1 Jan. 1889, in her 87th year, at 10 Royal Crescent, Brighton, and was *bur.* at Fletching. Will pr. 13 March 1889, above £63,000.

[FREDERICK-HENRY-STUART HOLROYD, *styled* VISCOUNT PEVENSEY, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 24 Oct. 1827, *d.* v.p. 21 March 1829.]

III. 1876. *3.* HENRY NORTH (HOLROYD), EARL OF SHEFFIELD [1816], BARON SHEFFIELD OF DUNAMORE [1781], and BARON SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON [1783], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON SHEFFIELD [U.K.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* 18 Jan. 1832, in Portland Place afsd.; *styled* VISCOUNT PEVENSEY till 1876; ed. at Eton; Attaché to the Legation at Copenhagen, 1852-53,

---

him in 1802 the Barony of Sheffield of Sheffield, *co. York* (with which apparently he had no connection) seems an anomaly.

(a) "To Col. Holroyd, since deservedly raised to the British peerage, and to his Regiment of Militia, the country was eminently indebted for repelling the fury of the mob at the Bank, where, during some moments, the conflict seemed doubtful and the assailants had nearly forced an entrance." [*Wraxall*, I, 243.]

(b) See vol. iii, p. 44, note "d," *sub* "Delaval," as to the Irish creations of 1783 in the Fox Ministry.

(c) See remark, p. 123, note "c."

(d) John William, her only s., *d.* in his 5th year.

(e) She appears to have been an amiable woman, who, with her husband, took an active part in protecting and assisting those who were driven out of France by the Revolution.

(f) He, tho' a violent opponent of the abolition of the Slave trade, was a man of considerable capacity, being a leading authority on matters relating to agriculture and commerce, and author of divers treatises on that and other subjects. His friendship with Gibbon (who is buried in his vault at Fletching), which began as early as 1764, is, however his chief title to fame. An Earldom, a Viscountcy, and three Baronies (of which one had a *spec. rem.* in favour of a brace of daughters) were the rewards of his most fully-appreciated merits.

and to the Embassy at Constantinople, 1853-56; M.P. for East Sussex, 1857-65; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 5 April 1876.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,537 acres in Sussex, and 731 in the West Riding of Yorkshire, besides (in Ireland) of 1,085 in co. Meath, and 115 in co. Louth. *Total* 6,468 acres, worth £5,634 a year. *Principal Residence.* Sheffield Park, near Uckfield, co. Sussex.

SHEFFIELD,
otherwise SHEFFIELD OF BUTTERWICKE.

Barony.

I. 1547. *1.* SIR EDMUND SHEFFIELD, of Butterwicke, co. Lincoln, s. and h. of Sir Robert SHEFFIELD, of the same, by Margaret, da. of Sir John ZOUCHE, of Codnor, co. Derby, was one of the batch of Peers[a] made at the accession of Ed. VI., being *cr.* 16 Feb. 1546/7, BARON SHEFFIELD.[b] He *m.* Anne, da. of John (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Edward TRUSSELL. He *d.* a year after his creation, at Norwich, 31 July 1549, being slain[c] while repressing Ket's rebellion in that county. Will pr. 1549. His widow was *bur.* 14 Feb. 1571/2, at Stepney.

II. 1549. *2.* JOHN (SHEFFIELD), BARON SHEFFIELD, only s. and h., *suc. to the peerage*, 31 July 1549. He *m.* about 1562, Douglas (then aged 17), da. of William (HOWARD), 1st BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, by his second wife, Margaret, da. of Sir Thomas GAMAGE. He *d.*, not without suspicion of poison, Dec. 1568. Will pr. Jan. 1568/9. His widow *m.* privately at a house in Cannon Row, and again at Esher, co. Surrey (two years later) in May 1573 (two days before the birth of their son) the well-known Robert (DUDLEY), Earl of Leicester. See fuller particulars under "LEICESTER." Having, however (possibly by compulsion), repudiated this marriage, she *m.* shortly before 21 Sep. 1578 (at which date, the Earl *m.* Lettice, Dow. Countess of Essex), Sir Edward STAFFORD, of Chebsey, the Ambassador at the French Court, who was *bur.* 5 Feb. 1604/5, at St. Margaret's, Westm. She was *bur.* there 11 Dec. 1608, aged about 63. Will dat. 14 Sep. 1608, pr. 1609, in the Court of the Dean and Chapter of Westm.[d]

III. 1568. *3.* EDMUND (SHEFFIELD), BARON SHEFFIELD, or BARON SHEFFIELD OF BUTTERWICKE, [b] only s. and h., *b.* about 1564; *suc. to the peerage*, Dec. 1568. He was *cr.* 5 Feb. 1625/6, EARL OF MULGRAVE, co. York. See that dignity, with which *this Barony*, as well as *the Dukedom of Buckingham and Normanby*, became *extinct* 30 Oct. 1735.

SHEFFIELD OF DUNAMORE.

i.e., "SHEFFIELD OF DUNAMORE, co. Meath," Barony [I.], *(Holroyd) cr.* 1781; see "SHEFFIELD" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1816.

SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON.

i.e., "SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON, co. Roscommon," Barony [I.], *(Holroyd) cr.* 1783, with a *spec. rem.*; see "SHEFFIELD" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1816.

(a) See their names in vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford."

(b) See "*Creations*, 1483—1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. No territorial designation is added, and this omission seems usual at that period, but, with respect to this dignity, it should be observed that when the 3d Baron was in 1626 *cr.* an Earl he was called "Baron Sheffield of Butterwicke."

(c) His horse falling, he was slain with a club by one of the rebels, a butcher.

(d) See abstract in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*, N.S., vol. iii, p. 368, together with an interesting account of the lady's career by B. W. Greenfield.

SHELBURNE.

Barony for life [I.]
I. 1688, to 1708?

1. DAME ELIZABETH PETTY, widow, *born* WALLER, da. of Sir Hardress WALLER, of Castletown, co. Limerick (one of the Regicide Judges), by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir John DOWDALL, of Kilfenny, *m.* firstly Sir Michael FENTON, Bart. [I.], of Mitchellstown, co. Cork (*cr.* a Baronet, 14 July 1658), who *d.* 1664. She *m.* secondly in 1667 the well-known Sir William PETTY, Surveyor Gen. of Ireland, who *d.* 16 Dec. 1687, aged 64, and was *bur.* at Romsey, co. Southampton, in consideration of whose services she was *cr.* 31 Dec. 1688, BARONESS SHELBURNE, co. Wexford [I.], for life. She is said to have *m.* (as a third husband) shortly before 25 Feb. 1692/3,[a] Sir George CROFTON, of Ireland. She, who was living 3 April 1701, *d.* in Feb. 1708,[b] or, according to another statement, about 18 Dec. 1710, when her life *peerage* became *extinct.*

Barony [I.]
II. 1688, to 1696.

1. CHARLES PETTY, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c] of Sir William PETTY, deceased, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS SHELBURNE [I.], both abovenamed. He was *b.* about 1672 and was, in consideration of his father's services *cr.* (at the same date as his mother's peerage) 31 Dec. 1688,[d] BARON SHELBURNE, co. Wexford [I.] He was attainted by the Parl. [I.] of 1689 but restored by that of 1692, when he took his seat. He *m.* 4 June 1690, at St. James's, Westm. (lic. Fac., he about 18 and she about 17), Mary, da. and coheir of Sir John WILLIAMS, 2d Bart., of Minster, co. Kent, by Susan, da. of Sir Thomas SKIPWITH, Bart. He *d.* s.p. April 1696 when the *peerage* became *extinct.* Admon. 9 Dec. 1696, and 3 April 1701. His widow *m.*[e] a few months after his death (before 9 Dec. 1696), Major Gen. Henry CONYNGHAM, of Slane, co. Meath, who *d.* 1705/6, *being father*, by her, of the first Earl of Conyngham [I.] She *m.* thirdly Robert DALLWAY, Col. of a Reg. of Dragoons, who *d.* Nov. 1740. She *d.* Dec. 1710, and was *bur.* the 10th at St. Mary's, Dublin. Admon. 8 and 20 Nov. 1740.

Barony [I.]
III. 1699.
Ear'dom [I.]
I. 1719, to 1751.

1. HENRY PETTY, yst. and only surv. br. and h. of the above, *b.* about 1675; suc. to the family estates[f] in April 1696; Joint Ranger of Phœnix Park, 1698; was *cr.* 16 June or 26 Oct. 1699,[g] BARON SHELBURNE, co. Wexford [I.], taking his seat, 21 Sep. 1703. He was P.C. to Queen Anne, 1704, and to Geo. I., 1714. He was also M.P. for Great Marlow, 1714, and for Chipping Wycombe, 1722. He was *cr.* 29 April 1719, VISCOUNT DUNKERON, co. Kerry, and EARL OF SHELBURNE [I.]; was F.R.S., &c. He *m.* in 1699 Arabella, sister of Charles (BOYLE), 3d EARL OF CORK [I.], and 2d EARL OF BURLINGTON, 5th da. of Charles, VISCOUNT DUNGARVAN [I.], and LORD CLIFFORD OF LANESBOROUGH, by Jane, da. of William (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET. She *d.* after a lingering illness at High Wycombe Oct. 1740. He *d.* in London s.p.s. 17 April

---

(a) Luttrell's diary of that date. The passage is "*Lady Shelburn*, widow to Sir Wm. Petty, worth £30,000, is married to Sir George Crofton, of Ireland," but there is no mention of such marriage in "*Lodge*," or, apparently, any other authority.

(b) *Lodge.*

(c) John Petty, his eldest br., was *bap.* 15 Feb. 1669, and *bur.* 28 Feb. 1670, at St. Bride's, Dublin.

(d) One of the peerages *cr.* by James II. See vol. iv, p. 9, note "c," *sub* "Galway."

(e) Luttrell's diary, 5 Dec. 1696, mentions that they were "privately married" and that she was "worth upwards of £40,000."

(f) These estates, consisting of 52,336 acres (English) in the Barony of Glaneroughty and of 34,181 in that of Dunkeron, were confirmed to him, 14 Sep. 1696.

(g) The date in "Lodge," (where the preamble to the patent is recited) is 26 Oct., but, as the Privy Seal was 26 May, the date in June seems the more likely.

1751, aged about 76, and was *bur.* at High Wycombe, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* Will dat. 25 March 1750, pr. 1751.[a]

[JAMES PETTY, *styled* VISCOUNT DUNKERON, 3d and yst. but only surv. s. and h. ap.,[b] *b.* about 1708. He *m.* 21 April 1736, or 7 Jan. 1737,[c] Elizabeth ("a fortune of £60,000"), 2d and yst. da. of Sir John CLAVERING, 3d Bart., of Axwell, co. Durham, sister and h. (1726) of the 4th Bart. She *d.* at High Wycombe, 11 Aug. 1742. Will pr. 1743. He *d.* s.p.s[d] and v.p. 17 Sep. 1750, at his house on Turnham Green, Midx., and was *bur.* at High Wycombe. Admon. 2 Oct. 1750, 14 May 1751, and 15 July 1766.]

Earldom [I.] II. 1753. *1.* THE HON. JOHN PETTY, *formerly* FITZ-MAURICE, 5th and yst., but 2d surv. s. of Thomas (FITZ MAURICE), 1st EARL OF KERRY [I.], by Anne, sister of Charles, BARON SHELBURNE [I.], and of Henry, EARL OF SHELBURNE [I.], only da. of Sir William PETTY, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS SHELBURNE [I.], all abovenamed. He was *b.* 1706; admitted to the Middle Temple, 3 Jan. 1727; M.P. [I.] for co. Kerry, 1743-51, and having inherited on the death, 17 April 1751, of his maternal uncle, the Earl of Shelburne, under his will, the large estates and fortune of the family of Petty, took the name of *Petty* in lieu of *Fitz Maurice.* He was *cr.* 7 Oct. 1751, BARON DUNKERON and VISCOUNT FITZ MAURICE [I.], but never took his seat as such. He was *cr.* 6 June 1753, EARL OF SHELBURNE, co. Wexford [I.], taking his seat, as such, 7 Nov. 1759. P.C. [I.], 1753; Gov. of co. Kerry, 1753; M.P. for Chipping Wycombe, 1754-60, till raised to the British peerage, being *cr.* 20 May 1760, LORD WYCOMBE, BARON OF CHEPPING[e] WYCOMBE, co. Bucks. He *m.* 13 Feb. 1734, Mary, yst. da. of his paternal uncle, the Hon. William FITZ MAURICE, of Gallane, co. Kerry, by Deborah, da. of Sir John BROOKE, 1st Bart., of York. He *d.* 10 May 1761, aged 55 years, two months, and 14 days, and was *bur.* at Bowood, co. Wilts. Will pr. 1761. His widow *d.* 9 Dec. 1780, at Lleweney Hall, co. Denbigh, at an advanced age. Will pr. May 1781.

III. 1761. *2.* WILLIAM (PETTY, *formerly* FITZ MAURICE), EARL OF SHELBURNE [1753], VISCOUNT FITZ MAURICE, and BARON DUNKERON [1751], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON WYCOMBE [1760], 1st s. and h., *b.* 2 May 1737; *styled* VISCOUNT FITZ MAURICE from 1753 till he *suc. to the peerage* [I. and G.B.], as above, 10 May 1761, was *cr.* 6 Dec. 1784, VISCOUNT CALNE AND CALSTON, co. Wilts, EARL WYCOMBE OF CHEPPING WYCOMBE[e] and MARQUESS OF LANSDOWNE, co. Somerset. See "LANSDOWNE" Marquessate, *cr.* 1784.

SHELFORD.

i.e., "STANHOPE OF SHELFORD, co. Nottingham," Barony (*Stanhope*), *cr.* 1616; see "CHESTERFIELD," Earldom, *cr.* 1628.

(a) His estates were said to be worth £12,000 a year and his property in the funds to be £250,000.

(b) The eldest son, William, *d.* an infant, and was *bur.* at St. Bride's, Dublin, 4 March 1701/2; the second son, Charles, *bap.* 27 Sep. 1705, *also d. young.* There was also a da., Anne, bap. 4 Aug. 1700, who *m.* 26 March 1722, Francis Bernard, but *d.* s.p. and v.p., being *bur.* 2 Feb. 1727/8, at St. Mary's, Dublin.

(c) "The most unhappy body I know is Miss Clavering, who was *m.* yesterday to my Lord Doukelau, for I never heard any man have so bad a character; he has lately almost killed his servant." [Letter of Lady Lucy Wentworth dat. (?) 8 Jan. 1737.]

(d) James, the only child, was *b.* 7 Nov. 1741, and *d.* 23 April following.

(e) The place is spelt "Chepping" (not "Chipping") in the patent.

SHENFIELD.

See "LUCAS OF SHENFIELD, co. Essex," Barony (*Lucas*), *cr.* 1644 ; *ex.* 1705.

SHEPEY.

Earldom for life.

I. 1680, to 1686.

1. ELIZABETH WALTER, widow, *born* BAYNING, relict of David WALTER, and formerly of Francis (LENNARD), LORD DACRE, 4th da. and eventually coheir of Paul (BAYNING), 1st VISCOUNT BAYNING OF SUDBURY, by Anne, da. of Sir Henry GLEMHAM, was *cr.* 6 Sep. 1680, COUNTESS OF SHEPEY, for life.[a] She was *b.* before July 1624 ; was unm. 1 Sep. 1638, but *m.* before 27 Jan. 1648/9, Francis (LENNARD), LORD DACRE, who *suc.* to that title, 20 Aug. 1630, and *d.* 12 May 1662, aged 43, being *bur.* at Chevening, co. Kent. She *m.* secondly David WALTER, of Godstow, in Woolvercott, co. Oxon, Lieut. Gen. of the Ordnance and a Groom of the Bedchamber, who *d.* s.p. 22 April 1679, aged 68, and was *bur.* at Wolvercott. M.I. She was, some 18 months later, *raised to the peerage*, as above. She *d.* in St. Paul's, Covent Garden, July 1686, and was *bur.* at Chevening afsd., when her *life peerage* became *extinct.* Will dat. 19 June to 7 July 1686, pr. 19 July 1686.

---

i.e., "SYDNEY OF SHEPEY, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Sydney*), *cr.* 1689 ; see "ROMNEY" Earldom, *cr.* 1694 ; *ex.* 1704.

SHERARD OF LEITRIM and SHERARD OF STAPLEFORD.

Barony [I.]

I. 1627.

1. SIR WILLIAM SHERARD, of Stapleford, co. Leicester, 2d s. of Francis SHERARD (*d.* 1594), of the same, by Anne, da. of Gregory MOORE, of Bourne, co. Lincoln, was *b.* about 1588 ; mat. at Oxford (St. Alban Hall), 29 Oct. 1602, aged 15 ; Student of Gray's Inn, 1604 ; a Gent. Pensioner to James I. and Charles I. ; *Knighted* at Oatlands, 3 July 1622 ; *suc.* his eldest br., Sir Philip Sherard, in the family estates, 23 April 1624, and was *cr.* 10 July 1627, BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM, co. Leitrim [I.] He *m.* in or before 1621 Abigail, the childless widow of Henry TRESHAM, 1st da. and coheir of Cecil CAVE, by Anne, da. and h. of Anthony BENNET, of Greenwich. He *d.* 1 and was *bur.* 5 April 1640, at Stapleford, aged 52. Will (no date) pr. 2 May 1640. Inq. p. mortem 29 May 1640. His widow[b] who was fined £500 for "delinquency" 19 Nov. 1645, was *bur.* at Stapleford 29 Feb. 1655/6. Will dat. 15 June 1655, pr. 1 Oct. 1657.

II. 1640.

2. BENNET (SHERARD), BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], 1st s. and h., *bap.* 18 Dec. 1621, at Stoke Newington, co. Midx. ; mat. at Oxford (St. John's Coll.), 4 June 1639 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 1 April 1640 ; M.P. for Leicestershire, in six Parls., 1678-81, 1685-87, and 1689-95 ; was attainted by the Irish Parl. of 1689 but subsequently restored. He *m.* (lic. Fac. 8 March 1660/1), Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Robert CHRISTOPHER, of Alford, co. Lincoln, by (—), da. of (—) SMEATH. He *d.* 30 and was *bur.* 31 Jan. 1699/1700, at Stapleford. Will dat. 1 Jan. 1696, to 21 Dec. 1699, pr. 2 Feb. 1699/1700. His widow *d.* 17 and was *bur.* 31 Dec. 1713, there, in her 73d year.

(a) See vol. vi, p. 474 (in addenda) as to Peerages conferred on women. It may be noted that many of them as this lady in 1680 ; Viscountess Beaconsfield in 1868 ; and Viscountess Hambleden in 1891, had been the wives of two husbands.

(b) She was of "unbounded benevolence" and restored the churches of Stapleford and Whissendine, having considerable antiquarian taste. A portrait of her, when 22, as also one of her husband, and of their son, Bennet, was at Stapleford, when J. Nichols wrote his "Leicestershire."

III. 1700. Viscountcy. I. 1718, to 1732. *3* and *1*. BENNET (SHERARD), BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.,[a] *b.* 9 and *bap.* 27 Oct. 1677, at Stapleford; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 30 Jan. 1699/1700: was *cr.* a Peer of Great Britain, 19 Oct. 1714, as BARON HARBOROUGH of Harborough, co. Leicester, with a *spec. rem.*, being *cr.* 31 Oct. 1718, VISCOUNT SHERARD OF STAPLEFORD,[b] co. Leicester, with (only) the ordinary limitation, and finally, 8 June 1719, EARL OF HARBOROUGH, with a like *spec. rem.* as the Barony. He *d.* s.p.s. 16 Oct. 1732, aged 55, when the *Viscountcy of Sherard of Stapleford* became *extinct*, but the other honours devolved as below.

Barony [I.] IV. 1732. *4*. PHILIP (SHERARD), EARL OF HARBOROUGH, and BARON HARBOROUGH, also BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], nephew and h.; *suc. to the British titles* under the spec. rem. in their creation and to the *Irish Barony* as heir male of the body of the grantee. He *d.* 20 July 1750, aged 70.

V. 1750. *5*. BENNET (SHERARD), EARL OF HARBOROUGH, &c., also Baron Sherard of Leitrim [I.], 1st s. and h.; *styled* LORD SHERARD from 1732 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 20 July 1750. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 23 Feb. 1770, aged 60.

[BENNET SHERARD, *styled* LORD SHERARD, s. and h. ap, *d.* an infant v.p. 21 Feb. 1768. Admon. Sep. 1768.]

VI. 1770. *6*. ROBERT (SHERARD), EARL OF HARBOROUGH, &c., also BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], next surv. br. and h. male; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 23 Feb. 1770. He *d.* 21 April 1799, aged 79.

VII. 1799. *7*. PHILIP (SHERARD), EARL OF HARBOROUGH, &c., also BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], only s. and h.; *styled* LORD SHERARD from 1770 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 April 1799. He *d.* 10 Dec. 1807, aged 40.

VIII. 1801. *8*. ROBERT (SHERARD), EARL OF HARBOROUGH, and BARON HARBOROUGH, also BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], only s. and h., *styled* LORD SHERARD from 1799 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Dec. 1807. He *d.* s.p. 28 July 1859, aged 61, when *the Earldom of Harborough* and the *Barony of Harborough* became *extinct*, but the Irish Barony devolved, apparently,[a] as below.

See fuller particulars under "Harborough," Earldom, *cr.* 1719; *ex.* 1859.

IX. 1859. *9*. PHILIP CASTELL (SHERARD), BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], cousin and h. male,[c] being s. and h. of the Rev. Philip Castell SHERARD, M.A., of Glatton, co. Huntingdon, Rector of Swinshead, in that county, by Sarah, da. of Montague JAMES, of Hanover, in Jamaica, which Philip last named (who *d.* Nov. 1814 in his 47th year) was s. and h. of the Rev. Castell SHERARD, M.A., Rector of Stainby and Gunby, co. Lincoln (*d.* 1803, aged 70), who

---

[a] Christopher Sherard, his elder br., *b.* 19 June and *bap.* 9 July 1666, at Stapleford, mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 28 Nov. 1681, aged 15, and *d.* there, of a violent fever, 19 Feb. following, and was *bur.* 28 at Stapleford. He was "an accomplished gentleman." Fun. sermon by his tutor, Thomas Laxton, M.A.

[b] "The journals of the House of Lords state the dignity to have been that of *Viscount Stapleford* and the date of the patent to have been 8 *Nov.*; both statements prove, upon inspection of the enrolment, to be erroneous." [*Courthope.*]

[c] The right to the peerage has never been officially *proved* since 1859, but, tho' the heir male at that date was a very distant cousin to the then late Lord, his descent from the first Baron is certain, and his representation of him seems to be almost equally so. The proofs collected by James Pulman, Clarenceux, are among the private collections belonging to the College of Arms, but the pedigree has hitherto [1895] neither been placed on record there, nor proved before the House of Lords.

was s. and h. of Castell SHERARD, of Glatton afsd. (*d.* 1741, aged 46), s. and h. of William SHERARD, of Glaston (which estate he acquired by marriage), which William (who was *b.* 1652 and living 1696) was s. and h. of the Hon. George SHERARD (*d.* 1670, aged 46), who was 3d of the seven sons of the 1st Baron. He was *b.* 7 March 1804 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 28 July 1859.[a] Sheriff of Cambridgeshire and Huntingdonshire, 1860. He *m.* 24 July 1834, at Sidmouth, Anne, yst. da. of Nathaniel WEEKES, of Mangrove, in Barbadoes. She *d.* at Dresden 13 April 1835. He *d.* s.p.m.[b] 14 March 1886, at Glatton Hall, aged 82, and was *bur.* at Glatton. Admon. 21 April 1886, over £8,000.

X. 1886. *10.* CASTELL (SHERARD), BARON SHERARD OF LEITRIM [I.], nephew and h. male, being s. and h. of the Rev. Simon Haughton SHERARD, LL.B., by Mary Halton, 2d da. of Sir Simon Haughton CLARKE, 9th Bart., of Shirland, which Simon Haughton SHERARD (who *d.* May 1882, aged 71), was next br. of the late Lord. He was *b.* 1849 ; was sometime Commander in the Royal Navy, and *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 14 March 1886.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, seem to have been under 2,000 acres. *Principal Residence.* Glatton Hall, co. Huntingdon.

SHERBORNE

Barony.

I. 1784. *1.* JAMES DUTTON, *formerly* NAPER, of Sherborne, co. Gloucester, *b.* there 22 and *bap.* 27 Oct. 1744, was 2d s. of James Lenox DUTTON, formerly NAPER, of the same, being his 1st s. by his second wife, Jane, da. of Christopher BOND, of Newland, co. Gloucester, which James Lenox assumed the name of DUTTON in lieu of NAPER in 1748, on inheriting the estate of Sherborne, under the will of his maternal uncle, Sir James DUTTON, 2d Bart. He mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 24 Jan. 1763, aged 18 ; *suc. to the* family estate, Sep. 1771, on the death of his eldest br., John Lenox Dutton, formerly Naper ; was M.P. for co. Gloucester, 1781 84 ; had the name of Dutton confirmed to him and his issue by Royal lic., 19 April 1784, and was *cr.* 20 May 1784, BARON SHERBORNE of Sherborne, co. Gloucester. He *m.* 7 July 1774, at Longford, co Derby, Elizabeth, sister of Thomas, 1st EARL OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM, da. of Wenman ROBERTS, afterwards COKE, of Longford afsd., by Elizabeth, da. of George CHAMBERLAYNE, *afterwards* DENTON. He *d.* 22 May 1820, in his 76th year, at Sherborne afsd., and was *bur.* there. Will pr. 1820. His widow, who was *b.* 28 May 1753, *d.* 17 Dec. 1824, at Ruscombe house, Berks, aged 71, and was *bur.* at Sherborne. Admon. March 1826.

II. 1820. *2.* JOHN (DUTTON), BARON SHERBORNE, only s. and h., *b.* 24 Jan. and *bap.* 23 Feb. 1779, at Sherborne afsd. ; *suc. to the peerage*, 22 May 1820. He *m.* 11 Aug. 1803, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Mary, da. and (25 Aug. 1820), h. of Henry (STAWEL-BILSON-LEGGE), BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, by Mary, da. of Assheton (CURZON), 1st VISCOUNT CURZON OF PENN. He *d.* 19 Oct. 1862, at Sherborne, and was *bur.* there, aged 83. His widow, who was *b.* 22 July and *bap.* 18 Aug. 1780, at St. Geo. Han. sq., *d.* 21 Oct. 1864, at Bradwell Grove, aged 84, and was *bur.* at Sherborne.

III. 1862. *3.* JAMES HENRY LEGGE (DUTTON), BARON SHERBORNE, 1st s. and h., *b.* 30 May 1804, in Portugal street, Mayfair, and *bap.* at Sherborne ; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Oct. 1862. He *m.* firstly, 24 June 1826, at St. Geo. Han. sq., his cousin, Elizabeth, 1st da. of Thomas (HOWARD), 16th EARL OF SUFFOLK, by Elizabeth Jane, 1st da. of James (DUTTON), 1st BARON SHERBORNE. She, who was *b.* 6 Nov. 1803, *d.* 29 July 1845, and was *bur.* at Sherborne. He *m.* secondly at Charlton, co. Wilts, 3 Sep. 1857, Susan Elizabeth, 1st da. of James BLOCK, of Charlton afsd. He *d.* 8 March 1883, at Sherborne, and was *bur.* there, aged 78. Will pr. 23 July 1883, over £31,000. His widow living 1895.

(a) See p. 129, note "c."

(b) His da. and h., Marianne Sarah, *m.* 6 July 1854, Sir Henry Bourchier Toke WREY, 9th Bart., of Trebitch, co. Cornwall.

IV. 1883. *4.* EDWARD LENOX (DUTTON), BARON SHERBORNE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[a] by first wife, *b.* at Bibury, co. Glouc., 23 April 1831, and *bap.* there; ed. at Harrow, and at Ball. Coll. Oxford; B.A., 1852; *suc. to the peerage,* 8 March 1883. He *m.*, 5 July 1894, Emily Theresa, da. of BARON DE STERN.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 15,773 acres in Gloucestershire, besides 150 (belonging to Lady Sherborne) in Hants. *Total* 15,923 acres, worth £21,445 a year. *Principal Residence.* Sherborne Park, near Northleach, co. Gloucester.

---

i.e., "DIGBY OF SHERBORNE, co. Dorset," Barony (*Digby*), *cr.* 1616. See "BRISTOL" Earldom, *cr.* 1622; *ex.* 1698.

---

i.e., "DIGBY OF SHERBORNE, co. Dorset," Barony (*Digby*), *cr.* 1765; see "DIGBY OF GEASHILL," Barony [I.], *cr.* 1620, under the 7th Baron.

SHERBROOKE.

Viscountcy.

I. 1880, to 1892. *1.* THE RT. HON. ROBERT LOWE, 2d s. of the Rev. Robert LOWE, Preb. of Southwell and Rector of Bingham, co. Notts, by Ellen, 2d da. and coheir of the Rev. Reginald PYNDAR, Rector of Madresfield, co. Worcester, was *b.* 4 Dec. 1811, at Bingham afsd.; ed. at Winchester[b] and at Univ. Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1st Classics, and 2d Math., 1833; Fellow of Mag. Coll., 1835-36; M.A., 1836, being for several years a private tutor (a "coach") at Oxford; Barrister (Linc. Inn), 1842, in which year he emigrated to Sydney to practise law there; Member of Council at Sydney, 1843-50, in the popular interest. He returned to England in 1852; was M.P. for Kidderminster, 1852-59; for Calne, 1859-68, and for the Univ. of London, 1868-80; Joint Sec. to Board of Control for India, 1852-55; P.C., 1855; Vice Pres. of Board of Trade and Paymaster Gen., 1855-58; Vice Pres. of Council for Education, 1859, being a strenuous opponent of the denominational system, and resigning office in 1864 on the carrying of an adverse motion; 4th Charity Commr., 1859; was opposed to the Reform Bill introduced by the Russell Ministry in 1866; LL.D. of Edinburgh, 30 Oct. 1867; CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER,[c] and a Lord of the Treasury, 1868-73; Home Sec. of State, Aug. 1873, for five months, having been a Cabinet Minister from 1868 to Feb. 1874, when, on the Dissolution of the Gladstone Ministry, his official career closed. He was made D.C.L. of Oxford, 22 June 1870, and a freeman of Glasgow, 26 Sep. 1872. On the return of the "Liberal" party to power he was *cr.* 25 May 1880, VISCOUNT SHER-

---

[a] The eldest son, John William Dutton, *b.* 31 Aug. 1838, and *bap.* at Sherborne, *d.* v.p. 9 Aug. 1850, and was *bur.* at Ysteig, near Interlachen, in Switzerland.

[b] Roundell Palmer, afterwards L. Chancellor and Earl of Selborne, and Edward Cardwell, afterwards Viscount Cardwell, both subsequently his colleagues in office, were his school fellows.

[c] Being a financier of great ingenuity, his first two budgets were very successful, but, when he proposed a halfpenny tax on each box of lucifer matches (with the neat paranomasia of "*ex luce lucellum*") a riot of the match makers of the East End of London took place, 24 April 1871, and the idea was abandoned, its author receiving the name of "Lucifer Lowe," and many squibs being thereon made, *e.g.*,

"Bob made a match with Lucy Fer
But burnt his fingers in the doing," &c.,

and again,

"*Ex luce lucellum* we all of us know,
But if *Lucy* can't *sell'm*, how then Mr. Lowe?"

He is said to have summed up his financial administration as under.

"FOUR YEARS WORK OF A CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER."

"Twelve millions of taxes I took off;
Left behind me six millions of gains;
Of debt forty millions I shook off,—
But I got well abused for my pains."

BROOKE [a] of Sherbrooke, in co. Surrey; **G.C.B.**, 30 May 1885. He *m.* firstly (when at Oxford), 26 March 1836, Georgiana, 2d da. of George ORRED, of Tranmore, co. Chester, by Frances, da. of William WOODVILLE, of Edge Hill, co. Lancaster. She *d.* 3 Nov. 1884, after some months illness, at 34 Lowndes square, and was *bur.* at Woking cemetery. Her will dat. 1 Jan. 1882, pr. 21 Dec. 1892, over £12,000. He *m.* secondly, 3 Feb. 1885, at St. Matthias', Torquay, Caroline Anne, 2d da. of Thomas SNEYD, of Sidbury manor, co. Devon, and of the Ashes, co. Stafford, by Emma, da. of George WHITLEY, of Norley Hall, co. Chester. He *d.* s.p. at Sherbrooke Lodge, in Warlingham, co. Surrey, 27 July 1892, in his 81st year, and was *bur.* at Woking cemetery,[b] when *the peerage* became *extinct.* Will pr. at £15,261. His widow living 1895.

SHINGAY.

i.e., "SHINGAY, co. Cambridge," Barony (*Russell*), *cr.* 1697, with the EARLDOM OF ORFORD, which see; *ex.* 1727.

SHIPBROOK OF NEWRY.

Earldom [I.] I. 1777, to 1783.

1. FRANCIS VERNON, of Orwell Park, co. Suffolk, 2d s. of James VERNON,[c] of Great Thurlow, in that county, some time Envoy to the Court of Denmark, by Arethusa, da. of Charles BOYLE, *styled* LORD CLIFFORD (s. and h. ap. of Richard, EARL OF BURLINGTON), was *b.* about 1715; was M.P. for Ipswich, and was *cr.* 7 April 1762, BARON ORWELL OF NEWRY, co. Down [I.] being *cr.* 21 July 1776, VISCOUNT ORWELL [I.], and finally, 8 Feb. 1777

(a) Sherbrooke, save as far as the name given to the residence at Warlingham, was in co. Notts. The grantee's eldest br. took the name of *Sherbrooke*, in lieu of that of *Lowe*, on inheriting the estate of Oxton in Notts, in 1847. Their father, Robert Lowe, of Southwell, Notts (who *d.* 1822, aged 76), was s. of Samuel Lowe, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Henry Sherbrooke, of Oxton afsd.

(b) He was a clever but not successful politician, and was latterly much hindered by the failure of his eyesight, which (as that of an Albino), had never been good; one of his last speeches (28 March 1879), was abruptly broken off, from his having lost the thread and not being able to consult his notes, but a more damaging exhibition was his having to retract, 4 May 1876, a statement he had made that the Queen was personally responsible for the introduction of the "Royal Titles Bill." His power of epigram and sarcasm made him many enemies. The following epitaph on him, tho' severe, is, on the whole, fairly just—

"Here lie the bones of Robert Lowe,
A faithless friend, a bitter foe,—
Whither his restless spirit's fled,
Is guess-work; one thing's sure—he's dead.
Should he have gone to realms above,
Farewell to peace and heavenly love,—
But if he's sought a lower level,
The Lord have mercy on the Devil."

These have been rendered several times in Latin and even in Greek (see letter of H. H. Gibbs in "*The Times*," August, 1892), a brilliant version, said to have been written by himself, is as under—

"Robertus Humilis hic jacet,
Qui nobis, mortuus, valde placet,
Quænam conditio sit futura
Ambigitur, sed spero dura;
Amicus minime fidelis,
Hostis amarus et crudelis;
Si cælum scandet ista pestis,
Vale, concordia cœlestis;—
Si apud inferos jacebit,
Diabolum ejus pœnitebit."

(c) This James was elder br. of Admiral Edward Vernon who in 1739 captured Portobello, in the West Indies, and who was the "brave but happy Vernon" mentioned

EARL OF SHIPBROOK OF NEWRY, co. Down [I.] He *m.* 14 Jan. 1747/8, at Mr. Forth's house, in York street, St. James' Westm., Alice, da.[a] of Samuel IBBETSON, of Denton, *co.* York, by (—), da. of (—) CHOLMONDELEY. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] at Orwell Park afsd., 15, and was *bur.* 22 Oct. 1783, at Nacton, co. Suffolk, aged 68, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* M.I. at Felixstow. Will pr. Nov. 1783. His widow *d.* at Brighton, 23 Sep., and was *bur.* 4 Oct. 1808, at Nacton, aged 78. M.I. at Felixstow afsd. Will pr. 1808.

SHIRLAND.

i.e., "GREY DE SHIRLAND," Barony (*Grey*), see under "GREY DE WILTON" Barony, *cr.* 1295, the 5th holder whereof was sum. to Parl. in 1376 as *Lord Grey de Shirland.*"

SHOBDON.

See "BATEMAN OF SHOBDON, co. Hereford," Barony (*Hanbury*, afterwards *Bateman-Hanbury*), *cr.* 1837.

SHORTCLEUCH.

i.e., "DAER AND SHORTCLEUCH," Barony [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1646, with the EARLDOM OF SELKIRK [S.], which see.

SHREWSBURY, SALOP, or SHROPSHIRE.

Earldom.

I. 1071. *1.* ROGER DE MONTGOMERY, SEIGNEUR DE MONTGOMERY in the pays D'Auge, and VICOMTE D'HIEMOIS, whose father was Roger DE MONTGOMERY, called the Great, but whose mother is unknown,[c] was *b.* before 1030; was Councillor to William, Duke of

---

in Glover's pathetic ballad of "Hosier's injured ghost." Both were sons of the Rt. Hon. James Vernon, one of the Secretaries of State to William III., who *d.* 1730.

[a] Neither she nor her husband are mentioned in her father's will, dat 11 Nov. 1762, and proved 11 May 1768. Henry Ibbetson, her father's brother, was *cr.* a Baronet in 1748.

[b] Three of his sons, Edward, George, and Francis, died in infancy before 11 June 1763, when he recorded his pedigree. Of these the yst., Francis, was *bur.* at Nacton, 14 April 1760, aged eight years. There is a good pedigree of this family in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," 2d S., vol. iv, p. 206.

[c] See "the Norman Earls of Shrewsbury" by J. R. Planché ("*Collectanea Archæologica*" pub. by the Brit. Arch. Assoc., 2 vols., 4to, 1862), as also "The Conqueror and his Companions" [1874] by the same author. Earl Roger stated his own parentage when he describes himself as "Ego Rogerius, ex Normannis Normannus, Magni autem Rogerii filius," in his foundation charter [1067-68] for the Abbey of Troarn in the Hiemois. Vincent (as usual) corrects Brooke as to Earl Roger's [supposed] mother, whom both of them [equally in error] imagine to be wife of a *Hugh* [not a *Roger*] de Montgomery. The names of Earl Roger's grandparents are not certain, but Planché shews very good reason for conjecturing them to be Hugh Montgomery and (—) his wife, one of the nieces of the Duchess Gunnora of Normandy. The eldest br. as also the second son of Earl Roger had this same name of Hugh. The obscurity attending the historic name of Montgomery is well put by Planché as under. "The Earls of Eglintoun are presumed to be descended from this family of Montgomeri, but no proof has ever been made, and tho' in 1696 there existed a Comte de Montgomeri in France, an Earl of Montgomery in England, a Montgomery—Earl of Eglintoun, in Scotland, and a Montgomery—Earl of Mount Alexander, in Ireland, the link has yet to be found which would legitimately connect these noble families with that of the great Earl of Shrewsbury, who has only transmitted his name to us in that county of North Wales, which he won by the sword, and called *Montgomery.*"

Normandy, and was probably[a] Joint Regent of Normandy, Sep. 1066 to March 1066/7, during that Duke's invasion of England, whom he accompanied on his return thither in Dec. 1067, receiving shortly afterwards, among other large grants from the Conqueror, about one third of the county of Sussex together with the Castle of Arundel and the city of Chichester and thus becoming EARL OF ARUNDEL[b] *or* EARL OF CHICHESTER *or* (probably more correctly) EARL OF SUSSEX. On the dismemberment of Mercia, in 1070, another Earldom was confirmed upon him by the grant, in 1071, of nearly the whole of the county of Shropshire (with apparently *Palatine*[c] authority) together with the castle and city of Shrewsbury, and the castle afterwards called (from him) Montgomery, the honour of Eye, co. Suffolk, the Lordship of the West Marches, &c. He became accordingly EARL OF SHROPSHIRE *or* SALOP, tho,' from his residence, he was generally called EARL OF SHREWSBURY,[d] and

---

[a] Even on this important point there is some doubt; Wace expressly states that he was present at the battle of Hastings where he was personally addressed by Duke William. William of Poitiers, without alluding to *this* Roger, says that Roger *de Beaumont* was the *head* of the Council of the Regency of 1066-67, but, of course, in that Council, Montgomery might have been included. This "old Rogier de Belmont," however, is stated by Wace to have himself been present at the said battle. Thus these two authorities contradict one another. But a much greater authority (in this case at all events) than either, is Orderic (*b.* 1075 and connected, all his life, with the Montgomery family), son of Odelirius, a follower of this very Earl Roger to England and one who settled near Shrewsbury. Orderic (who had every means of knowing) not only makes no mention (which a retainer of the house would doubtless have done) of the Earl's achievements at the battle of Hastings, but positively states that in 1066 he was left (with Duke William's wife) "Governor of Normandy." It is somewhat startling to find that Freeman does not follow (his "beloved") Orderic on this occasion, but sets down Orderic's assertion as "a plain tho' very strange confusion between *Roger* of Montgomeri and *Roger* of Beaumont" as to which ("very strange") *conjecture* Planché aptly remarks "I only suggest that the son of Odelirius is the *least* likely person to have made that confusion, and that we have *no* proof of Roger de Montgomeri's presence in England previous to 1068."

[b] See fuller particulars of this anomalous Earldom under "Arundel."

[c] The (*palatine*) Earldom of Chester was (by gift of the county thereof) granted at the same time to Gherbod, the Fleming.

[d] "It has been shewn by Mr. Stapleton that Earl Roger was a *Comes* by reason of his *English* possessions only. Contemporary writers call him Earl of Shrewsbury from the *caput* of the honour, in accordance with a common French custom which was followed in England. Thus the Counts of Champagne were often called Counts of Troyes; those of Valois. Counts of Crépy; those of Artois, Counts of Arras; those of Poitou, Counts of Poitiers, and so with many others. In early times it was the fashion, for I consider it nothing more, for French *Comites* to sign the Christian name with the addition of *Comes* only; this was then sufficiently distinctive. But that *territorial* designations existed is evident from the usage of Chroniclers and an occasional mention in the body of charters (such as "*Ego Droco, Comes Ambianensium*—Dreux, Count of Amiens—in a charter before 1035; he signs it as *Droco Comes*) and they were usually added in the signatures by the time of the Conquest of England. As Earl Roger followed the more ancient custom we must look to historians to discover his Earldom—not suppose that he was 'an Earl pure and simple' (*i.e.*, apart from possessing any special Earldom) then an impossible person, I believe, in England as it was in France." [G. W. Watson (*The Genealogist* N.S., vol. x, p. 142, note 4), in his additions to the "Seize Quartiers of Isabel (of Gloucester) Queen Consort to John."] Courthope remarks that the Earls "chief residences were at his castles of Shrewsbury and Arundel; and if, as he sometimes has been, styled Earl of Shrewsbury or Arundel, such descriptions are merely derived from his residence at those places, for the same reason that the Earls of Pembroke and Derby were called Earls of Strighull and of Tutbury. The towns of Shrewsbury and Arundel could not confer the title of an English Earl, according to the usages of the period in question; and if such dignity were vested in Roger de Montgomery, it was derived from the *county* of Salop, where we gather from Selden that he possessed palatine authority. Ordericus Vitalis states that the

even EARL OF MONTGOMERY, being the "*Comes Rogerus*" of the Domesday Survey, where, however, no *local* designation is attributed to him. In the same year, by the death of his wife's uncle, Ivo de Belesme, Bishop of Séez, he became, in her right, SEIGNEUR DE BELESME and D'ALENCON, in addition to his patrimonial Lordships in Normandy. He joined the King, in 1077, in the expedition to recover the province of Maine, taking a prominent part in the treaty with the Count of Anjou at Bruere. In 1081 and even after the accession of William II. he favoured the cause of Robert "Courthose," but subsequently joined the King's side. He was founder of the Abbey of Shrewsbury, 1083. He *m.* firstly, before 1050, Mabel, da of William II., called Talvas, SEIGNEUR DE BELESME and D'ALENCON, by his first wife, Hildeburge, da. of Arnoul. She bore an evil character for her covetousness and her unscrupulous use of poison.[a] The date of her death is doubtful and was presumably before 1067, but she is generally said to have been murdered by Hugh de la Roche d'Igé (whose family she had deprived of their inheritance) and to have been *bur.* at Troarn, 6 Dec. 1082.[b] He *m.* secondly Adeliza, da. of Everard DE PUISET, SEIGNEUR DE PUISET in Beauce, SEIGNEUR DE BRETEUIL in Beauvaisis, and VICOMTE DE CHARTRES, by Humberga[c] his wife. This lady induced him to build the church at Quatford, near Bridgenorth. With her consent, he became a Cluniac monk in the Abbey of Shrewsbury a few days before he *d.* there, 27 July 1094, aged about 64.[d]

II. 1094. 2. HUGH (DE MONTGOMERY), EARL OF SHROPSHIRE, *or* SHREWSBURY, and EARL OF ARUNDEL, or SUSSEX, called "*Goch*" (the red), second son by first wife, but heir to his father's lands and dignities in England, *b.* before 1059. He *d.* unm., being shot in the eye[e] in the invasion of the Isle of Anglesey by Magnus, King of Norway, 27 July 1098. He was *bur.* in the Abbey of Shrewsbury.

III. 1098, to 1102. 3. ROBERT (DE MONTGOMERY, *otherwise* DE BELESME), EARL OF SHROPSHIRE, *or* SHREWSBURY, and EARL OF ARUNDEL, *or* SUSSEX, SEIGNEUR DE BELESME, D'ALENCON, &c., in Normandy, elder br. of the above, *b.* about 1055; *Knighted*, 1073; suc. his parents in their Norman possessions and was generally known by his mother's name of De Belesme. He appears, for a sum of £3,000, to have been confirmed in his brother's Earldoms by William II. in 1098. He, however, fortified his castles in England against Henry I. by whom accordingly he was expelled and *deprived of all his honours* and estates in 1102. He *m.* before 9 Sep. 1087, Agnes, da. and h. of Guy, COUNT OF PONTHIEU, and Ada, his wife, and became, in her right, on the death of her said father in 1101, COUNT OF PONTHIEU. He is sometimes said to have *m.* secondly a da. of Robert FITZHAMON.[f] He fought at the battle of Tinchebray in 1106 on behalf of Robert of Normandy, escaping therefrom but was taken prisoner 4 Nov. 1112, by Henry I. at Bonneville-sur-Tougues, and was confined at Cherbourg and the next year (1113) at Wareham, co. Norfolk, where, probably, he *d.* soon afterwards, but

---

King gave him the Earldom of Salop in 1071, and recites a charter about 1082 in which he so describes himself, but there is little other evidence upon the subject to be discovered."

[a] Her husband's yr. br., Gilbert de Montgomery, fell a victim thereto, tho' the poison was intended for another person.

[b] In Earl Roger's charter of 1067-68 (see p. 133, note "c" above) the gift is for his own soul and those of his parents, "et precipue uxoris mee, Mabilie, *nuper defuncte*;" yet "according to the historians, Mabel was murdered in Dec. 1082." [G. W. Watson, "*The Genealogist*," N.S., vol. x, p. 142, note 3, as on p. 134, note "d."

[c] Her name occurs in a charter to the Abbey of St. Père, at Chartres. [*ex inform.* G. W. Watson.]

[d] "Sapiens et moderatus et amator æquitatis fuit." [*Orderic.*]

[e] This seems to have been in spite of unusual precaution for (says Giraldus Cambrensis) he was "a vertice capitis usque ad talum pedis, præter oculos solum, ferro fideliter indutus." Orderic states that he was "mansuetus et amabilis."

[f] This marriage, as they were brothers in law, is not very likely.

(says Henry of Huntingdon in his letter to Walter), "no one knew after he was in prison, whether he was alive or dead, and report was silent as to the day of his death."[a]

IV. 1442. *1.* JOHN (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, LORD FURNIVALL *or* LORD TALBOT DE HALLAMSHIRE, and LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, 2d s.[b] of Richard (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, by Ankaret, *suo jure* BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, was *b.* 1390 ; *m.* before 12 March 1406 (as his first wife) Maud, *suo jure* BARONESS FURNIVALL (a coheir of the Barony of Verdon), da. of Thomas (NEVILL), LORD FURNIVALL *or* LORD NEVILL DE HALLAMSHIRE, and only child and heir of her mother, his first wife, Joan, *suo jure* BARONESS FURNIVALL. By this match he acquired the vast estate of Hallamshire (of which the castle of Sheffield was the "*caput*") and in consequence thereof was sum. to Parl. as a Baron LORD FURNIVALL *or* LORD TALBOT DE HALLAMSHIRE, from 26 Oct. (1409), 11 Hen. IV., to 26 Feb. (1420/1), 8 Hen. V.,[c] the first writ, as also the greater number of the others being directed "*Johanni Talbot, D'no de Furnyvall,*" tho' one writ [that of 1 Dec. (1413), 1 Hen. V.], was directed "*Johi Talbot de Halamshire*"[d] while, in a few instances, they are addressed "*Johanni Talbot de Furnyvall.*" By the death, 13 Dec. 1421, of his niece, Ankaret, *suo jure* BARONESS TALBOT, &c., and the consequent failure of the issue of Gilbert, LORD TALBOT, &c., his eldest br., he became LORD TALBOT [1331] and LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE [1308], both Baronies, however, being of later creation than that of Furnivall [1295] in which he had already been summoned. He was also, by inheritance, *Lord of the honour of Wexford*, in Ireland, one of the five divisions into which the great Lordship of Leinster was, in 1246, divided.[e] In his long and glorious military career in France, under Henry V.,

---

(a) Courthope gives this note, "The character of this extraordinary man, whose great talents distinguished him from most of the turbulent nobles of the age, seems to have inspired all contemporary historians with horror. Henry of Huntingdon says 'he was a very Pluto, Megæra, Cerberus, or anything you can conceive still more horrible,' and give details of his cruelties surpassing those narrated by Ordericus Vitalis." Brooke (uncontradicted by Vincent) says "He was a man very outrageously given and most cruel to his own children and hostages, whose eyes (with his own hands) he plucked out." William of Malmesbury speaks of him as "Frontis sereno et sermonum affabilitate credulos decipiens." Further particulars of him, his wife, and their descendants are in Sir E. Brydges's "*Stemmata Illustria*" (p. 9), where is shewn the descent from him of Eleanor of Castile, Queen of Edward I., thro' her grandmother, Mary, Countess of Ponthieu (wife of Simon de Dammartin) who was da. and h. of William (*d.* 1221), s. and h. of John (*d.* 1191), s. and h. of Guy II. (*d.* 1147), s. and h. of another William (*d.* 1143), s. and h. of the abovenamed Robert de Belesme, *otherwise* Montgomery, all of them Counts of Ponthieu. See also the (admirably worked up) "Seize Quartiers" of the said Eleanor by G. W. Watson in *The Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xi, p. 31.

(b) His yr. br., Richard Talbot, was Archbishop of Dublin, 1417-49, besides being L. Chancellor, L. Justice Deputy, and L. Deputy of that Kingdom.

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) If it can be supposed that a new Barony (*Talbot de Hallamshire*) was *cr.* by this writ of 1413 such Barony would follow the course of the Baronies of Furnivall, Strange de Blackmere, and Talbot.

(e) See vol. i, pp. ix and x, *sub* "IRISH PEERAGE, &c., before the 16th century." In the patent of 17 July 1446, whereby he (then Earl of Shrewsbury) was *cr.* Earl of Waterford [I.] he is styled "Comes Salop *et de Weysford* [*i.e.*, Wexford], Dominus de Talbot, de Furnyall et Le Straunge." He certainly did not have a peerage-Earldom or even a peerage-Barony of Wexford vested in him, tho' he held the great Lordship of that name. The remarks of Courthope thereon are as under, "Weysford or Wexford was an Earldom or Lordship which had descended to the Lords Talbot from Elizabeth, da. and at length coheir of John, Lord Comyn of Badenach, by Joan, youngest da. and coheir of William de Valence, Earl of Pembroke, by Joan, da. and heir of Warine de Munchensi, by Joan, 2d sister and coheir of Anselm Marshal, Earl of Pembroke. Upon the division of the lands of the said Anselm, his said sister, Joan, had, for her share, Wexford, in Ireland, and Pembroke, &c., in England, and again upon the partition of the estates of the Earldom of Pembroke, after the death of John, Earl of Pembroke, 1391, the county of Wexford was awarded to Richard, Lord

the Regent Bedford, &c., he is said to have "been victorious in 40 several battles and dangerous skirmishes,"[a] but was, however, taken prisoner by "the Maid of Orleans" at Patay, 18 June 1429, tho' released in 1432; was Gov. and Lieut. Gen. of France and Normandy, 1438-40; Joint Commissary to treat for peace with France, 1442; MARSHAL OF FRANCE AND NORMANDY, 1445; Capt of the Fleet; Capt. Gen. of the army for France and Lieut. Gen. of the Duchy of Aquitaine, 1452, effecting the capture of Falaise and Bordeaux. His services in Ireland were of equal importance, being Ch. Gov. (as L. Lieut.), 1414-19 (when he put down a considerable rebellion) so also (as L. Justice), 1425-26, and finally (as L. Lieut.), 1445-47. In reward for his services he was elected, 6 May 1424, K.G., and was *cr.* 20 May 1442,[b] EARL OF THE COUNTY OF SALOP [*i.e.*, EARL OF SHREWSBURY], being the next year *cr.* 17 July 1446, EARL OF THE COUNTY AND CITY OF WATERFORD [I.], made (hereditary) STEWARD OF IRELAND, and granted the castle, Lordship, honour, lands, and Barony of Dungarvan.[c] His first wife abovenamed *d.* in or before 1433 and was *bur.* at Worksop Abbey. He *m.* secondly Margaret, 1st da. of Richard (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by his first wife (to whom she was coheir), Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS LISLE. He *d.* 17 July 1453, aged about 63, being slain by a cannon shot at the battle of Chastillon,[d] near Bordeaux, where his troops were defeated by the French.[e] M.I. at Whitchurch, Salop.[f] His widow *d.* 14 June 1467, and was *bur.* in St. Paul's, London.[d]

Talbot, whose son, John, Earl of Salop, was thus designated in his patent of creation to the Earldom of Waterford, 1446, and the Earls of Shrewsbury, his successors, have since been constantly styled in charters and letters patent from the Crown, as well as in the Journals of the House of Lords in Ireland, 'Earls of Wexford,' though no instrument of creation is extant, nor does it appear that any such instrument ever existed. It is further to be remarked that upon the death of John, Earl of Pembroke, in 1391, Reginald, Lord Grey de Ruthyn, his nearest heir, assumed, with the title of Hastings, that of Weysford or Wexford also, and is constantly described as 'Sr de Hastings, de Weysford, and de Ruthyn.' His grandson, Edmund, Earl of Kent, is so styled in his patent of creation in 1465, and the name is still found connected with his descendant, the present [1857] Marquess of Hastings, son of the Baroness Grey de Ruthyn, although his usage of 'Weysford' as a Christian name would seem to show that the history of its origin has long since been lost sight of."

(a) Anstis's MS., as quoted in "Collins." He is styled by Shakespeare "the great Alcides of the field," and it was said that the name of *Talbot* was used by the French as a bugbear. With his death the English dominion in France came practically to an end.

(b) "The dignity conferred upon John, Lord Talbot, by the patent of 20 May 1442, is that of EARL OF (the county of) SALOP and *not* of Shrewsbury, by which designation his successors have been known. The patent grants the 'nomen et honorem comitis Salop,' and then proceeds further to grant a rent charge of £20 'de exitibz et p'ficüs *com' p'dc'i* p'manus vicecomitis *ejusdem com.*'" [*Courthope.*]

(c) The patent is given *in extenso* in Vincent's "*Brooke.*"

(d) With the Earl was slain his 4th son, John (Talbot), Viscount and Baron Lisle, (so *cr.* in 1451, and 1444),who was the eldest son of his second wife, the heiress of Lisle.

(e) There is a print of him in Upton's "*De re militari,*" in Pennant's "*Journey to London,*" and in Lodge's "*Illustrations*;" also a characteristic engraving "from MS. Reg., 15 Ed. VI.," is in "*Doyle.*" A quaint picture of him in his tabard (said to have been removed by one of the Heralds from it's place above the tomb of his widow at old St. Paul's, and so preserved from the fire of London in 1666) is among the (few) pictures at the College of Arms.

(f) The date of death is there given as 17 July, the place as "*apud Burdeuus,*" and his titles as Earl of Salop, Lord Talbot, Lord de Furnivall, Lord Verdon, Lord Strange de Blackmere, and a Marshal of France. He was not, however, entitled to the Barony of Verdon of which his wife was but a coheir. An epitaph, existing in a MS. book at the time of the visitation of Salop in 1663, which, says Dugdale, "was heretofore written, as I guess, on some tablet hanging neere this tomb" is as under, "Here lyeth the Right Noble Knight, John Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, Earle of Washford [*i.e.*, Wexford], Waterford, and Valence, Lord Talbot of Goodrich and Urchinfield,

V. 1453. *2.* JOHN (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD TALBOT, &c., also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[a] by first wife, *b.* 1413; *Knighted*, 19 May 1426, serving in the French wars under his father; L. Chancellor [I.], 1446; *suc. to the peerage*, 20 July 1453; P.C., 1454; L. TREASURER, 1456-58; **K.G.**, 14 May 1457. He *m.* firstly Katharine (aged 14 in 1420), widow of Sir John RATCLIFFE, da. and coheir of Sir Edward BURNELL, s. and h. ap. of Hugh, LORD BURNELL. By her he had no issue. He *m.* secondly, before 1448, Elizabeth, da. of James (BUTLER), 4th EARL OF ORMONDE [I.], by his first wife, Joan, da. of William (BEAUCHAMP), LORD ABERGAVENNY. He was slain (together with his br., Sir Christopher Talbot), 10 July 1460,[b] at the battle of Northampton, fighting for the Lancastrian cause, and was *bur.* (with his mother) at Worksop Abbey. M.I.[c] Will dat. at Sheffield, 8 Sep. 1446, pr. 24 Nov. 1461, at York[d] by his widow. *Inq. p. mortem*, 26 Sep. 1460. His widow, who took the veil, 19 July 1460, *d.* 8 and was *bur.* 11 Sep. 1473, in Shrewsbury Abbey. M.I.[c]

VI. 1460. *3.* JOHN (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD TALBOT, &c., also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], s. and h.,[f] by second wife, *b.* 12 Dec. 1448, being about 12 when he *suc. to the peerage*, 10 Sep. 1460; *Knighted*, by the Prince of Wales, 17 Feb. 1461; Chief Justice of North Wales, 1471; Commissioner to James III. [S.], 1472; one of the Guardians of the Prince of Wales, 1473. He *m.* about 1467 Katharine, 5th da. of Humphrey (STAFFORD), 1st DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, by Anne, da. of Ralph (NEVILL), 1st EARL OF WESTMORLAND. He *d.* 28 June 1473, aged 24, at Coventry, and was *bur.* at Worksop afsd. His widow *d.* 26 Dec. 1476.

VII. 1473. *4.* GEORGE (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD TALBOT, &c., also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], s. and h., *b.* at Shiffnal, 1468, and *suc. to the peerage*, 28 June 1473; **K.B.**, 18 April 1475; Bearer of the Sword ("Curtana"), 30 Oct. 1485, at the coron. of Hen. VII., and 24 June 1509, at the coron. of Hen. VIII. For the former King he fought at the battle of Stoke, 16 June 1487; inst. **K.G.**, 27 April 1488; was in command against France in aid of Germany 1490. To Hen. VIII. he was, in 1509, P.C., Steward of the Household, and Chamberlain of the Exchequer; was employed in several important Embassies; was in command in 1513 at the siege of Therouenne, and was present in 1520 at the interview between Henry VIII. and Francis I. of France. He was one of the Lords who in 1529 sub-

---

Lord Strange of Blackmere, Lord Verdon of Aston, Lord Crumwell of Wingfield, Lord Lovetot of Worsoppe, Lord Furnivall of Sheffield and Lord Fauconbridge, Knight of the most noble order of St. George, St. Michaell, and the Goulden Fleece," &c. [See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vii, p. 139.] This is the epitaph which Brooke states to be at Rouen, in Normandy, where he says the Earl was buried. Vincent makes rare sport with it (1) with all the [assumed] titles (2) with the place itself ("do you think so to gull us as to make us believe that there is such an epitaph at Roan in Normandy") inasmuch as Rouen having been "surrendered to the French three or four years before his death" would be "therefore unlikely" to be the burial place of an English warrior killed near Bordeaux, and (3) with the Earl being a Knight of St. Michael, when he died 1453, "sixteen years before that Order was [1469] devised." Vincent quotes the first mentioned epitaph "truely as it is to be seen at Whitchurch," but it is, however, still more "truely" given in the *Coll. Top. et Gen.* as above quoted.

(a) Thomas, his eldest br., *d.* v.p.

(b) The Duke of Buckingham, Viscount Beaumont, and Lord Egremont shared the same fate.

(c) The inscription (with several curious Latin verses) is given in Vincent's "*Brooke*." In it he is called "Comes Salopiæ *secundus*," a curious and perhaps somewhat suspicious designation. He is also stated to be "ex Regio sanguine."

(d) Printed by the Surtees Society in *Test. Ebor.*, vol. ii.

(e) The curious inscription thereon, given in Milles's "*Cat. of Honour*" states that she was "da., sister, wife, mother, grandmother, and kinswoman of the Earles of Arundell, Wynton, Ormond, and Shrewsburie."

(f) His yr. br., Sir Gilbert Talbot, of Grafton, co. Worcester, was ancestor of all the Earls of Shrewsbury, who *suc.* as such after the death of the 8th Earl in 1617.

scribed the articles against Cardinal Wolsey, and in 1530 the letter to the Pope urging the divorce of the Queen Consort. In 1536 he was made Lieut. of the north for the suppression of the rebellion called *the Pilgrimage of Grace*, which, in conjunction with the Duke of Norfolk, he effected the next year. Under the act 28 Hen. VIII. (1536-37), relating to Irish absentees, he was considered to have *forfeited the Earldom of Waterford* [T.][a] as well as all his Irish property. He *m.* firstly, about 1486, Anne, da. of William (HASTINGS), 1st LORD HASTINGS DE HASTINGS, by Katharine, da. of Richard (NEVILL), EARL OF SALISBURY. By her, who was *bur.* at Sheffield, he had eleven children. *He m. secondly, probably after 1510, Elizabeth, da. and coheir of* Sir Richard WALDEN, of Erith, co. Kent. He *d.* 26 [b] at his manor of Wingfield, co. Derby, and was *bur.* 27 July 1538, at Sheffield afsd. Will dat. 21 Aug. 1537, pr. 13 Jan. 1538/9.[c] His widow *d.* July 1567, and was *bur.* at Erith. Will dat. 30 June, pr. 17 July 1567.

[HENRY TALBOT, *styled* LORD TALBOT, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife. He *d.* an infant and v.p. and was *bur.* in Calke priory, co. Derby.]

VIII. 1538. 5. FRANCIS (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD TALBOT, &c.,[a] 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. by first wife, was *b.* 1500 in the castle of Sheffield; was sum. v.p. to Parl. in his father's Barony as LORD TALBOT and took his seat on or before 15 Jan. 1532/3. He was bearer of the Queen's sceptre at the coronation of Anne Boleyne, 1 June 1533; *suc. to the Earldom*, &c., as above, 26 July 1538; took part in the Scottish invasion and was Capt. Gen. of the army in the north, 1544-45; el. **K.G.**, 23 April, and inst., 17 May 1545; P.C. to Ed. VI., Mary and Elizabeth; L. Lieut. of the counties of York, Lancaster, Chester, Derby, Salop, Stafford, and Nottingham; L. President of

---

(a) As to *the Earldom of Waterford* the following remarks elucidate its peculiar position, as also that of the so-called *Earldom of Wexford*, between 1536-37 and 1660. "The state of Ireland having been much neglected for the English wars on the Continent and the intestine broils in England, an act, 28 Hen. VIII. [1536-37], called the '*Statute of Absentees*,' was passed in Ireland, whereby the DUKE OF NORFOLK, the EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD BERKELEY, and the heirs general of the EARL OF ORMOND, were obliged for their absence and carelessness in defending their rights to surrender the same to the Crown." ["*Collins*," vol. iii, p. 14, where is added, from Lord Mountmorres's "History of the early transactions of the Irish Parl," the following statement.] "John, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury, was *cr.* Earl of Waterford and Wexford in 21 Hen. VI.; a large tract of land and a great jurisdiction were conferred upon him by the Crown in Ireland. These titles and this grant were forfeited by act of Parl., 28 Hen. VIII. It may appear extraordinary that the *title* should be forfeited for non-residence, but, in early times, titles were not merely nominal but denoted also a jurisdiction and superintendance in certain territorial districts. These titles were [accordingly] not inserted in the list of the Irish Peers in the journals till *after* the Restoration," when the Earl, having been restored in 1660 by Charles II., "was introduced by his proxy in the House of Lords in Ireland in the following session. The Lords of Ireland would not [however] suffer Lord Shrewsbury to take his seat according to the original patent (21 Hen. VI.) but placed him after the Earl of Montrath agreeably to the date of the renewal of these ancient titles in 1660."

According to the construction that Sir Edward Coke and the other Judges put (in 1612) upon the "*Act of Absentees*" (27 Hen. VIII., 1537), that act "doth not only take away the possessions which were given to him [the Earl of Waterford] at the time of his creation but also the dignity itself." It is to be observed, however, that the "possessions" affected were, in this case, solely the Seignory of Wexford which the first Earl held *by inheritance* (and not *by grant* with the title of Waterford) and that this opinion (which was *but* an opinion) has never been acknowledged by the Crown and the House of Lords [I.], the only competent tribunal.

(b) This is the date given in "Brooke" tho' corrected [?] by Vincent to "He dyed the 26 of July, A°. 33, H. 8, 1541," a date which, in the face of his will having been proved some years previously, is manifestly erroneous tho' generally adopted.

(c) He is said by Polydore Virgil to have been "a person noble, prudent, and moderate, throughout the whole course of his life." A sketch of him "from his effigy, after J. Basire, engr.," is in "*Doyle*."

the Council of the North, 1553. He was one of the 26 Peers[a] who signed, 16 June 1553, the letters patent whereby Ed. VI. settled the Crown on Lady Jane Grey. He was a firm adherent of the old faith, being, with Viscount Montacute, one of the two Peers, who in 1560 opposed the Bill for abolishing the supremacy of the Pope. He *m.* firstly, before 4 Dec. 1523, Mary, da. of Thomas (DACRE), 2d LORD DACRE DE GILLESLAND, by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS GREYSTOCK. She *d.* 29 March 1538 and was *bur.* at Sheffield. He *m.* secondly, before Aug. 1553, Grace, widow of Francis CARELESS, da. of Robert SHACKERLEY, of Little Longsdon, co. Derby [b]. She *d.* s.p. Aug. 1558. He *d.* at his manor of Sheffield, 21 Sep., and was *bur.* 21 Oct. 1560 (or 16 Jan. 1560/1), at Sheffield, aged 60. Admon. 5 Oct. 1560.

IX. 1560. *6.* GEORGE (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, LORD TALBOT, &c.,[c] 1st and only surv. s. and h., *b.* before 1528; *styled* LORD TALBOT, 1541-60, and, as such, was one of the 40 Knights (made as **K.B.**'s) 20 Feb. 1546/7,[d] at the coron. of Ed. VI. He served with distinction in the Scotch invasion under his father. He (like his predecessor) was sum. v.p. to Parl., 5 Jan. 1552/3, in his father's Barony as LORD TALBOT. He, together with his father, signed the letters patent, 16 June 1553, settling the Crown on Lady Jane Grey.[a] He *suc. to the Earldom*, as above, 25 Sep. 1560; was el. **K.G.**, 22 April, and inst., 18 May 1561; was L. Lieut. of the counties of York, Nottingham, Derby, and Stafford; was for 18 years, Dec. 1568 to Oct. 1584, the Custodian of Mary, Queen of Scots; P.C., 1571; High Steward, 16 Jan. 1572, for the trial of the Duke of Norfolk, in whose room he was made EARL MARSHAL, 2 Jan. 1572; was one of the triers of the Queen of Scots, 6 Oct. 1586, as also (for her execution), Feb. 1586/7. He *m.* firstly, about 1548, Gertrude, 1st da. of Thomas (MANNERS), 1st EARL OF RUTLAND, by his second wife, Eleanor, da. of Sir William PASTON. She *d.* 1556. He *m.* secondly, 9 Feb. 1568, Elizabeth, widow of Sir William ST. LOE, Capt. of the Guard, formerly widow of Sir William CAVENDISH (by whom she was ancestress of the Dukes of Devonshire) and, before that, of Robert BARLEY, of Barley, co. Derby, being 4th da. and coheir of John HARDWICK, of Hardwick, co. Derby, by Elizabeth, da of Thomas LEAKE, of Hasland, in that county. He *d.* at Sheffield Castle, 18 Nov. 1590, and was *bur.* 13 Jan. following at Sheffield. M.I.[e] Will dat. 24 June 1590, pr. in London and York, 1591. His widow (the celebrated "Bess of Hardwick," builder of Hardwick Hall, Chatsworth, &c.), by whom he had no issue,[f] *d.* 13 April 1607/8, aged 87, and was *bur.* (with her second husband) at Allhallows, Derby. Will pr. 1608.

[FRANCIS TALBOT, *styled* LORD TALBOT, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* about 1550; matric. at Oxford (St. John's Coll.) about 1566. He *m.* 17 Feb. 1562/3, at

(a) See vol. iii, p. 70, note "f," *sub* "Derby," for a list of these.

(b) See Hunter's "*Hallamshire*," where (pp. 54-77) is a good account of the first 8 Earls of the Talbot family, and where it is shewn that this Grace is *erroneously* called "*widow* of Robert Shackerley, of Holme, co. Chester," by Lodge, in his "*Illustrations of British History*." The Earl, after her death, made proposals to Lady Pope, widow of the founder of Trin. Coll., Oxford, and their letters are among the unpublished Talbot MSS.

(c) See p. 139, note "a," as to the Earldom of Waterford.

(d) See vol. iii, p. 71, note "c," *sub* "Derby."

(e) His mon. inscription (in which, it having been engraved in his lifetime, the date of death is left blank), is given in "*Dugdale*." Like that of the second Earl it numbers his Earldom ("Salopiæ Comes ... Comitum ordine *sextus*,") and credits him with the Baronies of Talbot, Furnivall, Verdon, Lovetot, and Strange de Blackmere. No mention, however, is made of the Earldom of Waterford (see p. 139, note "a"). His descent is said to have been "from an unblemished and noble stock before the Norman Conquest." His good-looking portrait "after T. Cook, engr.," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(f) They lived on very bad terms, and the Queen had often to be a peacemaker between them. He writes in July 1586 "of my wicked wife, her tyteling [tattling] in her Majesty's ear," and again to his said wife, on 5 Aug. following, that "there is no creature more happy and more fortunate than you have been, for where you were defamed, and to the world a by-word, when you were St. Loe's widow, I covered those imperfections by my inter-marriage with you." Her rapacity in having induced St. Loe to leave her all his money, to the exclusion of his own daughters, is, probably, here alluded to.

Barnards Castle, London, Anne, da. of William (HERBERT), 1st EARL OF PEMBROKE. He *d.* v.p. and s.p. and was *bur.* at Sheffield, 3 Sep. 1582. Admon. (as "of Thornell, co. York"), 21 June 1583, to his widow. Her admon. (as "of the Savoy in the Strand") granted 11 Jan. 1592/3, to her br., Henry, Earl of Pembroke.]

X. 1590. 7. GILBERT (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY [1442], LORD TALBOT [1331], LORD FURNIVALL [1295], and LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE [1308], [a] 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* 20 Nov. 1552; matric. (with his elder br., Francis), at Oxford (St. John's Coll.) about 1566; ed. at the Univ. of Padua; M.P. for Derbyshire, 1572-83; *styled* LORD TALBOT after his brother's death in 1582, and was (like his father and grandfather) sum. v.p. to Parl. in his father's Barony as LORD TALBOT, 12 Nov. 1588, taking his seat, 14 Feb. 1588/9. He *suc. to the Earldom*, as above, 18 Nov. 1590; el. **K.G.**, 23 April, and inst., 19 June 1592; M.A. of Cambridge, 28 Feb. 1595; Ambassador, 6 Sep. 1596, to Henry IV. of France; [b] P.C. to Eliz., 1601, and to Jac. I., 1603; Ch. Justice in Eyre, north of Trent, 1603; L. Lieut. of Derbyshire, 1605. He *m.* 9 Feb. 1567/8 (the same day that his father *m.* the mother of his bride) Mary, sister of William, 1st EARL OF DEVONSHIRE, da. of Sir William CAVENDISH, of Chatsworth, by his 3d wife, Elizabeth (afterwards COUNTESS OF SHREWSBURY), da. of John HARDWICKE abovenamed. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] at his house in Broad street, London, 8 May and was *bur.* 13 Aug. 1616 "with the greatest pomp and solemnity" at Sheffield,[d] aged 63. Will dat. 4, pr. 16 May 1616. *Inq. p. mortem*, 28 Nov. 1628, at Nottingham. His widow was imprisoned two years, 1611—1612, on suspicion of having connived at the flight of (her sister's child) the Lady Arabella Stuart. She was *bur.* 14 April 1632, at Sheffield. Admon. 12 May 1632. At the Earl's death the *Baronies of Talbot, Furnivall*, and *Strange of Blackmere* fell into *abeyance* between his three daughters and coheirs and are still vested in the heirs of the body of the youngest.[f]

XI. 1616. 8. EDWARD (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY,[a] br. and h. male, being 3d s. of the 6th Earl, *bap.* at Sheffield, 25 Feb., 1561; matric. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.), 6 June 1579, aged 18; was M.P. for Northumberland, 1584-87; *suc. to the peerage* (the Earldom only) but to none of the Baronies[g] and to but few of the estates, 8 May 1616.[h] He *m.* before

---

[a] See p. 139, note "a," as to the Earldom of Waterford.

[b] "At which time he used these titles in his lodging-escucheons.—*Gilbert, Conte de Shrewsbury. Baron Talbot, Strange de Blackmere, Comyn de Badenach, Valence, Montchensi, Furnival, Verdon, et Lovetot.*" [*Dugdale*]

[c] Of his two sons (1) George, *bap.* 10 Feb. 1574/5 at Sheffield, was *bur.* there 12 Aug. 1577. (2) John, *bap.* 2 July 1583, at Handsworth, *d.* young. Of his daughters and coheirs (1) Mary, Countess of Pembroke, and (2) Elizabeth, Countess of Kent, both *d.* s.p., but (3) Aletheia, the yst. da., *m.* Thomas (Howard), Earl of Arundel and Surrey, whose grandson and heir was restored, in 1664, to the Dukedom of Norfolk, and whose descendants, the present Dukes, enjoy, thro' this alliance, the vast possessions of the Talbot and Furnivall families in South Yorkshire.

[d] A good portrait of him "from a drawing in the Sutherland Coll. (Bodl. Lib.") is in "*Doyle.*"

[e] He was, when a Commissioner for the office of Earl Marshal, a patron of the well-known Augustine Vincent, Windsor Herald, for whom he "obtained a place in the office of Arms" in Feb. 1616, a fact gratefully acknowledged in Vincent's "*Brooke.*"

[f] See their names in note "c" above.

[g] From 1616 to 1856 this Earldom was held without any Barony. See vol. v, p. 96, note "b," *sub* "Lincoln," for similar cases. Baronies are, however, usually, tho' erroneously, ascribed to many of the succeeding Earls, *e.g.*, by Vincent (probably holding the theory of an Earldom "attracting" Baronies once held with it) by Collins, Doyle, &c., the latter indeed styling Charles the 15th Earl, who *d.* in 1827 "Baron Talbot, Strange of Blackmere, Furnival, Verdon, Lovetot, Giffard of Brimsfield, Comyn of Badenoch, Valence, and Montchesny!", [*i.e.* Montchensy] tho', in reality he held *no Barony* whatsoever.

[h] "The disputes between him and his elder brother, of which many letters are preserved in Lodge's *Collection*, do not much redound to the honour of the latter." [*Collins.*]

23 Nov. 1584, Jane, 1st da. and coheir of Cuthbert (OGLE), 7th LORD OGLE, by Katharine, da. and coheir of Sir Reginald CARNABY. He *d.* s.p.s. in London, 8, and was *bur.* 9 Feb. 1617/8, at Westm. Abbey, in his 57th year. M.I.[a] Will dat. 15 Jan. to 3 Feb., pr. 18 Feb. 1617/8, and again at York, 9 Sep. 1617. His widow was *bur.* at Westm. Abbey, 7 Jan. 1625/6. Her nunc. will dat. 20 Dec. 1625, pr. at York, 1 June 1627.

XII. 1618. *9.* GEORGE (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY,[b] cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of JOHN TALBOT,[c] of Grafton, co. Worcester, by Katharine, da. of Sir William PETRE, which John (living 1606) was only s. and h. of Sir JOHN TALBOT, of Grafton (*d.* June 1555, aged about 36), who was s. and h. of Sir John TALBOT, of Albrighton, co. Salop, and of Grafton afsd. (*d.* Sep. 1550), yr. s., but eventually the continuator of the male line, of Sir Gilbert Talbot, **K.G.** (to whom the estate of Grafton was granted by Henry VII.,) which Gilbert (who *d.* 1517) was 3d s. of John, the 2d Earl. He, who was *b.* before 1565, was ordained Priest before he *suc. to the peerage*, 8 Feb. 1617/8. He *d.* unm. 2 April 1630, and was *bur.* at Albrighton afsd. Will dat. 22 March, pr. 10 May 1630.

XIII. 1630. *10.* JOHN (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY,[b] nephew and h., being s. and h. of John TALBOT, of Longford, co. Salop, by Eleanor, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas BASKERVILLE, of Wolvershill, co. Worcester, which John (who *d.* in London, 1607), was next br. to the late Earl. He was *b.* before 1601 and *suc. to the peerage*, 2 April 1630. He was first Commr. of Advice (*ex parte Regis*) for the counties of Worcester, Salop, Hereford, and Stafford, 15 Feb. 1645. He *m.* firstly, before 1619, Mary, da. of Sir Francis FORTESCUE, **K.B.**, of Salden, co. Bucks, by Grace, da. of the Hon. Sir John MANNERS, of Haddon, co. Derby. He *m.* secondly, before 15 Feb. 1648, Frances, da. of Thomas (ARUNDELL), 1st BARON ARUNDELL OF WARDOUR, by his second wife, Anne, da. of Miles PHILIPSON. She *d.* before him. He *d.* 8 Feb. 1653/4. Admon. as "of Grafton, Widower," 28 April 1654.

[GEORGE TALBOT, *styled* LORD TALBOT, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, *b.* about 1620. He *m.* Mary, da. of Percy (HERBERT), 2d BARON POWIS, which Mary was *bap* 10 Oct. 1623, at St. Andrew's, Undershaft, London. He *d.* v.p. and s.p.[d] about 1651 and was *bur.* at Albrighton afsd.]

XIV. 1654. *11.* FRANCIS (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY,[b], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1623; Capt. in the Royal army, 1651; *styled* LORD TALBOT after the death of his elder br. till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 8 Feb. 1654; Bearer of the second Sword at the Coronation of Charles II., 23 April 1661; Housekeeper of Hampton Court, 1661. He was confirmed in June 1661 as EARL OF WATERFORD [I.][b] He *m.* firstly Anne, da. and h. of Sir John CONYERS, of Sockburn, co. Durham, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir George SIMEON, of Brightwell, Oxon. He *m.* secondly, 10 Jan. 1658/9, at St. Giles, in the fields, Anna Maria, da. of Robert (BRUDENELL), 2d EARL OF CARDIGAN, by his second wife, Anne, da. of Thomas (SAVAGE), VISCOUNT SAVAGE. He *d.* 16 March 1667/8, at Arundel House, of wounds received in a duel[e] with the Duke of Buckingham, the paramour

---

(a) A spirited sketch of him "from his effigy in Westm. Abbey" is in "*Doyle.*"

(b) See p. 139, note "a" as to the Earldom of Waterford.

(c) This John Talbot writes, 1 July 1606, from Burghfield, Berks, to the Earl of Shrewsbury that "he is obliged by his necessitous circumstances to part from his horses," and requests him to accept one as a present." Lodge's "*Illustrations.*"

(d) There are a set of elegies dedicated to his memory by William Habingdon, a Poet, who *m.* his wife's aunt.

(e) For an account of this shameful affair see Grammont's "*Memoirs*" as also Pepys' *Diary*, *sub* 17 Jan. 1667/8. Spence ("*Anecdotes*," p. 124), says that the duel "was concerted" between Buckingham and Lady Shrewsbury who "all that morning was trembling for her gallant and wishing the death of her husband, and after his fall,

of his infamous wife. Will pr. 1668. His widow, *m.*, before 24 June 1677, George Rodney BRIDGES, of Keynsham, co. Somerset, who was (*bur.* 9 Feb. 1713, at St. Giles' in the fields.) She *d.* 20, and was *bur.* 24 April 1702, at St. Giles', afsd. Will dat. 1 April 1678, pr. 28 May 1702, by her husband.

XV. 1668. **Dukedom.** I. 1694, to 1718. *12* and *1*. CHARLES (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], 3d but only surv. s. and h.,[a] and only child by second wife, *b.* 24 July 1660, being godson of Charles II. whose christian name he received; *styled* LORD TALBOT *till he suc. to the peerage*, as above, 16 March 1667/8. Soon after he came of age he conformed to the established religion; was L. Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1681-87; Extra. Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1683-85; Bearer of the Sword, "*Curtana*," at the Coron. of James II., 23 April 1685; Col. of the 2d Reg. of Horse, 1685-87; was one of the L. Lieuts. dismissed by James II. in 1687;[b] was one of those "in arms with the Prince of Orange" in 1688,[c] being indeed one of the seven signatories[d] in June 1688 of the invitation to that Prince to come over to England. He was, accordingly, in high favour with William III. to whom, as well as to Queen Anne and George I. he was P.C. He was Sec. of State for the North, 1689-90 and 1694-99. He was el. and inv. **K.G.**, 25 April, and inst., 5 June 1694,[e] and was *cr.* 30 April 1694, MARQUESS OF ALTON, co. Stafford, and DUKE[f] OF SHREWSBURY. He was, at various dates, L. Lieut. of the counties of Hertford, Worcester, Salop, Hereford, Anglesey, Flint, and Merioneth, besides (as above mentioned) Stafford. He was one of the Lords Justices [Regents] of England, May to Oct. 1695, May to Oct. 1696, April to Nov. 1697, and finally (after Queen Anne's death), 1 Aug. to 28 Aug. 1714.[g] Chamberlain of the Household to Will. III., 1699—1700, to Queen Anne, 1710-14, and Geo. I., 1714-15; Ambassador to Paris, 1712-13; VICEROY OF IRELAND (as L. Lieut.), Sep. 1713 to Sep. 1714; L. HIGH TREASURER, 30 July to 11 Oct. 1714, during the last days of Queen Anne and until the arrival of her successor[h] whose proclamation he signed. He was Groom of the Stole and Keeper of the Privy Purse to Geo. I. in 1714. He *m.*[i] at Rome, 20 Aug. 1705, Adelaide, "widow of a Count [Brachiano ?] belonging to the late King of Sweden,"[k] da. of Andrew, MARQUIS PALEOTTI, of

---

'tis said, the Duke slept with her in his bloody shirt." She is even said, disguised as a Page, to have held the Duke's horse during the encounter. The intrigue is thus commemorated by Pope—

"Gallant and gay in Cliveden's proud alcove
The bower of *wanton Shrewsbury* and love."

[a] His elder brothers, Conyers and George (children by the first wife), both *d.* young.

[b] See their names in vol. i, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Abingdon."

[c] See vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon," for a list of these.

[d] See their names in vol. v, p. 35, note "c," *sub* "Leeds."

[e] He was the 7th Earl of Shrewsbury who had been so elected, tho' none have subsequently been so honoured. See vol. vi, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Norfolk," as to the number of these Knights in various families.

[f] This was the 5th of nine Dukedoms conferred at that date by William III. See vol. ii, p. 274, note "a," *sub* "Clare."

[g] See list of these officers on all these occasions in vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," and p. 116, note "b," *sub* "Devonshire."

[h] He was the last person who held this important office. See vol. vi, p. 177, note "e," *sub* "Oxford." He held also, at the same time, the office of L. Chamberlain of the Household and that of Viceroy of Ireland.

[i] This was not his first essay for a wife. Luttrell ("*Diary*," 28 Feb. 1692/3), writes of him that he "is gone into Glamorganshire to marry Mrs. Thomas, an heiress, granddaughter to the Lord Wharton; her fortune £4,000 per ann. and £15,000 in money."

[k] "*Collins*," vol. iii, p. 64, quoting, apparently, from Bp. Burnet. He mentions also her "great many engaging qualities" and his "generous as well as amorous disposition," and that [notwithstanding this disposition] "the story which went current in England that he was bullied into this marriage by two of her brothers in Italy was entirely false." Lady Cowper, however, in her diary, says that "all the world knew

Bologna, by (—), da. of Carlo DUDLEY, titular Duke of Northumberland.[a] He *d.* s.p. at his seat at Isleworth, co. Midx., 1 Feb. 1717/8, in his 58th year, when *the Dukedom of Shrewsbury* and *the Marquessate of Alton* became *extinct.*[b] Will pr. 1718. His widow, who, from 1714 till her death, was one of the Ladies of the Bedchamber to the Princess of Wales, *d.* 29 June 1726.

Earldom. XVI. 1718. *13.* GILBERT TALBOT, *de jure* EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], 1st cousin and h., being second s.[c] of the Hon. Gilbert TALBOT, by Jane, da. of (—) FLATSBURY, which Gilbert (who was *bur.* at Twickenham, 28 Sep. 1711), was 4th s. of the 10th Earl. He was *b.* 1670; became a novice of the Jesuits, 1694; Priest about 1700, and Father, 1709, taking the name of Grey. He *suc. to the peerage,* 1 Feb. 1717/8, but never assumed the title; Rector of the College of St. Aloysius (Lancashire District), 1734-38. He *d.* unm., 22 July 1743, aged about 73, and was *bur.* at St. Pancras, Midx. Will pr. 1744.

XVII. 1743. *14.* GEORGE (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. George TALBOT, by Mary, da. of Thomas (FITZWILLIAM), 4th VISCOUNT FITZWILLIAM OF MERRION [I.], which George[d] last named (who *d.* 12 Dec. 1733,

---

that her [the Duchess's] brother had forced the Duke to marry her after an intrigue together," and she describes her as entertaining and diverting, tho' sometimes exceeding the bounds of decency, having a great memory and speaking three languages to perfection, and finally as being "the most cunning designing woman alive." The Earl of Strafford, also [*Wentworth Papers*, p. 134, edit. 1883], speaks of the Duke as having *m.* "a lady very poor and of an indifferent reputation, which lost him credit amongst his old friends." The Duke himself writes to the Bishop of Oxford (his cousin) that his wife "an Italian lady of excellent accomplishments, that she is turned from the church of Rome," &c. See Hearne's "*Collections*," 29 Sep. 1705, in which work, 25 Dec. 1705, are these verses;

"Oh yes! from henceforth *sit omnibus notum*,
That a great Duke of England and Statesman of Gotham,
Hath rob-bed the public by stealing a woman
And pounding in wedlock a beast of the common;
So dotage concludes the great feats of his life,
And Brachiano's cheap mistress is Talbot's dear wife."

(a) See vol. vi, p. 89, note "d," *sub* "Northumberland."

(b) In spite of his ill health, (caused by a fall out hunting, which occasioned frequent spitting of blood) his high position and the suavity of his manners secured him a great place in the annals of his time. Macaulay says of him "his person was pleasing, his temper singularly sweet, his parts such as if he been born in a humble rank might well have raised him to the height of civil greatness . . His morals by no means escaped the contagion of fashionable libertinism . . . He was early called *the King of Hearts.*" Bishop Burnet enthusiastically says of him "never was a greater mixture of honour, virtue [as to which Swift interpolates "*none*"] and good sense in any one person . . . and altho' but one eye, yet he has a very charming countenance and is the most generally-beloved, by the ladies, of any gentleman in his time." His portrait "after Sir G. Kneller" is engraved in "*Doyle.*" He purchased the estate of Heythorpe, co. Oxon, which, till 1856, was the chief residence of his successors, on whom he entailed all his estates, procuring an Act of Parl. to establish it in perpetuity.

(c) John Talbot, the 1st son, is spoken of as "a Jesuit and cannot take the title. He lives with my Lady Petre." [Harley's "*Memoranda.*" See p. 17, note "c," *sub* "Saint John."] He *d.* s.p. presumably before 1 Feb. 1717/8.

(d) This George Talbot (owing to the non assumption thereof by his eldest br.) "did pretend to the title, and his widow is so silly as to pretend to it, and suffers her three daughters to be called *Ladies*, and puts the Earl's coronet over glasses and upon plate, but durst not put it on the achievement, nor coach, tho' in writings she signs *Mary Talbot.* Mr. George Talbot left six sons and three daughters, the eldest son, George, is at Paris for his education, 1735." [Harley's "*Memoranda.* See p. 17, note "c," *sub* "Saint John."

and was *bur.* at Albrighton, aged about 60), was next br. of the late Earl. He was *b.* 11 Dec. 1719, at Isleworth afsd., and *suc. to the peerage*, 22 July 1743. He *m.* 21 Nov. 1753, Elizabeth, da. of John (DORMER), 7th BARON DORMER OF WING, by Mary, da. of Sir Cecil BISSHOPP, Bart. He *d.* s.p., 22 July 1787, in his 68th year, at Heythrop, co. Oxon, and was *bur.* there. Will pr. Sep. 1787. His widow, who was *b.* 15 May 1724, *d.* at Lacock Abbey, Wilts, 11, and was *bur.* 21 Aug. 1809, at Bath Abbey, aged 85. M I. Will pr. 1809.

XVIII. 1787. *15.* CHARLES (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of Charles TALBOT, of Horecross in Yoxhall, by his second wife, Mary, da. of Sir George MOSTYN, 4th Bart., of Talacre, co. Flint, which Charles (who *d.* 11 April 1766, aged 44), was next br. to the late Earl. He was *b.* 8 March 1753;[a] *suc. to the peerage*, 22 July 1787; F.S.A., 7 Feb. 1811. He *m.* 23 Feb. 1792, at Bordeaux, Elizabeth, 1st da. of James HORY, a Printer, at Dublin, which lady was about to take the veil. He *d.* s.p., after a long illness, at his house in Stanhope street, 6 April 1827, aged 74, and was *bur.* at Heythrop afsd.[b] Will pr. April 1827.[c] His widow *d.* 13 Feb. 1847, in Montagu square, aged 76. Will pr. March 1847.

XIX. 1827. *16.* JOHN (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], nephew and h., being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[d] of John Joseph TALBOT, by his first wife, Catherine, da. of Thomas CLIFTON, of Lytham, co. Lancaster, which John Joseph (who *d.* 8 Aug. 1815, aged 50), was yst. br. of the late Earl. He was *b.* 18 March 1791; ed. at Old Hall and Stonyhurst College; *suc. to the peerage*, 6 April 1827, taking his seat after the act for the removal of the Roman Catholic disability; was well known as a munificent benefactor to the churches and charities of his co-religionists, and was an Hon. Member of the Academy of St. Luke at Rome. He *m.* 27 June 1814, Maria Theresa, 1st da. of William TALBOT, of Castle Talbot, co. Wexford, by his first wife, Maria Mary, da. of Laurence O'TOOLE. He *d.* s.p.m.s.,[e] 9 Nov. 1852, at Naples, aged 61, and, after splendid obsequies at Southwark, and at Alton, was *bur.* in St. John's chapel, on the river Churnet. Will pr. Dec. 1852 under £100,000. His widow, who was *b.* 21 May 1795, *d.* 8 June 1856, at Paris, aged 61. Will pr. July 1856.

XX. 1852. *17.* BERTRAM ARTHUR (TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Lieut. Col. Charles Thomas TALBOT, by Julia, da. of Sir Henry Joseph TICHBORNE, 8th Bart., which Charles Thomas (who *d.* 30 April 1838, aged 55), was only surv. s. of Francis TALBOT, of Witham Place, co. Essex (who *d.* 26 Nov. 1813, aged 86), yst. br. of George, the 14th Earl. He was *b.* 11 Dec. 1832, at Tichborne Park, Hants, and was privately educated. He *suc. to the peerage*, 9 Nov. 1852;[g] was

---

(a) "Charles, son of Charles *Henry* Talbot, Esq., and *Ann*; Bedford Row," was *bap.* 5 Dec. 1751, at St. Andrew's, Holborn; matric. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.), 18 April 1769. This entry, however, appears to relate to another person.

(b) "Was of a very retired temper and much addicted to music and to mechanics .. his remains lay in State at the Bavarian Ambassador's chapel in Warwick street and on the 18th the funeral obsequies were there celebrated in a style of extraordinary pomp and splendour." [*Ann. Reg.*, 1827.]

(c) He left all his estates, and personalty to the amount of above £400,000, to his nephew and successor.

(d) His elder br., Charles, *d.* young.

(e) Of his two daughters and coheirs, one was the wife of Prince Doria-Pamphili-Landi, of Rome, and the other of the Prince of Sulmona, who after her death became Prince Borghese, of Rome.

(f) He laid out the beautiful gardens and grounds surrounding Alton Towers, in which is a bust of him with the somewhat ludicrous inscription of "He made the desert smile;" on this statement Lady Marian Alford remarked, "I don't wonder at it, he was so comically hideous." This is, however, hardly borne out by the rather good-looking portrait of him "after O. Oakley" engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(g) It is remarkable that for 150 years, *i.e.*, from 1718, the death of the 12th Earl (the 1st Duke) of Shrewsbury, till 1868, the title never descended from father to son.

Vice Admiral of Chester, 1854, and Knight Grand Cross of the Order of Pope Pius IX. of Rome. He *d.* unm. at Lisbon, 10 Aug. 1856, aged 23. Will pr. Nov. 1856.[a]

XXI. 1856. *18.* HENRY JOHN (CHETWYND-TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY [1442], EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL [1784], VISCOUNT INGESTRIE [1784], and BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL [1733], also EARL OF WATERFORD in Ireland [1446], *cousin and h. male being 2d but 1st surv. s and h. of* Charles Chetwynd (CHETWYND-TALBOT), EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL (*d.* 13 Jan. 1849, aged 71), by Frances Thomazine, da. of Charles LAMBART, which Earl was s. and h. of John Chetwynd (CHETWYND-TALBOT, *formerly* TALBOT), EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL (so *cr.* 3 July 1784, *d.* 19 May 1793, aged 44), who was only s. and h. of the Hon. John TALBOT (*d.* 23 Sep. 1756), the 2d s. of Charles (TALBOT), 1st BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL (*d.* 14 Feb. 1737, aged 52), s. and h. of William TALBOT, successively Bishop of Oxford, Salisbury, and Durham (*d.* 10 Oct. 1730), only s. and h. of William TALBOT, of Whittington, co. Worcester (*d.* 1686), 5th s. of Sherington TALBOT, of Salwarp, co. Worc., and Lacock, co. Wilts (*d.* 1642), s. and h. of John TALBOT, of Salwarp (*d.* 1571), who was yr. br. of John TALBOT, of Grafton, co. Worcester, ancestor of the 9th and the succeeding Earls, both being sons (by different wives) of Sir John TALBOT, of Albrighton, co. Salop, grandson of the 2d Earl. He was *b.* 8 Nov. 1803, at Ingestrie Hall, co. Stafford; *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRIE (after the death of his elder br.) 22 May 1826, till (the death of his father) 13 Jan. 1849; was in the Royal Navy, being Lieut., 1824; Commander, 1826; Post Capt., 1827; Rear Admiral, 1854, and finally Admiral (reserved list), 1865, and being in command at Navarino, was made C.B., 13 Nov. 1827, and in the same year Knight of St. Louis of France and Knight of St. Anne of Russia. He was also (after June 1833) Knight of the Redeemer of Greece. He was M.P. for Hertford, 1830-31; for Armagh, 1831; for Dublin, 1831-32, and for South Staffordshire from 1837 till he *suc. to the peerage* (as EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL, &c.), 13 Jan. 1849; was a Lord in Waiting, March to Dec. 1852; Naval Aide de Camp to the Queen, 1852; P.C., 1858; Capt. of the corps of the Gentlemen at Arms, 1858-59. On the death of his distant cousin, 10 Aug. 1856, he suc. him as *Earl of Shrewsbury* in England and *Earl of Waterford* in Ireland, and his claim thereto, as well as to the office of High Steward [I.], was allowed by the House of Lords[b] June 1858 in which month he took his seat accordingly, attending, as High Steward [I.], the installation of the Prince of Wales as a Knight of St. Patrick, 18 April 1868. He *m.* 8 Nov. 1828, Sarah Elizabeth, only da. of Henry de-la-Poer (BERESFORD), 2d MARQUESS OF WATERFORD [I.], by Susanna, da. and h. of George (CARPENTER), 2d EARL OF TYRCONNEL [I.] He *d.* 4 June 1868, aged 64, at Newbattle Abbey, near Dalkeith, the house of the Marquess of Lothian. Will pr. 27 July 1868, under £50,000. His widow, who was *b.* 10 Nov. 1807, *d.* 13 Oct. 1884, at Ashridge Park, Berks. Will pr. 6 Nov. 1885.

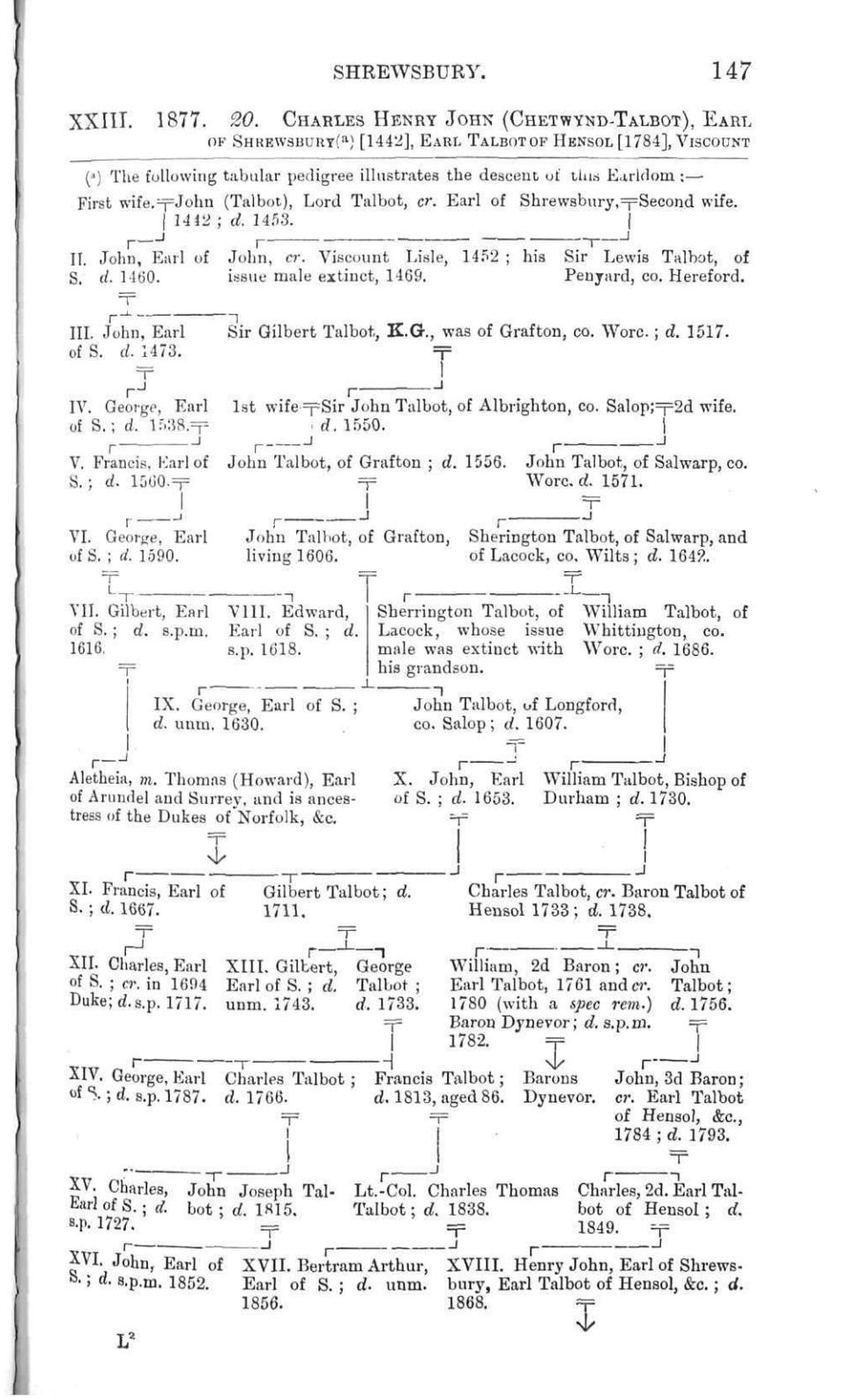
XXII. 1868. *19.* CHARLES JOHN (CHETWYND TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY, EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL, &c., also EARL OF WATERFORD [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 13 April 1830, at Gumley, co. Leicester; *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRIE, 1849-68; ed. at Eton and at Merton Coll., Oxford; sometime, 1851-53, an officer in the 1st Life Guards; M.P. for Stafford, 1857-59, and for North Staffordshire, 1859-68; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 June 1868; Capt. of the corps of Gentlemen at Arms, 1875; P.C. 1875. He *m.* 15 Feb. 1855, Anna Theresa, 1st da. of Richard Howe COCKERELL, Comm. R.N., by Theresa, da. of Charles NEWCOMEN, of Clonahard, co. Longford. He *d.* 11 May 1877, aged 46, at his residence, 39 Dover street. His widow living 1895.

(a) Acting on the presumption of the extinction at his death of the male descendants of the 1st Earl, on whom most of the estates had by an act of Parl. (procured by the Duke of Shrewsbury) been settled, he devised them to the Howard family, who still possess all that were not so entailed.

(b) The descent was very satisfactorily proved, but there must remain grave doubts about the extinction of many senior lines, as also respecting the [assumed] marriage of William Talbot (then a young man at Oxford tho' afterwards a Bishop) with Catherine King, the mother of Charles Talbot, 1st Baron Talbot of Hensol.

XXIII. 1877. *20.* CHARLES HENRY JOHN (CHETWYND-TALBOT), EARL OF SHREWSBURY[a] [1442], EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL [1784], VISCOUNT

(a) The following tabular pedigree illustrates the descent of this Earldom :—



INGESTRIE [1784], and BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL [1733], also EARL OF WATERFORD in Ireland [1446], and Hereditary High Steward [I.], only s. and h., *b.* in Eaton place, 13 Nov. 1860; *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRIE from 1868 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 11 May 1877; Steward of the borough of Stafford.[a] He *m.* 19 June 1882, Ellen Mary, the divorced wife (on 18th inst.) of Alfred Miller MUNDY, da. of Charles Rowland PALMER-MOREWOOD, of Alfreton Hall, co. Derby, by Georgina, da. of George Anson (BYRON), 7th BARON BYRON OF ROCHDALE.

[CHARLES JOHN ALTON CHETWYND-TALBOT, *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRIE, only s. and h. ap., *b.* 8 Sep. 1882, at Alton Towers, co. Stafford.][b]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 18,954 acres in Staffordshire; 9,500 in Cheshire; 3,608 in Worcestershire; 2,186 in Shropshire; 1,359 in Derbyshire; 81 in Glamorganshire, and 41 in Northamptonshire, Berkshire, and Oxfordshire. *Total* 35,729 acres, worth £62,382 a year, exclusive of minerals under 2,000 acres in Glamorganshire. *Principal Residences.* Alton Towers, near Cheadle, and Ingestrie Hall, both co. Stafford.

SHRONEHILL.

i.e., "MILTON OF SHRONEHILL, co. Tipperary," Barony [I.] (*Damer*), *cr.* 1753; see "DORCHESTER" Earldom, *cr.* 1792; *ex.* 1808.

SHROPSHIRE, see SHREWSBURY.

SHUGBOROUGH.

See "ANSON OF SHUGBOROUGH AND ORGRAVE, co. Stafford," Viscountcy (Anson, *formerly* Adams), *cr.* 1806.

SHULDHAM.

Barony [I.]

I. 1776, to 1798.

1. MOLYNEUX SHULDHAM, 2d s. of the Rev. Lemuel SHULDHAM, of Dublin, by Elizabeth, da. of Daniel, and sister and heir of Pooley MOLYNEUX, of Ballymulvey; entered the Royal Navy at the age of 10, becoming eventually a Vice Admiral. He, being at that time in command of the fleet in North America, was *cr.* 31 July 1776, BARON SHULDHAM [I.] He was sometime M.P. for Fowey. He *m.* 4 Oct. 1790, at St. James' Westm., Margaret Irene, widow of John HARCOURT, of Ankerwycke, in Wraysbury, Bucks, da. of John SARNEY, of Somerset House, Midx. He *d.* s.p. at Lisbon, and was *bur.* at Wraysbury afsd., 29 Sep. 1799, when *the title* became *extinct.* Will pr. Nov. 1799. His widow *m.*, as his second wife, 6 July 1803 or 1805, at Vienna, Robert (MEADE), 2d EARL OF CLANWILLIAM [I.], who *d.* at Vienna, 3 Sep. 1805, aged 39. She *d.* 22 Feb. 1811, at her estate of Silbergh, in Carinthia. Her admon. April 1812 and Sep. 1813.

SHURLAND.

i.e., "HERBERT OF SHURLAND, in the Isle of Sheppey, co. Kent," Barony (*Herbert*), *cr.* 1605, with the EARLDOM OF MONTGOMERY; see "PEMBROKE," Earldom, *cr.* 1551, under the 4th Earl.

---

[a] For many years he was in a large way of business as a hansom-cab proprietor, the vehicles marked with "S. T." (Shrewsbury and Talbot), as well as the horses, being of the best possible quality.

[b] Shrewsbury is the premier English Earldom existing *per se*, but the antiquity of the anomalous Earldom of Arundel, enjoyed by the Dukes of Norfolk, is, of course, much greater. In Riddell's "*Devon*" (103-106) it is remarked that "should it ever legally be found that the Devon patent carries the old precedence" [1335, or, as "there is reason to think, of much higher antiquity"] it would rank before Shrewsbury, which was not created till 1442.

SHUTE OF BECKETT.

i.e., "SHUTE OF BECKETT, co. Berks," Barony (*Barrington*), *cr.* 1880, with a spec. rem.; see "BARRINGTON OF ARDGLASS," Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1720, under the 7th Viscount.

SIDBURY.

i.e., "FITZ GIBBON OF SIDBURY, co. Devon," Barony (*Fitz Gibbon*), *cr.* 1799; see "CLARE" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1795; *ex.* 1864.

SIDENHAM, see SYDENHAM.

SIDLAW, see SYDLAW.

SIDMOUTH.

Viscountcy. I. 1805. *1.* THE RT. HON. HENRY ADDINGTON, 1st s. of Anthony ADDINGTON, M.D., a Physician of some reputation, by Mary, da. and h. of the Rev. Haviland John HILEY, M.A. and M.D., of Reading, Berks, was *b.* 30 May 1757; ed. at Cheam school and at Winchester, and at Brasenose Coll., Oxford; B.A. and Chancellor's Medal for English Essay, 1778; M.A., 1780; Barrister (Linc. Inn), 1784; M.P. for Devizes, 1784—1805; P.C., 1789; was a warm supporter of William Pitt, thro' whose influence he was elected Speaker of the House of Commons in May 1789, retiring after 11 years, and becoming from 1801 to 1804 Chancellor of the Exchequer and FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Prime Minister*) on Pitt's resignation,[a] who in 1804 again succeeded him. He was *cr.* 12 Jan. 1805, VISCOUNT SIDMOUTH of Sidmouth, co. Devon, becoming L. President of the Council, 1805, 1806-07, and 1812; Privy Seal, Feb. to Oct. 1806; Sec. of State for Home, 1812-22, in which office his administration was severe and unpopular. He retained his seat in the Cabinet, tho' without holding office, till 1824. He was also High Steward of Westm., 1813-42; Deputy Ranger of Richmond Park, Surrey; F.S.A., 1791; F.R.S. and was cr. D.C.L. of Oxford, 16 June 1814. He *m.* firstly, 19 Sep. 1781, Ursula Mary, da. and coheir of Leonard HAMMOND, of Cheam, co. Surrey. She, who was *b.* 14 May 1760, *d.* in Baker street, 23 June 1811. M.I. at Mortlake, co. Surrey. He *m.* secondly, 29 July 1823, at St. Geo. Han. sq. (spec. lic.), Marianne, widow of Thomas TOWNSHEND, only da. of William (SCOTT), BARON

---

[a] His views (opposed to those of Pitt) against any relief to the Roman Catholics were the sentiments of the King who was "delighted with his new Minister" whose "very mediocrity suited his master." [*Nat. Biogr.*] The peace of Amiens, March 1802, was probably needed, but the want of taking proper measures to prepare for a war which, notwithstanding, was manifestly impending, made shipwreck of this feeble government. The well-known squib—

"As Pitt is to Addington,
So London is to Paddington,"

well indicates the estimate of the two Ministers. Addington's "industry and good intentions could not make up for his own dullness and the incapacity of his colleagues; the pompous manner and sententious gravity which became the Speaker's chair were ill-suited for debate." [*Nat. Biogr.*] An epigram of Charles Lamb [reproduced in "The Athenæum," 4 Aug. 1888], on him is as under—

"I put my night cap on my head,
And, then, as usual, went to bed;
But—most surprising to relate—
I woke, a MINISTER OF STATE!"

Wraxall says of him that "his manners, mild, calm, and grave [were] calculated to conciliate mankind," and that he had a pleasing countenance and fine features. These last "after G. Richmond," are engraved in "*Doyle.*"

STOWELL, by his first wife, Anna Maria, da. and coheir of John BAGNALL. She *d.* 26 April 1842, aged 59, at his residence, the White Lodge, Richmond Park. Will pr. Aug. 1842. He *d.* there 15 Feb. 1844, in his 87th year, and was *bur.* at Mortlake. Will pr. April 1844.

II. 1844. *2.* WILLIAM LEONARD (ADDINGTON), VISCOUNT SIDMOUTH, 2d and yst. and only surv. s. and h.,[a] *b.* 13 Nov. 1794, at the Speaker's House, Palace yard, Westm.; ed. at Westm.; matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 28 Oct. 1812; took Holy Orders; sometime Rector of Poole, Wilts; *suc. to the peerage*, 15 Feb. 1844. He *m.* 20 April 1820, at St. Margaret's, Westm., Mary, 1st da. of the Rev. John YOUNG, LL.B., Rector of Thorpe Malsor, co. Northampton and of Akeley, Bucks, by Mary, da. of John WOOD, Col. in the Madras Army. He *d.* 25 March 1864, at his residence at Albury, co. Surrey, in his 70th year, and was *bur.* there. His widow *d.* at 1 Bennett street, Bath, 17 Jan. 1894, in her 100th year, and was *bur.* as afsd.

III. 1864. *3.* WILLIAM WELLS (ADDINGTON), VISCOUNT SIDMOUTH, 1st s. and h., *b.* 25 March 1824, at Scotsbridge, near Rickmansworth, Herts; sometime, 1837-48, an officer in the Royal Navy; M.P. for Devizes, 1863-64; *suc. to the peerage*, 25 March 1864. He *m.* 28 Sep. 1848, at Norwich Cathedral, his cousin, Georgiana Susan, 2d da. of the Hon. George PELLEW, Dean of Norwich (3d s. of Edward, 1st VISCOUNT EXMOUTH), by Frances, 2d da. of Henry (ADDINGTON), 1st VISCOUNT SIDMOUTH abovenamed. She, who was *b.* 7 June 1822, *d.* 2 Jan. 1896, after a long illness, at Up Ottery, Devon.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,500 acres in Devon; 1,000 in Staffordshire; 281 in Berks, and 124 in Oxfordshire. *Total* 5,905 acres, worth £8,220 a year. *Principal Residences.* Up Ottery Manor, near Honiton, Devon, and Early Court, near Reading, Berks.

SIDNEY, see SYDNEY.

SILCHESTER.

i.e., "SILCHESTER, co. Southampton," Barony (*Pakenham*), *cr.* 1821; see "LONGFORD" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1785, under the 2d holder thereof.

SINCLAIR.

Barony. I. 1449? *1.* WILLIAM (SINCLAIR), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], s. and h. of Henry, EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], by Egidia, da. and h. of Sir William DOUGLAS, of Nithsdale, by the Lady Egidia STEWART, da. of **Robert II.** [S.], suc. his father in that Earldom before 1418. He "was a Lord of Parl. as LORD SINCLAIR [S.] as far back as 1449."[b] and was *cr.* 28 Aug. 1455, EARL OF CAITHNESS [S.] In 1470 he *resigned the Earldom of Orkney* [S.] to the Crown, receiving the lands of Ravenscraig and Dysart in exchange, and probably shortly before his death he *resigned the Earldom of Caithness* [S.] in favour of his yr. son, being subsequently "called simply Lord Sinclair."[b] He *d.* in or before 1476. See fuller particulars of him under "CAITHNESS."

(a) The eldest son, the Hon. Henry Addington, to whom his father had given the lucrative sinecure of Clerk of the Pells, *d.* unm. and v.p. after a long illness, 30 July 1823, at the White Lodge, Richmond Park, aged 36.

(b) "*Exchequer Rolls*" [S.], vol. viii, preface xlvii, where it is added that "the use of that title [Lord Sinclair] by him and by his grandson [son of his eldest son] in a document of 1487 sufficiently disproves the contention that he had divested himself of it, along with the Earldom of Caithness, and that, when Parl. in 1488 declared that the grandson was rightful heir to the dignity belonging to his grandfather and the lands connected with it, it conferred on him a *new* title of honour." It is also stated therein that when the Earl had divested himself of Caithness (in favour of his yr. son) he is called simply Lord Sinclair, so that the precedency of the original title is that of one granted by James II. [S.]

II. 1476. *2.* WILLIAM (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.],[a] 1st s. and h., being only s. by first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Archibald (DOUGLAS), 4th EARL OF DOUGLAS [S.], by the Lady Margaret STEWART, da. of **Robert III.** [S.] He was practically disinherited by his father, who left him, however, the estate of Newburgh; he contrived also to obtain from his yr. br., Sir Oliver Sinclair, the lands of Ravenscraig, Dysart, &c., co. Fife, on his confirming to him those of Rosslyn, in Midlothian, long the chief estate of the family.[b] He is generally known as "William, the Waster."[c] He *m.* Christian, da. of George (LESLIE), 1st EARL OF ROTHES [S.], by his second wife, Christian, da. of Walter (HALYBURTON), 1st LORD DIRLETOUN [S.] He *d.* about 1488. His widow living 20 Feb. 1491/2.

III. 1488. *3.* HENRY (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], s. and h. whose right to that dignity was confirmed by act of Parl. [S.], 26 Jan. 1488/9, reciting that his grandfather and father "Lordis Sinclair for the tyme" are decd., and that he is their heir, as also "chieff of yat blude" and willing that therefore "*he be callit Lord Sinclair* in tyme to cum, with all dignities emenencis previlegiis," &c., belonging thereto. He *m.* before 4 Dec. 1488, Margaret, da. of Patrick (HEPBURN), 1st EARL OF BOTHWELL [S.], by Janet, da. of James (DOUGLAS), 1st EARL OF MORTON [S.] He was slain, with his King, at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513.[d]

IV. 1513. *4.* WILLIAM (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], only s. and h. He *m.* Elizabeth, widow of Colin OLIPHANT, Master of Oliphant (slain at Flodden 9 Sep. 1513), 2d da. of William (KEITH), 3d EARL MARISCHAL [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of George (GORDON), 2d EARL OF HUNTLY [S.] She was living 17 April 1524. He *d.* after 24 Nov. 1550.

V. 1555? *5.* HENRY (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], 1st s. and h. He joined the association at Hamilton on behalf of Queen Mary [S.] in 1568. He *m.* before 16 Aug. 1591, Elizabeth, 2d da. of William (FORBES), 7th LORD FORBES [S.], by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir William KEITH. He *d.* 21 Oct. 1601. His widow living 20 Feb. 1602, and probably as late as 1625-26.

VI. 1601. *6.* HENRY (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of James SINCLAIR, Master of Sinclair, by Isabel, da. of Andrew (LESLIE), 5th EARL OF ROTHES [S.], which James was s. and h. ap. of the late Lord but *d.* v.p. He came of age in March 1602 and *d.* s.p. soon afterwards.

VII. 1603? *7.* JAMES (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], br. and h.; served heir of his father 12 March 1606. He *d.* unm.

(a) According to the decision of Parl. [S.] in 1488 declaring the right of his son and heir to that title. See p. 150 note "b." He is also spoken of as "the deceased William, *Lord Sinclair*," in the *acta auditorum* (168) 20 Feb. 1491/2.

(b) This Sir Oliver (whose father, the Earl of Orkney and Caithness, was the founder of the famous Collegiate Church, now known as Rosslyn Chapel), was ancestor of the house of Sinclair of Rosslyn (see Douglas' "*Baronage*") of whom the direct male line ended with William Sinclair, of Rosslyn, who *d.* 1778, aged 78. The "lovely Rosabelle" of

"The lordly line of high St. Clair,"

commemorated (in a pathetic ballad) in Scott's "*Lay of the Last Minstrel*" was a da. of one of the "Barons bold" of Rosslyn. These had, however, alienated the Rosslyn estate, in 1735, to the family of St. Clair of Herdmanstoun, *attainted* Lords Sinclair [S.], a race which (oddly enough) was *no relation whatever* to themselves. See p. 152, note "b."

(c) He is probably the William Sinclair who is said to have taken by violence some gold from William Seton in 1456.

(d) See vol. v, p. 63, note "b," *sub* "Lennox," for a list of the Scotch Peers so slain.

VIII. 1610? *8.* PATRICK (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], yst. br. and h. He *m.* Margaret, da. of Sir John COCKBURN, of Ormistoun. He *d.* 1615.

IX. 1615, to 1676. *9.* JOHN (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 29 Oct. 1610; *suc.* his father at the age of five years; was a member of the Committee of Estates, 1641, 1644, and 1645; P.C.; Col. of the Fifeshire Reg. of Horse; entered into the "engagement" of 1648 for the rescue of Charles I.; attended Charles II. into England and was taken prisoner at the battle of Worcester, in Sep. 1651, and not released till 1660, being also excepted out of Cromwell's "act of grace" in 1654. He *m.* in 1631 Mary, 1st da. of John (WEMYSS), 1st EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], by Jean, da. of Patrick (GRAY), 7th LORD GRAY [S.] She *d.* before 10 May 1662. He had no male issue, but probably considered that his honours would go to the heir at line of the grantee, *i.e.*, his grandson, the s. and h. of his only da., but he does not appear to have made any valid resignation thereof, so as to defeat any (possible) claim thereto of the heir male. He *d.* s.p.m. 1676 in his 66th year.

[*Remarks.*—The title at his death, no resignation thereof having, apparently, been made,[a] devolved, in all probability, on the *heir of line* (in which case the succeeding Lord Sinclair would, by female descent, be entitled thereto) but it may possibly be held to have devolved on the *heir male*, who apparently was the Earl of Caithness [S.] In either case, since 1762, it became, and still (1896) continues, dormant among one or other of such class of heirs.

The succession to the estates, followed almost immediately by the grant of the title of Lord Sinclair [S.], *with the ancient precedency*, was as under.]

X. 1676, or 1677, to 1723. *10* or *1.* HENRY ST. CLAIR,[b] of Herdmanstoun in East Lothian, s. and h. of John ST. CLAIR, of the same, by Catharine, only child of John (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], next abovenamed (which Catharine *m.* at Glasgow, 14 April 1659, and *d.* v.p. 13 July 1666), was *b.* 3 June 1660, and having, by the death of his said maternal grandfather, *suc.* to the estates and probably, as heir of line, to the title of the former Lords, received ("in virtue of a designation made" by his said grandfather) letters patent, whereby he was *cr.*, 1 June 1677, LORD SINCLAIR [S.], with rem. to the heirs male of his body, with rem. to his br., John St. Clair, and to his paternal uncles, Robert, George, and Matthew St. Clair respectively, with rem. to the heirs male of the said Henry.[c] Faithful to the Stuart cause, he protested against the act of Con-

---

(a) There was "*a designation*" by the late Lord, but that, of course, tho' shewing his own wish was, of itself, of no validity.

(b) He was of "a distinct and unennobled stock" entirely different from the Sinclairs of Rosslyn, his wife's family; however, "the Sinclairs of Herdmanston are very ancient, well allied, and had at one time large estates. Few, indeed, of our nobility can adduce such ancient title deeds, and they, in every view, were a distinguished accession to the Peerage." ["*Riddell*," p. 79.] The marriage in 1586 of the *suo jure* Baroness Sandys de Vyne to Sir Edwin Sandys (a person of her own surname, but who was in no way related to her) is an instance of a somewhat similar kind.

(c) "It seems clear that this confirmation or new creation could not exclude the right of the previous heirs owing to the want of a resignation by which alone they could have been barred," but "it might be effectual in vesting the same peerage in the heirs that are mentioned in virtue of the power of the prerogative." The patent does not "found upon any *resignation* but merely states that there had been a *designation* of the honours and estates by the deceased Lord," so that "the natural presumption seems to be that there was none for otherwise it should have been mentioned." . . . "The sole preamble or inductive cause" to the patent is that on account of the sufferings of the late Lord in the Royal cause the title may be continued in his descendants of his daughter and "it is

vention [S.] of 1689 settling the Crown on William III. and Mary. He *m.* 30 Dec. 1680, Grizel, da. of Sir James COCKBURN, of Cockburn. He was *bur.* 14 March 1723, at Dysart, in his 63d year. At his death the peerage, devolving on his 1st s. and h., who had been attainted in 1715, became *forfeited*, and so continued (for 39 years) till 1762.

The right to the dignity, subject to the attainder, was as under.

XI. 1723. *11 or 2.* THE HON. JOHN ST. CLAIR, Master of Sinclair, who, but for the attainder, would have been LORD SINCLAIR [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 5 Dec. 1683; M.P. for Dysart Burghs, 1708. He engaged in the rising of 1715[a] and was consequently *attainted* and so became incapable of inheriting the peerage. In 1736 he obtained by act of Parl. a partial restoration, so as to enable him to inherit property, &c. He *m.* firstly, Aug. 1733, Margaret, Dow. COUNTESS OF SOUTHESK [S.], 1st da. of James (STEWART), 5th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], by Catharine, da. of Alexander (MONTGOMERY), EARL OF EGLINTON [S.] She *d.* s.p.s., 22 July 1747, at Edinburgh. He *m.* secondly, 24 April 1750, at Arnhall, Amelia, sister of John, 3d DUKE OF ATHOLL [S.], da. of Lord George MURRAY, by Amelia, da. and h. of James MURRAY, of Glencarse. He *d.* s.p., 2 Nov. 1750, at Dysart afsd., in his 67th year. His widow *m.* 18 April 1754, at Dunkeld, James FARQUHARSON, of Invercauld. She *d.* 24 April 1779, at Marlie, co. Perth.

XII. 1750. to 1762. *12 or 3.* THE HON. JAMES ST. CLAIR who, but for the attainder of 1715[b], would have been LORD SINCLAIR [S.], next br. and h. He, who was *b.* about 1685, inherited the family estates on his father's death in 1723, which, however, he gave over to his elder br. when he was capable of holding them. He served in the army with some distinction at several places; was in command at the attack on Port L'Orient, 20 Sep. 1746, and on Quiberon in Oct. following, becoming eventually Lt. Gen. in 1745 and full General in 1761. He was Col. of the 22d Reg., 1734-37, and of the 1st Foot, 1737-62. He was M.P. for Dysart, 1722-34; for Sutherlandshire, 1736-47; for Dysart, 1747-54, and for Fifeshire, 1754-62; was sent on an embassy to Vienna and to Turin; was Gov. of co. Cork and a Major Gen. on the staff in Ireland. He *m.* Janet, widow of Sir John BAIRD, yst. da. of the Hon. Sir David DALRYMPLE, 1st Bart. [S.], of Hailes, by Janet, da. of Sir James ROCHEAD. He *d.* s.p. at Dysart, 30 Nov. 1762, aged about 77. Will pr. 1763. His widow, who was *b.* 31 March 1690, *d.* 8 Jan. 1766, in Greek street, Soho.

At his death in 1762 the *heir of line* to the old Barony became in any case dissevered from the subsequent inheritors of the title and if (as presumably is the case) the dignity was originally one to heirs general,[c] such heir is to be found among the descendants of the sisters of the abovenamed James St. Clair.[d] The title, however, under the regrant of 1677, devolved as below.

---

curious that the motive" does *not* extend "to the present line who are *not* sprung from her, altho' they take by the conveyance." [*Riddell*, pp. 55-56.] G. Burnett, Lyon King of Arms, (in his note on "Sinclair" in the "*Exchequer Rolls*" [S.], vol. viii, preface xlvii,) says that he will not express any opinion on Riddell's question as to whether the want of resignation may not (in spite of the patent of 1677) leave the old title vested in the heirs of the old line. In that case two Baronies of Sinclair would exist, each of the same date. See also vol. iii, p. 7, *sub* "Dacre de Gillesland," as to the award in 1473 ranking that (then newly established) peerage next to the old Barony of Dacre.

[a] See vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," for a list of the Scotch peerages forfeited in 1715.

[b] The attainder of his brother applied to him, as by it *all* their father's issue—being in the same estate tail—were barred.

[c] See "*Remarks*" on p. 152.

[d] Col. James Paterson suc. this James St. Clair, both as heir of line, as also in his estates at Dysart, Rosslyn, &c., being only s. and h. of Grizel, his *eldest* sister, by

XI. 1762. *2.* CHARLES ST. CLAIR, of Herdmanstoun afsd., *de jure*[a] LORD SINCLAIR [S.], but never assumed the title. He was 1st s. and h. of Matthew ST. CLAIR, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas CARRE, of Cavers, which Matthew (who *d.* 11 Nov. 1728), was 4th s. of Sir John ST. CLAIR, of Herdmanstoun, being *paternal* uncle of Henry, LORD SINCLAIR [S.] who in consequence of his *maternal* descent had been so *cr.* in 1677 as afsd. This Charles, consequently, had *no descent whatever from any of the previous Lords.*[b] He, who was *b.* before 1700, was a member of the Faculty of Advocates 1722. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of the Hon. Sir Andrew HOME (2d s. of Patrick, 1st EARL OF MARCHMONT [S.]), by Elizabeth, da. of John DOUGLAS. He *d.* at Edinburgh, 4, and was *bur.* 9 Nov. 1775, at Herdmanstoun, aged above 75. His widow *d.* at Edinburgh 12 March 1784.

XII. 1775. *3.* ANDREW ST. CLAIR, of Herdmanstoun afsd., *de jure*[a] LORD SINCLAIR [S.] but never assumed the title, 2d but only surv. s. and h.,[c] *b.* 21 July 1733. He *m.* 28 Dec. 1763, Elizabeth, da. of John RUTHERFORD, of Edgerstoun, co. Roxburgh, by Eleanor, da. of Sir Gilbert ELLIOTT, 2d Bart. [S.] He was *bur.* at Herdmanstoun, 24 Dec. 1776, aged 43. His widow is probably the "Elizabeth, Lady St. Clair," *bur.* 7 Nov. 1783, at St. Marylebone.

XIII. 1776, *confirmed* 1782. *4.* CHARLES ST. CLAIR, of Herdmanstoun afsd., 1st s. and h., who was *de jure*[a] LORD SINCLAIR [S.] *on the death* of his father, 24 Dec. 1776, and who, after the decision, 25 April 1782, of the House of Lords, whereby that title was adjudged to him,[d] became *de facto* LORD SINCLAIR [S.] He was *b.* 30 July 1768, at Edinburgh; entered the army, 1784; Lieut. Col., 1799, retiring in 1802; Lieut. Col. Berwickshire Militia, 1803-05; REP. PEER [S.], 1807-59. He *m.* firstly, 13 Feb. 1802, in Portland Place, Marylebone, Mary Agnes, only da. of James CHISHOLM, of Chisholm, co. Roxburgh. She *d.* 16 July 1814, at Nisbet House, co. Berwick. Will pr. 1815. He *m.* secondly, 18 Sep, 1816, Isabella Mary, yst. da. of Alexander CHATTO, of Mainhouse, co. Roxburgh. He *d.* 30 Sep. 1863, aged 95, at Pilmuir, in Torquay, co. Devon.[e] His widow *d.* 5 Jan. 1875.

XIV. 1863. *5.* JAMES (ST. CLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 3 July 1803, at Herdmanstoun; ed. at Winchester; sometime Capt. in the Grenadier Guards; *sue. to the peerage* [S.], 30

John Paterson, of Preston Hall. He assumed the name of St. Clair, and *d.* unm. at Dysart, 14 May 1789. On his death the heirship of line devolved on the descendants of his sister (the only one who had issue) Margaret, wife of John Thomson, of Charleton, co. Fife, but the estates passed under the will of James St. Clair (who but for the attainder would have been Lord Sinclair) to Sir James Erskine, Bart., afterwards 2d Earl of Rosslyn, who was grandson and heir of Catharine, the *second* sister of the said James St. Clair.

(a) According to the decision respecting this title, 25 April 1782.

(b) A similar case occurred in the Earldom of Buchan [S.] which in 1695 devolved, in consequence of settlements of 1617 and 1625, on David (Erskine), Lord Cardross [S.], cousin and heir male of James (Erskine), Earl of Buchan, the late Earl, whose *wife* was the heiress of the old Earls. The said David, therefore, and his descendants, Earls of Buchan, had consequently no descent whatever from the old Earls, whose Earldom, *together with the precedency thereof*, they enjoyed.

(c) His elder br., Matthew, *b.* 17 Feb. 1732, *d.* young and v.p.

(d) It was held that the forfeiture came to an end in 1762 by the extinction of the attainted line that took under the *first* rem. in the *novodamus* of 1677 and that those who took under the *second* [special] remainder therein were not affected by it. Consequently no act to reverse the attainder was required. See vol. iv, p. 416, note "b," for a similar case, *sub* "Kintore."

(e) He was thus entitled to his peerage for 86 years and 9 months, and was for above 81 years in actual possession thereof. See vol. ii, p. 437, note "b," as to the case of Charles (Cokayne), 5th Viscount Cullen [I.] who was a Peer (in actual possession) for 86 years and 2 months.

Sep. 1863; REP. PEER [S.] from Dec. 1868 to April 1880. He *m.* 14 Sep. 1830, at Chipstead, Jane, sister of Sir Archibald LITTLE, **K.C.B.**, 1st da. of Archibald LITTLE, of Shabden Park, co. Surrey, by Agnes, da. of William OLIVER. He *d.* at Pera, near Constantinople, 24 Oct. 1880, aged 77. His widow *d.* 17 June 1887, aged 74, at Ramley, near Alexandria, in Egypt. Will pr. 2 Aug. 1887, over £2,000.

XV. 1880. *6.* CHARLES WILLIAM (ST. CLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.]' 1st s. and h., *b.* 8 Sep. 1831, at Shabden Park afsd.; ed. at Sandhurst; entered the army, 1848, retiring, as Colonel, 1879; served in the 57th Foot, in the Crimea, being severely wounded in the attack on the Redan; was Assist-Adj. Gen. on the Bosphorus, 1855-56; served in India, during the Mutiny, as also in New Zealand, 1861-63; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 24 Oct. 1880; REP. PEER [S.] since 1885. He *m.* 6 Oct. 1870, Margaret Jane, yst. da. of James MURRAY, of Bryanston square, Midx.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,251 acres in Roxburghshire, 1,550 in Berwickshire, and 545 in Haddingtonshire. *Total* 4,346 acres, worth £6,600 a year. *Principal Residence.* Herdmanstoun, co. Haddington, and Nisbet House, co. Berwick.

SINGLETON.

See "SWANSEA OF SINGLETON, co. Glamorgan," Barony (*Vivian*), *cr.* 1893.

SISONBY, see SYSONBY.

SKELMERSDALE.

Barony. I. 1828. *1.* EDWARD BOOTLE-WILBRAHAM, *formerly* WILBRAHAM-BOOTLE, of Lathom House, co. Lancaster, 1st s. and h. of Richard WILBRAHAM-BOOTLE, *formerly* WILBRAHAM, of Rode Hall, co. Chester, by Mary, da. and h. of Robert BOOTLE, of Lathom House afsd., was *b.* 7 March 1771, and *bap.* at St. Geo., Bloomsbury; took by Royal lic., 8 Dec. 1814, the name of *Bootle* before, instead of after, that of *Wilbraham;* was M.P. for Westbury, 1795-96; for Newcastle-under-Lyme, 1796-1812; for Clitheroe, 1812-18, and for Dover, 1818-28, in which year he was *cr.* 30 Jan. 1828, BARON SKELMERSDALE of Skelmersdale, co. Lancaster. He *m.* 19 April 1796, at St. Marylebone, Mary Elizabeth, da. of the Rev. Edward TAYLOR, of Bifrons, in Patrixbourne, co. Kent, by Margaret, da. of Thomas PAYLER, *formerly* TURNER, of that county. She, who was *b.* 16 April 1770, *d.* 2 June 1840, after a long illness, at Lathom House. He *d.* there, 3 April 1853, aged 82. Will pr. June 1853.

II. 1853. *2.* EDWARD (BOOTLE-WILBRAHAM), BARON SKELMERSDALE, grandson and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. Richard BOOTLE-WILBRAHAM, by Jessy, da. of Sir Richard BROOKE, 3d Bart., of Norton, which Richard Bootle-Wilbraham was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord, but *d.* v.p. 5 May 1844, aged 42. He was *b.* 12 Dec. 1837; *suc. to the peerage,* 3 April 1853, and was *cr.* 5 April 1880, EARL OF LATHOM, co. Lancaster. See under that title.

SKELTON.

i.e., "BRUCE OF SKELTON, co. York," Barony (*Bruce*), *cr.* 1664, with the EARLDOM OF AILESBURY, which see; *ex.* 1747.

SKENE.

i.e., "SKENE, of Skene, co. Aberdeen," Barony (*Duff*), *cr.* 1857; see "FIFE" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1759, under the 5th Earl.

SLANE.

[*Remarks.*—The origin of this Peerage is obscure.([a]) Its possessor in 1489 was one of the nine Barons [I.] then sum. by Henry VII. to Greenwich,([b]) and was then ranked immediately *before* Lord Delvin [I.] and *after* Lord Kerry [I.] In some of the early Parls. however (particularly in that of 2 Eliz.) this Barony is placed (apparently erroneously) immediately *after* that of Delvin, a Barony which can hardly be reckoned to have existed before 1389. The warrant, 1 Jan. 1615, of the Commisioners for executing the office of Earl Marshal places the Barony of Kerry, next immediately above this Barony of Slane, which would consequently thus take precedence of the Barony of Delvin. It is on record that Simon Fleming, the possessor of the Barony of Slane (who *d.* 1370) sat in Parl. as junior to Sir Robert Preston, Baron of Gormanston [I.] whose Peerage cannot be placed higher than 1363. Between the dates then of 1363 and 1370 this Peerage([c]) should, according to that precedency, have been created, and altho' such ranking is no conclusive proof, this period has been taken as the starting point.]

Barony [I.] I. 1365? *1.* SIR SIMON FLEMING, of Slane on the river Boyne, co. Meath, s. and h. of Baldwin LE FLEMING,([d]) of the same, by Matilda, da. of Sir Simon DE GENEVILLE (which Baldwin was sum. to, tho' possibly not present at, the celebrated Parl. at Kilkenny in 1309), *suc.* his father in 1335, being then a minor; was, in 1346, Conservator of the Peace for co. Meath, and had livery, 24 Jan. 1348/9, "of the burgh, barony, and town of Slane." He sat in Parl. [I.], *temp.* Ed. III., tho' below([e]) Lord Gormanston [I.] and his creation as an Irish Peer, BARON([f]) SLANE, may be assumed as being about 1365. He *m.* Cecilia, da. of Thomas CHAMPERNOWNE, of Modbury, Devon. He *d.* Oct. (1370), 44Ed.III. *Inq. p. mortem.*

([a]) See vol. i, p. 171, note "c," *sub* "Athenry" for some observations on the early Irish Baronies as Peerage dignities, to which the following remarks may be added from an able article in the "*Quarterly Review*" for Oct. 1893, inasmuch as they reconcile the apparent contradiction that the first three Baronies [Athenry, Kingsale and Kerry] were created in 1172 (as held by the "Lord's Commissioners" in 1613) when more trustworthy evidence would make the date much later.—"The origin of the difficulty is, we would suggest, that whereas, *in England* the 'creation' of a Barony is reckoned to date from the first proved writ of summons, *in Ireland* the writ of summons has been comparatively ignored, and dignities traced to the earliest period at which their possessors were Barons by tenure. This principle, tho' pressed upon them, has always been rejected by our own House of Lords, so that the apparent superior antiquity of Irish over English Baronies has no foundation in fact."

([b]) See vol. i, preface p. iii, note "a."

([c]) In "Lynch" pp. 195-211, will be found a very full account of this Barony of Slane.

([d]) This Baldwin was s. and h. of Richard Le Fleming, of Slane, by Mary, da. of Nicholas Martin, of Dartington, Devon, which Richard (who *d.* 1301), was a descendant of Archembald Le Fleming (said to have been of Bratton, co. Devon), who accompanied Hugh Lacy, the elder, to Ireland, from whom he received a grant of 20 Knights fees in Meath, afterwards called the Barony of Slane and Newcastle. The various accounts of this descent are however very contradictory. The pedigree in the case of "George Bryan, Esq.," a claimant of the Barony in 1830, differs entirely from the one in the rival claim (shortly after that date) of "James Fleming, of Monkstown, co. Dublin, Esq" and neither of them apparently deserve much credence.

([e]) Act of Parl. (1460), 38 Hen. VI., and (1462), 2 Ed. IV. This precedency, however, was never acquiesced in by the Lords Slane, who appear to have absented themselves from Parl. till the cause of dissension was removed by Edward IV., who created Lord Gormanston [I.] a Viscount [I.] It must be confessed that had it not been for the express declaration in these Acts of Parl. (1460 and 1462) one would have been inclined to have assigned to the the Barons of Slane the precedency over Gormanston.

([f]) See vol. i, p. xviii (preface) note "a," and p. 172, note "f" *sub* "Athenry" as to some distinction between "*Baro*" and "*Dominus*" in the early Irish Baronies.

II. 1370. *2.* THOMAS (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h., aged 12 years in 1370. He sat in parl. [I] temp. Ric. II, being then placed next below Lord Gormanston [I.][a] He was one of the guardians of the marches of Meath *temp.* Hen. IV, and Hen. V. In 1417 he vested in trustees for the purpose of settlement "the estates in Devonshire which had belonged to his ancestors before their arrival in Ireland,"[b] as also his lordships of Slane, Culmullen &c., co. Meath. He signed the address to Hen. V. as one of the peers present at the great council of Naas. He *m.* firstly Elizabeth, da. of, his guardian, Robert (PRESTON), 1st LORD GORMANSTON, by Margaret da. and h. of Walter DE BIRMINGHAM. He *m.* secondly 'Katharine LE BOTILLER" said to be da. of James (BUTLER) EARL OF ORMONDE [I.] He *d.* (1434-35) 13 Hen. VI. His second wife survived him.

III. 1435. *3.* CHRISTOPHER (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.] s. and h. by first wife; did homage for his estate 1437; was sued for absence from Ireland, but pleaded his necessary presence on his estates in co. Devon. He *m.* firstly Levita, da. of Martin FERRERS, of Bere Ferrers, Devon. He *m.* secondly (by dispensation of the Primate, 1423) his kinswoman Elizabeth WOGAN *otherwise* FITZGERALD da. and coheir of John WOGAN, s. and h. ap. of Sir David WOGAN. He *d.* 30 Nov. (1446) 26 Hen. VI.

IV. 1447. *4.* CHRISTOPHER (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.] grandson and h., being only s. and h. of John FLEMING, by Anne ROCHFORT his wife, which John, who, was 1st s. and h. of the last Lord and his only s. by the first wife, *d.* v.p. He sat in the parl. [I.] of 1451. He *d.* s.p. 1457.[c]

V. 1457. *5.* DAVID (FLEMING), BARON SLANE[d] [I.], uncle and h. male, being 2d and yst. s. of the penultimate Lord and his only s. by his 2d wife. He sat in the Parl. [I.] of 1462 in the precedency of the former Barons, which was declared (by act of Parl., 38 Hen. VI., and 2 Ed. IV.), to be next to that of the Barony of Gormanston [I.] He *m.* Alice, da. of Sir Robert DILLON. He *d.* 1463. His widow was living (1473), 13 Ed. IV.

VI. 1463. *6.* THOMAS (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], only s. and h.; was seven years old in 1463 when his wardship was confirmed to the Earl of Kildare [I.] To him in 1470, tho' still a minor, livery was granted of his father's estate. He *m.* Eleanor but *d.* s.p. 8 Dec. 1470.[f] His widow was living (1473), 13 Ed. IV.

(a) See page 156, note "e."

(b) "*Lynch*" p. 196.

(c) On his death his two sisters and coheirs became the representatives of the previous Lords. These were (1) Anne, who *m.* Walter Dillon, and (2) Amy who *m.* John Bellew. They both left issue. The said Anne Dillon and one Patrick Bellew, s. and h. of the said Amy, inherited the estates in Devon and Cornwall and some also of those in Ireland, tho' not till the death of their cousin, Thomas, Baron Slane, in 1470, when the issue male of their grandfather became extinct. Among their descendants would be in abeyance any Barony of Slane *descendible to heirs general* which, in Mr. Bryan's claim to this title, this Barony is supposed to have been under the writ of summons and sitting, *temp.* Ed. II. and Ed. III., on the presumption (supported only by the unique and anomalous decision of 1767, in the case of the Irish Barony of La Poer) that the effect of a summons by the *Chief Governor* of Ireland to an Irish Parl. was the same as (according to the decision arrived at in the 17th century) that of one by the *Sovereign*, to the Parl. of England.

(d) He is recognised as such in statute roll, 37 Hen. VI., cap. 7, in which a rent head is confirmed to his nieces, and in which it is stated that the Crown not only claimed but actually held the manor of Slane. Had the Barony been one in fee (*i.e.* one *cr.* by writ) it would (on the analogy of such a Barony *in England*) have fallen into abeyance between this David's nieces, and had it been merely a palatine honour it would have gone with the manor. See case of James Fleming.

(e) See vol. iii, p. 224, note "a," *sub* "Dunsany," as to the right of succession to an Irish Barony belonging to the heir *male*, and not to the heir *general*.

(f) On his death his three sisters became his coheirs, *viz.* (1) Anne, aged 16 (2)

VII. 1470. *7.* JAMES (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], cousin and h. male,[b] being s. and h. of William F., of Newcastle, co. Meath (by Janet Rochfort, his wife), who was 2d s. of Thomas, great-grandfather of the late Lord, by his second wife. He is styled in an act of Parl. (1472) '*James Fleming, Esq., Baron of Slane*," and "*un seigneur et Baron del Parliament*,"[a] and was declared next year to be entitled to the Lordships of Slane, Newcastle, &c., held by the late Lord in fee tail. He was appointed Sheriff of Meath by statute. He is said in 1480 to have been made one of the *Knights of St. George for Ireland*[b] and he in 1489 attended Hen. VII. at Greenwich with other Irish Peers. He *m.* about 1470 Elizabeth, DOW. BARONESS KILLEEN [I.], da. and coheir of Sir William WELLES, Lord Chancellor [I.], by (—), da. of (—) BARNEWALL, of Crickstown. He *d.* (1491-92), 7 Hen. VII.

VIII. 1492. *8.* CHRISTOPHER (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h., aged 18 in 1492, but sat in the Parl. of 1493-94. He made a settlement of his estate, 1505, entailing it on heirs male. From 1514 to 1516 he was LORD HIGH TREASURER [I.] He *m.* firstly Ellis, da. of Gerald (FITZ GERALD), 8th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], by his 1st wife, Alison, da. of Sir Rowland EUSTACE. This marriage was, however, set aside, and he *m.* secondly Elizabeth, da. of Nicholas STUKELEY, of Affeton, Devon. He *d.* 9 Aug. (1517), 9 Hen. VIII.

IX. 1517. *9.* JAMES (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], only s. and h. by 2d. wife, aged 9 in 1517. On 30 Sep. 1540, he was made LORD JUSTICE [I.] He sat in the Parl. of 1541 wherein Hen. VIII. was made *King* of Ireland, (being ranked therein next after the Premier Baron Lord Athenry [I.]), sitting also in the Parl. of 1559. He served with credit under the Earl of Essex, who states in 1573 that he was the only nobleman who would go with him against O'Neale. He *m.* firstly Alice, da. of Gerald (FITZGERALD), 9th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of John (ZOUCH), LORD ZOUCH OF CODNOR. He *m.* secondly, before 2 April, 1568, Ellis, da. of Christopher (PLUNKETT), LORD KILLEEN [I.], by Janet, da. of Sir Lucas DILLON. He *d.* s.p. (1577-78), 20 Eliz.[c] His widow *m.* Walter HUSSEY, of Moyhussey. She *m.* for her 3d. husband, (—) WOGAN, of Ratcheoffey.

X. 1578. *10.* THOMAS (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of James FLEMING, of Stephenstown, by Ismay, da. of Sir Bartholomew DILLON, which James was s. and h. of Sir George FLEMING of Stephenstown, who was 2d. s. of James, Baron Slane [I.], grandfather of the late Lord. He was sum. 26 April 1585, and sat in the Parl. of that year, being the third Baron in the list. He distinguished himself in the Queen's service in Ireland. He *m.* Catharine, da. of Jenico (PRESTON) 3d. VISCOUNT GORMANSTON [I.], by his first wife, Katharine, da. of Gerald (FITZ GERALD), 9th EARL OF KILDARE [I.] He *d.* s.p.m. 9 Nov. 1597, and was *bur.* at Slane. *Inq. post mortem.* 9 Feb. 1598, taken at Ratoath,[d] co. Meath.

Margaret, aged 15, and (3) Elizabeth, aged 14, in 1463, which Elizabeth *m.* John Darcy, of Platten. Among them and their descendants any Barony in fee possessed *by their father would be in abeyance and such, according to Mr. Bryan's claim, is* actually the case as to what he styles "THE SECOND PEERAGE OF SLANE by the title of LORD FLEMING OF SLANE and Baron of Parl. by writ and sitting, *temp.* Ed. IV." See p. 157, note "c," *circa finem.*

(a) See case of James Fleming. These words shew that he (tho' only heir male and not heir general of the late Lord) was a Peer of Parl. before any summons or sitting therein.

(b) According to Ware, but the fact is somewhat doubtful. See vol. iv, p. 56, note "a," *sub* "Gormanston," for a list of these Knights, and an account of the Order.

(c) On his death his two sisters became his coheirs, *viz.*, (1) Catharine, who *m.* Sir Christopher *Barnewall*, of Crickstown, and had issue ; and (2) Eleanor. Between them and their descendants, any Barony in fee possessed by their father would be in abeyance, and such, according to Mr. Bryan's claim, is actually the case as to what he styles "THE THIRD PEERAGE OF SLANE by the title of the LORD BARON OF SLANE." See p. 157, note "c," *circa finem.*

(d) At his death his two daughters were his coheirs, *viz.*, (1) Catharine *m.* before

XI. 1597. *11.* WILLIAM (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of George F., of Derpatrick, co. Meath, by Mary, only da. and h. of Walter CUSACK, of Kilkarn, which George was s. and h. of William F. of Derpatrick, who was s. and h. of Thomas F.(a) of the same, who was third and yst. s. of James, Baron Slane [I.], the great-grandfather of the late Lord. He was aged 40 in 1597. He was one of the Roman Catholic Peers [I.] who subscribed the proclamation of James I. as King, at Dublin in 1603.(b) He never sat in Parl. as none were summ. from 1597 till after his death, but is not only recognised as "*William, now Lord Baron of Slane*," in the *inq.* on the death of the last Lord, but is also styled "our well beloved and very noble subject, William Fleming, Lord Baron of Slane," in a grant of livery from the King (Pat. Roll., 3 Jac. I.) and was allowed to answer in the Court of Chancery in 1607 "*super honorem suam.*" He *m.* before 1597, his cousin, Elinor, 2d da. and coheir of Thomas (FLEMING), BARON SLANE, [I.] by Catharine, his wife, both abovenamed. He *d.* 1612. His widow(c) *d.* 24 Jan. 1616.

XII. 1612. *12.* CHRISTOPHER (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h., had livery of his estate, 24 Nov. 1612 (pat. roll, 10 Jac. I.), being therein styled "Christopher, Lord Baron of Slane." He sat in Parl. [I.], 18 May 1613, and 16 May 1615 (during his mother's lifetime) and claimed precedency therein of the Barony of Kerry and Lixnaw [I.] but the Lords Commissioners for executing the office of the Earl Marshal on 17 Jan. 1615, decided against him.(d) By deed, 20 Oct. 1624, he settled his estates on his 2d and yr. sons and their issue male successively with rem. in tail male to almost every branch of the family of Fleming and with reversion "in fee to the Lord Fleming, now EARL OF WIGDON [*i.e.*, WIGTON], in Scotland, and to his heirs for ever."(e) He *m.* Elinor, da. of Sir Patrick BARNEWALL, of Turvey, by Mary, da. of Sir Nicholas BAGENALL. He *d.* 9 June 1625, at Newstown. *Inq. post mortem* 13 Jan. 1625/6, at Ardee.

XIII. 1625. *13.* THOMAS (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h., aged 21 years and six months in June 1625. Being a Franciscan Friar he had been excluded by his father from the inheritance. His petition that his brother might enjoy the Peerage was granted, 30 Oct. 1629, by the King, and afterwards acquiesced in by the House of Lords [I.] as under. He resided in his convent in the Netherlands until he was made [Roman Catholic] Archbishop of Dublin, when he returned to Ireland and took an active part there against the rebels of 1641. He was living 1642 but *d.* unm.

XIV. 1629. *14.* WILLIAM FLEMING, next br. to the above, suc. to the family estates on the death of his father in June 1625, and by

---

1597, Pierce Butler, of Old Abbey, co. Kilkenny, and had issue; and (2) Elinor, *m.* before 1597, her cousin William (Fleming), Lord Slane [I.] Between them and their descendants any Barony in fee possessed by their father would be in abeyance, and such, according to Mr. Bryan's claim, is actually the case as to what he styles "THE FOURTH PEERAGE OF SLANE by the title of LORD SLANE." See p. 157, note "c," *circa finem.*

(a) This Thomas had a 2d and yst. s., Edward Fleming, of Sydan, co. Meath, whose issue male is named as in rem. to the Slane estates in the settlements of 1625 and 1638.

(b) See vol. iii., p. 223, note "c," *sub* "Dunsany."

(c) She pleads to a bill in Chancery in 1612 as "Elynor, Lady *Dowager* of Slane," thereby shewing her Peerage was in right of her husband and not one *suo jure.* See case of James Fleming.

(d) The fact of his making this claim against a Peer whose Barony was of the 12th or 13th century and of his being allowed to prove his Peerage from the first Baron of Slane (notwithstanding the numerous heirs general whose existence was urged by his opponent) shews clearly that his Peerage was the same as that of the *first* Peer and was, accordingly, one which had descended to him as h. *male*, and that it was *not* a Peerage *cr.* by writ *temp.* Eliz., to himself or to his maternal grandfather, of whom he was a coheir, andwhose Peerage (*had* it been one *cr.* by writ, 1585), might (according to Mr. Bryan's claim) have been terminated in his favour. These evidences are at Lambeth Palace. See "Lynch," 205.

(e) "*Lynch*," 706.

royal warrant, 30 Oct. 1629 (afterwards acquiesced in by the House of Lords), was declared, for himself and the heirs male of his body, "LORD BARON OF SLANE" [I.], during the lifetime of his eldest brother, Thomas, abovenamed.(a) He was accordingly sum. by writ to the House of Lords [I.], and took his seat 14 July 1634, being placed in the precedency of the old Barony.(b) He *m.* Anne, widow of Christopher NUGENT, *styled* LORD DELVIN (s. and h. ap. of the 1st Earl of Westmeath [I.]), 1st da. of Randal (MACDONELL), 1st EARL OF ANTRIM [I.], by Alice O'NEILL, his wife. He *d.* before his eldest br., the late Lord, in 1641, being in 1642 (*i.e.* after his death) outlawed, tho' said (c) to have been, subsequently, declared innocent.

XV. 1641. *15.* CHARLES (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h., who, by the death, at some date after 1642, of his uncle, Thomas, the penultimate Baron, became the right *hereditary* heir to the family honours. He long maintained the King's cause in Ireland, and he and his uterine br., the Earl of Westmeath, were the last Royalists in arms in that Kingdom. By Cromwell's Act of Settlement [I.], he was in 1652, excepted from pardon for life or estate. He afterwards entered into the French service, in which he lost his life, being slain in Italy in 1661. He *d.* unm.

XVI. 1661. *16.* RANDALL (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], br. and h., was restored by the Court of Claims to the possessions of his family in 1661. He *m.* firstly before 1664 [Qy. 5 Sep. 1663 ?], *Eleanor, da. of Sir Richard* BARNEWALL, 2d Bart. [I.], of Crickstown, by Julia, da. of Sir Gerard AYLMER, 1st Bart. [I.] She *d.* s.p.m. about 1665 and was *bur.* at Slane M.I. He *m.* secondly before 1667 Penelope, da. of Henry (MOORE), 1st EARL OF DROGHEDA [I.], by Alice, da. of William (SPENCER), BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON. He *d.* in France, 22 Oct. 1676. Will dat. 18 Feb. 1674. *Inq. p. mortem* held 1676 at Navan.

XVII. 1676, to 1691. *17.* CHRISTOPHER (FLEMING), BARON SLANE [I.], s. and h. by 2d wife, was seven years old in 1676. He sat in the Parl. of James II. in 1689 and entertained him at Slane Castle, the night before the battle of the Boyne, 1 July 1690, being then Col. of a Reg. of Infantry containing 650 men. He was taken prisoner, 12 July 1691, at the battle of Aughrim(d) but contrived to escape to France. He was consequently outlawed and *attainted*, 16 April 1691, whereby the *peerage*, as well as the ancient family estate was *forfeited*. His attainder was confirmed by an act of Parl. [I.], 7 Dec. 1695, wherein he is styled "late *Lord Baron of Slane*," and the estate was sold under an Act, 11 and 12 Will. III. Queen Anne, however, in consideration of his services in her army abroad, granted him, 7 April 1707, an annual pension of £500. In 1708 his outlawry and attainder was reversed by the *English* Parl., but such reversal was, apparently, never confirmed in the Irish Parl.(e)

(a) The extraordinary measure of passing over an incompetent heir of an Irish peerage in favour of his younger brother, occurs also in the case of the Viscountcy of Barrymore in 1581, and of the Barony of Athenry in 1641.

(b) He was placed, according to Mr. Bryan's claim, "as a *new* Peer, between Lords Howth and Dunsany." Now, altho, his more proper ranking would appear to have been immediately *before*, instead of *after*, Lord Howth, yet, with this trivial exception (if it be one) the Barony was in its right place, *preceding all* the Baronies *cr.* by Ed. IV., Hen. VIII., Eliz., and the numerous creations of the Stuart Kings. The list of this Parl. given in "Lynch" (p. 355), places the Barons thus; *viz.*, (1) Birmingham; (2) Courcy; (3) Kerry; (4) Howth; (5) Dunsany; followed by (no less than) 34 others. It is there added "that on the subsequent days the Baron of Slane and other Lords came in and took their seats" so that Slane would have had the 5th place out of 39 Baronies, even if placed *after* (instead of before) the Barony of Howth.

(c) Strafford's "*State Letters.*"

(d) See vol. i, p. 311, note "b," *sub* "Bellew," as to these prisoners.

(e) On the reversal of his attainder the Irish House of Commons unanimously addressed Queen Anne setting forth the fatal consequences of reversing the outlawries of "persons attainted of treason for the rebellions in 1641 and 1688."

He, however, petitioned[a] the *Irish* House of Lords in 1709 for his writ as having been "restored to his blood and title of honour." No order, however, was made thereon, owing, probably, to the jealousy between the two Kingdoms, and he was advised to change the style of his petition. Meantime he obtained, in 1713, a Royal warrant to *cr.* him VISCOUNT LONGFORD [I.] but no patent of such creation ever passed. He *m.* 19 Sep. 1684, Ann, da. of Sir Patrick TRANT, Bart. [I.], who also was attainted. He *d.* abroad s.p.m.[b] 14 July 1726 and was *bur.*

---

[a] In this petition he "distinctly calls Lord William, who was attainted, his '*uncle*,' and tho' it is difficult to presume an error in such a document, considering the near affinity of the parties, yet a settlement produced to the Court by Sir Gregory Byrne and wife, and some important proceedings had by the Attorney Gen. afterwards, leave no doubt of the identity of this Lord Christopher as the son of Randal, and as the forfeitor of 1691." ["*Lynch*," p. 207.]

[b] Helen, his only da. and h., *d.* unm. at Paris, 7 Aug. 1748, aged about 50, and was *bur.* at St. Sulpice in that city. In her any Barony in fee possessed by her father would have vested, and, according to Mr. Bryan's claim, did vest, so far as to what he styles THE FOURTH AND FIFTH PEERAGE OF SLANE. He considers the 5th Peerage to have been *cr.* by writ, 1613, and the 4th Peerage (*cr.*, as he holds, by the writ of 1585), to have been thereby terminated in favour of one who in 1616 (three years later), became a coheir (*viz.*, the Lord Slane sum. in 1613) and consequently to have become united therewith. This right, on the death of Helen Fleming (who *d.* unm. Aug. 1748), devolved on her father's only surv. sister, Dame Alice Byrne, widow, second wife of Sir Gregory Byrne, Bart. [I.] She *d.* 1753, and was, after 1777, represented by her grandchild, Catharine Xaveria Bryan, widow, only da. and h. of Henry Byrne, of Oporto. Her son, George Bryan, was in 1829, the claimant to this peerage on the ground of it being a Barony in fee. His case (briefly stated) is that six [!] *separate* Baronies in fee were created by various writs, *viz.*, in 1309 (or some other date *temp.* Edward III.) 1462, 1472, 1585, 1613 and 1614 That the four earlier of these creations fell into abeyance and still so continue, but that he is h. gen. of the creations of 1613 and 1634 and a coheir of the creation of 1585. He acknowledges, however, that the persons so sum. were the heirs *male* of the first Baron and were allowed the precedency of a Barony *cr.* by Ed. II. or Ed. III. and that no claim was ever made by the various coheirs, but these matters he considers accidental. Under these circumstances one can hardly be surprised that, on 1 Sep. 1835, the House of Lords, after an investigation which had lasted more than five years, resolved that *Mr. Bryan* had *not made out his claim* to the Barony of Slane.

The additional case (1831) of Mr. Bryan is chiefly directed against the claim of James Fleming to the Barony as heir male. In it he deduces that gentleman's descent from 1580 and upwards, so as to disprove the pedigree therein set forth. This report was signed by the Attorney Gen. (Scarlett) and the well-known Sir N. Harris Nicolas. In it they quote several cases in the *English* Peerage, which they consider applicable, and sum up by stating that the laws of both Kingdoms are similar [!] as to Peerage law; that a Peerage can only be *cr.* by patent or by writ in *either* [!] Kingdom; that a writ and sitting (where there is no patent) creates a Barony in fee in *either* [!] Kingdom, and that consequently Mr. Bryan is entitled, as h. gen., to the Barony of Slane [I.], as being [tho' an Irish peerage] a Barony in fee *cr.* by writ and sitting 1613.

They refer to the decision (1767) as to the Barony of La Poer [I.] (*viz.* that it was a Barony in fee), and to the opinion of the Law Officers as to Athenry [I.] (1800), as to Delvin [I.] (1800 and 1814), and as to Killeen [I.] (1813), *viz.* that they also were Baronies in fee. It should, however, be remarked that the decision as to La Poer was *unique* and, even at that uncritical time, generally supposed to be an error, and that consequently no attention has ever been paid to the not over learned reports on Athenry, Delvin and Killeen, which were mainly based on that anomalous decision. An appendix is added to this case of Mr. Bryan treating of the ancient Baronies [I.], stating as to Kingsale [I.] "that the descent of the Barony to heirs male was *the effect of error*," and as to Howth [I.], that in 1549 the dignity had "fallen into abeyance between daughters and coheirs, and the Crown, instead of terminating the abeyance, *cr.* a *new* dignity in the heir male." It is needless to say no proofs are offered of either of these startling statements.

in the Abbey of Bonamurgy co. Antrim, when any inchoate right as to the *Viscountcy of Longford* [I.] became *ex.* Admon. 13 June 1728.[a]

(a) The following pedigree illustrates the descent of the Barony, the heir general being passed over in no less than five instances, *viz.* 1457, 1471, 1577, 1597 and 1708.

I. Simon Fleming, Baron Slane, *d.* 1370.

II. Thomas, Baron Slane, *d.* 1434.

III. Christopher, Baron Slane, *d.* 1447. — William Fleming.

John Fleming, *d.* v.p. — V. David Baron Slane, sum. 1460, *d.* 1473. — VII. James, Baron Slane, sum. 1472, *d.* 1491.

IV. Christopher, Baron Slane, *d.* s.p. 1457. — 2 sisters and coheirs. — VI. Thomas Baron Slane, *d.* unm. 1471. — 3 sisters and coheirs.

VIII. Christopher, Baron Slane, *d.* 1517. — Sir George Fleming. — Thomas Fleming.

IX. James, Baron Slane, *d.* s.p. 1577. — 2 sisters and coheirs. — James Fleming, only son. — William F., 1st son. — Edward F. of Sydan, co. Meath, whose issue were in rem. in 1625 and 1628.

X. Thomas, Baron Slane, sum. 1585, *d.* s.p.m. 1597. — George Fleming, only son.

Piers Butler. — Catherine, coheir. — Elinor, coheir, *d.* 1616. — XI. William, Baron Slane, *d.* 1612.

XII. Christopher, Baron Slane, sum. 1613, *d.* 1625. — George F., of Stephenstown, co. Meath. — James F., of Staholmock, co. Meath.

XIII. Thomas, Baron Slane, resigned the title 1629, *d.* unm. — XIV. William, Baron Slane, *d.* 1641. — John F. (from whom Mr. James Fleming claimed descent); Patrick Fleming; James Fleming; Laurence Fleming; — George F., of Stephenstown. — Sir John Fleming.

James F., *d.* s.p. — George F., *d.* s.p.

XV. Charles, Baron Slane, *d.* unm. 1661. — XVI. Randall, Baron Slane, *d.* 1676. — Thomas Fleming. — Richard F., *d.* v.p. — Michael F., of Staholmock, *d.* s.p. legit.

James F., *d.* s.p.

XVII. Christopher, Baron Slane, attainted 1691, *d.* s.p.m. 1708. His only da. and h. *d.* unm. Aug. 1748. — Sir Gregory Byrne. — Alice. — [XVIII.] William Fleming, called Baron Slane, *d.* 1747.

[XIX.] Christopher Fleming, called Baron Slane, *d.* unm. 1771. — Anne, only child that had issue, *m.* Alexander Macneill; *d.* 1798.

The title, notwithstanding the attainder of 1691, was assumed by the heir male as below.

XVIII. 1726. 18. WILLIAM FLEMING, calling himself BARON SLANE [I.], cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Thomas FLEMING, of Gillenstown, by Anne, d. of John BABE, of Derver, co. Louth, which Thomas was uncle of the late Lord, and 4th and yst. s, of William, Baron Slane [I.], who *d.* 1641. He filed a bill in 1728, claiming that title On 31 March 1731, he obtained a pension of £300 a year, being therein styled "*William Fleming, commonly call-d Lord Slane,*" which was confirmed to him or his family in 1760, 1761, etc. He *m.* Helen, da. of Francis STAFFORD, of Portlegrove. He *d.* 25 Feb. 1746/7.

XIX. 1747. 19. CHRISTOPHER FLEMING, calling himself BARON SLANE [I.], only s. and h. for whose education the pension in 1731 was granted. He *m.* Isabel, da. of John HAMILTON, of Manor Elliston, co. Tyrone. He *d.* s.p, and was *bur.* Dec. 1771,[a] at Bonamurgy, afsd. Will dat. 13 June 1771, pr. 9 Jan. 1777, in Dublin as that of "*Christopher Fleming, commonly called Lord Slane.*" Since his death the Peerage has remained *dormant.*[b]

SLANE.

i.e., "SLANE," Viscountcy [I.] (*Conyngham*), *cr.* 1816, with the MARQUESSATE OF CONYNGHAM [I.], which see.

SLATE.

See "MACDONALD OF SLATE, co. Antrim," Barony [I.] (*Macdonald*), *cr.* 1776.

SLAUGHAM.

See "SAINT LEONARDS OF SLAUGHAM, co. Sussex," Barony (*Sugden*), *cr.* 1852.

SLEFORD.

See "HUSSEY DE SLEFORD," Barony (*Hussey*), *cr.* 1529 or 1534; *forfeited* 1537.

---

[a] On 29 June 1772, the King renewed the £300 a year pension to his three sisters, Sarah, Anne, and Jane. Of these, two *d.* s.p. but the survivor, Anne, *m.* Alexander Macneill, of Ballycastle, co. Antrim, and *d.* 1798, leaving issue. Her grandson and heir, Capt. Thomas Macneill (*b.* 1780) was a claimant of the title as the heir *general* of his great grandfather, whose right thereto was solely as heir *male* (*in preference* to the heir *general*) of Christopher, Baron Slane, who *d.* 1708.

[b] It seems not unlikely that an heir male, descended from the first Baron, may exist. The claim of James Ellis Fleming, Q.C., as such, was from John Fleming, brother of Thomas and William, Barons Slane, and yr. s. of Christopher, Baron Slane, who *d.* 1625. This John was alleged to be father of Dominick Fleming, of Tuam, co. Galway, merchant (*d.* 1738), who was great-grandfather of the claimant. But it can be shewn (according to Mr. Bryan's statement in his claim) that the said John died without issue; as also that the father of the said Dominick was *Thomas* Fleming, who *d.* 1689, and who was son, grandson and great-grandson of a line of merchants established at Drogheda.

SLIGO.

See "SCUDAMORE OF SLIGO, co. Sligo," Viscountcy [I.] (*Scudamore*), *cr.* 1628; *ex.* 1716.

Marquessate [I.] I. 1800, *1.* JOHN DENIS (BROWNE), EARL OF ALTAMONT [1771], VISCOUNT WESTPORT [1768], and BARON MONTEAGLE OF WESTPORT [1760], in the Kingdom of Ireland, *s. and h. of* Peter (BROWNE), 2d EARL OF ALTAMONT, &c. [I.], by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Denis KELLY, of Lisduffe, co. Galway, was *b.* 11 June 1756; ed. at Eton; *styled* VISCOUNT WESTPORT, 1776—1780; High Sheriff of Mayo, 1779; M.P. [I.] for that county till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as above, 28 Dec. 1780, taking his seat, 22 Nov. 1781; P.C. [I.], 1787; el. **K.P.**, 5, and inst., 11 Aug. 1800; was a strenuous supporter of the Union [I.] and was, at its consummation, *cr.* 29 Dec. 1800,[a] MARQUESS OF SLIGO [I.], being, 1 Jan. 1801, REP. PEER [I.] one of the 28 first elected. He was *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 20 Feb. 1806, as BARON MONTEAGLE OF WESTPORT, co. Mayo. He *m.* 21 May 1787, at her father's house, Porter's Lodge co. Hertford, Louisa Catharine, yst. da. and coheir of Richard (HOWE), 1st EARL HOWE, by Mary, da. and coheir of Chiverton HARTOPP. He *d.* in Grafton street, Piccadilly, 2 Jan. 1809, aged 53, and was *bur.* in the family vault in Ireland.[b] Will pr. 1809. His widow, who was *b.* 9 Dec. 1767, *m.* 10 April 1813, as his *second* wife, the Rt. Hon. Sir William SCOTT, *cr.* (1817) after her death BARON STOWELL, who *d.* 28 Jan. 1836, aged 90. She *d.* 20 Aug. 1817, at Amsterdam. Will dat 3 Feb. 1816, pr. 28 Oct. 1817.

II. 1809. *2.* HOWE PETER (BROWNE), MARQUESS OF SLIGO, &c. [I.], also BARON MONTEAGLE OF WESTPORT [U.K.], only s. and h., *b.* 18 May 1788; *styled* VISCOUNT WESTPORT till 1800, and EARL OF ALTAMONT from 1800 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 Jan. 1809; L. Lieut. of co. Mayo; **K.P.**, being inv. 24 March 1810, at Malta, and inst., 27 May 1819;[c] Gov. Gen. of Jamaica, 1834-35; P.C., 1836. He *m.* 4 March 1816, at Dublin, Hester Catherine, 1st da. of John Thomas (DE BURGH), 13th EARL OF CLANRICARDE [I.], by Eliza, da. of Sir Thomas BURKE, Bart. [I.] He *d.* 26 Jan. 1845, aged 56, at Tunbridge Wells and was *bur.* at Kensal Green. Will pr. 29 March 1845, under £18,000. His widow, *b.* Jan. 1800, was (and her issue male is) in rem. to an Earldom of Clanricarde [I.] *cr.* in 1810 with that spec. rem. She *d.* 17 Feb. 1878, aged 78, at 16 Mansfield street, Marylebone.

III. 1845. *3.* GEORGE JOHN (BROWNE), MARQUESS OF SLIGO [1800], EARL OF ALTAMONT [1771], VISCOUNT WESTPORT [1768], and BARON MONTEAGLE OF WESTPORT [1768], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON MONTEAGLE OF WESTPORT [1806], in that of the United Kingdom, 1st s. and h., *b.* 31 Jan. 1820, at Westport House, co. Mayo; *styled* EARL OF ALTAMONT till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 26 Jan. 1845; Hon. Col. of the Sligo militia. He *m.* firstly 3 May 1847, at All Souls, Marylebone, Louisa Ellen Frances Augusta Sydney, 2d da. of Percy Clinton Sydney (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], by Ellen, da. of Sir Thomas BURKE,

---

(a) See vol. i, p. 208, note "c," *sub* "Avonmore," for the creations [I.] on this day. Lecky [*Hist. 18th century*, vol. viii, p. 598], writes that, "In the long list of creations and promotions there are nine which were not connected with the Union, and among the new Peers there were doubtless a few who claimed and received rewards for acting in accordance with their genuine convictions. Lord Altamont had from the first declared himself in its favour, and the tone of his whole correspondence with the Government indicates a man of real public spirit, yet he bargained for and obtained a Marquessate."

(b) He was one of the largest proprietors and most active magistrates in the Province of Ulster. De Quincy, in 1800, speaks of him as "a very fat man and so lame that he is obliged to have two servants to support him whenever he stirs."

(c) He was convicted, 16 Dec. 1812, at the Old Bailey of having seduced a seaman from H.M.'s ship in the Mediterranean to navigate his yacht to England and was sentenced to pay a fine of £5,000 and to be imprisoned in Newgate for four months.

Bart. [I.] She, who was *b.* 21 Feb. 1823, *d.* 23 Nov. 1852, at Westport House afsd. He *m.* secondly 20 July 1858, Julia Catherine Anne, 1st da. of Anthony Francis (NUGENT), 9th EARL OF WESTMEATH [I.], by Anne, da. of Malachy DALY. She, who was *b.* 3 June 1830, *d.* 25 June, 1859. He *m.* thirdly, 6 June 1878, at Christ Church, Mayfair, Isabelle Raymonde de PEYRONNET, 3d and yst. da. of the VICOMTE DE PEYRONNET.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 114,881 acres,[a] co. Mayo, valued at [only] £19,000 a year "exclusive of fee farms, both as to area and rent." *Principal Residence.*—Westport House, co. Mayo.

SNAUDON [SNOWDON].

i.e., "SNAUDON [SNOWDON], co. Carnarvon," Barony (*H.R.H. Prince Frederick-Lewis*), *cr.* 1726, with the DUKEDOM OF EDINBURGH, which see; *merged in the Crown*, 1760.

SOBERTON.

See "ANSON OF SOBERTON, co. Southampton," Barony (*Anson*), *cr.* 1747; *ex.* 1762.

---

i.e., "SOBERTON, of Soberton, co. Southampton," Barony (*Anson*, formerly *Adams*) *cr.* 1806, with the VISCOUNTCY OF ANSON OF SHUGBOROUGH AND ORGRAVE, which see.

SOCKBURN.

See vol. IV, p. 304, note "c," *sub* Hylton.

SOLWAY, and SOLWAY, OF KINMOUNT.

i.e., SOLWAY, Earldom [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1707; see "QUEENSBERRY," Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1684, under the 3d holder; *ex.* (with the Dukedom of Dover, &c) 1778.

---

i.e., SOLWAY OF KINMOUNT, co. Dumfries, "Barony (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1833; see "QUEENSBERRY," Marquessate [S.], *cr.* 1682, under the sixth holder; *ex.* 1837.

SOMERHILL.

i.e., "SOMERHILL, co. Kent," Barony (*de Burgh*), *cr*, 1624, with the VISCOUNTCY OF TUNBRIDGE; see "CLANRICARDE" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1543, under the 4th Earl; *ex.*, with the Earldom of Saint Albans, 1657.

---

i.e. SOMERHILL, of Somerhill, co. Kent," Barony (*de Burgh*), *cr.* 1826; see "CLANRICARDE" Marquessate [I.], *cr.* 1825.

SOMERHILL, see SUMMERHILL.

SOMERIE, see SOMERY.

---

[a] He is one of the 28 Peers, who in 1883, possessed above 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom, being the 23rd in point of acreage, and the 28th and last in point of rental See a list of these in vol. ii., p. 51, note "a," *sub* "Buccleuch."

SOMERLEY.

i.e., "SOMERTON, OF SOMERLEY, co. Southampton," Barony (*Agar*), *cr.* 1873; see "NORMANTON" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1806, under the third Earl.

SOMERS or SOMMERS,

and SOMERS *or* SOMMERS OF EVESHAM.

Barony.
I. 1697, to 1716.

1. JOHN SOMERS *or* SOMMERS, only s. of John S., of Clifton-on-Severn, co. Worcester, Attorney, by Catherine, da. of John SEVERNE, of Powyck, in that county, was *b.* 4 March 1650/1, in Worcester, and *bap.* at St. Michael's, Bedwardine, co. Worcester; ed. at the College School at Worcester; mat. at Oxford (Trin. Coll.), 23 May 1667;[a] Student (Mid. Temple), 24 May 1669; Barrister, 6 May 1676, and Bencher, 10 May 1689. His defence of the "seven Bishops" brought him first into notice at the bar, and he was in Oct. 1688 offered (but declined) the Recordership of London. He was M.P. for Worcester in the Conv. Parl. of 1689, as also 1690-93, taking a leading part in inducing the Lords to agree with the word "abdicated" as applied to James II. He was Solicitor Gen., 1688-92, being *knighted*, 31 Oct. 1689; Attorney Gen., 1692-93; P.C., 1693; L. KEEPER OF THE GREAT SEAL and Speaker of the House of Lords, 1693-97, and L. CHANCELLOR, 1697—1700, being *cr.* 2 Dec. 1697, BARON SOMERS [*or* SOMMERS] of EVESHAM, co. Worcester,[b] receiving considerable grants from the King, including the manors of Reigate and Horley, co. Surrey. He was five times one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the Realm,[c] *viz.*, 12 May to 12 Oct. 1695, 1 May to 6 Oct. 1696, 25 April to 16 Nov. 1697, 20 July to 3 Dec. 1698, and 2 June to 18 Oct. 1699, being, for a long period, a chief administrator of public affairs. Pres. of the Royal Society, 1698—1703; L. HIGH STEWARD, 28 to 29 March 1699, for the trials of the Earl of Warwick and Lord Mohun (Mohun's second trial) for murder. Thro' the influence of the Tory party, William III. dismissed him from office, 17 April 1700, and the next year he was impeached by the House of Commons as to his conduct in advising the treaty of Partition in 1698, procuring grants for his own benefit, &c., but, as no one appeared on the day of his trial, 17 June 1701, the charge was dismissed. He was in 1706 a Commissr. for the Union [S.]; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, 1708—1710; P.C. to Queen Anne in 1708 and to Geo. I. in 1714. His mind was for many months before his death profoundly impaired by paralysis. He *d.* unm. 26 April 1716, aged 65,[d] and was *bur.* at

---

[a] According to Doyle he was B.A. 17 Oct. 1678, and M.A. 14 June 1681, but these degrees doubtless refer to "John Sommers, son of John, of Exeter, Devon, Pleb.," who mat. (also from Trin. Coll.) 20 March 1674/5, aged 15. In Foss's "*Judges*," however, it is expressly said of Lord Somers that he did *not* take any degree.

[b] In the creations of 1784 and 1821 the word is spelt "Sommers" and under that spelling the title is dealt with in Debrett's (valuable) peerage for 1849, in "Courthope" 1857, &c., tho' the family in the 19th century affected the spelling of "Somers," a distinction (not, however, one used in 19th century English) without a difference. The signature as "Sommers" of the first Baron of the creation of 1784 is lithographed in "*Doyle*;" so also is that of the Baron, *cr.* in 1697, as "Somers." It seems probable that the creation of 1697 was written with one "m" or possibly, being in Latin, with a circumflex over such "m" which in *that* language would signify its reduplication.

[c] See vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," *sub* "Devonshire," for their names.

[d] Macky writes of him when about 50 "He is believed to be the best Chancellor that ever sat in the chair and as knowing in the affairs of Foreign Courts as in the laws of his own country . . . Such a force of expression that he convinces at the same time he informs, and all his arguments so regular that, like geometrical stairs, they support one another . . . He is of grave deportment, easy and free in conversation, something [it would have been more true to have said "*very much*"] of a Libertine, of middle stature, brown complexion." Dean Swift's comment thereon is "I allow him to have possessed all excellent qualities, except virtue; he had violent passions and hardly subdued them by his prudence." Horace Walpole is ecstatic in his praise, saying that "He was one of those divine men who like a chapel in a palace

North Mimms, in Herts, from his seat called Brookmans in that parish, when *the peerage* became *extinct*. Admon. 15 May 1716, to his two sisters.[a]

II 1784. *1.* CHARLES COCKS, of Castleditch in Eastnor, co. Hereford, and of Dumbleton, co. Gloucester, was 1st s. and h. of John COCKS, of Castleditch, by Mary, da. and h. of the Rev. Thomas COCKS, of Castleditch, *afsd.*, which John (who *d.* 24 June 1771), was 2d s. of Charles COCKS, of Worcester, many years M.P. for Droitwich, by Mary, sister and coheir of John (SOMERS, *cr* SOMMERS), BARON SOMERS OF EVESHAM abovementioned. He was *b.* at Castleditch, 29 June, and *bap.* 3 July 1725, at Eastnor; was M.P. for Reigate, 1747-84; Clerk of the Deliveries of the Ordnance, 1758; was *cr. a Baronet*, as "of Dumbleton,[b] co. Gloucester," 7 Oct. 1772; Clerk of the Ordnance, 1772, and was *cr.* 17 May, 1784, LORD SOMMERS,[c] BARON OF EVESHAM, co. Worcester, taking his seat the next day. He *m.* firstly 8 Aug. 1759, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Elizabeth, sister of Edward, 1st BARON ELIOT OF ST. GERMANS, 5th da. of Richard ELIOT, of Port Eliot, co. Cornwall, by Harriett, illegit. da. of the Rt. Hon. James CRAGGS. She, who was *bap.* at St. Germans, 3 May 1739, *d.* 1 and was *bur.* 8 Jan. 1771, at North Mimms, co. Herts. He *m.* secondly 20 May 1772, at St. Marylebone, Anne, da. of Reginald POLE, *afterwards* POLE-CAREW, of Stoke Damarell, co. Devon, by Anne, da. of Francis BULLER, of Morval, co. Cornwall. He *d.* 30 Jan. 1806, in his 81st year and was *bur.* at Eastnor. Will pr. 1806. His widow *d.* 22 April 1833, in Portman street. Will pr. May 1833.

III. 1806. *2* and *1.* JOHN SOMMERS (COCKS), BARON SOMMERS OF EVESHAM, also *a Baronet*; 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 6 May 1760 [*Qy.* at Ince, co. Cornwall ?]; ed. at Westminster; mat. at Oxford (St. Alban's Hall), 26 Jan. 1778; M.P. for West Looe, 1782-84; for Grampound, 1784-90; for Reigate, 1790-1806, voting first for the Pitt ministry, but after 1791 for the Whig measures; Col. Worc. Reg. of provisional Cavalry, 1797; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 Jan. 1806; Recorder of Gloucester, 1811; High Steward of Hereford; L.-Lieut. of co. Hereford, 1817; was *cr.* 17 July 1821,[d] VISCOUNT EASTNOR of Eastnor Castle, co. Hereford, and EARL SOMMERS.[c] He *m.* firstly, 19 March 1785 (spec. lic.), at her father's house at Bevere in Claines, co. Worcester, Margaret, only child of the Rev. Treadway Russell NASH, D.D.,[e] by Margaret, yst. da. of John MARTIN, of Overbury. She *d.* 9 Feb. 1831, at Eastnor Castle, aged 70. He *m.* secondly, 2 June 1834, at St. Geo., Han. sq., his cousin, Jane, widow of the Rev. George WADDINGTON, 4th da. of James COCKS, of London, Banker (yr. br. of the 1st Baron), by Martha, da. of Vice-Admiral Charles WATSON. He *d.* 5 Jan. 1841 at Brighton, aged 80. Will pr. March 1841. His widow *d.* 23 Nov. 1868, aged 82, at 28 Norfolk street, Park lane.

Earldom.

I. 1821.

---

remain unprofaned, while all the rest is tyranny, corruption, and folly." In spite of this, there is (tho' he is generally regarded as an unimpeachable Whig) conclusive evidence in Col. Hooke's, the French Agent's correspondence, that he offered his services to the exiled family of Stuart. The same writer says of him, however, "son caractère est d'etre droit, sincere, et modere; il est la meilleure tête de l'Augleterre." The encouragement he gave to the publication of Rymer's "*Fœdera*" and Maddox's "*History of the Exchequer*" is a lasting memorial to his credit. His portrait "after Sir G. Kneller" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(a) These were (1) Elizabeth, wife of Sir Joseph Jekyll, Master of the Rolls (1717-38), who *d.* s.p., and (2) Mary, wife of Charles Cocks, by whom she was grandmother of Charles, *cr.* Baron Sommers of Evesham, in 1784.

(b) Richard Cocks, of Dumbleton, co. Gloucester, was *cr. a Baronet*, 7 April 1661. He was yr. br. of Thomas Cocks, of Castleditch, whose son, Charles Cocks, *m.* Margaret Sommers, and was grandfather of Charles Cocks, *cr.* Baron Sommers of Evesham, as in the text. The Baronetcy became extinct by the death of the 4th Bart., 4 April 1765, when the manor of Dumbleton devolved on John Cocks, father of the said Baron.

(c) See p. 166, note "b," next above.

(d) One of the coronation peerages of Geo. IV, for a list of which see Vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," *sub* "Conyngham."

(e) Well-known as the author of "*The History of Worcestershire*" (1781-99) and the editor of "*Hudibras*." He *d.* 26 Jan. 1811, aged 85.

Earldom. II. **Barony.** IV. — 1841.

2 and *3*. JOHN SOMMERS (COCKS, *afterwards* SOMERS-COCKS), EARL SOMMERS, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[a] *b.* 19 March 1788, at Bromisberrow Place, near Ledbury; entered the army, 1805, and was Capt. 2d Reg. Dragoon Guards, 1807; M.P. for Reigate, 1812-18; for Hereford, 1818-32, and for Reigate (again), 1832-41; *styled* VISCOUNT EASTNOR from 1821 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 5 Jan. 1841, when, a few months afterwards, he took by Royal lic., 29 April 1841, the name of SOMERS-COCKS[b] in lieu of COCKS; L. Lieut. of co. Hereford, 1845. He *m.* 4 March 1815, at St. James' Westm., Caroline Harriet,[c] 4th da. of Philip (YORKE), 3d EARL OF HARDWICKE, by Elizabeth, da. of James (LINDSAY), 5th EARL OF BALCARRES [S.] He *d.* 5 Oct. 1852, at 45 Grosvenor Place, aged 64. Will pr. Dec. 1852. His widow, who was *b.* 15 Oct. 1794, *d.* as afsd., 27 May 1873, aged 78.

Earldom. III. **Barony.** V. — 1852.

3 and *4*. CHARLES SOMERS (SOMERS-COCKS, *formerly* COCKS), EARL SOMMERS [1821], VISCOUNT EASTNOR [1821], and BARON SOMMERS OF EVESHAM [1784], also *a Baronet*, only s. and h., *b.* 14 July 1819, at Reigate Priory, co. Surrey; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 11 May 1837; B.A., 1840; M.P. for Reigate, 1841-47; *styled* VISCOUNT EASTNOR from 1841 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 5 Oct. 1852; was a Lord in Waiting, 1853-57; a trustee of the Nat. Portrait Gall., 1860, and of the Brit. Mus., 1874. He *m.* 2 Oct. 1850, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Virginia, da. of James PATTLE, of the Bengal Civil Service. He *d.* of pleurisy s.p.m.[d] 26 Sep. 1883, at Berkhampstead House, Herts, aged 64, when *the Earldom of Sommers* and the *Viscountcy of Eastnor* became *extinct*. Will pr. above £170,000.

Barony. VI. — 1883.

5. PHILIP REGINALD (COCKS), BARON SOMMERS OF EVESHAM, also *a Baronet*, cousin and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s.[e] of Lieut. Col. the Hon. Philip James COCKS, by Frances, da. of Arthur HERBERT, of Brusterfield, co. Kerry, which Philip (who *d.* 1 April 1857, aged 82), was 4th s. of the 1st Baron, being 1st son by his second wife. He was *b.* 22 Aug. 1815, at Burcombe, co. Wilts; entered the Royal Artilley, 1833, becoming Lieut. Col. in 1855. He *m.* 14 Dec. 1859, at Cheltenham (being then "of Stepple Hall, Salop"), Camilla, only da. of the Rev. William NEWTON, Vicar of Old Cleeve, co. Somerset.

Family Estates.—These (exclusive of the valuable property at Somers town, in the parish of St. Pancras, Midx.), consisted, in 1883, of 6,668 acres in Herefordshire; 6,265 in Worcestershire; 121 in Gloucestershire, and 13 in Kent. *Total* 13,067 acres, worth £16,849 a year.[f] *Principal Residence* in 1883, Eastnor Castle (formerly Castleditch), near Ledbury, co. Hereford; in 1895, Clifford's Mesne, near Newent, co. Gloucester.

(a) His elder br., Edward Charles Cocks, *b.* 27 July 1786, was Major 79th Foot. He *d.* unm. and v.p., being slain at the siege of Burgos, 8 Oct. 1812, aged 26.

(b) This apparently is the first introduction of the circumflex over the "m" to signify (as in Latin) the reduplication of that letter, it being at that date considered "more genteel" to eliminate the double consonant (save when at the beginning of the word) as in the case of "Carington" for "Carrington," &c.

(c) Her mother (Lady Hardwicke) thus writes, 24 April 1814, to the Hon. Agneta [Mrs. Charles] Yorke, "Your grandchild, Caroline, is going to bestow herself on Mr. Cocks, *alias* John Somers. I know *you* would not have his grandfather, and that poor Caroline would not have his father, therefore my Caroline takes on herself to compensate the wrongs you have done."

(d) Of his three daughters the yst., Virginia, *b.* 22 Sep. 1855, *d.* 9 Jan. 1859, while (1) Isabella Caroline, *b.* 3 Aug. 1851, *m.* 6 Feb. 1872, Lord Henry Richard Charles Somerset (2d surv. s. of the 8th Duke of Beaufort) and has issue, one son (2) Adeline Mary, *b.* 24 Sep. 1852, *m.* 24 Oct. 1876, the 10th Duke of Bedford, who *d.* s.p. 23 March 1893.

(e) His elder br., the Rev. Charles Richard Sommers Cocks, Vicar of Wolverley, *b.* April 1814, *d.* unm. 4 Feb. 1876.

(f) Under the will of the 3d Earl, in 1883, the estates in Worcestershire and Here-

SOMERSET [County of]

[*Remarks.*—This county, was originally under the same Sheriff as that of Dorset. See under "Dorset" for notices of some who are said, at an early period, to have borne the title of Earl of Somerset[a] or of Dorset.]

See "BEAUCHAMP DE SOMERSET," Barony (Beauchamp) *cr.* 1299; *in abeyance* 1361.

Earldom.
I. 1397.
Marquessate.
I. 1397.
to
1399.

1. JOHN BEAUFORT, eldest of the three illegitimate sons[b] of John (PLANTAGENET, *styled* "of Gaunt"), DUKE OF LANCASTER (4th s. of **Edward III**), by Dame Katharine SWINFORD, wife of Sir Hugh SWINFORD[c] (who *d.* 1372), da. and coheir of Sir Payne ROELT. He was *b.* about 1370, being (as stated by Richard III.) "in double advoutrow gotten"[d]; was a Crusader (against Tunis) and made Knight Banneret in 1390; was *legitimated* (together with his brothers[b] and sister) 9 Feb. (1396/7), 20 Ric. II, which act was confirmed 10 Feb. (1406/7) 8 Hen. IV, the words "*excepta dignitate regali*" having been, apparently, added (probably, however, only *ex abundanti cautelâ*) to the original.[e] He was a few days later *cr.* 10 Feb. (1396/7) 20 Ric. II. EARL OF SOMERSET, with place in parl. between the Earl Marshal and the Earl of Warwick[f]; was made **K.G.** about 1397; Lieut. of the Duchy of Aquitaine, 1397-1401; was *cr.* in Parl. 29 Sep. 1397, MARQUESS[g] OF DORSET, but, inasmuch as the enrolment of this creation on the charter roll is crossed out (with the remark "*Vacat, quia nihil inde actum est*") he was *cr.* by a charter of the same date MARQUESS OF SOMERSET, as appears a little lower down on the roll. The latter title would therefore appear to be his more correct designation; nevertheless, as *Marquess of Dorset*, he was sum. to

---

fordshire, the Reigate estates, co. Surrey, and that at Somers town, co. Midx., went to his eldest da., Lady Henry Somerset, for her life, with divers remainders over.

(a) A good account of these, as also of the later Earls of Somerset, by J. R. Planché, is in the "*British Arch. Assoc.*" Journal, vol. xii, pp. 313—327.

(b) The whole of what Baker ("*Chronicles*," p. 141), calls the "*valourous offspring*" of John of Gaunt (*i.e.*, the adulterous progeny born in his wife's lifetime) consisted of three sons and one da., *viz.* (1) John, as in the text (2) Henry Beaufort, the well-known Cardinal, who *d.* unm. 11 April 1447, and (3) Thomas Beaufort, *cr.* Duke of Exeter, who *d.* s.p. 30 Dec. 1426, aged about 50, and (4) Joan, second wife of John (Nevill), 1st Earl of Westmorland, who *d.* a widow 13 Nov. 1440. They took their name from their birth place, Beaufort Castle, in Anjou.

(c) An interesting account of the Swinford family and of the issue of Katharine Roelt, both by Sir Hugh Swinford and by John of Gaunt, and the respective legitimation of her issue by each, &c., is in "*Excerpta Historica*" (1831), pp. 152—159.

(d) Ellis' *Orig. Letters*, 2d Series, i, 164, and Paston Letters, ii, 519, as quoted in the article mentioned in note "b" above. His *younger* brother, Henry, was a Bishop in 1397 and he himself was a Knight Banneret in 1390 so that his birth was probably *before* 1372. His mother's character may be judged by the fact that the legitimacy of her eldest son, Thomas Swinford (*undoubtedly* born during her coverture) was questioned and had to be established by letters patent 5 Oct. 1411, before he could inherit as heir. See note "b" above.

(e) See as to the arms of him and his brothers before their legitimation in "Sandford," p. 322, where it is stated that after that act "their distinction of bastardy was discontinued" and that the bordure "gobony" does not denote bastardy, but is only a mark of cadency.

(f) Rot. Parl. iii, p. 343. See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury," for some account of "Precedency of Peers in Parl. by royal warrant." This appears to be the earliest instance of a grant of precedency.

(g) This was but the second Marquessate conferred in England, that of Dublin, in 1385, being the first. See vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," *sub* "Dorset," as to the earlier Marquessates, and see the same vol., p. 176, note "a," *sub* "Dublin," as to the spelling thereof as "Marquess" and not "Marquis."

Parl. by writs 5 Nov. (1398) 22 Ric. II to 30 Sep. (1399), 1 Hen. IV, and his wife, under the style of *Marchioness of Dorset*, was one of the Ladies for whom Garter robes were provided at the feast of that order in 1399, He was, however, *degraded*[a] *from the Marquessate* 6 Oct. 1399, by Parl. (1 Hen. IV) and was ever afterwards considered (only) as Earl of Somerset. The Commons, however, petitioned the King, 6 Nov. 1402, to restore him to the name and rank of *Marquess*, but he himself was opposed to their request, on the ground of the name being strange or foreign ["*estrange*"] in this realm[b] and nothing further was done in the matter. He was Admiral of the Fleet, north and west, and Warden of the Cinque Ports 1398-99. At the coronation of Hen. IV, 13 Oct. 1399, he, as *Earl*, was Bearer of the Second Sword and Carver; and in Nov. 1399 was made Great Chamberlain of England for life; P.C. 1401; Capt. of the town of Calais, 1401; and a second time Admiral of the north and west, 1406-7. He *m.*, before 23 April 1399, Margaret, sister and coheir of Edmund (HOLAND) EARL OF KENT, da. of Thomas, EARL OF KENT, by Alice, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *d.* on Palm Sunday, 21 April 1410, and was *bur.* in Canterbury cathedral. M.I.[c] His widow *m.*, in 1411, Thomas (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, who *d.* s.p. legit. 22 March 1421, being slain at the battle of Beaugé. She *d.* 30 Dec. 1429, and was *bur.* with both her husbands, as afsd. M.I.[c]

Earldom. II. 1410. *2.* HENRY (BEAUFORT), EARL OF SOMERSET, 1st s. and h.[d] *bap.* 16 Oct. 1401, Henry IV, being his godfather. He *d.* unm. 25 Nov. 1418, aged 17.

III. 1418. **Dukedom.** I. 1443, to 1444. *3* and *1.* JOHN (BEAUFORT), EARL OF SOMERSET, next br. and h.; *b.* shortly before 25 March 1404; *suc.* his brother 25 Nov. 1418; was taken prisoner at the battle of Beaugé, 22 March 1421, and not released till Dec. 1437, being *knighted* soon afterwards and made **K.G.** about 1439; Lieut. Gen. of Aquitaine 1443; and was *cr.* 28 Aug. 1443, EARL OF KENDAL and DUKE OF SOMERSET. He *m.* in or before 1440, Margaret, widow of Sir Oliver ST. JOHN,[e] sister and h. of John, and da. of Sir John BEAUCHAMP, of Bletsoe, co. Bedford (*de jure*, apparently, LORD BEAUCHAMP) by Edith, da. of Sir John STOURTON, of Preston, Wilts. He *d.* s.p.m.[f] 27 May 1444 "by his own hand, it is said, being unable to brook the disgrace of banishment from court, which his quarrel with the government had brought upon him."[g] He was *bur.* at Wimborne Minster. M.I.[h] At his death *the Dukedom of Somerset* and the *Earldom of Kendal* became *extinct*, but the Earldom of Somerset (*cr.* 1397) devolved as below. Will pr. Nov. 1446, at Lambeth. His widow *m.* as his second wife, Lionel (DE WELLES), LORD WELLES, who was slain at Towton, on the Lancastrian side, in 1461.

(a) At the same date John (Holand) Duke of Kent; Edward (Plantagenet), Duke of Albemarle [afterwards, 1402, Duke of York] and Thomas (Holand), Duke of Surrey, were similarly degraded, and it is suggested by "Sandford" that it was in consequence of the King's wish that this creation "should fall in the company of those erected at the same time, by the deposed King," and not from any ill-feeling against the Marquess himself that this degradation was made. He had, however, been one of the accusers of Thomas, Duke of Gloucester.

(b) See vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," *sub* "Dorset."

(c) Engraved in Gough's "*Sepulchral Monuments*"; as also in "Sandford"; the Lady being placed between her two husbands.

(d) His eldest sister, Joan, *m.* King James I. [S.], and was wounded in defending him from his murderers in Feb. 1436.

(e) See vol. i, p. 277, note "g," *sub* "Beauchamp."

(f) His only da. and h., Margaret, *m.* in 1455, Edmund (Tudor), Earl of Richmond, and was mother of Henry VII, (whom she survived, but who, nevertheless, chose to regard himself to be, in right of her, heir to the Kings of the House of Lancaster.

(g) *Nat. Biogr.*

(h) Engraved, as in note "c" above.

Earldom. IV. 1444. **Dukedom.** II. 1448.

4 and *1*. EDMUND (BEAUFORT), MARQUESS OF DORSET [1443], EARL OF SOMERSET [1397], and EARL OF DORSET [1441], also COUNT OF MORTEIGN, in Normandy, br. and h. male, *b.* about 1406; was *knighted* before 14 March 1427; was recognised as COUNT OF MORTEIGN before 12 Jan. 1430/1, when he was made Capt. of the town of Gisors; **K.G.** before May 1436. He, being in command in France, recaptured Harfleur, relieved Calais, and made a successful expedition into Aujou. He was on 18 or 28[a] Aug. 1441, *cr.* EARL OF DORSET "with a grant of the same place[b] in Parl. as Thomas, late Duke of Exeter and *Earl of Dorset*, had used and enjoyed" [*Rot. Cart.*, 20 Hen. VI., No. 3], being *cr.* 24 June 1443,[c] MARQUESS[d] OF DORSET. By the death of his elder br., 27 May 1444, he became, as heir male to his father, EARL OF SOMERSET, and was finally *cr.* 31 March 1448, DUKE OF SOMERSET. From 1448 to 1450 he was Lieut. Gen. of France, Normandy, and Guienne, during which period the French made themselves masters of nearly all the English possessions there. The King, however, still favoured him, and on 11 Sep. 1450, he was made Constable of England, and 6 Sep. 1452, Lord of the Isle of Wight;[e] Capt. of the town of Calais, 1451-54. He *m.* about 1435 Eleanor, widow of LORD ROS (who *d.* 18 Aug. 1431), 2d da. of Richard (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by his first wife, Elizabeth, *de jure, suo jure* BARONESS LISLE. He was slain, on the Lancastrian side, at the first battle of St. Albans, 22 or 23 May 1455,[f] aged about 48, and was *bur.* in the Abbey there. Admon. 4 July 1455, and 4 March 1456, at Lambeth. His widow, who was *b.* at Wedgenock, co. Warwick, 1407, *m.* thirdly Walter RODESLEY, who was *bur.* at Croyland, co. Lincoln. She *d.* 6 March 1467/8. *Esch.*, 7 Ed. IV.

Dukedom. III **Earldom.** V. 1455, to 1463.

2 and *5*. HENRY (BEAUFORT), DUKE OF SOMERSET [1448], MARQUESS OF DORSET [1443], EARL OF SOMERSET [1397], and EARL OF DORSET [1441], also COUNT OF MORTEIGN in Normandy, 1st s. and h., *b.* about April 1436; *styled* EARL OF DORSET from 1448 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, in May 1455. He took part with his father and was wounded at the battle of St. Albans[f]. He was in high favour with Henry VI., being Lord of the Isle of Wight (as Lieut. and Warden), 1457;[e] Warden of the Cinque Ports, and Capt. of the town of Calais. He, after the Lancastrian defeat at Towton, was attainted in Parl. 4 Nov. 1461, when all his *honours* became *forfeited*, but, having ingratiated himself with the Yorkists by the surrender of Bamborough Castle, was made joint Gov. thereof in 1462 with an annual pension of 1,000 marks, and was *restored* by act of Parl.

(a) The 18th is the "date ascribed in a patent of 12 Oct. (36 Hen. VI.), 1457." [*Courthope.*]

(b) This appears to be the first grant of precedency *embodied in a patent;* an earlier instance of precedency (tho' *not* by patent) was that of the grantee's father, John Beaufort, *cr.* 10 Feb. 1397, Earl of Somerset, whom the King "*made sit in his Parl.* between the Earl Marshal and Warwick." [*Rot. Parl.* iii, p. 343.] See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury," for some account of the "Precedency of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant."

(c) "24 June, 21 Hen. VI., which was in the year 1443," says Vincent, correcting Brooke.

(d) This was the third Marquessate ever bestowed. See vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," *sub* "Dorset."

(e) See vol. iii, p. 100, note "f," *sub* "Devon," for a list of the Lords of this Island.

(f) The Lancastrian nobles at this battle were (1) the Duke of Buckingham, hurt; (2) the Duke of Somerset, slain; (3) the Earl of Devon, hurt; (4) the Earl of Northumberland, slain; (5) the Earl Stafford, greatly hurt; (6) the Earl of Dorset [*i.e.*, the s. and h. ap. of the Duke of Somerset], greatly hurt; (7) the Lord Clifford, slain, and (8) the Lord Ros, slain. The Yorkists therein were (1) the Duke of York; (2) the Earl of Salisbury; (3) the Earl of Warwick, and (4) the Lord Clinton. (See Sir Thomas Phillipps's MSS., 9,735, No. 278.)

in 1463.[a] He, however, again joined the Lancastrian side,[b] when it appeared likely to prevail, but was taken prisoner by the Yorkists and beheaded near Hexham, 3 April[c] 1464, aged about 28. He *d.* unm.[d] In the parl. that met 29 April 1464, next after his death, the Act of Restitution was declared null and void, so that *all his honours* were again and finally *forfeited.*

THE LORD EDMUND BEAUFORT, his next br. and h., is often considered to have suc. his brother in 1464 as DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c, and was doubtless so styled by the Lancastrian party. He was *b.* about 1438, and was many years (with his br. John) an exile in France. As to the statement that he attended the parl. of 49 Hen. VI, his name does not appear among those who were so summoned, while as to his having been restored to his brother's honours it is "erroneous; no notice of such restoration appears on the rolls of Parl., and in the act which rendered null and void the Act of Restitution in favour of his [eldest] brother, both he and his brother John are adjudged guilty of high treason and *attainted* in default of appearing to proclamation before the ensuing Easter. In a proclamation of the King, dat. 27 April 1471, he is spoken of as *Edmund Beaufort, calling himself Duke of Somerset.*" [*Courthope*]. He was in command at the battle of Barnet, and a few months later at that of Tewkesbury, the loss of which was greatly owing to his defection. He fled from the field but was captured and beheaded, 6 May 1471, aged about 33. He *d.* unm. and was *bur.* at Tewkesbury Abbey. With him the house of Beaufort and all honours to which they were entitled (which had already been forfeited by attainder) became *extinct.*[e]

Dukedom. IV. 1499. *1.* THE LORD EDMUND TUDOR, 3rd s. of **Henry VII**, by Elizabeth, da. of **Edward IV**, was *b.* 10 Feb. 1498/9, at Greenwich and *bap.* at the church of the Grey Friars there on the 24th, being nominated DUKE OF SOMERSET. He *d.* a few months subsequently at Bishops Hatfield, Herts. and was *bur.* at Westm. Abbey, when *the title* (if, indeed, it was ever[f] created) became *extinct.*

V. 1525, to 1536. *1.* HENRY FITZROY, illegit. s. of **Henry VIII.**, *b.* about 1519, was *cr.* 18 June 1525, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM and DUKE OF RICHMOND AND SOMERSET, with precedence above all Dukes save those of the King's lawful issue. He *d.* s.p. 22 July 1536, aged 17, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* See fuller particulars of him under "RICHMOND."

(a) "Rolls of Parl., vol. v, p. 511." [*Courthope.*]

(b) "He most disloyally fell from King Henry VI to Edward of York, who then had gotten the Crowne, but when King Henry had obtained succour of the Scots, and was entred the Bishopricke of Durham, this Duke Henry revolted from Edward, and came to King Henry again." [Vincent's "*Brooke*]. He appears, indeed, to have been peculiarly treacherous, even for those times, and to have richly deserved his fate.

(c) The date, 3 April, is found by the jury to be that of his death, and is insisted upon by Vincent, but the battle of Hexham was not fought till 15 May 1464.

(d) By "his concubine," Joan Hill, he left an illegit. son called Charles Somerset, *cr.* in 1514 Earl of Worcester, who is the direct ancestor of the existing Earls and Marquessess of Worcester, Dukes of Beaufort, whose ducal *title of Beaufort*, their *surname* being *Somerset*, thus illustrates their direct (tho' bastard) descent from this house of *Beaufort*, Dukes of *Somerset.*

(e) His yst. and only surv. br., Lord John Beaufort was slain shortly before him in fight at the battle of Tewkesbury, 9 May 1471. This John also *d.* unm.

(f) No enrolment of a patent of such creation is to be found.

VI. 1547, to 1552. *1.* EDWARD SEYMOUR, br. to Jane, **Queen Consort** (1536-37) to **Henry VIII.**, and mother of **Edward VI.**, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[a] of Sir John SEYMOUR,[b] of Wolf Hall and Chadham, co. Wilts, by Margaret, da. of Sir Henry WENTWORTH, **K.B.**, of Nettlested, co. Suffolk, was *b.* about 1500; ed. at Oxford, and subsequently at Cambridge; was in the wars with France, being *knighted* there at Roye (by the Duke of Suffolk), 1 Nov. 1523; an Esquire of the Body, 1530, attending the King to France at the meeting called that of the "Cloth of Gold," and being, soon after his sister's marriage with the King, *cr.* (v.p.), 5 June 1536, VISCOUNT BEAUCHAMP OF HACHE,[c] co. Somerset. He suc. his father (who *d.* 21 Dec. 1536, aged 60), a few months later, in the family estates. P.C., 1537, being *cr.* 18 Oct. 1537 (three days after the baptism of his nephew, Edward, afterwards **Edward VI.**), EARL OF HERTFORD; el. **K.G.**, 9 Jan. 1540/1 and inst. 22 May 1541; Chief Comm. to treat with France, Jan. to Feb. 1540/1, and again in 1544; GREAT CHAMBERLAIN OF ENGLAND, 1543-47; Lieut. Gen. of the north, 1544, taking the towns of Leith and Edinburgh and laying waste the county of Haddington; one of the Council of the Regency, July to Aug. 1544; assisted at the siege of Boulogne and was Capt. Gen. thereof, March to July 1546; one of the executors of Henry VIII. in Dec. 1546, being made Feb 1546/7, Gov. of the person of (his nephew), Ed. VI.; PROTECTOR OF THE REALM; High Steward for the coronation; Treasurer of the Exchequer, and (1547-51) EARL MARSHAL. Having (tho' an Earl) no Barony vested in him, he was *cr.* 15 Feb. 1546/7, BARON SEYMOUR,[d] with a spec. rem. to his issue male by his then wife,[e] failing which to that by his first or any other wife,[f] being on the next day, 16 Feb. 1546/7,[g] *cr.* DUKE OF SOMERSET, with a like spec. rem.[h] He was Bearer of the Crown at the coronation, 20 Feb. 1546/7, of Ed. VI.; Gent. of the Privy Chamber, 1547-49. He made peace with France, and, invading Scotland, gained the battle of Pinkney, 10 Sep. 1547. Capt. Gen. within and without the Realm, 1548-49, but was 13 Oct. 1549 deprived of his high post of "Protector." In 1550, however, he was still P.C. and Gent. of the Privy Chamber, and in 1551 was made L. Lieut. of Bucks and Berks, but

---

(a) John Seymour, the 1st son, *d.* unm. and v.p. 15 July 1520.

(b) See an interesting account, by John A. C. Vincent, in "*The Genealogist*," N.S. vol. xii, of "*A Bristol ancestor of the Dukes of Somerset*," being one Mark William, sometime Mayor of Bristol, whose da. and h., Isabel, *m.* 30 July 1424, Sir John Seymour, and was great grandmother of this Sir John. As to the male line of Seymour, which in the 15th century certainly looks suspicious, it is dealt with (in his genial way) by Planché, in his "*Earls and Dukes of Somerset*" (*Arch. Assoc.*, xii, 312—328). Planché thinks the wings in the coat of arms to be a rebus on the estate of Penho, co. Monmouth, the Latin "*penna*" (a wing) being substituted for the Saxon word "*pen*," (a headland). See vol. vi, p. 195, note "a."

(c) He is said to have been 7th in descent from Sir Roger Seymour, who (says Camden) *m.* "one of the heiresses of the illustrious John Beauchamp, the noble Baron of Hache," *i.e.*, Cicely, 1st sister and coheir of John (de Beauchamp), Lord Beauchamp de Somerset (who was of Hache in that county) on whose death in 1361 that Barony had fallen into abeyance.

(d) Often, but erroneously, considered to have been *cr.* Baron Seymour *of Hache.* There is in the patent a declaration of the King as to the cause of this creation, *i.e.*, "whereby" the name of that family "from whom his most beloved mother, Jane, late Queen of England, drew her beginning, might not be clouded by any higher title or colour of dignity." This possibly may have been the first intention, but *within a few hours* a second patent conferred on tho grantee, the Dukedom of Somerset with a like spec. rem., so that (practically) the Barony of Seymour has been, ever since its creation, "clouded" with this dukedom.

(e) Some light is thrown on the grounds of this limitation by the mis-conduct of the first (and repudiated) wife. See p. 174, note "e."

(f) A similar postponement of the right of the elder line to that of the younger was made in the creations of the peerage of Melfort [S.], *viz.* the Viscountcy in 1685 and the Earldom in 1686.

(g) See vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford," as to the batch of Peers *cr.* at the accession of Ed. VI.

(h) See Milles's "*Cat. of Honour*," p. 46, for an account of the ceremony at this creation.

soon afterwards was accused of high treason and felony and being found guilty of the latter[a] was *beheaded*, 22 Jan. 1551/2, at the Tower of London,[b] and *bur.* in the chapel of St. Peter ad Vincula there. He was attainted, shortly after his death, whereby *all his honours* were *forfeited*.[c] He *m.* firstly, about 1527, Catharine, da. and coheir of Sir William FILLOL, of Woodlands, in Horton, co. Dorset, and Fillol's Hall in Langton Wash, co. Essex,[d] by Dorothy, da. and h. of John IFIELD, of Standon, Herts. She was *repudiated*[e] about 1535. He *m.* secondly about 1537, Anne, da. of Sir Edward STANHOPE, of Shelford, co. Notts, by Elizabeth, sister of John, EARL OF BATH, da. of Fulke (BOURCHIER), Lord FITZ WARINE. She *m.* secondly Francis NEWDIGATE, of Hanworth, co. Midx. (*b.* 1515), who was one of the Gentlemen of the Household of her late husband, and whose will, dat. 31 May 1580 to 26 Jan. 1581/2, was pr. 13 May 1583. She *d.* 16 April 1587[f] aged 90, and was *bur.* in Westm. Abbey. M.I. Her will dat. 14 July 1586, pr. 1 June 1587.[g]

Earldom. VI. 1613, to 1645.

1. SIR ROBERT KERR, *otherwise* CARR, 4th and yst. s. of Sir Thomas KERR, of Fernihurst, by his second wife, Janet, sister of Sir Walter SCOTT, of Buccleuch, was *b.* about 1587; was a Page of Honour to James VI [S.], whom (when James I.) he accompanied into England; *knighted* at Hampton Court, 23 Dec. 1607; a Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1607; and being in high favour with the King[h] obtained in 1609 a

---

(a) This was for conspiring the death of a Privy Counsellor, *i.e.*, John (Dudley), Duke of Northumberland, his rival in power.

(b) He was "free-spirited, open-hearted, humble, hard to distrust. easy to forgive," says *Lloyd* ("*Worthies*," 1665); "courteous and affable," says Hayward (*Life of Ed VI.*), but he adds, "little esteemed for personage." The vast property he amassed from the monastic estates and his sudden rise to the highest honours made him unpopular. Somerset House, in the Strand, was an instance of the destruction which he wrought on the ancient ecclesiastical structures. In it (*inter alia*) was involved (for the sake of the stones) the great cloister of St. Paul's, which had contained the well-known "dance of death." A characteristic portrait of him "after a painter unknown" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(c) "In the Third General Report of the Lords' Committee to search for documents relative to the dignity of a Peer of the Realm, the following remark is found on the effect of the attainder of the said Duke on the descendants of Sir Edward Seymour, his son:—'The attainder of the Duke of Somerset, his father, and forfeiture of his of his dignities, by Act of Parliament of the 5th and 6th of Edw. VI. did not affect the dignity of Duke of Somerset granted to Sir Edward Seymour, and the heirs male of his body. By the terms of the grant, that dignity had vested, immediately after the patent passed the Great Seal, in Sir Edward Seymour, with limitation to the heirs male of his body, though the actual enjoyment of it by Sir Edward, and the heirs male of his body, was made to depend on the failure of heirs male of the body of his father by his second wife;' and it is consequently affirmed, that on the extinction of the heirs male of the Duke of Somerset by his second wife, that Dukedom would have devolved on the heirs male of Sir Edward Seymour above-mentioned, even had not the act of restoration in 1660 taken place, 'because so far as the said limitation was in question, it wanted no such act for its preservation.' As the Barony of Seymour was granted with the same limitation, the preceding observations prove that it would have descended in a similar manner to the Dukedom of Somerset." [*Courthope*]. By this extraordinary doctrine the descent of a dignity thro' an attainted person is allowed, the attainder of the grantee himself being actually held (in certain cases) not to affect the dignity.

(d) His only son, William Fillol, *d.* v.p. 4 Sep. 1509, and was *bur.* at St. Nicholas Olave, aged 16. M.I.

(e) "Some light is thrown upon this extraordinary limitation by the following addition in an old hand to the notice of the marriage of the *first* wife, [Catharine Fillol] of the Lord Protector . . . . in the pedigree of Seymour, (in *Vincent's Baronage* in the College of Arms,) *repudiata quia pater ejus, post nuptias, eam cognovit.*" [*Courthope*].

(f) "A woman of a haughty stomach." [Baker's "*Chronicle*," p. 326]. "A lady of a high mind and haughty, undaunted spirit." [*Lloyd*, 1665].

(g) Printed in *Gent. Mag.*, vol. 23, N.S., p. 375.

(h) Having been thrown from his horse at a tournament in the Royal presence, his

grant of the estate of Sherborne, co. Dorset, forfeited by Sir Walter Raleigh ; was *cr.* 25 March 1611, VISCOUNT ROCHESTER[a] ; el. **K G**. 24 April and inst. 13 May 1611 ; P.C. [E.], 1612, [S.], 1613 ; acting Sec of State, 1612-13 ; Treasurer [S.] 1613, and was *cr.* 3 Nov. 1613, BARON BRANCEPETH, in the Bishopric of Durham, and EARL OF SOMERSET. Soon after this, he *m.* 26 Dec. 1613, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, in the royal presence, the notorious Frances, *divorced* COUNTESS OF ESSEX,[b] da. of Thomas (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF SUFFOLK, by his second wife, Catharine, da. of Sir Henry KNEVIT, of Charlton, Wilts He was acting L. Keeper of the Privy Seal, 1614 ; L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1614-1615 ; L. Lieut. of Durham, 1615. On 13 Oct. 1615, a commission was appointed to try him and his wife for the murder (as far back as 15 Feb. 1613) of Sir Thomas Overbury, and they were imprisoned in the Tower from Nov. 1615 to Jan. 1612. On 24 May 1616 the Countess pleaded "guilty ' and was sentenced to death ; the Earl, who asserted his innocence, was also found guilty, but both were pardoned,[c] tho' they were kept in restraint till 7 Oct. 1624, when they were pardoned under the Great Seal. In 1630 he and others were prosecuted by the Star Chamber as having recommended arbitrary measures to the late King, but the proceedings were dropped. His wife, who was *b.* in London 30 Sep. 1599, and from whom he had long been separted, *d.* of a loathsome disease, 23 Aug. 1632, and was probably *bur.* at Saffron Walden. He *d.* s.p.m.[d] in London, and was *bur.* 17 July 1645 at St. Paul's, Covent Garden, aged about 58, when *all his honours* became *extinct*. Admon. 26 May 1646 to a creditor.

[On 1 April 1644, Charles I. is said to have granted to "Edward SOMERSET, *alias* PLANTAGENET, LORD HERBERT, BARON BEAUFORT OF CALDICOTE, &c., a commission not less remarkable than illegal, giving him power to fill up certain blank patents of creation to every dignity from a Marquess to a Baronet, with a promise of the Princess Elizabeth in marriage to his son, Plantagenet, with a portion of £300,000 and the title of DUKE OF SOMERSET[e] to himself and his heirs male for ever. This patent was deemed, after the Restoration, to be '*in prejudice to the Peers*,' and in consequence of a motion to that effect in the House of Lords, it was, in Sep. 1660, delivered up to be cancelled.[f] The recipient, who was, at that date, s. and h. ap of Henry (SOMERSET), 1st MARQUESS OF WORCESTER, was not improbably *cr.* v.p. EARL OF GLAMORGAN. He *suc.* his father in Dec. 1646 as MARQUESS OF WORCESTER, and (as such) *resigned his claim on the Dukedom of Somerset*, 3 Sep. 1660. See fuller particulars, *sub* "GLAMORGAN" Earldom.]

---

handsome form and features made a great impression on the King and he rapidly rose into favour, till displaced by one who was still more attractive, *viz.* George Villers, afterwards Duke of Buckingham.

[a] He was the first Scotchman raised to a seat in the English House of Lords, which, in the case of the Barony of Hay, when *cr.* 1606, had been expressly excluded, tho' allowed in the creation thereof in 1615.

[b] On the plea of the incompetence of her husband. The divorce was granted by a majority of two, seven being for, and five against it. See "*State Trials*," ii, 785.

[c] A full account of these proceedings is in the "*State Trials*," vol. ii ; an interesting account of the Earl and his wife is in Jesse's "*Stuarts*," vol. i. His portrait "after J. Hoskins" is engraved in "Doyle," but it hardly gives one the idea of great beauty ; the beauty of his wife certainly equalled and possibly even exceeded his own.

[d] Anne, his only da. and h., *bap.* 16 Dec. 1615 at St. Martin's, Ludgate, *m.* William (Russell), 1st Duke of Bedford, and is ancestress of the succeeding Dukes.

[e] The title of *Duke of Somerset* was much coveted by the Somerset family on the ground of their descent (an illegit. one tho' in the male line) from Henry (Beaufort), *Duke of Somerset*, (who *d.* unm. 1464) thro' his bastard son, Charles Somerset, *cr.* in 1514, Earl of Worcester.

[f] See Round's "*True history of the Somerset patent, 1644*," as also other notices in vol. iv, p. 24 (notes), *sub* "Glamorgan."

Dukedom. VII. 1660, Sep. 2. WILLIAM SEYMOUR, great grandson of Edward (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, EARL OF HERTFORD, &c. abovenamed, being 2d but eventually 1st surv. s. and h. ap. of Edward SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP, by Honora, da. of Sir Richard ROGERS, which Edward (who *d.* v.p. July 1612 aged 50) was 1st s. and h. ap. of Edward (Seymour), EARL OF HERTFORD and BARON BEAUCHAMP (so *cr.* 13 Jan. 1558/9) who was yr s. (but 1st by the second wife) of the said Edward, DUKE OF SOMERSET. He was *b.* 1588; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.), 16 April 1605, aged 17; B.A., 9 Dec. 1607, being *cr.* M.A., 31 Aug. 1636, and Doc. Med., 12 Aug. 1645. He was imprisoned for a short time in 1610 for his marriage with the King's cousin, as mentioned below. He was made **K.B.**, 4 Nov. 1616, and was, after the death of his elder br. in Sep. 1618, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP till he *suc. to the peerage*, 6 April 1621, as EARL OF HERTFORD and BARON BEAUCHAMP on the death of his grandfather abovenamed. He had been, a few months previously, M.P. for Marlborough. At the coronation, 2 Feb. 1625/6, he was Bearer of St. Edward's Staff; was L. Lieut. of Somerset, 1639 (as also in 1642 on nom. of Parl. and in 1660), and was *cr.* 3 June 1640, MARQUESS OF HERTFORD. Faithful to the King, he was on the commission to the Scots at Ripon in Sep. 1640, and at London in Nov. following; P.C., 1641; a Commissr. of Regency, Aug. to Nov. 1641; Gov. to the Prince of Wales, 1641-43, and Lieut. Gen. of the Royal forces in the west, 1642-43, distinguishing himself by his defence of Sherborne Castle in Dorset in 1642 and at the battle of Lansdown in 1643. He was Chancellor of the Univ. of Oxford, 1643-46, and again in 1660; Groom of the Stole, 1644; a Commissr. for the King at the conference of Uxbridge in 1645 and at that of Newport in 1648. He was one of the four persons[a] who chivalrously offered themselves to the Commons for punishment in lieu of the King as being responsible by their advice for his acts. He was nom. **K.G.** at Jersey, 13 Jan. 1649/50 and invested at Canterbury, 27 May 1660, but was never installed. Groom of the Stole and P.C. 1660. By Act of Parl. 13 Sep. 1660 (*confirmed* by Act 20 Dec. 1661) he was restored as DUKE OF SOMERSET and BARON SEYMOUR, by the reversal of the attainder of his paternal great-grandfather, Edward, the 1st Duke, who had been so *cr.* with a spec. rem. in favour firstly of the sons of his *second* wife, of which Edward, Earl of Hertford (of whom this William was grandson and heir) was the eldest. He (when only a yr. son of the heir ap. of the Earldom) *m.* firstly (privately) 22 June 1610[b] in her chamber at Greenwich palace, "the Lady Arabella STUART" (she being then about 34, and he about 22) da. and h. of Charles (STUART), 5th EARL OF LENNOX [S.], (paternal uncle to the reigning King, **James I.**) by Elizabeth, da. of Sir William CAVENDISH, which Arabella was herself descended from the blood royal of England, thro' her grandmother, Margaret, COUNTESS OF LENNOX [S.], da. of Archibald (DOUGLAS), EARL OF ANGUS [S.], by Margaret, Queen Dow. of Scotland, da. of **Henry VII.** This clandestine match created great displeasure at Court[c] and both parties were imprisoned and, tho' both escaped, the lady was recaptured and confined to the Tower for the rest of her life; her maternal aunt, the Countess of Shrewsbury, being also (during her said niece's life) imprisoned as her accomplice. She *d.* in prison s.p. having latterly become "distracted," 27 Sep. 1615, aged about 39 and was *bur.* the same day in the royal vault at Westm. Abbey, "near Henry, Prince of Wales," her first cousin. He *m.* secondly, April 1617, Frances, sister and coheir [1646] of Robert (DEVEREUX),

---

(a) These were the Earls of Richmond, Hertford, Southampton, and Lindsey. See Hume's "England" and also Lloyd's "*Worthies*," where their proposition is thus worded; They "offered that since his Majesty was presumed by the Law to do no harm himself and since he did all by his Ministers, and they had the honour to act *under*, they might have the happiness to suffer *for* him."

(b) "The fact was discovered in the early part of July. It is mentioned in a letter of Carleton to Sir Thomas Edmondes, dat. the 13th of that month in terms by no means complimentary to the Lady." See Craik's "*Romance of the Peerage*" (vol. ii), where there is a good account of this elderly love-sick lady.

(c) His grandfather, the old Earl of Hertford, was also much displeased at this semi-Royal alliance, which in some measure resembled his own match (about 1560) with the Lady Catharine Grey (great-grandaughter of Henry VII.), which marriage had drawn him into considerable trouble.

3d EARL OF ESSEX, being 1st da. of Robert, the 2d Earl, by Frances, da. and h. of Sir Francis WALSINGHAM. He *d.* in London (only a month after his restoration to the Dukedom of Somerset) 24 Oct. and was *bur.* 1 Nov. 1660 at Bedwyn Magna, co. Wilts, aged about 72.[a] Will pr. Nov. 1660. His widow *d.* 24 April and was *bur.* 7 May 1674,[b] aged 74 years and 6 months, at Bedwyn afsd. M.I. Will pr. 1674.

[WILLIAM SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP, 1st s. and h. ap., by second wife, *b.* in Wilts, 1621; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 18 Nov. 1635, aged 14, subscribing as "Gullielmus de Bello Campo." He *d.* v.p. unm. at Chelsea, Midx., and was *bur.* 16 June 1642, at Bedwyn Magna.]

[ROBERT SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP 1642-46 but formerly (1640-42) LORD ROBERT SEYMOUR, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* in Wilts, 1622; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 18 Nov. 1635 (with his elder br. William) aged 11. He *d.* v.p. unm. in France and was *bur.* 30 Jan. 1645/6, at Bedwyn Magna.]

[HENRY SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP, 1646-54, but formerly (1640-46) LORD HENRY SEYMOUR, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* about 1626, *cr.* M.A. of Oxford, 16 Jan. 1642/3; *knighted* 17 Jan. 1644/5 at Oxford. He *m.* 28 June 1648, at Hadham Parva, Herts, Mary, sister of Arthur (CAPELL), 1st EARL OF ESSEX, 1st da. of Arthur, BARON CAPELL OF HADHAM. He *d.* v.p. at Tilsy and was *bur.* 30 March 1654,[c] at Bedwyn Magna, aged about 28. His widow, who was bap. 16 Dec. 1630, at Hadham Parva, *m.* 17 Aug. 1657, Henry (SOMERSET), 1st DUKE OF BEAUFORT (who *d.* 21 Jan. 1699/700), and *d.* 7 Jan. 1714/5, in her 85th year, being *bur.* at Badminton, co. Glouc. Her will pr. Jan. 1715.]

VIII. 1660, Oct. *3.* WILLIAM (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET [1547], MARQUESS OF HERTFORD [1640], EARL OF HERTFORD [1559], BARON SEYMOUR [1547], and BARON BEAUCHAMP [1559], grandson and h., being only s. and h. of Henry SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP, by Mary, his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* about 1651; *styled* LORD BEAUCHAMP (after the death of his father) 1654-60. He *suc. to the peerage.* as above, 24 Oct. 1660; was a Bencher of Gray's Inn and Recorder of Lichfield, 1667. He *d.* unm.[d] at his stepfather's residence. Worcester House, in the Strand, 12, and was *bur.* 20 Dec. 1671, at Bedwyn afsd., aged 20.[e] Will pr. Dec. 1671.

IX. 1671. *4.* JOHN (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, MARQUESS OF HERTFORD, *&c., uncle and h. male, being 5th and yst. s.*[f] *of* William, the 2d Duke. He was *b.* before 1628; *styled* LORD JOHN SOMERSET,

---

(a) "The Marquis of Hertford was a man of great honour, great interest in fortune and estate, and of an universal esteem over the kingdom; and though he had received many and continued disobligations from the court . . . carried himself with notable steadiness in the support and defence of the king's power and dignity . . . He was [1642] of an age not fit for much activity and . . . loved his book above all exercises. [Clarendon's "*Hist. Reb.*"] A fine portrait of him "after Van Dyck" with the collar of the Garter about his neck is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) The date, 1674, is on the monument, that of 1673 in the bur. reg., according to "Coll. Top et Gen," vol. v, p. 24 and 35.

(c) Sir E. Nicholas writes to Sir E. Hyde, 14 May 1654, "Certainly the King had a very great loss in the death of Lord Beauchamp, and, by that loss, the West will be much unprovided."

(d) "A very pretty young man" writes Pepys in his "*Diary*" for 30 May 1667.

(e) Elizabeth, his only surv. sister and heir, *m.* 31 Aug. 1676, Thomas (Bruce), 2d Earl of Ailesbury, and was mother of Charles, the 3d and last Earl, who, thro' her, inherited the vast estates of Tottenham and Savernake, co. Wilts, as also the co-representation as senior coheir (the Scottish "heir of line") thro' the families of Seymour, Grey, and Brandon, of the Lady Mary Tudor, da. of Henry VII. At his death this representation devolved on his da. and her descendants but the estates on his sister's son, Thomas Brudenell, *afterwards* Bruce, ancestor of the present (1896) Marquesses of Ailesbury.

(f) Edward Seymour, the 4th s., his next elder br., *d.* an infant.

1640-71 ; M.P. for Marlborough, 1661-71 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 12 Dec. 1671 ; Recorder of Lichfield and L. Lieut. of Wilts and Somerset, 1672. He *m.* about 1656, Sarah, the childless widow of George GRIMSTON (who *d.* v.p. 5 June 1655), 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Sir Edward ALSTON, M.D., Pres. of the Coll. of Physicians, by Susan, da. of Christopher HUDSON, of Norwich. He *d.* s.p. at Amesbury, Wilts, 29 April 1675, and was *bur.* in the cathedral of Salisbury when the *Marquessate of Hertford* (bestowed on his father in 1640) *became extinct.* Will pr. 1676. His widow, who by Royal warrant, 21 April 1682, had lic. to enjoy the precedency of a Duchess, "notwithstanding any marriage she may hereafter contract," *m.* thirdly as the second of his three wives (lic. Vic. Gen., 17 July 1682, she being then about 40) HENRY (HARE), 2d BARON COLERAINE [I.], who *d.* July 1708, aged 72. She *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* 2 Nov. 1692, in Westm. Abbey. Will pr. Jan. 1704.

X. 1675. *5.* FRANCIS (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET [1547], EARL OF HERTFORD [1559], BARON SEYMOUR [1547], BARON BEAUCHAMP [1559], and BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE [1641], cousin and h. male, being 4th but 1st surv. s. and h. of Charles (SEYMOUR), 2d BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, *i.e.*, 3d s.[a] by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of William (ALINGTON), 1st BARON ALINGTON OF KILLARD [I.], which Charles (who *d.* 7 Aug. 1665, aged 44), was 1st s. and h. of Francis (SEYMOUR), 1st BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE (*d.* 12 July 1664, aged about 74), yr. br. of William, 2d DUKE OF SOMERSET, who was restored to that dignity in 1660 as afsd. He was *b.* 17 Jan. 1657/8, at Preschute, co. Wilts ; *suc. to the peerage*, as BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, on the death of his father, 7 Aug. 1665, and *suc.* as DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., on the death of his cousin, 29 April 1675. He *d.* unm. at Lerice, in the State of Genoa, 20 April 1678, aged 20, being shot by Horatio Botti, a Genoese nobleman, whose wife he had insulted. He was *bur.* 15 Oct. following at Bedwyn afsd. Admon. 26 Nov. 1683.

XI. 1678. *6.* CHARLES (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, EARL OF HERTFORD, &c., yst. and only surv. br. and h.,[a] *b.* 13 Aug. 1662, at Preschute afsd. ; *styled* Lord Charles Seymour, 1675-78 ; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge ; *suc. to the peerage*, 20 April 1678, being generally known as "*the proud*[b] *Duke*;" L. Lieut. of the East Riding, co. York, 1682-87, and of Somerset, 1683-87 ; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1683-87 ; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 10 Jan. 1683/4, and inst., 8 April 1684. He was one of the mourners at the funeral of Charles II., of Mary II., and of William III. ; was Bearer of the Orb at the coron. of Jac. II. ; of the Queen's Crown at that of William and Mary, and of the Orb at that of Anne, of Geo. I., and Geo. II. He took part against Monmouth's rebellion, and was, 1685-87, Col. of the Queen Consort's Reg. of Dragoons, but refusing to introduce the Pope's Nuncio was deprived of his regiment, of his place at Court, and of his Lieutenantcies abovenamed.[c] He was one of those "in arms with the Prince of Orange[d] in 1688 ;

---

[a] The sons of Charles, 2d Baron Seymour of Trowbridge, were apparently (1) Edward, only s. of first wife, *d.* an infant (2) Francis, *b.* 29 and *bap.* 30 May 1655, at Preschute, being *bur.* there 29 Jan. 1656/7 (3) William, *b.* 26 Jan. 1656/7, and *bur.* 27 May 1657, as afsd. (4) Francis [5th Duke], *b.* 17 Jan. 1657/8, as afsd. (5) William, who survived his father, but *d.* young, 23, and was *bur.* 26 June 1669, as afsd. (6) Charles [6th Duke], *b.* 13 Aug. 1662, as afsd. See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. v, p. 346—348.

[b] "A man in whom the pride of birth and rank amounted almost to a disease." [Macaulay.] "An absurd, vain, pompous man, who appears to have been, also, most harsh and unfeeling to those who depended upon him." [Lord Dover.] "On the whole he appeared to me a false mean-spirited knave, at the same time he was a pretender to the greatest courage and steadiness." [Earl Cowper's "*Diary*," 16 Dec. 1710.] "His imperious manner" is mentioned by Swift. ["*Works*," v, p. 34.] Owing to the first Peer of the Realm (the Duke of Norfolk) being a Roman Catholic he frequently had the first place at Court ceremonials. Contemporary literature is full of anecdotes of his absurd vanity. See (also) Jesse's "*Court under the houses of Nassau and Hanover.*"

[c] See a list of Lord Lieuts. so deprived in vol. i, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Abingdon."

[d] See an account of these in vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon."

Chancellor of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1689-1748; Speaker of the House of Lords 1690; one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of England,[a] July to Nov. 1701; L. President of the Council and a Lord of Trade, Jan. to July 1702. To Queen Anne, Geo. I., and Geo. II., he was P.C., being Master of the Horse, 1702-12, and again, 1714-15. He was *cr.* D.C.L of Oxford, 27 Aug. 1702, and was a Commissr. for the Union [S.], 1706. At the Council of 30 July 1714, he (tho' not a member thereof and not then holding any office) boldly presented himself, together with the Duke of Argyll [S.], without having been summoned, and, by so doing, in a great measure contributed to the undisputed succession of the House of Hanover. He was, consequently, added to that Council[b] by the new King, and soon afterwards restored to his office of Master of the Horse, which, however, he resigned in 1715, after which date he held no post of any importance. He *m.* firstly, 30 May 1682, at Montagu House, Elizabeth, *styled* COUNTESS OF OGLE, who, tho' then only in her 16th year, was the childless widow of Thomas THYNNE, of Longleat, Wilts (murdered 12 Feb. 1681/2), and formerly of Henry CAVENDISH, *afterwards* PERCY, *styled* EARL OF OGLE (*d.* v.p. 1 Nov. 1680 in his 18th year), being da. and h. of Joceline (PERCY), 5th (xiith) EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Thomas (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. She, who, on the death of her father in May 1670, had become the heiress of the vast estates of the family of Percy, and who was one of the beauties at the Court of Charles II., walked as chief mourner at the funeral of Mary II. in 1694. She *d.* 23 Nov. 1722, aged about 55. He *m.* secondly 4 Feb. 1725/6, Charlotte, 3 da. of Daniel (FINCH), EARL OF WINCHILSEA, and (2d) EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, being his 2d da. by his second wife, Ann, da. of Christopher (HATTON), 1st VISCOUNT HATTON OF GRETTON. The Duke *d.* at his seat at Petworth, Sussex, 2, and was *bur.* 26 Dec. 1748, at Salisbury cathedral, in his 87th year.[c] Will pr. 1748. His widow *d.* s.p.m. 21, and was *bur.* 30 Jan. 1773 at Chiswick, co. Midx., having resided at Sutton Court in that parish. Will pr. March 1773.

XII. 1748. 7. ALGERNON (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET [1547], EARL OF HERTFORD [1559], BARON SEYMOUR [1547], BARON BEAUCHAMP [1559], BARON SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE [1641], and LORD PERCY [1722], 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 11 Nov. 1684, being *styled* EARL OF HERTFORD, till he *suc. to the Dukedom* in 1748. He was M.P. for Marlborough, 1705-08, and for Northumberland from 1708 till raised to the peerage in 1722; L. Lieut. of Sussex, 1706-54. From 1708 to 1713 he served in the wars in Flanders, with considerable distinction, being Col. of the 15th Foot, 1709-15; Capt. and Col. of the 2d troop of Horse Guards, 1715; Col. of the Horse Guards, 1740-50; becoming finally, 1747, General of the Horse. He was a Lord of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 1714-15. On the death of his mother, 22 Nov. 1722, and under the erroneous[d] impression that the ancient Barony of Percy [*cr.* 1299] had been vested in her, and that he, in consequence, had suc. thereto, he was sum. to Parl. as LORD PERCY, and took his seat 21 Jan. 1722/3, being wrongly placed according the old precedence; F.S.A., 1724, being many years President of that Society; Gov. of Minorca, 1737-42; Gov. of Guernsey, 1742-50; *suc.* his father *as Duke of Somerset*, 2 Dec. 1748, shortly after which, he, having no surv. male issue, was, in honour of his maternal descent, *cr.* 2 Oct 1749, BARON WARKWORTH of Warkworth Castle, co. Northumberland, and EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, in favour of his son-in-law, Sir Hugh SMITHSON, Bart., and Elizabeth, wife of the said Hugh, only surv. child of the grantee, being also *cr.* on the next day, 3 Oct. 1749, BARON COCKERMOUTH and EARL OF EGREMONT, both co. Cumberland, with a *spec. rem.*, in the like contingency, to his nephews, children of his sister, Lady Katharine

---

(a) See list of these in vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," *sub* "Devonshire."

(b) See vol. iii, p. 116, note "b," *sub* "Devonshire," for a list of these officers.

(c) Macky describes him [1702] when about 42 as "of a middle stature, well shaped, a very black complexion, a lover of music and poetry, of good judgement [as to which Swift interpolates "*not a grain, hardly common sense*"], but by reason of a great hesitation in his speech, wants expression." He does not mention his overweening pride, which appears to be his chief title to fame. See p. 178, note "b." His portrait in a full-bottomed wig, and with the chain of the Order of the Garter "after Sir G. Kneller," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(d) See vol. vi, p. 94, note "b," *sub* "Northumberland."

WYNDHAM. He *m.* about 1713 Frances, 1st da. and coheir of the Hon. Henry THYNNE (only s. and h. ap. of Thomas, 1st VISCOUNT WEYMOUTH), by Grace, da. and h. of Sir George STRODE, of Lewston, co. Dorset. He *d.* s.p.m.s. at his residence, Percy Lodge, formerly Richings, near Colnebrook, 7, and was *bur.* 24 Feb. 1749/50 (with his mother's family) in Westm. Abbey, aged 65. Will pr. 1750 [a] His widow was Lady of the Bedchamber to Caroline both when Princess of Wales and when Queen Consort. She *d.* at Percy Lodge afsd., 7, and was *bur.* 20 July 1754, in Westm. Abbey, aged 55.[b] Will dat. 30 Dec. 1753, pr. 20 July 1754.

At the death of this Duke a great dispersion of his various titles took place, *viz.* (1) *the Barony of Percy, cr.* by writ in 1722, devolved on his da. and heir general (2) *the Earldom of Northumberland and Barony of Warkworth* (*cr.* 1749) on his son-in-law, Sir Hugh SMITHSON abovenamed (3) *the Earldom of Egremont and Barony of Cockermouth* on his nephew, Sir Charles WYNDHAM, Bart., while, of the titles that he had inherited, (4) *the Earldom of Hertford* [1559], *the Barony of Beauchamp* [1559] and the *Barony of Seymour of Trowbridge* [1641] became extinct, but the *Dukedom of Somerset* and the *Barony of Seymour* devolved as below.

[GEORGE SEYMOUR, only s. and h. ap., *b.* 11 Sep. 1725, who, as s. and h. of a *titular* Earl, was generally known as "VISCOUNT BEAUCHAMP."[c] His sponsors were King George I., Caroline, Princess of Wales (afterwards Queen Consort), &c. He *d.* unm. and v.p. on his 19th birthday, at Boulogne in France, of the small pox, 11 Sep. 1744, and was *bur.* 6 July 1745, in Westm. Abbey.]

XIII. 1750. *S.* EDWARD (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, and BARON SEYMOUR, also a BARONET, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR, 5th Bart., by Letitia, da. of Sir Francis POPHAM, K.B., of Littlecot, co. Wilts, which Edward (who *d.* 29 Dec. 1741, aged 80), was s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR, 4th Bart., sometime Speaker of the House of Commons (*d.* 17 Feb. 1708, aged 74), s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR, 3d Bart. (*d.* 7 Dec. 1688), s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR, 2d Bart. (*d.* 5 Oct. 1659), s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR, 1st Bart. (so *cr.* 29 June 1611; *d.* 11 April 1613), s. and h. of Sir Edward SEYMOUR (*d.* 6 May 1593), all of Berry Pomeroy, co. Devon, which Edward lastnamed was eldest s. of Edward, 1st DUKE OF SOMERSET, being by his *first wife*, whose issue was postponed in their right of succession to that Dukedom &c. to the issue by his *second* wife, whose issue male became extinct in 1750 on the death of the late Duke. He was *bap.* 17 Jan. 1694/5, at Easton, co. Wilts; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) 15 March 1711/2; *suc.* his father *as 6th Baronet*, 29 Dec. 1740; was M.P. for Salisbury, 1741-47, and *suc. to the peerage*, 7 Feb. 1749/50, on the death of his distant cousin the 7th Duke. His claim was favourably reported upon, 23 Nov. 1750, and he was *sum. to* parl. *accordingly*, 16 Jan. 1750/1. He was chief mourner at the funeral of the Prince of Wales, in April 1751; was L. Lieut. of Wilts, and Chief Justice north of Trent, 1752-57. He *m.* 8 March 1716, Mary, da. and h. of Daniel WEBB, of Monckton Farley and Melksham, co. Wilts, by Elizabeth, da. of John, sister and h. of Edward SOMNER, of Seend, in that county. He

---

(a) Collins gives him a grand eulogium concluding with stating that "he had every [!] amiable quality." His handsome portrait "after Sir G. Kneller" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) She is mentioned in Park's "*Royal and Noble Authors,*" and is the Lady whose "carroty" locks are celebrated by Swift.

(c) In his burial register he is called "The Rt. Hon. Lord George Seymour, *Viscount Beauchamp,* s. and h. ap. to the Rt. Hon. Algernon, Earl of Hertford, &c." There was, however, no Viscountcy of any kind vested in his grandfather; the Viscountcy of Beauchamp conferred in 1536 on his ancestor, Edward Seymour (afterwards the 1st Duke of Somerset) was then, as now (together with the Earldom of Hertford, *cr.* 1537), *under attainder* and even had it not been so, would have belonged to the Seymours of Berry Pomeroy, the heirs male of the body of the grantee by his *first wife*, tho' such heirs were postponed (by a *spec. rem.*) to those by his *second wife* as to the succession to the Dukedom of Somerset, &c., titles subsequently conferred.

d. 15 Dec. 1757, and was *bur.* at Maiden Bradley, co. Wilts, aged 62. Will pr. 1758. His widow was *bur.* 6 Feb. 1768, at Seend afsd. Will pr. March 1768.[a]

[a] The following pedigree illustrates the descent of this title.

Sir John Seymour, *d.* 24 Dec. 1536, aged 60. = Margaret Wentworth.

- First wife. = **I** John S., *cr.* Viscount Beauchamp and Earl of Hertford, and (with a *spec.rem.*) Duke of Somerset; *d.* and was *attainted*, 1552.
  - Sir Edward S. of Berry Pomeroy, 1st s. and h., *d.* 1593.
    - Sir Edward S., Bart., so *cr.* 1611, *d.* 1613.
      - Sir Edward S., 2d. Bart. *d.* 1659.
        - Sir Edward S., 3d Bart., *d.* 1688.
          - Sir Edmund S., 4th Bart. (the Speaker), *d.* 1708.
            - Sir Edward S., 5th Bart, *d.* 1741.
              - **VIII.** Sir Edward S., 6th Bart., *suc.* his distant cousin, in 1750, as Duke of Somerset. ⊥
  - Edward S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* s.p. 1618.
  - (1) Lady Arabella Stuart, 4th in descent from **Henry VII.**
  - **II.** William, 2d Earl and (in 1640) 1st Marquess of Hertford; *restored* in Sep. 1660 as Duke of Somerset, *d.* Oct. 1660.
    - William S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* v.p. 1642.
    - Robert S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* v.p. 1646.
    - Henry S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* v.p., 1654.
      - **III.** William, Duke of Somerset, *d.* unm. 1671.
      - Thomas (Bruce), Earl of Ailesbury; *d.* 1741, aged 85. ⊥
    - **IV.** John, Duke of Somerset, *d.* s.p. 1675.
    - Charles, 2d Baron S. of T., *d.* 1665.
      - **V.** Francis, 3rd Baron S. of T., *suc.* in 1675 as Duke of Somerset, *d.* unm. 1678.
      - **VI.** Charles, Duke of Somerset (the proud Duke), *d.* 1748, aged 86. = Lady Eliz. Percy (heiress of Alnwick, &c.)
        - **VII.** Algernon, Duke of Somerset, &c., *cr.* in 1749 Earl of Northumberland as also Earl of Egremont. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 1750.
          - Francis, 2d Baron Conway, *cr.* in 1750, Visct. Beauchamp, and Earl of Hertford; *cr.* in 1793 Marquess of Hertford, &c. ⊥
        - Cath., *m.* Sir W. Wyndham, Bart., and was mother of Sir Charles Wyndham, Bart., who *suc.*, in 1750, as 2d Earl of Egremont. ⊥
  - (2) Lady Frances Devereux.
  - Francis S., *cr.* in 1640 Baron Seymour of Trowbridge, *d.* 1664.
- Edward S., 2d son *cr.* Baron Beauchamp and Earl of Hertford, 1558, *d.* 1621, aged 83. = Lady Cath. Grey, 3rd in descent from **Henry VII.**
  - Edward S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* v.p. 1612. = Honora Rogers.
    - Francis S., *styled* Lord Beauchamp, *d.* v.p. 1744.
    - Sir Hugh Smithson, Bart., took name of Percy and *suc.*, in 1750, as 2d Earl (being in 1766 *cr.* Duke) of Northumberland. = Lady Eliz. Seymour, heiress. ⊥
- Thomas S., *cr.* Baron Seymour of Sudeley 1546, *d.* s.p. 1549.
- Cath. Parr (**Queen Consort**), *d.* 1548. = **Henry VIII.**, *d.* 1547.
- Jane (**Queen Consort**), *m.* 20 May 1536. = **Henry VIII.**
  - **Edward VI.**, *d.* 1553.
- Second wife.

XIV. 1757. *9.* EDWARD (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 2 and *bap.* 27 Jan. 1717/8, at Easton, co. Wilts; ed. (1730) at Winchester; mat. at Oxford (Oriel Coll.) 25 Feb. 1735/6; *styled* LORD SEYMOUR, from 1750, till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 15 Dec. 1757; walked, as supporter to the chief mourner (the Duke of Cumberland), at the funeral of Geo. II. in 1760; and was bearer of the orb at the coronation of Geo. III., in 1761; P.C., 1770. He *d.* unm. 2 Jan. 1792, within a few days of the age of 74, at Maiden Bradley afsd., and was *bur.* there. Will pr. April 1792.

XV. 1792. *10.* WEBB (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., next br. and h., *b.* 3 and *bap.* 4 Dec. 1718, at Easton afsd; *styled* LORD WEBB SEYMOUR, from 1750, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 Jan. 1792. He *m.* 11 Nov. 1769, at St. Marylebone, Anna Maria, da. and h. of John BONNELL,[a] of Stanton Harcourt, co. Oxon, and Mary, his wife. He *d.* 15 Dec. 1793, aged 75, at Maiden Bradley afsd, and was *bur.* there. Will pr. Jan. 1794. His widow *d.* 23 July 1802, in Upper Grosvenor street. Will pr. 1802.

XVI. 1793. *11.* EDWARD ADOLPHUS (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[b] *b.* 24 Feb. 1775, at Monckton Farley afsd.; *styled* LORD SEYMOUR from 1792 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 Dec. 1793; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 31 Jan. 1792, and was *cr.* M.A., 2 July 1794, and D.C.L., 3 July 1810; F.R.S., 1797; Col. of the 2d Wilts Militia, 1797; F.S.A., 1816; Vice Admiral of Somerset, 1831; Bearer of the Orb at the coron. of Will. IV. in 1831 and of Queen Victoria in 1838; President of the Linnean Society, 1833, as also, for some years, of the Royal Institution; **K.G.**, 19 April 1837. He *m.* firstly 24 June 1800, Charlotte, 2d da. of Archibald (HAMILTON), DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.], by Harriot, da. of Alexander (STEWART), 5th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.] She, who was *b.* 6 April 1772, *d.* after a long illness, 10 June 1827, in Somerset House, Park Lane, aged 55. Her admon. April 1829. He *m.* secondly, at her father's house, Portland Place, Marylebone, Margaret, 1st da. of Sir Michael SHAW-STEWART, 5th Bart. [S.], by Catharine, da. of Sir William MAXWELL, 3d Bart. [S.] He *d.* in Som. house afsd. 15 Aug. 1855, aged 80. Will pr. Nov. 1855.[c] His widow *d.* s.p. in Som. house afsd., 18 July 1880, and was *bur.* at Gerards Cross, in Fulmer, co. Bucks.

XVII. 1855. *12.* EDWARD ADOLPHUS (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c, 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 10 Dec. 1804, in Piccadilly; *styled* LORD SEYMOUR till 1885; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; mat., 11 Oct. 1823; was M.P. (in the Liberal interest) for Okehampton, 1830-31, and for Totnes, 1834-35; a Lord of the Treasury, 1835-39; Sec. to East India Board, 1839-41; Under Sec. for Home, June to Sep. 1841; a Commr. in Lunacy, 1845-52; Ch. Commissr. of Woods and Forest, 1849-52; P.C., 1851, with (till 1852), a seat in the Cabinet; Trustee of the Brit. Museum, 1852; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 Aug. 1855. He was First Lord of the Admiralty, 1859-66;[d] Gov. of the Royal Naval Coll. at Portsmouth, 1859-66; L. Lieut. of Devon, 1861-65; **K.G.**, 21 May 1862.[e] He was *cr.* 19 June 1863, EARL SAINT MAUR[f] OF BERRY POMEROY, co.

(a) This John was bap. 2 July 1689, at St. Dunstans in the East, and *bur.* 28 Nov. 1757, at Stanton Harcourt. He was s. of Andrew Bonnell, a merchant of London, who acquired in 1689, the manor of Aswich, in Whaplode, co. Lincoln, which descended from him to the Dukes of Somerset. See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. v, p. 341.

(b) His two elder brothers, Edward and Webb, both died young.

(c) "A man of considerable acquirements and a generous and frank patron of men of science and letters; he was the author of a treatise on the relative elementary properties of the Ellipse and the Circle." [*Ann. Reg.* 1855.]

(d) This was at a very critical period when, 1861-62, it was decided to strengthen our Naval defences.

(e) He was the 5th Duke of Somerset who had enjoyed that honour. See vol. vi, p. 59, note "a," *sub* "Norfolk."

(f) He thus lent himself to the "modern-antique" spelling of the name of his family which (even allowing the alleged descent "*a Sancto Mauro*" to exist) had certainly ever since the 16th century, when first it became of any importance, been known as "*Seymour*."

Devon. He *m.* 10 June 1830 (spec. lic.) at the house of Sir James Graham in Grosvenor square, Jane Georgiana, 3d and yst. da. of Thomas SHERIDAN,[a] by Caroline Henrietta, da. of Col. James CALLENDER, subsequently Sir James CAMPBELL, Bart., of Ardinglass. She, who was *b.* 5 Nov. 1809 (tho' not *bap.* till 1 Aug. 1815, at Petersham, co. Surrey), *d.* 14 Dec. 1884, aged 75.[b] He *d.* s.p.m.s., 28 Nov. 1885, at his residence, Stover Lodge, near Torquay, Devon, in his 81st year, and was *bur.* at Gerards Cross afsd.[c] Will dat. 19 Jan. 1885, pr. 1886.

[EDWARD ADOLPHUS FERDINAND SEYMOUR, *styled* LORD SEYMOUR till 1863 and EARL SAINT MAUR from 1863 to 1869, 1st and only surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* 17 July 1835; an officer in the 5th Dragoons, 1858-60. He was sum. v.p. to the House of Lords, 9 July 1863, in his father's Barony as LORD SEYMOUR. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 30 Sep. 1869, aged 34, at 30 Dover street.]

XVIII. 1885. *13.* ARCHIBALD HENRY ALGERNON (ST. MAUR, *formerly* SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., next br. and h. male; *b.* 30 Dec. 1810; *styled* LORD ARCHIBALD SEYMOUR, *subsequently* ST. MAUR till 1885; ed. at Eton; High Sheriff for Leicestershire, 1884; *suc. to the peerage,* 28 Nov. 1885. He *d.* unm. at 28, Berkeley square, 10 Jan. 1891, in his 81st year, and was *bur.* at Maiden Bradley afsd. Will pr. at £310, 242 net.

XIX. 1891. *14.* ALGERNON PERCY BANKS (ST. MAUR, *formerly* SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., br. and h., being 3 and yst. s. of the 11th Duke, by his first wife; *b.* 22 Dec. 1813; *styled* LORD ALGERNON SEYMOUR, *subsequently* ST. MAUR, till 1891; ed. at Eton; was sometime Capt. in the Royal Horse Guards; *suc. to the peerage,* 18 Jan. 1891. He *m.* 17 May 1845, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Horatia Isabella Harriet, 3d da. of John Philip MORIER, sometime Minister at Dresden, by Horatia Maria Frances, da. of Admiral Lord Hugh SEYMOUR, 5th s. of Francis, 1st MARQUESS OF HERTFORD. He *d.* suddenly from heart disease, 2 Oct. 1894, in his 81st year, at the Cedars, in Wells, co. Somerset, and was *bur.* at Maiden Bradley afsd.[d] His widow living 1895.

XX. 1894. *15.* ALGERNON (ST. MAUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET and BARON SEYMOUR [1547], *also a Baronet* [1611], 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 July 1846, sometime Lieut. 60th Rifles; *styled* LORD SEYMOUR from 1891 till he

---

[a] He was s. of the Rt. Hon. Richard Brinsley Sheridan, the well-known Dramatist, by his first wife, the beautiful da. of Thomas Linley. His eldest son acquired, by marriage, the estate of Frampton Court, co. Dorset.

[b] She, as Lady Seymour, was "the Queen of Beauty" at the celebrated tournament at Eglinton Castle in 1839, being one of three sisters well-known for their beauty and accomplishments. Of them the Marquess of Dufferin (son of the eldest one) writes in his memoir of his mother, "The beauty of the sisters was of a different type, but they were all equally tall and stately. The Duchess of Somerset had large deep blue or violet eyes, black hair, black eyebrows and eyelashes, perfect features, and a complexion of lilies and roses—a kind of colouring seldom seen out of Ireland. Mrs. Norton [Caroline, wife of the Hon. Geo. C. Norton], on the contrary, was a brunette, with dark burning eyes like her grandfather's, a pure Greek profile, and a clear olive complexion . . . My mother [Baroness Dufferin and Claneboye], though her features were less regular than those of her sisters, was equally lovely and attractive." See also vol. iii, p. 190, note "c," *sub* "Dufferin," for some notice of these Ladies.

[c] "Altho' a Liberal in politics, of recent years the Duke was not a warm admirer of Mr. Gladstone whom he styled "an enthusiastic politician trying to set every thing to rights," and "a very good Chancellor of the Exchequer, but a very bad Prime Minister." His Grace was "a man of excellent classical attainments and he was also a good mathematician." [*Ann. Reg.* 1885.]

[d] He (with the late Duke of Beaufort) was one of the best amateur "whips" of his time, frequently driving "The Age" to Oxford, &c. He was author of "*The Old Coaching Days,*" pub. in the Badminton Series.

suc. to the peerage, as above, 2 Oct. 1894. He *m.* 6 Sep. 1877, Susan Margaret Richards, yr. da. of Charles MACKINNON, of Edinburgh.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 8,138 acres in Devon; 6,553 in Somerset; 5,824 in Wilts; 2,865 in Lincolnshire; 1,640 in Bucks; 289 in Cambridgeshire; 32 in Norfolk; and 46 in Dorset. Total, 25,387 acres, worth £37,577 a year. *Principal Residences*[a] in 1895, Maiden Bradley House, Wilts, and Burton Hall, co. Leicester.

SOMERSET OF CASHEL.

Viscountcy [I.] I. 1626, to 1650.

1. THE HON. THOMAS SOMERSET, 3d s. of Edward (SOMERSET), 4th EARL OF WORCESTER, by Elizabeth, da. of Francis (HASTINGS), EARL OF HUNTINGDON, was *b.* 1579; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.), 6 July 1593, aged 14; was one of the persons sent to James I. to notify the death of Queen Elizabeth; **K.B.** 5 Jan. 1604/5; P.C. and sometime Master of the Horse[b] to James I. and was *cr.* 8 Dec. 1626, VISCOUNT SOMERSET OF CASHEL, co. Tipperary [I.] He *m.* about Aug. 1616[c] Helena, widow of Thomas (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE AND OSSORY [I.] (who *d.* 22 Nov. 1614), formerly widow of John POWER, da. of David (BARRY), VISCOUNT BUTTEVANT [I.], by his first wife, Ellen, da. of David (ROCHE), VISCOUNT FERMOY [I.] She *d.* 1642. He *d.* s.p.m.,[d] about 1650, when the *peerage became extinct.* Admon. as "of Badminton, co. Glouc.," 7 Feb. 1650/1, granted to a creditor.

SOMERTON [England]

See "STAWEL OF SOMERTON, co. Somerset," Barony (*Stawel*), *cr.* 1683; *ex.* 1755; also Barony (*Legge*, born *Stawel*), *cr.* 1760; *ex.* 1820.

SOMERTON [Ireland.]

i.e., "SOMERTON of Somerton, co. Kildare," Barony [I.] (*Agar*), *cr.* 1795; also "SOMERTON" Viscountcy [I.] (*Agar*), *cr.* 1800; see "NORMANTON" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1806.

SOMERVILLE [Scotland.]

Barony [S.] I. 1430, to 1438?

1. SIR THOMAS SOMERVILLE,[e] of Carnwath and Lincoln[f] co. Roxburgh, 1st s. and h. of Sir William SOMERVILLE, of the same, *b.* about 1370; *suc.* his father, 2 Oct. 1405, being served h. to him, 1 March 1406; was one of the guarantees, 28 March 1424, for the release of James I. [S.] from England; was on the trial of the Duke of Albany [S.] in May 1425; was Justiciary [S.] south of the Forth, on or before 4 Nov. 1430, soon after which date and before 20 March 1438, he

(a) Bulstrode Park, near Gerrards Cross, Bucks, which, for a long period, had been the chief residence of the family, was in 1885, devised by the 12th Duke, with other estates, to his daughters and coheirs.

(b) This fact is recited in the preamble to his patent, as likewise his "many acceptable services to the King himself and to the King's father and mother especially as a faithful counsellor," &c.

(c) "Sir Thomas Somerset is married to the Countess of Ormond in Ireland, by whom he hath a great estate." [Letter of George, Lord Carew, to Sir Thos. Roe, Aug. 1616.]

(d) Elizabeth, his only da. and h., *d.* unm., and is *bur.* at Raglan.

(e) The account of the family here given is in accord with that in the "*Memorie of the Somervilles, being a history of the Baronial House of Somerville,*" a rambling and prolix work, by James Somerville, of Drum, *de jure* Lord Somerville [S.], who *d.* 1693. This account is more precise, more complete, and more likely to be accurate than the one in Wood's "*Douglas,*" from which it considerably differs. The "*Memorie,*" tho' written as long ago as 1679, was not printed till 1815, when it was edited by Sir Walter Scott, in two vols. 8vo., Edinburgh.

(f) The famous "*Worm of Linton,*" said to have been slain in some prehistoric age

appears to have been *cr.* LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], being on 15 Dec. 1430, one of the Conservators of a truce with England under the designation of "*Thomas, Dominus Somerville,*" and, on a like occasion, 20 March 1438, under that of "*Thomas, Dominus de Somerville.*"[a] He *m.* firstly before July 1391 Janet, da. of Sir Alexander STEWART, of Darnley, by which match he obtained the Barony of Cambusnethan, co. Lanark, where he founded and endowed the Collegiate Church. He *m.* secondly, 1407, Mary, 2d da. of Henry (SINCLAIR), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], by Jean, da. of Sir John HALYBURTON. He *d.* of a flux, Dec. 1434 aged 58, and was *bur.* at Carnwath. His widow was also *bur.* there.

II. 1434. *2.* WILLIAM (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], only s. and h. by first wife, was present v.p. at the coron. of James II. [S.], 10 March 1437. He was served heir to his father 10 June 1435, and was "under the express denomination of a *Lord of Parl.*" witness to a charter of 3 July 1445;[b] one of the Conservators of the truce with England, 1449, and again in 1451,[c] when he was one of the embassy sent there. In June 1455, he affixed his seal to the forfeiture of the Douglas family. He *m.* secretly, against the wish of his parents, in 1428 or 1429, Janet, da. of Sir John MOWATT, of Stannas, co. Lanark. He *d.* suddenly, of a surfeit of fruit, 20 Aug. 1456, aged 48 or 49. His widow *d.* less than 2 years later. Both are *bur.* at Carnwath.

III. 1456. *3.* JOHN (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE, 1st s. and h., who fought at Sark v.p., in 1448, against the English. He was served heir to his father, at Edinburgh, 22 Oct. 1456; was one of the Conservators of a truce with England, 1457 and 1459; was at the siege of Roxburgh in 1460, where James II. [S.] was killed, and was concerned in carrying away James III. [S.] from Linlithgow, 9 July 1466, for which he received pardon, 13 Oct. following. He sat in Parl. [S.], 20 Nov. 1469 and 2 Aug. 1471. He frequently entertained James III. [S.] at his seat near Carnwath. He *m.* firstly, 10 July 1446, at Hales Castle (contract 20 Feb. 1445/6), Helen, sister of Patrick (HEPBURN), 1st EARL OF BOTHWELL [S.], 4th da. of Adam (HEPBURN), 2nd LORD HALES [S.], by Helen, da. of Alexander (HOME), 1st LORD HOME [S.] He *m.* secondly, in March 1456, Mariot, da. of Sir William BAILLIE, of Lamington. He *m.* thirdly, 3 July 1489, at Edinburgh, Elizabeth, da. of (—) CARMICHAEL, by Elizabeth, da. of (—) SIBBALD, of Balgonie. He *d.* Nov. 1491, and was *bur.* at Carnwath. His widow was living 14 Feb. 1491/2.

---

by a Somerville, did duty (under the guise of "a dragon vomiting flames") as a crest for the family. Their arms "a lion rampant" (to which the cross crosslets were subsequently added) were borne as early as 1189 [!], according to "*Riddell*" (p. 349, note i), who adds (as well he may) that "this is an extremely old instance, perhaps unparalleled, of an armorial ensign with us."

[a] See vol. ii, p. 423, note "c," *sub* "Crichton," for the assertion that when the christian name, *without surname*, is followed by "*Dominus de*," it is "an almost certain assumption that the person referred to was a Lord of Parl." Riddell (p. 349, *note*) remarks that "the barony of Somerville is strangely ranked in our peerage roll below Lords, whose ancestors had attained the same honour towards the end of the 15th century; [*i.e.*, as the 14th Baron, it being inserted next after Rosse, Borthwick, Lovat, Oliphant, Elphinstone, Sempill, Mordington, Sinclair, Cathcart, Ochiltree, Gray, Saltoun, and Forbes] when, in fact, it may be considered *the second oldest*, inherent in a Scottish nobleman as his principal title, being the next after Gordon, which existed in 1437." See as to "Gordon," vol. iv, p. 50, notes "b" and "d"; but that Barony has never been assumed (much less recognised) since 1470. Riddell (*ut supra*) continues "William, Lord Somerville, under the express denomination of *a Lord of Parl.* is witness to the charter of creation of James, 1st Lord Hamilton, as a hereditary Lord of Parl., dat. 3 July 1445," and is "hence legally proved to have been a Lord of Parl. *before* Hamilton." This date (with the exception of Gordon) is earlier than "any of our old Barons." Lord Saltoun "is said to have produced proof in 1606 that his ancestor was created a *Lord of Parl.* 28 *June* 1445, but the fact is not legally vouched. Both dignities, however, in this manner run near, and it might so happen that one only gained by a neck." See however, vol. iv, p. 70, note "b," *sub* "Graham," as to the possibility of the Barony of Graham having been *cr.* as early as 1415.

[b] See note "a" above, *circa finem.*

[c] Rymer's "*Fœdera*," vol. xi, pp. 254 and 286-300.

IV. 1491. *4.* JOHN (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of William SOMERVILLE, Master of Somerville, by his first wife, Marjory, (whom he *m.* 13 June 1476), sister of Hugh (MONTGOMERIE), 1st EARL OF EGLINTON [S.], da. of Alexander, 2d LORD MONTGOMERIE [S.], which William was 1st s. and h. ap.[a] of the late Lord, by his first wife, but *d.* v.p. at Carnwath, July 1486. He had a charter of the Barony of Carnwath, 13 March 1507/8. The control of his possessions was claimed, as not being "of perfect wisdom and knowledge," by his brother, Hugh, but was refused by the Lords of Council [S.] He *d.* unm. 1523[b] at Cowthaly Castle, aged about 39, and was *bur.* at Carnwath.

V. 1523 *5.* HUGH (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], br. and h., sat in Parl. [S.], 15 Feb. 1524.[c] Having an annual pension of 200 marks from Henry VIII., he supported the proposed match between Mary, Queen of Scots and Prince Edward, afterwards Ed. VI. He endowed the hospital of St. Mary Magd. at Edinburgh with an annual charge of £180 on his Barony of Carnwath. He *m.* firstly, 20 Dec. 1510, at Hamilton Castle, Anna [*Qy.* Jean], illegit. da. of James (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF ARRAN [S.] by a da. of LORD BOYD [S.] She *d.* of small-pox about the end of the year 1516. He *m.* secondly, July 1517, Janet, only da. of William MAITLAND, of Leithington, by Martha, da. of George (SETON), LORD SETON [S.] He *d.* 1549,[d] as did his second wife (or widow), both being *bur.* at Carnwath

VI. 1549. *6.* JAMES (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 1st. s. and h., by 2d wife. He was taken prisoner v.p. at the rout of Solway Moss, 24 Oct. 1542 but was released, 1 July 1543, for 1,000 marks. He opposed the Reformation;[e] joined Queen Mary [S.] at Hamilton in May 1568, with 300 horse, and was severely wounded at the battle of Langside. He *m.* in 1540, at Craignethan Castle, being then aged about 20, Agnes, da. of Sir James HAMILTON, of Finnart, Treasurer of Scotland, illegit. s. of James, 1st EARL OF ARRAN [S.] He *d.* Dec. 1569, aged about 53, and was *bur.* at Carnwath. Fun. entry in Lyon office. His widow survived him for many years, and was *bur.* at Carnwath afsd.

VII. 1569. *7.* HUGH (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 1st s. and h., served heir in 1571. He built a large mansion at Drum; was P.C. to James VI. [S.] He sat in Parl. [S.], 10 Dec. 1585.[f] He *m.* about 1564 Eleanor, da. of George (SETON), 4th LORD SETON [S.], by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.] He deserted her in 1586. He *d.* 24 March 1597, at Raploch (the house of Gavin Hamilton), aged 63 [*Qy.* 53], and was *bur.* at Cambusnethan. His widow *d.* about 1603 and was *bur.* at Seton.

VIII. 1597, to 1618. *8.* GILBERT (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[g] *b.* about 1568. His magnificent entertainment of James VI. [S.] at his castle of Cowthaly[h] and his reckless expenditure caused him to alienate the whole of the family estates, Linton, Carnwath, &c., and he appears to have become utterly

---

(a) Sir John Somerville, his only br. (of the half-blood), got from their father, the Barony of Cambusnethan (of which he had a charter, 20 July 1488) and was slain at Flodden fight, 9 Sep. 1513, being ancestor of the family of Somerville of Cambusnethan.

(b) "Being as incapable of marriage as he was of doing any business." [*Memorie of the Somervilles*, as on p. 184, note "e."]

(c) So in Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, pp. 510 and 697 (quoting the order of the House, 27 May 1723), tho' at p. 507, the only date mentioned is *16 Nov.* 1524.

(d) Shortly before May 1543 he made special suit for the release of his son from England who was "very sick of the stone" and in great peril of death.

(e) He is said to have declared "with the Earl of Atholl and Lord Borthwick that he would believe as his fathers had done before him."

(f) No subsequent Lord Somerville sat therein.

(g) Robert, the next elder br., *d.* unm. and v.p., being accidentally killed by the eldest br., William, who had remission for the same under the Great Seal, 26 Jan. 1587/8. This William also *d.* unm. and v.p. Jan. 1592, at Cowthaly, aged about 27, and was *bur.* at Carnwath.

(h) This Castle was "called by the King, in a jocular way, *Cow-daily*, because

ruined. For this cause, probably, he never appeared at "the decreet of ranking" in 1606, in which this peerage is (*Qy.* consequently) omitted. He *m.* April 1592, his cousin, Margaret, 1st da. of John SOMERVILLE, of Cambusnethan. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[a] in 1618. His widow *m.*, as his second wife, Sir James MUIRHEAD, of Lauchop.[b]

[After his death this peerage remained *dormant* for above 100 years the heirs *general* (who inherited none of the estates) taking no steps in the matter, while the heirs *male* (who possessed Drum, &c.), made no claim thereto, till after the extinction of the descendants of the ruined Lord[a], they became heirs general. If, however, the peerage be considered as one in tail male[c] the descent would be as below.]

IX.[d] *1618.* *9.*[d] HUGH SOMERVILLE, of Drum, 2d br. and h. male, who, *as such heir*, was possibly entitled to be LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], but who never assumed that style. He, who was *b.* about 1570, obtained from his father the lands of Gilmarton, Drum, and Guttaris, of which he had a charter of confirmation, 3 Feb. 1626. He *m.* Aug. 1594 (contract 23 June), Margaret, da. of Gavin HAMILTON, of Raploch. He *d.* at Drum, April 1640, in his 70th year, and was *bur.* at Libberton. His widow *d.* 2 March 1644.

X.[d] *1640.* *10.*[d] JAMES SOMERVILLE, of Drum, 1st s. and h., *b*, 1596; *bap.* at Carnwath. He, *as h. male* (tho' not h.-general) of the first Lord, was possibly entitled to be LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], but never assumed that style. He was ed. at Edinburgh Coll.; served with reputation in the French and Venetian service, and obtained the rank of Lieut. Col. He *m.* (contract 5 April 1631, the lady being 11 years his junior), Lilias, 2d da. of Sir James BANNATYNE, of Newhall, a Lord of Session. She *d.* Dec. 1675 aged 67, and was *bur.* in the Abbey of Holyrood. He *d.* 3 Jan. 1677, at Holyrood house, aged 81, and was *bur.* in the Abbey there.

XI.[d] *1677,* or 1682. *11*[d] JAMES SOMERVILLE, of Drum, only s. and h., *bap.* Jan. 1632, at Ester church. He, *as h. male* of the first Lord, was *possibly* in 1677, but after 1682 (when he became heir *general* also) was *undoubtedly*[e] entitled to be LORD SOMERVILLE [S.] He was one of the jury, who, at the trial of Campbell of Cessnock, in March 1684, complained of the Royal proceedings therein.[f] He *m.* firstly, 13 Nov. 1651, in Lashmehagoe kirk (contract 17 Sep., he in 19th and she in 18th year), Martha, da. of (—) BANNATYNE, of Corhouse,[g] by (—), da. of (—)

---

he observed a *cow* and 10 sheep killed *daily.*" [Wood's "*Douglas.*"] It was sold in 1602 to the Earl of Mar.

[a] James, his only s., *b.* after 1602; *d.* v.p. aged about 12. Of his three daughters (1) Mary, *m.* firstly (as his second wife) James (Sandilands), 2d LORD TORPICHEN [S.], by whom, who *d.* Aug. 1617, she had no issue. She is said (in Wood's "*Douglas,*") to have *m.* secondly William Douglas, of Pompherstoun, by whom she had one son, Sir Joseph Douglas, who *d.* s.p. 1682 (2) Margaret, *m.* Sir Humphrey Colquhoun, of Balvie, and *d.* s.p. (3) [—] *m.* [—] Stewart, of Minto, and *d.* s.p. In 1682, therefore, it is presumed that the issue of the 8th Lord (among whom would be the heirs general of the first Lord) became extinct.

[b] Nisbet's "*Heraldry,*" vol. ii, app. p. 264.

[c] Inasmuch as the ordinary descent of the earlier Scotch Baronies is to heirs general it seems unlikely that this one should be an exception. The Lord Somerville who *d.* 1693, in his "Memorie" of his family (see p. 184, note "e") does not appear to doubt of the succession being in the *male* line. See, however, p. 188 below, note "f."

[d] These numbers are only accurate if the succession be taken as one in tail male.

[e] According to the decision of the house 27 May 1723.

[f] He was the author of the "Memorie of the Somervilles," see p. 184, note "e."

[g] He speaks (in the "*Memorie*") in the highest terms, of her "clear wit, prudence conduct and virtue, the pureness of her complexion, the sweetness of her air, the stateliness of her port," &c.

LOCKHART, of Lee. He *m.* secondly, 15 March 1685, at Edinburgh, Margaret JAMIESON, spinster, by whom he had no issue. He *d.* at Edinburgh, 7 and was *bur.* 9 Feb. 1693[a] at Libberton. Funeral entry in Lyon office.

XII.[b] 1693. *12.*[b] JAMES SOMERVILLE, *de jure*[c] LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], grandson and h., being only s. and h. of James SOMERVILLE, the younger,[d] by Elizabeth, da. of George GRAHAM, of Edinburgh, merchant, which James lastnamed, was 1st s. and h. of James SOMERVILLE, of Drum, and Martha, his first wife, both abovenamed, but *d.* v.p., a few days after 8 July 1682, from wounds received that day (like "Mercutio") in parting two friends, fighting in a drunken brawl. He was *b.* and *bap.* 1674[e]; served heir of his father, 21 Dec. 1682. He *m.* Margaret, da. of (—) MURRAY, of Deuchar. He *d.* 4 Dec. 1709.

XIII.[b] 1709, confirmed in 1723. *13.*[b] JAMES SOMERVILLE, *de jure*[c] in 1709, and *de facto* in 1723, LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* Jan. 1698. He claimed his privilege to vote at the elections of a rep. peer [S.] in 1721, and on 21 April and 15 Aug. 1722, but was refused on the first two occasions, tho' admitted on the last. His petition to be recognised as LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], having been referred to the House of Lords was adjudged in his favour,[f] 27 May 1723, and the title was ordered to be entered on the roll of Peers [S.] in the place[g] in which the Lord Somerville sat in Parl., 15 Feb. 1524. He, however, protested for precedency over *all* the Barons [S.] at the elections of Scotch Rep. Peers, 13 June 1723, and 20 Sep. 1727. He was himself a REP. PEER [S.], 1741-47. By arrangement in 1730 with William Somerville,[h] of Eadstone, co. Warwick, and of Somerville-Aston, co. Glouc. (the well-known Poet, author of "*The Chase*," &c.), he obtained the reversion of all his estates which he inherited accordingly on his death, 19 July 1742. He was one of the Lords of the Police [S.], 1744. He effected great improvements at Drum, and re-built the mansion there. He *m.* firstly, in 1724, Anne, widow of Edward ROLT, da. and h. of Henry BAYNTUN, of Spye Park, co. Wilts, by Anne, sister and coheir of Charles (WILMOT), EARL OF ROCHESTER. She *d.* 24 Oct. 1734 at Drum. Admon. 31 March 1735. He *m.* secondly, 27 April 1736, at St. Gregory's, London, and 6 May following at Kirkcudbright (settlmt. April 1736) Frances CURGENVEN, widow (then of St. Marylebone), da. and coheir of John ROTHERAM, of Much Waltham, co. Essex. She *d.* s.p.s., 13 May 1755, at Drum. Will dat. 6 Feb. 1755, pr. 14 Nov. 1757. He *d.* there, 14 Dec. 1765, aged about 65. Will dat. 18 Dec. 1765, pr. 9 April 1766.

(a) This is the date in Lyon office; that in Wood's "*Douglas*" in "1690."

(b) These numbers are only accurate if the succession be taken as one in tail mail.

(c) According to the decision of the house 27 May 1723.

(d) This James was *b.* 26 Aug., and *bap* 1 Sep. 1652 at Lendrick kirk. He *m.*, as above, June 1671.

(e) There were present at his baptism, his father, grandfather, and great-grandfather, all named (like himself) James, and all the first-born of their parents.

(f) The *ratio decidendi* is that "the petitioner in a connected progress has been served *heir* to the said Gilbert [who *d.* in 1618] by which it appears that he is *both heir male and heir general* of the said Gilbert. The Committee are, *therefore*, of opinion that the said petitioner has a right to the said honour and dignity." The service of 13 Feb. 1722, on which alone is founded the proof of his descent is that he was "legitimus et propinquior hæres [*not* "hæres masculus"] Gilberti, Domini Somervel, fratris atavi sui," and the claimant in his petition sets forth that "the heirs general of Lord Gilbert had failed, and grounds his claim *pointedly* upon the fact, for he next adds that *such issue* of Gilbert, Lord S., *having thus failed*, the title and honour descended to the heirs of the said Hugh, Lord S. [whose *first* s. and h was the said Gilbert], by Hugh, his said *second* son, of whom he now states himself to be the first." See "*Riddell*," pp. 349—352.

(g) See p. 186, note "c," and p. 185, note "a."

(h) He was considered to be a distant cousin, claiming descent from Roger, yst. of the three sons of Sir Walter Somerville, of Whichnor, co. Stafford, from whom (thro' William, his second son, who settled in Scotland), his Lordship was 23d [!] in descent.

XIV.[a] 1765, *14.*[a] JAMES (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* Jan. 1727; was in the 2d Reg. of Dragoon Guards, 1751, serving in several campaigns, being Lieut. Col. of that Reg. 1763 to 1764; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 Dec. 1765; REP. PEER [S.], 1793-96. He *d.* suddenly and unm. in London, 16 April 1796, aged 70, and was *bur.* at Weston, near Bath, co. Somerset. Admon. 7 May 1796.

XV.[a] 1796. *15.*[a] JOHN SOUTHEY (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of Lieut. Col. the Hon. Hugh SOMERVILLE, of Fitzhead, co. Somerset, and only s. by his first wife, Elizabeth Cannon, da. and h. of Christopher LETHBRIDGE, of Pilton, co. Devon, which Hugh, who *d.* 7 May 1795, aged 66, was next br. of the late Lord. He was *b.* 21 Sep. 1765, at Aston Somerville afsd; ed. at Harrow and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1785; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 16 April 1796; chosen a REP. PEER [S.], 1796, 1802 and 1806; Pres. of the board of Agriculture, 1798; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1799. He *d.* unm. of dysentery, at Vevay, in Switzerland, 5 Oct. 1819, aged 54, and was *bur.* at Somerville Aston afsd.[b] Will dat. 22 Sep. 1813, to 16 Dec. 1815, pr. 19 March 1820.

XVI.[a] 1819. *16.*[a] MARK (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], br. (of the half blood) and h., being 3d but 2d surv. s.[c] of the Hon. Hugh SOMERVILLE abovenamed, by his second wife, Mary, da. of the Hon. Wriothesley DIGBY, of Meriden, co. Warwick, yr. s. of William, 5th BARON DIGBY OF GEASHILL [I.] He was *b.* 26 Oct. 1784; was sometime an officer in the Royal Artillery; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 5 Oct. 1819. He *d.* unm. 3 June 1842, aged 57, at the Hall, Berkhampstead, Herts. Will pr. July 1842.

XVII.[a] 1842. *17.*[a] KENELM (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], next br. and h., *b.* 14 Nov. 1787, at Bath; ed. (1795) at Rugby; entered the Royal Navy and was in command off the coast of America and in the expedition up the Patuxent river, becoming in 1862 a retired Admiral; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 3 June 1842. He *m.* 3 Sep. 1833, Frances Louisa, only da. of John HAYMAN. He *d.* 19 Oct. 1864, at his seat, Newbold Comyn, co. Warwick, in his 77th year. His widow *d.* 18 Nov. 1885, at Granville place, Marylebone.

XVIII.[a] 1864, to 1868. *18.*[a] HUGH (SOMERVILLE), LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], 1st but only surv. s. and h., *b.* 11 Oct. 1839, at Leamington, co. Warwick; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; Lieut. Warw. Yeo. Cavalry, 1861; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 19 Oct. 1864. He *d.* unm., being killed when out hunting, near Kilworth, co. Leic., 17 Nov. 1868, in his 30th year.

[At his death the question again arose, as in 1618, whether the dignity should descend to heirs general or heirs male. The former, being the five sisters and coheirs[d] of the late Lord, took no steps in the matter, and it was assumed by the heir male as below.]

(a) These numbers are only accurate if the succession be taken as one in tail male.

(b) He took great interest in agricultural matters, and was the introducer of a breed of Merino sheep from Lisbon.

(c) His next elder br., Hugh (1st son of his father's second wife), who in 1794 was in the Bengal Civil Service, *d.* unm. 1804.

(d) These were (1) Louisa Harriet, *b.* 11 Jan. 1835, *m.* 21 Oct. 1871, Lieut. Gen. Charles Henry Stuart, C.B. This lady, if this peerage be descendible to *heirs of line*, would have been in 1868 entitled to be BARONESS SOMERVILLE [S.] (2) Emily Charlotte, *b.* 29 July 1836, *m.* 29 April 1869, Rev. Thomas Bond Bird Robinson, Vicar of Milton, Hants (3) Mary Agnes, *b* 19 Dec. 1837, *m.* 18 June 1872, Sir Theophilus William Biddulph, 7th Bart. (who *d.* 1 March 1883, aged 53), and *d.* 16 June 1889, leaving issue (4) Selina Constance, *b.* 21 Nov. 1841, *m.* 6 Aug. 1861, Ralph Smyth, of Gaybrook, co. Westmeath, and *d.* s.p. (5) Julia Frances, *b.* 24 May 1844, *m.* 23 Nov. 1871, Sir Edward William Blackett, 6th Bart., and had issue.

XIX.[a] *1868, to 1870.* *19.*[a] AUBREY JOHN SOMERVILLE, cousin and h. male (tho' *not* heir general), who, as heir *male*, was *possibly* entitled[b] to be LORD SOMERVILLE [S.] and who assumed that dignity on the death of the late Lord, 17 Nov. 1868. He was 4th but 1st surv.[c] s. of the Rev. the Hon. William SOMERVILLE, Rector of Barford, co. Warwick, by Charlotte, da. of the Rev. Walter BAGOT, of Blithfield, co. Stafford, which William (who *d.* 6 July 1857, aged 67), was yr. br. to Kenelm, Mark, and John Southey, successively Lords Somerville as abovestated. He was *b.* 1 Feb. 1838, at Meriden, co. Warwick, and ed. at Rugby. He, who was sometime of Port Macquarie, New South Wales, *assumed the peerage* [S.], 17 Nov. 1868, but took no steps towards proving his right thereto. He *d.* unm., 28 Aug. 1870, aged 31, at Somerville Aston afsd.,[d] when *the peerage* became *dormant*. Will pr. under £9,000.

SOMERVILLE [Ireland].

See "ATHLUMNEY OF SOMERVILLE AND DOLLARDSTOWN, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Somerville*), *cr.* 1863.

SOMERY, SOMERIE, or DE SOMERY.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1308, to 1321. *1.* JOHN DE SOMERY, of Dudley Castle,[e] co. Stafford, s. and h. of Roger de S. of the same, by Agnes, his wife, *suc.* his father in 1291, being then aged 13; was in the expedition to Scotland, 1301-1310; **K.B.**, 1306. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SOMERY, or DE SOMERY) by writs, directed "*Johanni de Somery*," from 10 March (1307/8) 1 Ed. II., to 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II.,[f] this last writ being 3 months after his death. He *m.* Lucy. He *d.* s.p., 29 Dec. 1321, when his *honours* became *extinct*, leaving his two sisters[g] as co-heirs. *Inq. post. mortem*, 24 Aug. and 6 Dec. 1322. His wife (Lucy) survived him.

SOMMERS, see Somers.

SONDES OF LEES COURT.

i.e., "SONDES OF LEES COURT, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Sondes*, afterwards *De Duras*), *cr.* 1676, with the EARLDOM OF FEVERSHAM, which see; *ex.* 1709.

---

i.e., "SONDES OF LEES COURT, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Watson*), *cr.* 1714, with the EARLDOM OF ROCKINGHAM, which see; *ex.* 1746.

(a) These numbers are only accurate if the succession be taken as one in tail male.

(b) See p. 187, note "c," and p. 188, note "f."

(c) He was one of five brothers all of whom *d.* unm., *viz.* (1) Walter Digby, *b.* 17 Dec. 1831, *d.* 17 May 1865 (2) Everard William, *b.* 3 July 1833, *d.* 6 Sep. 1868 (3) Reginald Hugh, Lieut., 23d Foot; *b.* 16 Dec. 1835; *d.* 8 Sep. 1855 (4) Aubrey John, as above (5) Augustus, *b.* 8 Aug. 1839, *d.* 8 April 1859.

(d) On his death in 1870 the male line of the family must apparently be sought at least as far back as the issue of James Somerville, of Drum (*de jure* Lord Somerville) who *d.* 1693. His two yr. sons, John and George, were both of high rank in the Army. An account (by J. Bain, F.S.A.), of the claim of "the Rev. Dr. A. N. Somerville" (whose life by G. Smith, LL.D., was pub. in 1890), to be the male representative of these Lords, is in "*The Genealogist*," N.S., vol. ix, pp. 1-4.

(e) See vol. iv, p. 180, note "a," *sub* 'Dudley," for notice of H. S. Grazebrook's valuable work on the "Barons of Dudley;"

(f) There is proof in the Rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(g) Of these, the younger was Joan, then aged 30, and widow of Thomas de Botetourt (s. and h. ap. of John, Lord Botetourt) ancestress of the Lords Botetourt, while the elder, Margaret, then aged 32, and wife of John de Sutton, inherited the Castle of Dudley (the *Caput Baroniæ*), and was mother of John, Lord Sutton de Dudley. See "Dudley" Barony, *cr.* 1342; in abeyance 1757.

Barony. I. 1760. *1.* THE HON. LEWIS WATSON, *formerly* MONSON, of Rockingham Castle, co. Northampton, and of Lees Court, co. Kent, 2d. s. of John (MONSON), 1st BARON MONSON OF BURTON, by Margaret, yst. da. of Lewis (WATSON), 1st EARL OF ROCKINGHAM, VISCOUNT SONDES OF LEES COURT, BARON THROWLEY, and 4th BARON ROCKINGHAM, by Catharine, da. and coheir of George (SONDES), EARL OF FEVERSHAM, VISCOUNT SONDES OF LEES COURT, and BARON THROWLEY, was *b.* 28 Nov. 1728; took the name of *Watson* in lieu of that of *Monson*, on the death, 26 Feb. 1745/6, of his first cousin, Thomas (WATSON), 3d and last EARL OF ROCKINGHAM, on succeeding to his said estates in Northamptonshire and Kent. This assumption was confirmed by Royal lic. dat. 31 Jan. 1750/1. He was M.P. for Boroughbridge, 1750-54, and for Kent[a] 1754-60; Joint Auditor of the Imprest, Mint, Coinage, &c. 1754, and was *cr.* 22 May 1760, BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT, co. Kent. He *m.* 12 Oct. 1752, Grace, 2d surv. da. and coheir of the Rt. Hon. Henry PELHAM, sometime Prime Minister, by Catharine, da. of John (MANNERS), 2d DUKE OF RUTLAND. She, who was *b.* 18 Aug. 1728, *d.* 31 July 1777, in Grosvenor square, and was bur. at Rockingham,[b] aged 46. M.I. Will pr. 1777. He *d.* 30 March 1795, at Rockingham Castle, aged 66, and was *bur.* as afsd. M.I. Will pr. April 1795.[c]

II. 1795. *2.* LEWIS THOMAS (WATSON), BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT, *b.* 18 April 1754; M.P. for Hedon, 1776-80; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 March 1795; Col. 3d Kent militia, and Col. in the army during service, 1798. He *m.* 30 Nov. 1785 (spec. lic.) at St. Geo., Han. sq., Mary Elizabeth (then a minor), da. and h. of Richard MILLES; of North Elmham, co. Norfolk, and of Nackington, co. Kent, by Mary Elizabeth,[d] da. and h. of the Rev. Thomas TANNER, D.D., Canon of Canterbury. He *d.* of fever at Lees Court, 20 June 1806, aged 52, and was *bur.* at Rockingham. M.I. Will pr. 1806. His widow, who was *b.* 26 May 1767, *m.* 23 Jan. 1809, as his first wife, Major Gen. Sir Henry Tucker MONTRESOR, **K.C.B.**, who *d.* 5 April 1866. She *d.* 29 Sep. 1818, at Norton Court, co. Kent, in her 52nd year. M.I. at Rockingham. Will pr. 1819.

III. 1806. *3.* LEWIS RICHARD WATSON, BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT, 1st s. and h., *b.* 24 May 1792, *bap.* at Seldwich, co. Kent; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; mat., 1 Feb. 1810; *suc. to the peerage*, 20 June 1806; Major East Kent Yeomanry, 1830. He *d.* unm. at Lees Court, of dropsy, 14 March 1836, aged 43.[e] Will pr. June 1836 and June 1837.

IV. 1836. *4.* GEORGE JOHN (MILLES, *formerly* WATSON), BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT, next br. and h.,[f] *b.* 20 Jan. 1794, at Eastcourt, co. Kent; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; mat., 17 Oct. 1811. By Royal lic., 27 Dec. 1820, took the name of *Milles* in lieu of that of *Watson* He *suc. to the peerage*, 14 March 1836; High Steward of Yarmouth, 1854. He *m.* 24 July 1823, at St. Marylebone, Eleanor, da. of Sir Edward KNATCHBULL, 8th Bart., by his third wife, Mary, da. and coheir of Thomas HAWKINS, of Nash Court, co. Kent. He *d.* of bronchitis at North Elmham afsd., 17 Dec. 1874, in his 81st year. His widow *d.* suddenly (when dining out at Buckenham Hall, co. Norfolk), 30 Oct. 1883.

(a) This was after one of the most violent contests ever known for that county.

(b) Her portrait by Reynolds is one of his finest works.

(c) "Besides large property, he is said to have left £300,000 in the funds." [*Gent. Mag.*]

(d) This Lady's grandfather was the well-known antiquary Thomas Tanner, Bishop of St. Asaph, 1732-35, and her mother was Mary, da. of John Potter, Archbishop of Canterbury, 1737-47. The estate of North Elmham was acquired from the Warner family, by the match of Mary, da. and h. of Richard Warner, with Christopher Milles of Nackington, the paternal grandparents of Lady Sondes.

(e) In politics he was a staunch whig.

(f) The Hon. Richard Watson, the yst. br., *suc.* to the estate of Rockingham Castle, co. Northampton, and *d.* 26 July 1852, aged 52, leaving issue.

V. 1874. **Earldom.** 1. 1880. *5* and *1*. GEORGE WATSON (MILLES), BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT, 1st s. and h., *b.* 2 Oct. 1824; ed. at Eton; sometime, 1843-58, an officer in the army, retiring as Capt. Royal Horse Guards; Lieut. Col. East Kent Yeomanry, 1865-75; M.P. for East Kent, 1868-74; *suc. to the peerage*, 17 Dec. 1874, and was *cr.* 4 May 1880, VISCOUNT THROWLEY, co. Kent, and EARL SONDES OF LEES COURT, in the said county. He *m.* 25 Jan. 1859, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Charlotte, 1st da. of Sir Henry Josias STRACEY, 5th Bart., by Charlotte, da. and h. of George DENNE. He *d.* suddenly from bursting of a blood vessel, 10 Sep. 1894, and was *bur.* at Sheldwich, co. Kent. Will pr. at £27,280 net, the real estate being valued at £165,690. His widow living 1895.

Earldom. II. **Barony.** VI. 1894. *2* and *6*. GEORGE EDWARD (MILLES), EARL SONDES OF LEES COURT [1880], VISCOUNT THROWLEY [1880] and BARON SONDES OF LEES COURT [1760], 1st s. and h., *b.* 11 May 1861; *styled* VISCOUNT THROWLEY from 1880, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Sep. 1894.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 14,157 acres in Kent, and 4,939 in Norfolk. Total 19,096, worth £30,000 a year. *Principal Estates.*—Lees Court and Nackington, both co. Kent, and Elmham Hall, near East Dereham, co. Norfolk.

SOUTHAM.

i.e., "SOUTHAM, of Southam, co. Gloucester," Viscountcy (*Law*), *cr.* 1844, with the EARLDOM OF ELLENBOROUGH, which see; *ex.* 1871.

SOUTHAMPTON [county of][a].

Earldom. I. 1537, to 1543. *1*. "SIR WILLIAM FITZWILLIAM, **K.G.**, High Admiral of England," was *cr.* 18 Oct. 1537, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. He was only surv. s. and h.[b] of Sir Thomas FITZWILLIAM, of Aldwark, co. York, by Lucy, da. and coheir of John (NEVILL), MARQUESS OF MONTAGU. He was *b.* about 1490; brought up at Court with Prince Henry, afterwards Hen. VIII., to whom, when King, he was in 1512 Cupbearer and subsequently Esquire and Knight of the Body, being *knighted*, 25 Sep. 1513, for his services at the siege of Tournay. In 1518 he was Vice Admiral of England, serving with distinction[c] against the Scotch and French; Treasurer of the Household, 1525-37; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 24 April, and *inst*, 6 May 1526; was on several very important embassies to France; M.P. for Surrey, 1529-36; Chanc. of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1529-42; High Steward of the Univ. of Oxford, 1532; HIGH ADMIRAL OF ENGLAND, 1536-40; Joint Commissr. to the Northern Insurgents, Nov. to Dec. 1536, and was *cr.* 18 Oct. 1537, *an Earl*[d] as abovestated. L. Privy Seal,

(a) The Earldom of the county of Southampton (Hampshire or Hants) may be considered to have been the same as that held under the title of "WINCHESTER," just as that of Sussex under "Arundel," that of Shropshire under "Shrewsbury," &c.) The Earldom of Winchester was held by the family of De Quincy, 1207—1264, of Despencer, 1322—1326, and of Bruges, 1472-99. When, however, the title of Winchester was next conferred (*i.e.*, as a Marquessate in 1551 on the Pawlet family) such connection must be considered to have ceased. According to Thoms "*Book of the Court*" (edit. 1844, p. 193), "The Bishop of Winchester was anciently reputed *Earl of Southampton* and is so styled in the new statutes of the Order of the Garter made by Hen. VIII., tho' that title no longer belongs to him."

(b) Thomas Fitzwilliam, of Aldwark, his only br., was slain at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513, leaving (besides a son, William, who *d.* unm. and under age) two daughters and coheirs (1) Alice, *m.* Sir James Foljambe, and (2) Margaret, *m.* Godfrey Foljambe. See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. i, p. 360, and vol. ii, p. 69.

(c) "Eques fortis et strenuus," says Polydore Vergil.

(d) It is somewhat remarkable that no Barony accompanied this Earldom or was ever held therewith.

1539. In Dec. 1539 he conducted Anne of Cleves from Calais to England, and was accused by Cromwell[a] of having encouraged the King in false hopes about her. He *m.* Nov. 1513, Mabel, sister of Henry (CLIFFORD), 1st EARL OF CUMBERLAND, da. of Henry, LORD CLIFFORD, by his first wife, Anne, da. of Sir John ST. JOHN, of Bletso, Beds. He *d.* while leading the van of the army into Scotland, Oct. 1542, aged about 52, at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, where he was probably buried.[b] Will dat. 10 Sep. 1542, pr. same year.[c] At his death *the Earldom* became *extinct.* His widow *d.* 1 Sep. 1550, at Farnham, and was *bur.* there.

II. 1547. *1.* "THOMAS [WRIOTHESLEY], BARON WRIOTHESLEY, Chancellor of England," was *cr.* 16 Feb. 1546/7, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. He was s. (apparently only s.) of William WRIOTHESLEY, *otherwise* WRYTHE,[d] York Herald of Arms, by Agnes, da. and h. of [—] DRAYTON, of London; was *b.* about 1500, at Garter Court, Barbican, in St. Giles' Cripplegate;[e] ed. at Trin. Hall (or St. John's Coll.) Cambridge; Clerk to the Cofferer of the Household, 1529; Joint Clerk of the Signet, 1530; Coroner and Attorney in the Court of Common Pleas, 1535; Joint Visitor of the Monasteries, 1535-36; *knighted*, 19 Oct. 1537; P.C. and one of the Secretaries to the King, 1540, being employed on several missions of great importance; Constable of Southampton Castle, 1541, and of Porchester Castle, 1542; M.P. for Hants, 1542-44; Joint Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1543, being *cr.* 1 Jan. 1543/4, BARON WRIOTHESLEY, and then *styled* "one of the King's Principal Secretaries";[f] L. KEEPER OF THE GREAT SEAL, April to May 1544, and LORD HIGH CHANCELLOR, 1544-47; one of the Council of Regency, July 1544; el. K.G., 23 April, and inst. 17 May 1545; Joint Executor to Hen. VIII. in Dec 1546; P.C. and Joint Governor of Edw. VI., Jan. 1546/7, and was *cr.* 16 Feb. 1546/7, *Earl of Southampton* as abovestated, bearing the Sword of State at the coronation on the 20th. Being an opposer of the reformed religion, and of the Protector Somerset, he was, for a somewhat technical offence, deprived of the Great Seal, 6 March 1546/7, and tho' still on the Council of Regency, was, even after the fall of the L. Protector, passed over in the new distribution of offices. He *m.* before 1535, Jane, da. and coheir of William CHENEY, of Chesham Boys, co. Bucks. He *d.* at his house, Lincoln Place (afterwards called Southampton House), Holborn, 30 July, and was *bur.* 4 Aug. 1550, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, but removed to Titchfield, co. Hants. M.I. Will dat. 20 July 1550, pr. 14 May 1551. His widow *d.* about 1574, and was *bur.* at Titchfield, co. Hants. Will pr. 1574.

(a) He was, however, revenged on him, when at his arrest, 10 June 1540, he, (according to Marillac), "stripped the Garter off the fallen Minister." [Froude's "*Hen. VIII.*"]

(b) In his will he directs his burial to be at a chapel to be built at Midhurst if he die within 100 miles of it, but, tho' the chapel was built, there is no tomb therein.

(c) His estates were chiefly in Sussex, Surrey, and Hants, his principal seat being at Cowdray, co. Sussex, which he purchased in 1528. These (to the exclusion of his nieces and coheirs, see p. 192, note "b"), he mostly left to his uterine brother, Sir Anthony Browne, K.G., whose son was *cr.* in 1554 Viscount Montagu and in whose family they long remained. His portrait "after H. Holbein" is engraved in "*Doyle*," being taken from a picture in the Fitzwilliam Museum, Cambridge, supposed to be a copy of the one destroyed by the fire at Cowdray in Sep. 1793. [*Sussex Arch. Coll.*, vol. vii.]

(d) He was elder br. of Sir Thomas Wriothesley, *otherwise* Wrythe, Garter King of Arms, who *d.* 24 Nov. 1534, both being sons of John Wrythe, also Garter King, who *d.* April 1504 at a great age.

(e) Lloyd's "*Worthies.*"

(f) "Creations, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. It is to be observed that there is no territorial description in *this* creation (tho' it exists in that of 1603); notwithstanding that the words "of Titchfield, co. Southampton," are usually (tho' erroneously) added.

(g) This was one of the batch of peerages which the Governors of the Realm at that date bestowed on themselves and their allies, as to which see vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford."

(h) Lloyd in his "*Worthies*" [1665], gives him a very high character, saying that "affable and acceptable he was as More; quick and ready as Wolsey; incorrupt as

III. 1550. *2.* HENRY (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, and BARON WRIOTHESLEY, only s. and h.; *bap.* at St. Andrew's, Holborn, 24 April (on the eve of St. Mark), 1545, the King (*Henry* VIII.), the Princess Mary, and the Duke of Suffolk, being sponsors; *styled* LORD WRIOTHESLEY, from 1547, till he *suc. to the peerage*, 30 July 1550. His "well wishes" to the contemplated marriage of the Duke of Norfolk with Mary, Queen of Scots "(to whom and her religion he stood not a little affected) occasioned him no little trouble."(a) He *m.* 19 Feb. 1565/6, at her father's house(b), Mary, da. of Anthony (BROWNE), 1st VISCOUNT MONTAGUE, by his first wife, Jane, da. of Robert (RADCLIFFE), Earl of Sussex. He *d.* 4 Oct. 1581, at Ythel, co. Hants, and was *bur.* at Titchfield afsd. Will dat. 29 June 1581, pr. 1583. His widow *m.* Sir Thomas HENEAGE, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, and subsequently (as his first wife) May 1598, Sir William HERVEY, *cr.* in 1620, BARON HERVEY OF ROSSE [I.] and in 1628, BARON HERVEY OF KIDBROOKE [E.], who *d.* 8 July 1642. She *d.* (before he was raised to the peerage) 1607. Will, directing her burial to be at Titchfield, dat. 22 April, pr. 11 Nov. 1607.

IV. 1581, to 1601. 1603. *3.* HENRY (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, and BARON WRIOTHESLEY, only s. and h., *b.* 6 Oct. 1573; *styled* LORD WRIOTHESLEY till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 Oct. 1581; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1589; incorporated M.A. of Oxford, 19 Aug. 1592; served under the Earl of Essex (by whom he was knighted in 1597, both in the fleet against Cadiz in 1597 and in Ireland (as Gen. of the Horse), 1599, and taking part in that Earl's insurrection was found guilty and attainted, 1601, whereby *all his honours were forfeited*. From Feb. 1600/1 to 10 April 1603, he was a prisoner in the Tower of London. By the new King, James I., he was, however, greatly favoured; el. **K.G.**, 25 June, and inst., 9 July 1603, and was *cr.* 21 July 1603.(c) BARON WRIOTHESLEY OF TITCHFIELD, co. Southampton, and EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, with "place and precedence as previous to his deprivation."(d) He was made Capt. of the Isle of Wight, 1603; joint L. Lieut. of Hants, 1604, and was *restored in blood*, 18 April 1604; Councillor for Virginia, 1609, and for New England, 1620, being P.C., 1619; Col. of an English

---

Egerton; apprehensive and knowing as Bacon"; but, on the contrary, Foss, in his "*Judges*" writes of him that "few persons, who have held a prominent position in the State, have had so little said to their credit . . . haughty towards his inferiors, and slavishly subservient to those who were above him. When advanced to high office his conceited opinion of his own superiority made him treat with disdain those who differed from him." Foss mentions also "his severity and cruelty" to those of the reformed doctrine, and that tho' most zealous for the old faith "he had no scruples in sharing the plunder arising from its destruction" not only from King Henry (as by the grant of Titchfield monastery, etc.) but even "from the council that was planning his disgrace." He appears to have had a stock of wise and good sayings, *e.g.*, "Two things my servants shall not gain by me—my Livings and my Decrees—the one are God's and the other the King's," also, "Force awes, but Justice governs the world," &c. An engraving of his (contemptible-looking) portrait, "after H. Holbein," is in "*Doyle*."

(a) Dugdale.

(b) In a prayer-book fomerly belonging to Lady Southampton, which was sold March 1895, at the sale of some of Sir Thomas Phillipps' collection is the following. "M.d that my Lord of Southampton was maryed the tewesday, the xix daye of February, anno domini 1565, the viii yere of the raigne of our Soveraigne Lady Quene Elizabethe, the marriage was solemnyzed att London in my Lord Montagew's howse by hys advise without the consent of my Lady, his mother." [*Ex inform.* J. H. Round].

(c) See vol. iii, p. 113, note "c," *sub* "Devonshire," for the creations made on that day.

(d) "Creations, 1483—1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. This was a *new* creation, the rem. being only to the heirs male of his body which in this case however included all such heirs of the first grantee. The grant of precedence is to be noted as a stretch of the prerogative. See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury," for similar instances, altho' this case (one in which the Royal warrant was confirmed by the letters patent) has inadvertently been omitted.

Reg. of Foot for the service of Holland, 1624. He *m.* about Aug. 1598 Elizabeth,[a] da. of John VERNON, of Hodnet, Salop, by Elizabeth, sister of Walter, 1st EARL OF ESSEX, da. of Sir Richard DEVEREUX. He *d.* 10 Nov. 1624, aged 51, of the pestilence at Bergen-op-Zoom, in Holland, and was *bur.* at Titchfield afsd.[b] Admon. 2 June 1625 to his widow and others.

[JAMES WRIOTHESLEY, *styled* LORD WRIOTHESLEY, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* about 1604; *d.* unm. of the pestilence in Holland a few days before his father, Nov. 1624].

V. 1624, to 1667. *4.* THOMAS (WRIOTHESLEY), EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, and BARON WRIOTHESLEY OF TITCHFIELD, 2d but only surv. s, and h., *b.* 1607; ed. at Eton and at Mag. Coll., Oxford; *suc. to the peerage,* 10 Nov. 1624; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1641; Joint L. Lieut. of Hants, 1641; P.C., 1642; High Steward of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1642. Faithful, throughout, to the Royal cause, he was Joint Commr. for the King at the conferences of Oxford in 1643, Uxbridge in 1645 and Newport in 1648, being one of the Peers who in Oct. 1647, intended to reside with the King at Hampton Court as his Council,[c] and one of the four persons who offered themselves to the Commons for punishment in lieu of their Royal master;[d] Councillor to the Prince of Wales, 1645. He was nom. **K.G.** at Jersey, Jan. 1649/50; inv. at Canterbury, 27 May 1660, and inst., 15 April 1661. He had meanwhile *suc.* on the death s.p.m. of his father-in-law, 21 Dec. 1653, as EARL OF CHICHESTER, under the spec. rem.in the creation, 3 June 1644, of that dignity, which see. At the restoration in 1660 he was made P.C. and L. HIGH TREASURER, an office he held till his death 7 years later. He was also L. Lieut. of Norfolk, 1660-61; of Hants, 1660; of Wilts, 1661; of Worcestershire, 1662-63; and of Kent, 1662. He *m.* firstly 18 Aug. 1634 in France (registered at Titchfield), Rachel, widow of Elysée DE BEAUJEU, Seigneur DE LA MAISONFORT, 1st da. of Daniel DE MASSUE, Seigneur DE RUVIGNY, in France, by his first wife, Madeleine PINOT. She, who was *b.* 1603, *d.* in child bed, 16 Feb. 1639/40, in Tothill street, Westminster, and was *bur.* at Titchfield. Funeral certif. in Pub. Record office. He *m.* secondly, about 24 April 1642, Elizabeth,[e] 1st da. and coheir of Francis (LEIGH), EARL OF CHICHESTER (so *cr.* 3 June 1644, with a *spec. rem.* as afsd.), by Audrey, sister and coheir of William (BOTELER), 2d BARON BOTELER OF BRANTFIELD. She was living 2 Sep. 1652, the date of her father's will. He *m.* thirdly Frances, widow of Richard (MOLYNEUX), 2d VISCOUNT MOLYNEUX OF MARYBOROUGH [I.], who *d.* s.p. about 1653, da. of William (SEYMOUR), 2d DUKE OF SOMERSET, by his second wife, Frances, da. of Robert (DEVEREUX), 2d EARL OF ESSEX. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[f] 16 May 1667, aged about 60, at his residence, Southampton House, Bloomsbury, in St. Giles's in the fields, and was *bur.* at Titchfield, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[g] Will pr. 1667. Funeral cert. in Coll. of Arms. His widow, by

---

(a) "Mrs. Vernon is from the Court and lies in Essex House; some say she hath taken a *venue* under the girdle and swells upon it, yet she complains not of foul play, but says the Earl of Southampton will justify it; and it is bruited underhand that he was lately here four days in great secret of purpose to marry her and effected it accordingly." [Letter of John Chamberlain, 30 Aug. 1598.]

(b) Rowland Whyte in the "*Sidney Letters*" speaks of him in 1660 as "a very fine gentleman." His portrait "after Mirevelt" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(c) See vol. iii, p. 151, note "a," *sub* "Dorset."

(d) See p. 176, note "a," *sub* "Somerset."

(e) She is called by Lord Clarendon "a beautiful and worthy lady."

(f) The baptisms of two of his sons (both of whom *d.* young) by his first wife, Rachel, are in the registers of St. Andrew's, Holborn, *viz.*, (1) Charles, "s. and h.," *b.* in Southampton House, Holborn, the 6," and *bap.* there 30 June 1635, "Rex Carolus ejus compater erat"; and (2) Henry, also "s. and h.," *b.* 31 Oct. and *bap.* 9 Nov. 1638 as afsd. Of his 3 daus. and coheirs (1) Elizabeth (by his first wife) *m.* Edward (Noel), 1st Earl of Gainsborough; (2) Rachel (by first wife), *m.* the well-known William Russell, *styled* Lord Russell, who was beheaded in 1683; and (3) Elizabeth (by 2d wife), *m.* Jocelyn (Percy), Earl of Northumberland, and secondly Ralph (Montagu) Duke of Montagu.

(g) Lord Clarendon writes of him, 4 June 1659, as "one of the most excellent persons living, of great affection for the King, of great honour and of an understanding superior to most men," and again [*Hist. Reb.*, book vi] that he "was indeed a great man in all

whom he had no issue, *m.* thirdly (as the third of his four wives) Conyers (DARCY), 2d EARL OF HOLDERNESSE, who *d.* 13 Dec. 1692. She was *bur.* 5 Jan. 1680/1, in Westm. Abbey. Admon. 11 Feb. 1680/1.

VI. 1670. *1.* BARBARA, COUNTESS OF CASTLEMAINE [I.], wife of Roger (PALMER), EARL OF CASTLEMAINE [I.], da. and h. of William (VILLIERS), 2d VISCOUNT GRANDISON [I.], and Mistress to **Charles II.**, was *cr.* 3 Aug. 1670, DUCHESS OF CLEVELAND, COUNTESS OF SOUTHAMPTON, &c., *for life*, with a *spec. rem.* She *d.* 9 Oct. 1709, aged about 68.

Dukedom. I. 1675. **Earldom.** VII. 1709. *1* and *2.* CHARLES PALMER, *afterwards* FITZROY, illegit. s. of the above, by **Charles II.**, *bap.* 18 June 1662; *styled* LORD LIMERICK (in right of his mother's husband) till 1670 and EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON (in right of his mother) from 1670 to 1675, was *cr.* 10 Sep. 1675,[a] DUKE OF SOUTHAMPTON, EARL OF CHICHESTER, &c. By the death of his mother, 9 Oct. 1709, he became DUKE OF CLEVELAND, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, &c., under the spec. *rem.* in the creation of those dignities 3 Aug. 1670. He *d.* 9 Sep. 1730, aged 68.

Dukedom. II. **Earldom.** VIII. 1730, to 1774. *2* and *3.* WILLIAM (FITZROY), DUKE OF CLEVELAND [1670], DUKE OF SOUTHAMPTON [1675], EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON [1670], EARL OF CHICHESTER [1675], BARON NONSUCH [1670], and BARON NEWBURY [1675], s. and h., *d.* s.p. 18 May 1774, aged 76, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*

For fuller particulars see "Cleveland" Dukedom, *cr.* 1670; *ex.* 1774.

SOUTHAMPTON [town of.]

Barony. I. 1780. *1.* CHARLES FITZROY, next yr. br. to Augustus Henry, 3d DUKE OF GRAFTON (who *suc.* as such, 6 May 1757), was 3d and yst. s. of Lord Augustus FITZROY, by Elizabeth, da. of Col. William CROSBY, Governor of New York, which Augustus (who *d.* v.p. 24 May 1741, aged 24), was 2d s. of Charles, 2d DUKE OF GRAFTON, s. and h. of Henry, the 1st DUKE OF GRAFTON, who was illegit. yr. br. (by the same parents) of Charles, 1st DUKE OF SOUTHAMPTON, abovenamed. He was *b.* 25 June, and *bap.* 25 July 1737, at St. Marylebone; entered the army, becoming finally, 1793, Lieut.

---

respects . . . of a nature much inclined to melancholy . . . of a great sharpness of judgment, a very quick apprehension, and readiness of expression upon any sudden debate . . . as no man was more punctual in performing his own duty, so no man had more melancholy apprehensions of the issue of the war. He adds [*Life* iii, p. 785] "His person was of a small stature; his courage, as all his other faculties, very great." He appears, however, "having an infirm body "to have been never active in arms." [Sir E. Walker, *MS. Ashmole*, 1110, f. 170]. Sir Philip Warwick ["*Memoirs*"] calls him "a steady person to the crown," and remarks that "all parties very much valued and confided in him." In later life Evelyn ["*Diary*," 7 Feb. 1664/5] calls him "a person of extraordinary parts but a valetudinare," while Pepys writes, 19 Nov. 1663, that "I find my L. Treasurer a very ready man, and certainly a brave servant to the King; nothing displeased me in him but his long nails" and again, 9 Sep. 1665, that "He minds his ease and lets things go how they will; if he can have his £8.000 a year and a game at *L'Ombre*, he is well." He again writes, 16 and 19 May 1667, after his death, that "the slowness and remissness of this man, tho' he was of great integrity, have gone as far to undo the nation as anything else"—but he adds, he "is said to die with the cleanest hands that ever any L. Treasurer did." His portrait "after Sir P. Lely" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(a) See vol. ii, p. 284, note "a," as to the non-enrolment of this patent.

General of the Forces, being Col. of the 14th Dragoons, 1765, and of the 3d Dragoons, 1772. He was M.P. for Orford, 1759-61; for Bury, 1761-64, and for Thetford, 1774-80, being *cr.* 17 Oct. 1780, BARON SOUTHAMPTON, of co. Southampton. He was also sometime Vice Chamberlain to the Queen Consort and Groom of the Stole to the Prince of Wales. He *m.* 27 July 1758 (spec. lic.), at her mother's house in Cavendish square, Marylebone, Anne, one of the three das. and coheirs[a] of Admiral Sir Peter WARREN, of Warrenstown, in Ireland, **K.B.**, by Susanna, da. of Stephen DE LANCY. He *d.* in Stanhope street, 21, and was *bur.* 30 March 1797, in the burial ground (to St. James' chapel, Hampstead road), of St. James' Westm. Will pr. May 1797. His widow (by whom he had nine sons and six daughters) *d.* at Fitzroy Farm, in Highgate, 13, and was *bur.* 20 July 1807, as afsd. Will pr. 1807.

II. 1797. *2.* GEORGE FERDINAND (FITZROY), BARON SOUTHAMPTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 7 Aug. and *bap.* 16 Sep. 1761, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; entered the army, becoming finally, 1808, Lieut. Gen., being Col. of the 34th Foot, 1797. He was M.P. for Bury, 1784-87, and *suc. to the peerage*, 21 March 1797. He *m.* firstly[b] 2 July 1784 (spec. lic.), at her mother's house in Pall Mall, St. James' Westm., Laura, 2d da. of the Hon. Frederick KEPPEL, Bishop of Exeter (yr. s. of the 2d EARL OF ALBEMARLE), by Laura, illegit. da. of Sir Edward WALPOLE, **K.B.** She, who was *b.* 14 March 1765, *d.* s.p.m. at Dawlish, Devon, 20 June 1798, and was *bur.* (with great pomp) at St. Peter's, Exeter. He *m.* secondly, 2 Dec. 1802, Frances Isabella, 2d da. of Lord Robert SEYMOUR (yr. s. of the 1st MARQUESS OF HERTFORD), by his first wife, Anne, da. of Peter DELMÉ. He *d.* at Fitzroy Farm afsd., 24 June, and was *bur.* 2 July 1810, with his parents, aged 48. Admon. July 1810. His widow *d.* at Cheltenham, 3 June 1838, aged 61. Will pr. July 1838.

III. 1810. *3.* CHARLES (FITZROY), BARON SOUTHAMPTON, 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 28 Sep. 1804, at Boughton place, co. Northampton; *suc. to the peerage*, 24 June 1810;[c] L. Lieut. of Northamptonshire, 1867. He *m.* firstly, 23 Feb. 1826, Harriet, only da. of the Hon. Henry Fitzroy STANHOPE (yr. s. of the 2d EARL OF HARRINGTON), by Elizabeth, da. of (—) FALCONER. She *d.* s.p.s., 23 Oct. 1860, at her husband's seat, Whittlebury Lodge, co. Northampton. He *m.* secondly, 25 Feb. 1862, Ismania Katharine, da. of Walter NUGENT, a Baron of the Austrian Empire, by Georgiana Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir Charles JENKINSON, 4th Bart. He *d.* at 7 Audley square, 16 July 1872, aged 67. His widow, **V.A.** (3d class), and in 1878 a Lady of the Bedchamber, living 1896.

IV. 1872. *4.* CHARLES HENRY (FITZROY), BARON SOUTHAMPTON, 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 11 May 1867, in South street, Park lane; ed. at Eton and at Sandhurst; entered the army, retiring as Capt. 10th Hussars. He *m.* 9 July 1892, at St. Patrick's, Dublin, Hilda Mary, 1st da. of Laurence (DUNDAS), 1st MARQUESS OF ZETLAND, by Lilian Elizabeth Selina, da. of Richard George (LUMLEY), 9th EARL OF SCARBROUGH. She was *b.* 14 Nov. 1872.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, appear to have been under 2,000 acres; they were, however, in 1878 as under, *viz.*, 4,687 acres in Northamptonshire, and 2,174 in Bucks. *Total* 6,841 acres, worth £8,858 a year. *Principal Seat* in 1883. Whittlebury Lodge,[d] near Towcester, co. Northampton.

---

[a] Her yst. sister was Countess of Abingdon.

[b] They appear to have been previously married; he is described in the parish register as "heretofore a Bachelor" and she as "Laura Fitzroy, formerly Keppel, a minor." A somewhat similar case occurs in the same register as to the marriage, 27 April 1802, of Lord Kensington, only in that case it is *expressly* added that the parties had been already married on 2 Dec. 1797.

[c] He was [the 7th] Master, 1827-31, of the celebrated "Quorn Hunt."

[d] The estate of Whittlebury was purchased in 1888 from the trustees of the (then) late Lord Southampton, by Sir Robert Loder, Bart., for £335,000.

SOUTH DALTON.

See "HOTHAM OF SOUTH DALTON," Barony [I.] (*Hotham*) *cr.* 1797.

SOUTH ELMHAM.

See "WAVENEY OF SOUTH ELMHAM, co. Suffolk," Barony (*Adair*), *cr.* 1873; *ex.* 1886.

SOUTHESK.

Earldom [S.] I. 1633. *1.* DAVID (CARNEGIE), LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD [S.], was *cr.* 22 June 1633, EARL OF SOUTHESK, LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD AND LEUCHARS [S.], to him and his heirs male for ever.(a) He was next elder br. to John, 1st Earl of Northesk [S.], being s. and h. of David CARNEGIE, of Panbride, one of the eight Commissoners of the Treasury [S.] (called "*Octavians*"), 1595-98, by his second wife, Euphemia, da. of Sir John Wemys, which David was 2d s., but continuator of the line of Sir Robert CARNEGIE (*d.* 5 Jan. 1565) of Kinnaird, co. Forfar. He was *b.* 1575; *suc.* his father 9 April 1598; accompanied the Queen Consort, Anne, into England, on the accession of James I; was *knighted* accordingly; was an active supporter of the King's ecclesiastical policy, and was *cr.* 14 April 1616, LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD [S.], to him and his heirs male, bearing the name and arms of Carnegie.(b) He was an ordinary Lord of Session, 5 July 1616, till 1525, and an extraordinary one, 15 Feb. 1626, being removed 8 Feb. 1628. In 1633 he was *advanced to the Earldom of Southesk* [S.] as abovestated; was Sheriff of Forfarshire, and was in 1654 fined £3,000 under Cromwell's act of grace. He *m.* Margaret, da. of Sir David LINDSAY, of Edzell. He *d.* at Kinnaird, Feb. 1658, or (according to the funeral entry at the Lyon office), May 1658, aged 83.

[DAVID CARNEGIE, *styled* LORD CARNEGIE, 1st s. and h. ap. He *m.* Margaret, 3d da. of Thomas (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.], and *d.* v.p. and s.p.m. at Edinburgh, 25 Oct. 1633. His widow, who was *b.* at Edinburgh, 5 April 1598, *m. secondly* (as his third and last wife), 31 Jan. 1647, James (JOHNSTONE), 1st EARL OF HARTFELL [S.], who *d.* March 1653.]

II. 1658. *2.* JAMES (CARNEGIE), EARL OF SOUTHESK, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. male; *knighted* before 25 March 1632; *styled* LORD CARNEGIE, 1633-58; waited on Charles II. in Holland, in 1650; was a Commissr. [S.] to sit in the English Parl., Aug. 1652; was at the proclaiming of Cromwell, at Edinburgh, 11 July 1657; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, in 1658. He killed the Master of Gray in a duel, near London, in Aug. 1660; was P.C. to Charles II. and Sheriff of Forfarshire. He *m.* Mary, widow of James HALYBURTON, of Pitcur, 3d da. of Robert (KER), 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE [S.], by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Sir William MAITLAND. She *d.* at Leuchars Castle, April 1650. He *d.* at Kinnaird in March 1669, or (according to the funeral entry in the Lyon office), in Jan. 1669.

III. 1669. *3.* ROBERT (CARNEGIE), EARL OF SOUTHESK, &c. [S.], only s. and h., *styled* LORD CARNEGIE, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, in 1669. He was Capt. of one of the companies of Scotch Guards in France; Col. of the Forfarshire militia, and (1682) Sheriff of Forfarshire. He *m.* (contract

(a) The preamble recites the eminent services of his grandfather and father.

(b) Letters of his erection "in Baronem majorem et Dominum Parliamenti" passed the Great Seal. This distinction between the *greater* and the *lesser* Barons is peculiar, possibly indeed unique. In the great majority of cases in the creation of Scotch Peers the word "Baron" is never used. See vol. ii, p. 397, note "a," *sub* "Cramond."

5 July 1664) Anne,[a] 1st da. and coheir of William (HAMILTON), 2d DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.], by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of James (MAXWELL), EARL OF DIRLETOUN [S.] She *d.* before him, possibly in June 1670.[b] He *d.* 19 Feb. 1688.[c]

IV. 1688. *4.* CHARLES (CARNEGIE), EARL OF SOUTHESK, &c. [S.], 1st and only surv. s. and h.[d], *styled* LORD CARNEGIE till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, in Feb. 1668, being served heir of his father in May 1688. After the Revolution, in that year, he never went to Court or Parl. He *m.* Mary, 2d and yst. da. of Charles (MAITLAND), 3d EARL OF LAUDERDALE [S.], by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Richard LAUDER. He *d.* 9 Aug. 1699, and was *bur.* at Kinnaird. Funeral entry at Lyon office.[e]

V. 1699, to 1715. *5.* JAMES (CARNEGIE), EARL OF SOUTHESK [1633], LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD [1616], LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD AND LEUCHARS [1633] in the peerage of Scotland, only s. and h., *styled* LORD CARNEGIE till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, in Aug. 1699. He engaged in the Rising of 1715, and was consequently attainted, when *all his honours* became *forfeited*[f] as well as his estates, worth £3,271 a year. He *m.* Margaret, 1st da. of James (STEWART), 5th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], by Catherine, da. of Alexander (MONTGOMERY), EARL OF EGLINTOUN [S.]. Provision was made for her and her children by Act of Parl., 1717. He *d.* s.p.s.[g] in France 1729. His widow *m.* John SINCLAIR, Master of Sinclair, who also had been *attainted* in 1715. She *d.* s.p.s., 22 July 1747, at Edinburgh.

* * * * * *

[This title, unlike what was generally the case with the attainted peerages of 1715, was never assumed ; the heir in this case, after the death of the attainted Earl, being a somewhat distant (3d) cousin. It was, however, restored as below.]

VI. 1855. *6.* SIR JAMES CARNEGIE, 6th Bart. [S.], third cousin thrice removed, and h. male, being s. and h. of Sir James CARNEGIE, 5th Bart. [S.], by Charlotte,[h] da. of the Rev. Daniel LYSONS, of Hempsted Court, co. Glouc., which James last named (*d.* 30 Jan. 1849, aged 49), was s. and h. of Sir David CARNEGIE, 4th Bart. [S.] (*d.* 25 May 1805, aged 51), s. and h. of Sir James CARNEGIE, 3d Bart. [S.] (*d.* 30 April 1765), s. and h. of Sir John CARNEGIE, 2d Bart. [S.] (*d.* 3 April 1729, aged 56), s. and h. of Sir David CARNEGIE, 1st Bart. [S.] (so *cr.* v.p. 27 May 1663, who *d.* Nov. 1708), s. and h. of the Hon. Sir Alexander CARNEGIE, of Pitarrow (*d.* March 1682/3), who was 4th and yst. s. of

---

(a) She appears to have been thoroughly profligate. See her life in Mrs. Jameson's "*Court Beauties*," where also is an engraving of her picture by Sir P. Lely. Pepys speaks, 3 Dec. 1668, of "Lady Kerneguy" as "most devillishly painted." She is described in the "*Grammont Memoirs*" (cap. viii), as "still tolerably handsome and having a disposition inclined to tenderness."

(b) Lady Chaworth, in a letter of 15 June 1670, writes that Lady Southesk, "they say, is drowned, going into Scotland to sue for alimony."

(c) He is described as "a man of fine natural parts and graceful manners, improved by travelling" [*Correspondence of Philip, 2d Earl of Chesterfield*], but he is chiefly known for the contemptible part he played in conniving at the profligacy of his wife. In the "*Grammont Memoirs*" may be read, as also in Burnet's *History* (vol. i, p. 319), an account of this Lady's intrigue with the Duke of York, and of how her husband attempted to avenge himself. See also Pepys's "*Memoirs*," 6 April 1668, for this extraordinary and repulsive story, as also in Jesse's "*Court of the Stuarts*," vol. iv.

(d) His only br., the Hon. William Maitland, d. v.p., being slain in a duel at Paris in 1681.

(e) This interesting entry shews his "*Seize Quartiers*."

(f) See vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," *sub.* "Duffus," for a list of the Scotch peerages forfeited in the Rising in 1715.

(g) A da. *d.* young as also, in 1722, did a son called "Lord Carnegie."

(h) She was sister, of the half blood, to Gen. Sir Daniel Lysons, **G.C.B.** Their father (*d.* 3 Jan. 1834, aged 71), was, with his br., Samuel Lysons (*d.* 29 June 1819, aged 56), joint Editor of the well-known "*Magna Britannia*," &c.

the 1st Earl. He was *b.* 16 Nov. 1827, in Edinburgh; ed. at Sandhurst; sometime (1846-49) in the Gren. Guards; *suc.* his father *as a Baronet* [S.], 30 Jan. 1849; L. Lieut. of Kincardineshire, 1849-56. He obtained the *reversal of the attainder* of the Earldom of Southesk, &c., 2, and had that and the other titles confirmed to him by the House of Lords, 24 July 1855, becoming thus EARL OF SOUTHESK, LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD, and LORD CARNEGIE OF KINNAIRD AND LEUCHARS [S.] He was early in 1869 made **K.T.**, and was *cr.* 7 Dec. 1869, BARON BALINHARD[a] OF FARNELL, co. Forfar [U.K.]; Hon. LL.D. of St. Andrews, 1892. He *m.* firstly, 19 June 1849, at Exton Park, co. Rutland, Catherine Hamilton, da. of Charles Noel (NOEL), 1st EARL OF GAINSBOROUGH, by his third wife, Arabella, da. of Sir James HAMLYN-WILLIAMS, Bart. She, who was *b.* 29 Sep. 1829, *d.* 9 March 1855. He *m.* secondly, 25 Nov. 1860, at Dunmore Park, near Stirling, Susan Catherine Mary, 1st da. of Alexander Edward (MURRAY), 6th EARL OF DUNMORE [S.], by Catharine, da. of George Augustus (HERBERT), 11th EARL OF PEMBROKE. She was *b.* 7 July 1837.

[CHARLES NOEL CARNEGIE, *styled* LORD CARNEGIE, 1st s. and h. ap by first wife, *b.* 20 March 1854, in Piccadilly; Lieut. Col. Forfar and Kincardine Artillery. He *m.* 1 Aug. 1891, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Ethel Mary Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Alexander BANNERMAN, 9th Bart. [S.], by his first wife, Arabella Diana, da. of George John (SACKVILLE-WEST), 5th EARL OF DELAWARR.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 22,699 acres in Forfarshire, worth £21,917 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Kinnaird Castle,[b] near Brechin, co. Forfar.

SOUTHWELL.

i.e., "BYNG OF SOUTHWELL, co. Bedford," Barony (*Byng*), *cr.* 1721 with the VISCOUNTCY OF TORRINGTON, which see.

SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS.

Barony [I.] I. 1717. *1.* SIR THOMAS SOUTHWELL, Bart. [I.], of Castle Mattress, co. Limerick, s. and h. of Richard SOUTHWELL, of Callow, by Elizabeth, 1st da. of Murrough (O'BRIEN), 1st EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I.], which Richard (who *d.* v.p.) was only s. and h. ap. of Sir Thomas SOUTHWELL, Bart. [I.], so *cr.* 4 Aug. 1662, as of Castle Mattress afsd.; *suc.* his grandfather in the Baronetcy and family estates after 1676; distinguished himself against the army of James II. by which he was taken prisoner in March 1688/9,[c] but was pardoned by that King, 1 April 1690; was M.P. [I.] for co. Limerick, 1695-99, 1703-13, and 1715-17; a Commiss. of the Revenue [I.], 1697-1712, and again, 1714-20, and for the building of barracks, &c., 1710; P.C. to Queen Anne, 1710, and to Geo. I., 1714.[d] He was *cr.* 4 Sep. 1717,[e] BARON SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS, co. Limerick [I.] He *m.* April 1696

(a) See vol. iii, p. 267, note "a," *sub* "Enniskillen," as to the titles [U.K.] selected by Scotch and Irish Peers. In this case, the person commemorated is said to have been a John de Balinhard, who, receiving in 1353 a grant of the lands of Carnegie took that name, by which for more than 500 years [!!] his descendants have been known, and many of them become famous. That last fact would, one would have thought, have been a reason for taking the title of *Carnegie* or *Southesk*, especially as we read in Burke's "Peerage" (1894) that "of the origin of the De Balinhards we have no record."

(b) This and the forfeited estates in Forfarshire were in 1764 purchased for £36,870 by Sir James Carnegie, the 3d Bart. [S.], of Pitarrow, great-grandfather of the restored Earl.

(c) There is a very long account of this matter in "*Lodge.*"

(d) To him "Ireland, in a good degree, is indebted for the flourishing state of its linen manufacture" for which he procured a settlement at Lisburne; also for the accommodating some 6,520 Protestants ("poor Palatines, Swabians, and other Germans") driven from their home in 1709, &c. See "*Lodge.*"

(e) The preamble is given in "*Lodge.*"

Meliora, 1st da. of Thomas (CONINGSBY), 1st EARL CONINGSBY, by his first wife, Barbara, da. of Ferdinando GORGES, of Eye, co. Hereford. He *d.* sudderly, 4 Aug. 1720, and was *bur.* at Rathkeale, co. Limerick. Will dat. 22 Aug. 1713, pr. 1720. His widow *d.* in London, Oct. 1735, or Feb. 1735/6.

II. 1720. *2.* THOMAS (SOUTHWELL), BARON SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS [I.], also *a Baronet* [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 7 Jan. 1698; M.P. [I.] for co. Leitrim, 1717-21; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 4 Aug. 1720, taking his seat, 23 Sep. 1721; P.C. to Geo. I., 1726, and to Geo. II., 1727; Gov. of co. Limerick; F.R.S., 13 March 1734. He *m.* March 1719, Mary, 1st da. of Thomas COKE, of Melbourne, co. Derby, by his first wife, Mary, da. of Philip (STANHOPE), 2d EARL OF CHESTERFIELD. She, who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to the Princess of Orange, 1734-36, *d.* in Dublin, 17 Aug. 1766. He *d.* at Craigs Court, Charing Cross, 19 (or 20) Nov. 1766, aged 68. Will pr. 1766.

III. 1766. **Viscountcy** [I.] I. 1776. *3* and *1.* THOMAS GEORGE (SOUTHWELL), BARON SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS [I.], also *a Baronet* [I.], 2d but only surv. s. and h.[a]; *b.* 4 May 1721; an officer in the 2d Foot Guards, 1738; M.P. [I.] for Enniscorthy, 1747-60, and for co. Limerick, 1761-66; Gov. of Limerick Castle, 1750, and Gov. of co. Limerick, 1762; *suc. to the peerage* [I,] Nov. 1766, taking his seat 17 Oct. 1769; was *cr.* 18 July 1776, VISCOUNT SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS, co. Limerick [I.], taking his seat 14 Oct. 1777. He *m.* 18 June 1741, Margaret, 1st da. and coheir of Arthur Cecil HAMILTON,[b] of Castle Hamilton, co. Cavan, by Anne, da. and h. of Thomas CONNOR, of Dublin. He *d.* 29 Aug. 1780, aged 58, and was *bur.* at Rathkeale. His widow *d.* in Sackville street, Dublin, 18 July (or Aug.) 1802, aged 80.

Viscountcy [I.] II. **Barony** [I.] IV. 1780. *2* and *4.* THOMAS ARTHUR (SOUTHWELL), VISCOUNT SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 16 April, 1742; M.P. [I.] for co. Limerick. 1767-68; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 29 Aug. 1780. He *m.* 7 Nov. 1774, Sophia Maria Josepha, 3d da. of Francis Joseph WALSH, COUNT OF SERRENT, in France. She *d.* 27 Jan. 1796, at Standen, near Clitheroe, co. Lancaster. He *d.* there a few days later, 14 Feb. 1796.

Viscountcy [I.] III. **Barony** [I.] V. 1796. *3* and *5.* THOMAS ANTHONY (SOUTHWELL), VISCOUNT SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 25 Feb. 1777, at Hammersmith; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 14 Feb. 1796; **K.P.**, 12 Feb. 1837, He *m.* 7 May 1799, Jane, 2d da. of John BERKELEY. of Hindlip, co. Worcester, by his second wife, Jane, sister and coheir of Sir Walter COMPTON, 5th Bart., of Hartbury, co. Gloucester, to which lady she was coheir. She *d.* 26 Oct. 1853, at Hindlip afsd. Will pr. May 1854. He *d.* s.p.m.s.,[c] 29 Feb. 1860, aged 83.

Viscountcy [I.] IV. **Barony** [I.] VI. 1860. *4* and *6.* THOMAS ARTHUR JOSEPH (SOUTHWELL), VISCOUNT SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS, &c. [I], nephew and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of Lieut. Col. the Hon. Arthur Francis SOUTHWELL, by Mary Anne Agnes, 1st da. of Thomas DILLON, of Mount Dillon, co. Dublin, was *b.* 6 April 1836, at Mount Dillon; sometime Lieut. 13th Dragoons; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 29 Feb. 1860; **K.P.**, 2 Aug. 1871; L. Lieut. of co. Leitrim, 1872.

---

[a] His eldest br., Thomas, *b.* 9 Jan. 1719-28, and his yst. br., Coningsby, *b.* 15 Feb. 1724, both *d.* infants.

[b] A good account of this family of Hamilton is in "*Lodge*," vol. vi, p. 27, *sub* "Southwell."

[c] Of his two sons (1) Thomas Arthur, the surviver, *b.* 22 Oct. 1801, *d.* unm. in Paris, 31 Dec. 1829; and (2) Charles Henry Robert, *b.* 26 Nov. 1807, *d.* young.

He *m.* 24 (or 27) Aug. 1871, at the Roman Catholic pro-cathedral, of our Lady of Victories, at Kensington, Charlotte Mary Barbara, 1st da. of Sir Pyers MOSTYN, 8th Bart. of Talacre, co. Flint, by Frances Georgiana, da. of Thomas Alexander (FRASER), LORD LOVAT [S.] He *d.* at Tekel's Castle, in Frimley, co. Surrey, 26 April and was *bur.* 3 May 1878, in the Metropolitan Church, Marlborough street, Dublin, aged 42. His widow living 1896.

Viscountcy [I.] V. **Barony** [I.] VII. } 1878. *5* and *8.* ARTHUR ROBERT PYERS JOSEPH MARY (SOUTHWELL), VISCOUNT SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS [1776] and BARON SOUTHWELL OF CASTLE MATTRESS [1717], also *a Baronet* [1662], all in the Kingdom of Ireland. only s. and h., *b.* 16 Nov. 1872, at Talacre afsd ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 26 April, 1878.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,032 acres in co. Limerick ; 4,017, in co. Leitrim ; 2,252 in co. Cavan ; 1,147 in co. Donegal ; and 329 in co. Kerry, besides 4 in Monmouthshire. *Total,* 11,781 acres, worth £7,276 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Castle Mattress, near Rathkeale, co. Limerick.

SOUTHWICKE, or SUTHWYK.

i.e., "STAFFORD DE SUTHWYK," Barony by writ (*Stafford*), 1461 ; also STAFFORD OF SOUTHWYK, Barony by patent (*Stafford*), 1461 ; see DEVON, Earldom, *cr.* (May) 1469 ; *ex.* (Aug.) 1469.

SPALDING.

See "EARDLEY OF SPALDING," Barony [I.] (*Eardley*, formerly *Gideon*), *cr.* 1789 ; *ex.* 1824.

SPALDINGTON.

See "HOWDEN OF GRIMSTON AND SPALDINGTON AND OF CRADOCKSTOWN, co. Kildare," Barony [I.] (*Cradock*), *cr.* 1819 ; *ex.* with the Barony of Howden [U.K.] 1873.

SPELSBURY.

i.e., "SPELSBURY, co. Oxford," Barony (*Lee*), *cr.* 1674, with the EARLDOM OF LICHFIELD, which see ; *ex.* 1776.

SPENCER and SPENCER OF ALTHORP.

Viscountcy and Barony I. 1761. **Earldom.** I. 1765. *1.* JOHN SPENCER, of Althorp, in Brington, co. Northampton and Wimbledon Park, co. Surrey, only s. and h. of the Hon. John SPENCER,[a] of the same, by Georgiana Caroline, 3d da. of John (CARTERET), 1st EARL GRANVILLE, the said John being yr. br. to Charles, 5th EARL OF SUNDERLAND, afterwards (1733) DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, was *b.* 19 Dec. 1734 ; *suc.* his father (who *d.*, aged 38), 20 June 1746, in the family estates ; M.P. for Warwick, 1757-61, being *cr.* 3 April 1761, BARON SPENCER OF ALTHORP, co. Northampton, and VISCOUNT SPENCER OF ALTHORP afsd., and being subsequently *cr.*

(a) This John received, on his marriage in 1734, from his grandmother, the well-known Sarah, Duchess of Marlborough, "a fine new house at Wimbledon" and the estate there which she had purchased. This was sold by the 5th Earl and cut up into building ground. He also inherited the paternal estates of his family in Northants, Beds, and Warwickshire (*e.g.*, Althorp, which had belonged to them since 1508) when his elder br. *suc.* (thro' his mother) to the Churchill estates, being those of the great Duke of Marlborough.

1 Nov. 1765, VISCOUNT ALTHORP, co. Northampton, and EARL SPENCER.[a] High Steward of St. Albans, 1772, and Mayor of that town, 1779. He *m.* 20 Dec. 1755,[b] at Althorp (reg. at Brington) Margaret Georgiana, 1st da. of the Rt. Hon. Stephen POYNTZ, of Midgham House, Berks, by Maria, 1st da. and coheir of Gen. the Hon. Lewis MORDAUNT. He *d.* at Bath, after a long illness, 31 Oct., and was *bur.* 9 Nov. 1783, at Brington, in his 49th year.[c] Will pr. Dec. 1783. His widow, who was *b.* 8 May 1737, *d.* at St. Albans, 18, and was *bur.* 30 March 1814, at Brington, aged 76.[d] Will pr. 1814.

II. 1783. *2.* GEORGE JOHN (SPENCER), EARL SPENCER, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 1 Sep. and *bap.* 16 Oct. 1758, at Wimbledon, the King (*George II.*) being his sponsor; *styled* VISCOUNT ALTHORP, 1765-83; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1778; was F.R.S., 6 April 1780; M.P. for Northampton, 1780-82, and for Surrey, 1782-83; was a Lord of the Treasury from March to July 1782; *suc. to the peerage,* as above, 23 Oct. 1783; High Steward of St. Albans, 1783-1807; Mayor thereof, 1790; Col. Northants Yeomanry, 1794; D.C.L. of Oxford, 3 July 1794 P.C., 1794; L. PRIVY SEAL for a few months in 1794[e]; sent on a spec. embassy to Vienna, 1794; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1794-1801; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 1 March 1799 and inst. 29 May 1801; Sec. of State for Home, 1806-07. He was 30 years Chairman of the Northants Quarter Sessions; was also a Trustee of the Brit. Museum, 1791; a Gov. of Charter House, 1800, and Master of the Trinity House, 1806-07, and was well known in the literary world as a Book Collector,[f] being in 1812 President of the well-known Roxburgh Club (then first established) and in 1831 a Commisr. of the Public Records. He *m.* 6 March 1781 (spec. lic.) at her father's house, Charles street, Berkeley square, in St. Geo. Han. sq., Lavinia, 1st da. of Charles (BINGHAM), 1st EARL OF LUCAN [I.], by Margaret, da. of James SMITH, of St. Audries, co. Somerset. She, who was *b.* 27 July 1762, at Castlebar, co. Mayo, *d.* 8 June 1831, aged 68. Admon. Dec. 1840. He *d.* at Althorp Park, 10, and was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1834, at Brington, aged 76. Will pr. 1834.

III. 1834. *3.* JOHN CHARLES (SPENCER), EARL SPENCER, &c., 1st s. and h.; *b.* 30 May 1782 in London, and *bap.* 7 July following at Wimbledon; *styled* VISCOUNT ALTHORPE, 1783-1834; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1802; was M.P. for Oakhampton, 1802-06; for Northants (in 7 parls.), 1806-32, and for South Northants, 1832-34; a Lord of the Treasury, 1806-07;

(a) See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," *sub* "Cadogan," for this class of peerage.

(b) The marriage was performed privately in Lady Cowper's dressing-room at Althorp, and was not declared till the Saturday following. [Mrs. Delany's "*Memoirs*," vol. iii, p. 399.]

(c) "Humanity and benevolence" must have been at a great *premium* in those days, for his political services of four years could hardly have merited a triple peerage. See Baker's "Northamptonshire" (I, 108), where is quoted (it does not appear from whence) "he possessed the virtues of humanity and benevolence in a degree so eminent," &c., but of his *deeds*, save as above (tho', indeed, says Collins, he was "one of the Vice Presidents of the British Lying-in Hospital") nothing whatever (beyond that Vice-Presidentship) is said and nothing apparently is known. A portrait of him "after J. S. Copley" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(d) "Few females of her time displayed more grace and dignity . . . or were more distinguished for benevolence and piety." [*Ann. Reg.*, 1814.]

(e) He was one of the whigs who joined Pitt's administration at the end of 1794, and his conduct of the naval office, during the eventful time of many naval victories, and of the outbreak of the mutiny at the Nore, was highly creditable.

(f) He is said to have collected "the finest private library in Europe, the history of which is developed by Dr. Dibdin in the *Ædes Althorpianæ*, and some of its most important contents described in the *Bibliotheca Spenceriana.*" [*Ann Reg.*, 1834]. It was, however, sold by his grandson, the 5th Earl, about 1890.

(g) Mrs. Delany (*Letters.* I., p. 507) writes of him in 1780 as "never handsome, but always agreeable and a fine young man," while the "*Gent. Mag.*" of 1834, calls him "Tall and athletic if not robust; his demeanour was particularly his own—calm, gentle, dignified, but not unbending." A portrait of him, "after T. Phillips," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

P.C., 1830; Chancellor of the Exchequer, a Lord of Trade, and a Commissr. for Indian Affairs, 1830-34, as also an Official Trustee for the Brit. Museum and of the Public Records; *suc. to the title* as above, 10 Nov. 1834. He *m.* 13 April 1814 in London, Esther, da. and h. of Richard ACKLOM, of Wiseton Hall, Notts, by Elizabeth, sister of Francis, 1st EARL OF BANDON [I], da. of James BERNARD. She, "a fortune of £10,000 a year," was *b.* Sep. 1788, and *d.* in childbed in London, 11, and was *bur.* 18 June 1818, at Brington, aged 29. Will pr. 1819. He *d.* s.p. at Wiseton Hall, 1, and was *bur.* 9 Oct. 1845 at Brington, aged 63.[a] Will pr. Nov. 1845.

IV. 1845. *4.* FREDERICK (SPENCER), EARL SPENCER, &c., next surv. br. and h.,[b] being 3d s. of the 2d Earl, *b.* 14 April 1798, at the Admiralty, Whitehall, and *bap.* at St. Martin's *in the fields; joined the Royal Navy,* 1811, being in command of "The Talbot" at the battle of Navarino, assisting at the reduction of Morea Castle in 1828, and becoming eventually in 1857 Vice Admiral on the reserved list; **C.B.**, 13 Nov. 1827; Knight of St. Louis of France, 1828; Knight of St. Anne of Russia, 1828, and subsequently (after 30 April 1838) Knight of the Redeemer of Greece; M.P. for Worcestershire, 1831-32; for Midhurst, 1832-34, and 1837-41; Equerry to H.R.H. the Duchess of Kent, 1840-45; *suc. to the peerage,* as above, 1 Oct. 1845; P.C., 1846; L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1846-48; Councillor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1847; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 5 July 1847; **K.G.**, 23 March 1849; L. Steward of the Household, 1854-57. He *m.* 23 Feb. 1830, at St. Geo. Han. sq., his second cousin,[c] *Georgiana Elizabeth,* 2d da. and *coheir of* William Stephen POYNTZ, of Cowdray, co. Sussex, by Elizabeth Mary, da. of Anthony Joseph (BROWNE), 7th VISCOUNT MONTAGU, sister and h. (1793) of the 8th Viscount. She *d.* 10 April 1851, at St. Leonards on Sea. Will pr. June 1851. He *m.* secondly, 9 Aug. 1854, at St. James' Westm., Adelaide Horatia Elizabeth, sister of the 1st BARON ALCESTER, 1st da. of Col. Sir Horace Beauchamp SEYMOUR, **K.C.H.**, by Elizabeth Mallet, da. of Sir Laurence PALK, Bart. He *d.* 27 Dec. 1857, aged 59, at Althorp. His widow, who was *b.* 27 Jan. 1825, *d.* 29 Jan. 1877, at Guilsborough, co. Northampton.

V. 1857. *5.* JOHN POYNTZ (SPENCER), EARL SPENCER [1765], VISCOUNT SPENCER OF ALTHORP [1761], VISCOUNT ALTHORP [1765], and BARON SPENCER OF ALTHORP [1761], 1st s. and h., being only s. by first wife, *b.* 27 Oct. 1835, at Spencer House, St. James's place; *styled* VISCOUNT ALTHORP, 1845-57; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1857. He was M.P.

(a) Distinguished chiefly for "his remarkable *bon-hommie* and unalterable good temper" . . . "this good-natured, popular, liked-and-laughed-at good Fellow, more of a Grazier than a Statesman," . . . without one showy accomplishment, without wit to amuse or eloquence to persuade, with a voice unmelodious and a manner ungraceful, and barely able to speak plain sense in still plainer language, exercised in the House of Commons an influence and even a dominion greater than any Leader [*e.g.*, "Pitt the father, Pitt the son, Canning or Castlereagh"] either after or before him. His friends followed this plain simple man with enthusiastic devotion and he possessed the faculty of disarming his political antagonists of all bitterness and animosity towards him." . . . "No man ever died with a fairer character or more generally regretted. . . . He was the very model and type of an English gentleman. . . . Modest without diffidence, confident without vanity, ardently desiring the good of his country, without the slightest personal ambition . . . high-minded unaffected sensible well educated . . In his political principles he was consistent, liberal, enlightened." He appears, however, tho' a man of good private character and fair abilities, to have been an exceptionally inconsistent politician and a poor speaker. [Greville's "*Memoirs*"] A life of "LORD ALTHORP" (for by that name he was for more than 30 years, 1802-34, well-known in the agricultural and political world) is written by Ernest Myers; his portrait 'after Sir G. Hayter" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) Of his two elder brothers (1) Richard, *b.* and *bap.* 18 Oct. 1789, at Dallington, Northants, *d.* at Althorp, 20, and was *bur.* 23 Jan. 1791, at Brington (2) the Hon. Sir Robert Cavendish Spencer, **K.C.H.**, Capt. R.N., *b.* at Althorp, 24 Oct., and *bap.* 8 Dec. 1791, at Brington, *d.* unm. 4 Nov. 1830.

(c) Her grandfather, William Poyntz, of Midgham, Berks (*d.* 13 May 1809, aged 75), was br. of the wife of the 1st Earl Spencer.

for South Northants, for some months in 1857, but *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 27 Dec. 1857: P.C., 1859; Groom of the Stole to the Prince Consort, 1859-61, and to the Prince of Wales, 1862-66; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 16 June 1863, and LL.D. of Cambridge, 3 June 1864; **K.G.**, 14 Jan. 1865. VICEROY OF IRELAND (as L. Lieut.), 1868-74, and again, 1882-85. L. Lieut. of Northants, 1872; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, 1880-83; *cr.* LL.D of Dublin, 30 June 1883; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1892; Chancellor of Victoria Univ., Manchester, 1892.[a] He *m.* 8 July 1858, at St. James, Westm., Charlotte Frances Frederica, 4th da. of Frederick Charles William SEYMOUR (grandson of the 1st MARQUESS OF HERTFORD), by Augusta, da. of Frederick William (HERVEY), 1st MARQUESS OF BRISTOL. She was *b.* 28 Sep. 1835, and was **V.A.** (3d class) 1892.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 16,000 acres in Northamptonshire; 3,392 in Warwickshire; 3,017 in Herts; 2,533 in Norfolk; 771 in Bucks; 670 in Leicestershire; and 2 in Surrey. *Total*, 27,185 acres, worth £46,764 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Althorp Park, co. Northampton.

SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON.

Barony I. 1603. *1.* SIR ROBERT SPENCER, of Wormleighton, co. Warwick, and of Althorp, in Brington, co. Northampton, only s. and h. of Sir John SPENCER, of the same[b], by Mary da. and h. of Sir Robert CATLIN, Ch. Justice of the Queen's Bench (1559-74), *suc.* his father in the family estates, 9 Jan. 1599, being then aged 29; Sheriff of Northants, 1601, being then a Knight. He was "reputed to have by him the most money of any person in the Kingdom,"[c] and was *cr.* 21 July 1603,[d] BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, co. Warwick. He was sent on a spec. mission[e] with the Garter to Frederick, Duke of Würtemberg, who was invested therewith at Stuttgart, 6 Nov. 1603, with great ceremony. He *m.* 15 Feb. 1587, at Brington, Margaret, da. and coheir[f] of Sir Francis WILLOUGHBY, of Wollaton, Notts, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir John LYTTELTON, of Frankley. She *d.* 17 Aug. and was *bur.* 19 Oct. 1597, at Brington. He *d.* (30 years later) 25 Oct. and was *bur.* 6 Nov. 1627, at Brington, M.I. *Inq. p. mort.*, 1628. Will pr. 1627[g]

II. 1627. *2.* WILLIAM (SPENCER), BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[g]; *bap.* 4 Jan. 1591/2, at Brington; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) 26 Oct. 1607, aged 15; **K.B.** at the creation of Charles, Prince of Wales, 4 Nov. 1616; M.P. for Northants in 5 parls., 1620-25, and a steady

---

[a] To the general surprise he was one of the few Peers, who supported Gladstone's proposals for granting *Home Rule* to Ireland, and, from his experience of that country and its Politicians his adhesion carried considerable weight.

[b] Both these estates had been purchased (one in 1506 and the other in 1508), by his great-grandfather, Sir John Spencer, of Snitterfield, co. Warwick, formerly, apparently, a wealthy grazier, who *d.* 14 April 1522, and who was the founder of this family. As to their allegorical descent from the old house of Le Despencer, see *Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. v, p. 6, note "f."

[c] Lloyd's "*Loyalists*," p. 432, as quoted in Collins," vol. i, p. 389.

[d] See vol. iii, p. 113, note "c," *sub* "Devonshire" *cr.* 21 July 1603, for a list of the peerages conferred on that day.

[e] See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart," for an account of these spec. missions with the Garter.

[f] Her eldest sister, Bridget, m. Sir Percival Willoughby (of a more illustrious and entirely distinct family from their own), and was mother of Francis Willoughby, who inherited, thro' her, the estates of Wollaton and Middleton, being grandfather of Thomas, 1st Baron Middleton.

[g] His character ("vigilant to keep the people's liberties from being a prey to the encroaching power of monarchy") is given in Brydges's "*Peers of James I.*" His most noteworthy action was the reply he made to the Earl of Arundel's allusion to a time when his [Spencer's] ancestors were keeping sheep . . . "If they kept sheep, yours were then plotting of treason." [Lloyd's "*Worthies.*"]

[h] John Spencer, the 1st s., mat. at Oxford (Mag Coll.) with his br., William, 26 Oct. 1607, aged 16. He *d.* v.p. and unm. at Blois, in France, 16 Aug. 1610, "of a burning ague." [Letter, 24 Aug. 1610], aged 19, and was *bur.* at Wormleighton.

supporter of the popular cause. He *m.* in or before 1617, Penelope, 1st da. of Henry (WRIOTHESLEY), 1st EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, by Elizabeth, da. of John VERNON, of Hodnet. He *d.* 19 and was *bur.* 27 Dec. 1636, at Brington, in his 45th year. M.I. Will pr. 1637. His widow *d.* (31 years later) 16 July and was *bur.* Nov. 1667, as afsd.

III. 1637. *3.* HENRY (SPENCER), BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, s. and h., *b.* at Althorp, and *bap.* 23 Nov. 1620, at Brington. He was *cr.* 8 June 1643, EARL OF SUNDERLAND ; see that title.

SPIDDALL.

See "MORRIS OF SPIDDALL, co. Galway," Barony (*Morris*) *cr.* 1889 for life.

SPYNIE.

Barony [S.] I. 1590, or 1592. *1.* SIR ALEXANDER LINDSAY, of Spynie, 4th s. of David (LINDSAY), EARL OF CRAWFORD [S.], by Margaret, da. (probably illegit.) of David BETHUNE, Cardinal Archbishop of St. Andrews, was *b.* about 1555.[a] He was a Gent. of the Chamber to James VI. [S.] whom he accompanied on his matrimonial expedition into Denmark in 1589, from whom he received, 6 May 1590 (being then Vice Chamberlain) a grant of lands, late belonging to the suppressed Bishopric of Moray, which were erected into a free Barony[b] with rem. to his heirs and assigns, becoming thus[c] LORD SPYNIE [S.], being *knighted* and invested in that dignity, 4 Nov. following,[d] taking his seat in Parl., 6 Aug. 1591, and there ranked as "lowest of the hereditary Lords of Parl."[d] In 1592 he was a Lord of the Articles for the Nobility [S.] In 1592 an Act was passed confirming the grant of 1590 in which the Barony of Spynie is expressly called a Lordship of Parl. [S.] and, together with the lands, is entailed on the said "Alexander, Lord Spynie, and Dame Jane Lyon, Countess of Angus, his spouse, and the longest liver of them, and to the heirs lawfully begotten or to be begotten betwixt them *whom failing* to the nearest lawful heirs male of Alexander."[e] The same lands and dignity were also granted by another charter, 17 April 1593, with the same destination. P.C. [S.], taking his seat, 8 July 1601. At the "decreet of ranking" in 1606 he was placed next below Lord [Maitland of] Thirlestane [S.], a peerage *cr.* in May 1590. He *m.*,[f] probably about 1589, and certainly before April 1593,

---

(a) He is included in the Crawford entail of 24 March 1564, and is often spoken of as the youngest son, but there seems to be evidence that Sir James Lindsay, a noted Catholic, was his brother, who, if so, must have been younger, and have been born *after* the entail of 1564. [*Ex. inform.* W. A. Lindsay, Windsor Herald.]

(b) See vol. iv, p. 247, note "a," *sub* "Holyroodhouse," as to the lands of dissolved religious houses being erected into temporal peerages.

(c) "That grant was subsequent to the noted Act, 1587, by which the ordinary or lesser Barons were excluded from a hereditary seat in Parl. . . . while the words *title, honour, and rank of a free Baron* . . . were technically applied *ex tunc* in reference to, and descriptive of, a great Baron or Peer or hereditary Lord of Parl. as proved in various instances." [*Riddell*, p. 655.]

(d) "*Riddell*," pp. 654—707, where the whole matter of the creation and limitation of this peerage is fully discussed.

(e) "*Hewlett*," where it is added, "This Act could scarcely in law be held to affect the dignity previously granted, but (1) if it could, it entailed it upon the *heirs of body* of Alexander, by his then wife, and, *failing such issue*, to his heirs male ; (2) if it did not affect the dignity previously conferred, it created a new dignity with the same name of honour in favour of the heirs of Alexander mentioned in the Act."

(f) On the proposal of this marriage, James VI. [S.] facetiously wrote to him, "Mind Jean Lyon, for her auld tout will make you a new horn." She appears to have been "a favourite" with that King, who wrote to her that he intended to advance "this mann of myne" [Lord Spynie] "to the ranke [*i.e.*, that of an Earldom], that ye was last joyned with." ["*Riddell*," p. 654.]

Jean, widow of Archibald (DOUGLAS), EARL OF ANGUS [S.] (*d.* 1588), and before that of Robert DOUGLAS, the younger, of Lochleven, da. of John (LYON), 8th LORD GLAMIS [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Alexander (ABERNETHY), LORD SALTOUN [S.] He was inadvertently slain in a fray[a] at Edinburgh, in July 1607, arising out of a strife between him and the Earl of Crawford [S.] Will confirmed at Edinburgh, 7 Aug. 1607, his widow being then living. She *d.* before 23 Feb. 1611.[b]

II. 1607. *2.* ALEXANDER (LINDSAY), LORD SPYNIE [S.], 1st s. and h., who *suc. to the peerage* [S.], July 1607, being then a minor; served heir, 3 March 1621. Episcopacy having been restored in Scotland, he surrendered great part of his lands, receiving others in exchange, which, with his own lands of Ballysak, were, 26 July 1621,[c] entailed on him and his heirs male, the Barony of Spynie being confirmed to him according to the charter of 1590. He was P.C. [S.] and was appointed, 2 April 1626, and 28 June 1633, Commander in Chief for Scotland. He, also, fought with distinction in the service of Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden. He is said (but it is somewhat doubtful) to have *m.* firstly Joanna Douglas before 1607, she being then living, but dying apparently s.p. He *m.* (undoubtedly) Margaret, only da. of George (HAY), 1st EARL OF KINNOULL [S.], by Margaret, da. of Sir James HALYBURTON. He *d.* March 1646.

III. 1646, to 1672. *3.* GEORGE (LINDSAY), LORD SPYNIE [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[d] by Margaret, his wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], March 1646; was a zealous Loyalist, opposing the surrender of Charles I. to the parl. of England in Jan. 1647, being Col. of the Stirling and Clackmannan horse for his rescue in 1648, and ruining his estates in the royal cause. He was taken prisoner at the battle of Worcester and sent to the Tower of London, and was excepted out of Cromwell's "act of mercy," 1654. On the death (probably in 1652) of Ludovic, 16th EARL OF CRAWFORD [S.], he became the head of his house and would but for the *spec. rem.* of that dignity, have been entitled to that Earldom, as great-grandson and only remaining male issue of David, the 10th Earl, who *d.* in 1574;[e] he was 8 Nov. 1666, served heir male of David, the 11th Earl, "filii patris avi," who *d.* 1607. He sat in the Parl. [S.] of 1669, but *d.* s.p. (probably unm.) 1676,[f] since which date[g] the title has never been assumed tho' it was claimed by, but not allowed to, the heir of line in 1785.[h]

(a) Sir David Lindsay, of Edzell, who is usually said to have slain him, denied on oath that he was actually concerned therewith.

(b) Date of Royal confirm. of a charter to Lord Spynie, wherein she is called "late."

(c) This is the deed on which the decision of 1785, as to the peerage being one in tail male, is mainly grounded, but it is well observed in "*Hewlett*" that "there was no resignation of the peerage or dignity of Lord Spynie made before the charter of 1621 was granted, nor at any subsequent time, and, in consequence, the charter of 1621, even if it could be held to create a new dignity, could not affect the peerage which had been held by Lord Spynie's father, and to which Lord Spynie had succeeded."

(d) His elder br., Alexander Lindsay, Master of Spynie, *m.* Magdalen, 2d da. of John (Carnegie), 1st Earl of Northesk [S.], but *d.* s.p. and v.p. His widow *m.* John Lindsay of Edzell.

(e) See tabular pedigree in vol ii. p. 410, note "d," *sub* "Crawford."

(f) His ecclesiastical patronage was resumed by the Crown (and granted to the Earl of Airlie [S.]) on his death for want of *male* heirs. This fact may have an important bearing as to whether the *peerage* (also) was not (or at all events whether it was not then considered so to be by the Crown) one to heirs male also. [*Ex. inform.* W. A. Lindsay, Windsor Herald.]

(g) It was, however, retained on the Union Roll. See vol. vi, p. 458, note "b," *sub* "Ruthven," for similar cases of such retention. The Lords of Session in their return of 1740 observed on this dignity "that the patent of creation has not been found in the records, nor has any person sat in Parl. under that title since 1669, neither has any person claimed a vote in virtue thereof at any election since the Union, but whether the peerage is extinct they cannot say."

(h) The claimant, the undoubted *heir of line* to the dignity, was Lieut. Col.

ST., see under SAINT.

STACKALLAN.

i.e., "HAMILTON OF STACKALLAN, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Hamilton*), *cr.* 1715; see "BOYNE," Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1717.

STACKPOLE COURT.

i.e., "FOXFORD OF STACKPOLE COURT, co. Clare," Barony (*Pery*), *cr.* 1815; see "LIMERICK," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1803.

STAFFORD [*name and county.*]

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299.

1. EDMUND DE STAFFORD,[a] who possessed Stone and many other considerable estates in co. Stafford and elsewhere, was s. and h. of Nicholas DE STAFFORD, of the same, who was s. and h. of ROBERT DE STAFFORD,[b] of the same (*d.* 1282), by Alice, da. and at length coheir of Thomas CORBET, of Caus, co. Salop. He *suc.* his father (who was killed in 1287[c]) by the falling of the walls at the siege of Droselan), proving his age and having livery of his lands in 1294. He served in the wars in Gascony and in Scotland; was sum. Sep. 1298 "*equis et armis*" to Carlisle, and was sum. to Parl.

William Fullarton, of Glenquich, great-grandson and h. of William Fullarton, by Margaret, 1st da. and only child that had issue, of Alexander (Lindsay), 2d Lord Spynie. The House of Lords, however, 18 April 1785, decided against him on the ground that "it sufficiently appears from the act of ratification of 1592, the charter of 17 April 1593 and the charter of 16 June 1621, that the descent was limited to the heirs *male* of Alexander, Lord Spynie," Lord Mansfield, under whose direction this resolution was arrived at, was (to quote the words of G. Burnett, Lyon King, in a letter, 8 March 1889, to the Editor) "egregiously wrong in the Spynie case." The Act of Ratification of 1592 expressly declares that the title should go to the heirs lawfully begotten" of the first Lord and his then wife [which Col. Fullerton was] and *on failure of such heirs* [only] to heirs male whomsoever," the charter of 1593 following upon and passed under the authority of the Act appears, according to Mr. Maidment's report, to have been in similar terms" [*Hewlett*] while as to the charter of 1631, inasmuch as there had been no resignation of the dignity, it could in no way affect it. The matter is fully discussed in "Riddell," pp. 654—707, and indexed therein as "including glaring misconceptions, contradictions, and misrepresentations of Lords Mansfield and Rosslyn." See, however, p. 207, note "f."

(a) The Editor is greatly indebted in this article to Benjamin Wyatt Greenfield, F.S.A., a well-known authority on early genealogy, and more particularly so on matters relating to the family of Stafford.

(b) This Robert was s. of Hervey de Stafford (*d.* 1237) who took that name in lieu of his patronymic of Bagot in right of his mother, Millisent, wife of Hervey Bagot, sister and h. of Robert de Stafford, great grandson of Robert de Toeni, who possessing 131 Lordships at the time of the Domesday survey, of which 81 were in Staffordshire is presumed by Dugdale, to have assumed the name of Stafford as being Gov. of Stafford Castle, which was not, however, at that time (tho' it became so not long subsequently) in the possession of the family.

(c) "In the escheats of that year, 16 Ed. I., No. 67, it is stated that Philomena, da. of Thomas de Kersewell, held in free marriage with Hugh, s. of Vynus de Saut, or Salte, a free tenement and appts. in Bradeley, co. Stafford, held in chief of Nicholas, *late* Baron of Stafford." [*Ex. inform.* B. W. Greenfield.]

as BARON[a] STAFFORD, by writs from 6 Feb. (1298/9), 27 Ed. I., to 20 Aug. (1307), 1 Ed. II., directed "*Edmundo, Baroni*[a] *Stafford.*" His signature, as above, appears on the Barons' letter to the Pope dated 1301.[b] He *m.* Margaret, da. of Ralph (BASSET), LORD BASSET DE DRAYTON, by Joan, da. of Reginald GREY, of Ruthin. He *d.* (1308-09), 2 Ed. II., and was *bur.* in the Friars Minor at Stafford. His widow *m.* Sir Thomas DE PIPE, of Pipe, co. Stafford. She *d.* 17 March 1336/7. *Inq. post mortem*, 11 Ed. III.

II. 1308. *2* and *1*. RALPH (STAFFORD), BARON[a] STAFFORD, 1st s. and h., aged nine at the death of his father in 1308; had livery of his lands in 1323; **K.B.**, 1324, with robes and accoutrements as a Banneret. He served in the Scotch war in 1328, and, with great distinction on several occasions, in that with France from 1340 to 1365. He was sum. to Parl. (as a Baron) from 14 Jan. (1336/7), 10 Ed. III., to 25 Nov. (1350), 24 Ed. III.;[c] P.C., 1337; L. Steward of the Household, 1337-45; Seneschal of the Duchy of Aquitaine, 1345; **K.G.**, being one of the Founders[d] of that Order, 23 April 1344, and was *cr.* 3 March 1350/1, EARL OF THE COUNTY OF STAFFORD "to hold to him and his heirs." He was also on several important treaties with France, Germany, Flanders, Scotland, and the Pope; was P.C. [I.], 1361, and employed in quelling an insurrection in Ireland. He *m.* firstly, before 1327,[e] Katharine, da. of Sir John DE HASTANG, of Chebsey, co. Stafford,[f] and Eva, his wife.[g] He *m.* secondly, before 10 Oct. 1336, Margaret, *de jure*, apparently, *suo jure* (1347) BARONESS AUDLEY, da. and h. of Hugh AUDLEY, only child of Hugh (AUDLEY), EARL OF GLOUCESTER and LORD AUDLEY, by Margaret, 2d da. of Gilbert (DE CLARE), EARL OF HERTFORD AND GLOUCESTER. She, who was *b.* between 1317 and 1324,[h] did homage, 15 Dec. 1347, after her father's death [10 Nov. 1347] for the

Earldom.

I. 1351.

---

[a] As to this peculiar term of "*Baron*" (which is applied to but two families, *i.e.*, those of Greystock and Stafford in their summons to Parl.), see vol. iv, p. 114, note "d," and p. 304, note "c," *sub* "Greystock" and "Hylton." See also a somewhat wild conjecture, but one that occurs in a work of great erudition [Pike's "*Constitutional History of the House of Lords*]," that tho' "the reason for the application of the expression '*Baron*' to members of the families De Stafford and De Greystock has never yet been discovered, it is possible that the word may be only a part of the surname in each case, and may have no reference to the dignity of a Baron." In support of this remarkable theory the existence is quoted of one "Odardus Baro," *temp.* King John; of "Roger Baron," *temp.* Hen. III., and of "Robert Baron of Wilesthorpe, and another William Baron of the same place," *temp.* Ed. I., it being added that "there is ample evidence that '*Baron*' was used merely as a *cognomen* without any reference to status or dignity." This kind of remark, however, might apparently be made as to the *cognomina* of "*Earl*" or "*Duke.*"

[b] See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761—809, for an able account of this letter.

[c] There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

[d] See vol. i, p. 276, note "a," *sub* "Beauchamp," for a list of these Founders.

[e] In 1327 a fine was levied between Ralph de Stafford and Katharine his wife, Querents, and Humphry de Hastang, Deforciant, whereby the manors of Calelond, Cornwall, and la Hide, co. Stafford, were settled in fee tail on the said Ralph and Katharine. [Feet of Fines, *Divers Counties*, 1 Ed. III. No. 7].

[f] Add. MSS. in Brit. Mus., 6672, fol. 390.

[g] Ashmole MSS. at Oxford, 799, fol. 236, being a volume of Robert Glover's *Collections.*

[h] Her age is given as 18 at her mother's death in 1342, tho' as 30 at her father's death in 1347. Her parents *m.* 28 April 1317. Her own death is (in one place) given as 7 Sep. 1347, *i.e.*, two months *before* that of her father, but "tho' there is much vagueness as to the time, it is certain that she *survived* her father" [*ex. inform.* B. W. Greenfield, who illustrates it as under].

"Inq. p.m. 37 E. III. pt. i (1 nrs.), No. 67. WRIT of '*melius sciri*,' &c., as to 'Margareta que fuit ux' Rad'i Comitis Stafford defuncta tenuit &c. T. apud Westm' 13 die Julii reg. nr'i 36° (1362).

INQUIS. capta apud Stafford, &c. 26 die Januarii anno reg. Edwardi III. 37° &c.

lands of her inheritance. She was *bur.* with her parents in Tonbridge Priory. He *d.* 31 Aug. 1372, aged about 73, and was *bur.* there.[a]

[SIR RALPH STAFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* about 1338, who on the death of his maternal grandfather in Nov. 1347, was *de jure* LORD AUDLEY. He *m.* while an infant, Maud, "of Lancaster," 1st da. and coheir of Henry (PLANTAGENET) DUKE of LANCASTER. He *d.* v.p. and s.p., before 24 March 1360/1, at which date his relict was aged 22, and wife of William, DUKE OF BAVARIA].

Earldom. II. **Barony.** III. } 1372.

2 and *3.* HUGH (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, BARON[b] STAFFORD, and LORD AUDLEY, 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.; *b.* about 1342; was, on the death of his elder br., before 24 March 1360/1, *de jure* LORD AUDLEY; *knighted* before April 1367; was presumably sum. to Parl. v.p., 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III.[c] He *suc. to the Peerage* of his father, 31 Aug. 1372, becoming thus EARL OF STAFFORD, and being then aged 30. He, from his youth, served in the French and all the other wars of that warlike period; **K.G.** shortly after 11 Nov. 1375. He *m.* Phillipa, 2d da. of Thomas (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by Katharine, da. of Roger (MORTIMER), 1st EARL OF MARCH. She *d.* before 6 April 1386 and was *bur.* at Stone. He *d.* on his return voyage from a pilgrimage, at Rhodes, 26 Sep. or 2 Oct. 1386, but was brought to England and *bur.* at Stone afsd. Will dat. 6 and 15 April to 21 Sep. 1386, pr. at Lambeth, 15 Feb. 1386/7.

[SIR RALPH STAFFORD, *styled* LORD STAFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; who *d.* v.p. and unm., aged 18, being murdered in May 1385, by Sir John Holand (uterine br. of the King) and *bur.* at Langley, co. Hertford].

(1362-3) &c. Quod Margareta que fuit ux' Rad'i Comitis Stafford defuncta non tenuit aliq. tras de dn'o Rege &c. Et qd' eadem Margareta obiit xvi° die Septemb' anno regni regis Edwardi t'cii post conquest' *vicesimo primo* (1347). Et qd' Hugo fil' p'dcor' Rad'i Comitis Stafford & Margarete est ppinquior heres ejusdem Margarete et est plene etatis. In cujus rei," &c., &c.

N.B.—But this finding of the jury as to the date of Margaret's death, *viz.*, 16 Sept. (21 E. III.) 1347, is a manifest error (one not unlikely to have been made after the lapse of fifteen years), as is proved by the following abstract of an entry on the Roll of Fines of 21 E. III. m. 8.:—

'Homagium Margarete ux' Radi de Stafford, filia et heres Margarete de Clare nup' ux'is Hugonis de Audeley, nup' Com'tis Glouer' defuncti &c. dat' 15 December" (1347).

Her father, Hughde Audley, died on 10 November preceding. That she survived her father is further confirmed by the following extract from the *Originalia* Roll 21 E. III. rot. 24 (1347):—

"R' &c. reddidit Rad'o de Stafford & Margarete ux' ejus, filie & h'edi Hugonis Daudele nup' Comitis Glou'cr' def' & Margarete Cotisse Glou'cr' ux'is ip'ius Comitis, unius filiar' & h'edum Gilb'ti de Clare, quondam Comitis Glou'cr,' om'ia terras &c. que fuerunt p'dci Hugonis & Margarete &c."

(a) "Vir multum militaris" in 1336 [*Chron. de Lanercost*, p. 288], while in 1372 "Homo quondam validus, fortis, audax, bellicosus, in armis strenuus; senio confectus, longo squalore maceratus." [R. Higden, *Chron.*, MS. Laud, 529, f. 145], as quoted in "*Doyle*," where is a spirited engraving of him "from the Hastings Brass."

(b) See p. 209, note "a."

(c) Writs of that date were issued "*Hugoni de Stafford*" and "*Rico de Stafford*," and their names placed consecutively; the first is probably this Hugh, and the other, his cousin, Richard Stafford, of Clifton Camville. It is possible that this writ was directed to Hugh, not as the s. and h. ap. of an Earl, but as being *himself* a Peer, as Lord Audley, tho' the designation (which, however, at that period was very anomalous) should, in that case, have correctly been "Hugoni de Stafford *de Audley*."

Earldom. III. **Barony.** IV. — 1386.

3 and *4*. THOMAS (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., aged 18, when he *suc. to the peerage* in 1366; *knighted* 23 April 1390, in which year he was found one of the coheirs of Ralph (BASSET), LORD BASSET DE DRAYTON.[a] He served in an expedition to France, 1391-92. He *m.* in 1392, Anne, da. of Thomas (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER (6th s. of **Ed. III.**) by Eleanor, da. and coheir of Humphrey (DE BOHUN), EARL OF HEREFORD, &c. He *d.* s.p., 4 July 1392, and was *bur.* at Stone afsd. Will dat. 7 Oct. 1391. His child-widow (then aged 9) *m.* in 1398, his br. Edmund, the 4th Earl, whom see.

Earldom. IV. **Barony.** V. — 1392.

4 and *5*. WILLIAM (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, &c., br. and h., *b.* about 1377, being aged 14 and upwards, when he *suc. to the Peerage* in 1392. He *d.* unm. 6 April 1395, being still in ward to the King.

Earldom. V. **Barony.** VI. — 1395.

5 and *6*. EDMUND (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, &c., br. and h., *b.* about 1378, being 17 when he *suc. to the peerage* in April 1395, was sum. to Parl., 19 Aug. 1399; **K.B.**, 12 Oct. 1399, at the coronation of Hen. IV.; Joint Lieut. of North Wales, 1402; **K.G.** (probably in April) 1402; L. High Constable, 1403. He *m.* 1398 Anne, the childless widow of his eldest brother, Thomas, 3d EARL OF STAFFORD, da. and eventually sole h. of Thomas (PLANTAGENET, *called* "of Woodstock"), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER (6th and yst. s. of **Edward III.**), by Eleanor, da. and coheir of Humphrey (DE BOHUN), EARL OF HEREFORD, &c. He was slain when in command of the van of the Royal army at Shrewsbury, 21 July 1403, aged about 25,[b] and was *bur.* at the Friars Augustine, Stafford.[c] Admon. 19 May 1405, at Lambeth. His widow, who was *b.* April 1383, *m.* Sir William BOURCHIER, COUNT OF EU, in Normandy (so *cr.* 10 June 1419), who *d.* 28 May 1420. She *d.* 16 Oct. 1438, and was *bur.* in Llanthony Abbey, near Gloucester. Will, in which she styles herself "Countess of Stafford, Buckingham, Hereford, and Northampton," dat. the day of her death.

Earldom. VI. **Barony.** VII. — 1403.

6 and *7*. HUMPHREY (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, &c., only s. and h., aged one year when he *suc. to the peerage* in July 1403. He appears to have been in right of his mother[d] considered EARL OF BUCKINGHAM[e] and was *cr.* 14 Sep. 1444, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, having previously been *cr.* in or before 13 Feb. 1443/4, COUNT OF PERCHE, in Normandy.[f] He was slain on the Lancastrian side at the battle of Northampton, 10 July 1460.

[HUMPHREY STAFFORD, *styled* EARL OF STAFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap., *d.* v.p., being slain on the Lancastrian side at the first battle of St. Albans, 22 May 1455.]

See fuller particulars under "BUCKINGHAM," Dukedom, *cr.* 1444; *forfeited* 1521.

(a) *Viz.*, "son of Hugh, son of Ralph, son of Margaret, sister of Ralph Basset, father of Hugh, father of the said Ralph, who *d.* the preceding year." [*Dugdale*].

(b) "Magnæ probitatis juvenis." [T. Otterbourne "*Chron.*, p. 242.]

(c) Dugdale states that the monuments to the Stafford family in Stone Priory were removed in the dissolution (1538-39) to the Friars Augustine, Stafford, where some had originally been placed, but that all these "fair and costly tombs" were destroyed at the destruction of that place shortly afterwards.

(d) This lady, however, did not die till Oct. 1438. In her will of that date she styles herself Countess of Stafford, *Buckingham*, &c.

(e) See vol. ii, p. 63, note "a," *sub* "Buckingham."

(f) Thomas (de Montacute), Earl of Salisbury, who had been *cr.* 26 April 1419, COUNT OF PERCHE, in Normandy, *d.* s.p.m., 1428, when that dignity became extinct. As to these Norman Earldoms see vol. iii, p. 292, note "a," *sub* "Eu."

Earldom. VII. **Barony.** VIII. — 1460, to 1483.

7 and *8*. HENRY (STAFFORD), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, EARL OF STAFFORD, &c., grandson and h., being only s. and h. of Humphrey STAFFORD, styled EARL OF STAFFORD, abovenamed. He was *b.* 4 Sep. 1456; *styled* EARL OF STAFFORD after his father's death till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 July 1460. He conspired against Richard III. and was *beheaded* (without any legal trial) at Salisbury, 2 Nov. 1483, when having been attainted *all his honours* became *forfeited*.

* * * * * *

Earldom. VIII. **Barony.** IX. — 1485. to 1521.

8 and *9*. EDWARD STAFFORD, 1st s. and h., *b.* at Brecknock Castle, Wednesday, 3 Feb. 1477/8[a] was restored by act (1485) 1 Hen. VII.,[b] to the honours lost by the attainder of his father, becoming thereby DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM [1444], EARL OF STAFFORD [1351], BARON[c] STAFFORD [1298], also not improbably EARL OF BUCKINGHAM, and possibly EARL OF HEREFORD AND NORTHAMPTON, also *de jure* LORD AUDLEY [1321]. He was attainted 13 and *beheaded* for high treason, 17 May 1521 (confirmed by Parl. 31 July 1523), when all his honours became *forfeited*.

See fuller particulars under "BUCKINGHAM" Dukedom, *c.* 1444; *forfeited* 1521.

Barony. X. 1547.

1. HENRY STAFFORD, only s. and h. of the above Duke, by Eleanor, da. of Henry (PERCY), 4th EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, *b.* at Penshurst, co. Kent, Saturday, 18 Sep. 1501,[a] *styled* EARL OF STAFFORD from his birth, but never assumed the peerage during the period between his father's death and the Act of Attainder in 1522. He was granted by the King, 20 Sep. 1522,[d] several of the estates in Staffordshire and elsewhere (forfeited by his father) and, on 15 July 1531, certain others, including the castle and manor of Stafford; Constable of Stafford Castle, 1532; M.P. for Stafford, 1547. By act of Parl. 4 Nov. (1547), 1 Ed. VI., he was restored in blood and declared to be BARON STAFFORD, with rem. to the heirs male of his body[e] and was sum. to Parl.

(a) These dates, &c., are from "*The Stafford Register*," begun by Edward, Lord Stafford, 2 Jan. 1568/9—now [1895], in the possession of Lord Bagot. [4th *Rep. Hist. MSS.*, p. 328].

(b) "*Creations*, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(c) See p. 209, note "a," as to the title of "Baron."

(d) "Dugdale states that Henry, Lord Stafford, was restored in blood in 1522, but on a reference to the authorised Collection of the Statutes it appears that in 14 and 15 Hen. VIII. the Act in question was passed, and [*sic*] which merely enabled the said Henry and Ursula, his wife, and the heirs of their bodies, to hold and enjoy certain estates granted them by Letters Patent dated 20 Dec., 14 Hen. VIII., 1522." [*Nicolas.*]

(e) By this Parl. of 1547 it was enacted "that the said Henry and the heirs male of his body may and shall be accepted, taken, known, reputed, called and written, from henceforth by the name of LORD STAFFORD, and that the said Henry, and the heirs males of his body coming, shall have and enjoy in and at all Parliaments and other places, the room, name, place, and voice of a Baron; and that the said Henry, and his heirs, be and shall be, by authority of this Act, restored and enabled in blood, as son and heir and heirs to the said Edward, late Duke of Buckingham, and made heir and heirs to the said Edward, late Duke of Buckingham, by the name of LORD STAFFORD, in blood; and that the said Henry and his heirs may use and have any action or suit, and make his pedigree and conveyance in blood as heir, as well to and from his said father as also to any other person or persons in like manner and form as if the said Duke had never been attainted, and as if no such attainder were or had been had, the corruption of blood between the said late Duke and the said Henry and his heirs or any Act of Parliament or judgment concerning the attainder of the said late Duke, or any other thing whereby the blood of the said late Duke is or should be corrupted, to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding; so always it be not to convey the said Henry or his heirs to any estate, dignity, name, pre-eminence, possessions, or here-

accordingly from 24 Nov. (1548), 2 Ed. VI. to 5 Nov. (1558), being placed in the precedence of his ancestors, Barons Stafford ;[a] Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1554 ; L. Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1559. He *m.* in 1518, Ursula, da. of Sir Richard POLE, **K.G.**, by Margaret, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SALISBURY, da. of George (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, who was br. of **Ed. IV.** and **Ric. III.** He *d.* 30 April 1563, at Caus Castle, co. Salop,[a] and was *bur.* 6 or 8 May at Worthen in that county, aged 62. Admon. 23 June 1563, to Ursula, his relict. She *d.* 12 Aug. 1570. *Inq. p.m.* 12 Eliz.

XI. 1563. *2.* HENRY (STAFFORD), BARON STAFFORD,[b], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] *b.* before 1534 ; *knighted*, by the Earl of Arundel, 2 Oct. 1553 ; M.P. for Stafford, 1555 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 April 1563. He *d.* s.p. and probably unm. 8 April 1566. Admon. (as "Lord Stafford of Caus") 11 April 1567, to Richard Tise, of Southwark, Merchant Taylor.

XII. 1566. *3.* EDWARD (STAFFORD), BARON STAFFORD, next surv. br. and h.,[d] *b.* Tuesday, 17 Jan. 1535/6, at Stafford Castle ;[e] M.P. for Stafford, 1558 and 1559 ; *suc. to the peerage* 8 April 1566, and was sum. to Parl. from 30 Sep. (1566), 8 Eliz., to 27 Oct. (1601), 43 Eliz. ;[f] was *cr.* M.A. of Oxford, 6 Sep. 1566 ; was one of the 24 nobles for the trial of Mary, Queen of Scots, at Fotheringay, Oct. 1586,[g] He *m.* about 1570 Mary, 3d da. of Edward (STANLEY), 3d EARL OF DERBY, by his first wife, Dorothy, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK. He *d.* 18 Oct. 1603, aged 67. Admon. (as "of Stafford Castle") 7 Feb. 1603/4.[h] His widow was *bur.* 4 Sep. 1609 at Thornbury, co. Glouc. Admon. (as "of Morton, co. Glouc., widow") 26 Feb. 1610/1.

---

ditaments, that were of the said late Duke, father to the said Henry, other than such as been in this Act limited and appointed." ["*Courthope*"; see also "*Creations*" as on p. 212, note "b."]

[a] The creation of 1547 was unquestionably a new one, neither were there any words therein to give it the precedence due to the old Barony. The limitation of it to heirs *male* of the grantee was also different from that of the Barony *cr.* by the writ of 1298 ; yet as was often the case (see vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury), the House of Lords allowed the grantee the precedency enjoyed by his ancestor. Courthope gives the following note :—"On 12 Feb., 4 & 5 Ph. and M., 1558, upon a question of precedency which arose between the Lords Clinton and Stafford, it was reported by the Earls of Arundel and Shrewsbury and Lord Darcy of Chiche, who were appointed on 31 Jan. preceding to investigate the point, that the Lords Clinton 'by long continuance and great antiquity' had always place and room as well in Parliament as in all other places of assembly next above the Lords of Audley; and that the Barons Stafford likewise were placed next unto and under the Barons Talbot, to which places of their said ancestors both the Lords Clinton and the Lords Stafford, lineally descending from their said ancestors, were, by order, consent, and appointment of all the said Lords sitting in Parliament, restored and admitted.—*Lords' Journals*, vol. i, p. 522."

[b] Nicolas, *sub* "Stafford," gives a long note to deny the succession of this Henry, who, indeed, is ignored by Dugdale and most writers. His existence (which is conclusively proved) was apparently first set forth in the printed case of the Stafford Barony.

[c] Henry the eldest s. *d.* an infant. He, Henry (second so called) and Thomas were the only sons (tho' there were 7 daughters) born before 1534 [John ap Harry's statement in *Addit. MSS.* 6672, p. 383].

[d] Thomas, the 3d son, *b.* before 1534, *d.* unm., being beheaded in London 28 May 1557 for high treason.

[e] See p. 212, note "a."

[f] The writs of summons from 8 to 18 Eliz. are directed "*Henrico* de Stafford" according to Dugdale's lists of summons. This, however, as regards the first writ, is an error, it being directed to *Edward* Stafford as doubtless were (or at all events ought to have been) those of 13, 14, and 18 Eliz.

[g] See vol. iii, p. 72, note "a," *sub* "Derby."

[h] He began the diary called "*The Stafford Register*." 2 Jan. 1568/9 ; see p. 212, note "a."

XIII. 1603. *4.* EDWARD (STAFFORD), BARON STAFFORD, only s. and h., *b.* 1573;[a] *suc. to the peerage*, 18 Oct. 1603, and was sum. to Parl. from 19 March (1603/4), 1 Jac. I., to 12 Feb. (1623/4), 21 Jac. I.; Keeper of Kingspole Warren, co. Stafford, 1605. He *m.* probably shortly before 22 Nov. 1595,[b] Isabel, da. of Thomas FORSTER, of Tonge, co. Salop. He *d.* 25 Sep. 1625, aged 52. Admon. 21 Jan. 1625/6, to his sister "Dorothy Stafford *alias* Jervis, widow" his widow renouncing.

XIV. 1625. *5.* HENRY (STAFFORD), BARON STAFFORD, grandson and h., being the only s. and h. of the Hon. Edward STAFFORD, by Anne,[c] da. of James WILFORD,[d] of Newnham Hall and Quendon, co. Essex, which Edward, was only child and h. ap. of the late Baron, but *d.* v.p., April 1621,[e] aged 21. He was *b.* (posthumously) 24 Sep. 1621, and *suc. to the peerage*, 25 Sep. 1625. He *d.* unm. Oct. 1637, aged 16.[f]

XV. 1637, to 1640? *6.* ROGER (STAFFORD), BARON STAFFORD [1547], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of the Hon. Richard STAFFORD, by Mary, da. of John CORBET, of Lee, co. Salop, which Richard, was a yr. s., apparently the 8th and yst. s. of Henry, the 1st Baron.[g] He was *b.* about 1572—1575, at Malpas, co. Chester, and is said to have been known the greater part of his life by the surname of Floyd. He *suc. to the peerage* in Oct. 1637 (when about 62 or 65 years of age), as heir male of the body of the grantee, and "accordingly claimed it but is said to have been unjustly denied the dignity on the ground of his poverty,"[h] the King, to whom he had submitted his claim, having (inasmuch as he favoured the claim of the Howard family) decided "that the said Roger Stafford, having no part of the inheritance of the said Lord Stafford nor any other lands or means whatsoever, should make a resignation of all claims and title of the said Barony of Stafford for His Majesty to dispose of as he should see fit."[i] He accordingly, 7 Dec. 1639 (Hil. Term. 15 Car I.) for the sum of £800, surrended the same to the King, tho' "this surrender was clearly illegal."[h] He, however, *d.* unm. soon afterwards [1640] when *the Barony of Stafford, cr.* in 1547, became *extinct*, as also, presumably, did the male line of the illustrious family of Stafford.[k]

(a) Of him, his father writes to Lord Burghley, 25 Jan. 1586/7, as "a good scholar for 15 years old," proposing to marry him to one of his Lordship's blood.

(b) This is the date of a letter of Rowland White to Sir Robert Sidney (*Sidney Papers*) stating that "my Lord Stafford's son is basely *m.* to his mother's chambermaid," who, it may, accordingly, be presumed, was the lady mentioned in the text.

(c) Her admon. as "the Hon. Anne Stafford, of High Holborn, Midx., widow," was granted 21 March 1648/9, to "Henry Wilsford, *alias* Wildford, of Ridley Hall, co. Essex, Esq.," for use of Mary, Viscountess Stafford, da. of decd.

(d) This James was grandson of Sir James Widford, who, having taken in siege the town of Haddington, "was to have been made Viscount of that place, but *d.* of his wounds before he was rewarded." [Pedigree entered in the book called "Howard" (p. 13), at the College of Arms].

(e) "Edward Stafford, gent, son to the Lord Stafford," was *bur.* 6 April 1621, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, "out of Thomas Shearratt's house, Tailor, Fullwood lane."

(f) Mary, his only sister and heir inherited the estates of the family and was *cr.* Baroness Stafford, 1640, and Countess of Stafford, 1688, as mentioned in the text.

(g) Besides the 4 brothers (Henry, Henry, Thomas and Edward) already mentioned there were 4 whose order of birth is not clear, *viz.*, George, who was in the rebellion of 1569; Walter, living 19 Nov. 1570; Myles and this Richard, who is said [Fosbrooke's "*Gloucestershire*"] to have died very poor, his widow surviving till 1632, when she *d.* of congestion, and was *bur.* at Brereton at a great age.

(h) *Courthope.*

(i) Banks's "*Baronage.*"

(k) Jane, *b.* about 1581, his only sister, *m.* a carpenter of Newport, near Shiffual, Salop, and was living a widow in 1637, having a son by trade a cobler. [*Ex. inform.* B. W. Greenfield.] One of her descendants is, in all probability, thus alluded to by

XVI. 1640, to 1678, or 1694.

Viscountcy.

I 1640, to 1678.

Earldom.

IX. 1688, to 1694.

1. "SIR WILLIAM HOWARD, **K.B.**, and MARY, his wife," sister and sole h. to Henry (STAFFORD), 5th BARON STAFFORD abovenamed, were *cr.* 12 Sep. 1640, BARON[a] AND BARONESS STAFFORD, co. Stafford, with rem. of that Barony to the *heirs male* of their bodies, failing which, to the *heirs of their bodies* "with a proviso to possess such place and *precedency* of the Barony of Stafford as well in Parl., &c., as Henry, late br. of the said Mary, in his lifetime Baron of Stafford, [1625-37] ever held or enjoyed."[b] He, accordingly, on taking his seat was placed in the precedency of the Barony of Stafford *cr.* by writ (1299), 27 Ed. I., which precedency had been allowed to the holders of the late Barony (a creation of 1547) tho' the Barony of 1299 had been under attainder since 1521. The question, however, of his right to precedency having been referred to the Committee for Privileges the King (in order, apparently, to prevent any controversy) *cr.* him two months later, 11 Nov. 1640, VISCOUNT OF STAFFORD, tho' (in this case) with the ordinary limitation to heirs male of his body, and he took his seat accordingly on the next day.

He was 3d but 2d surv. s. of Thomas (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY AND NORFOLK, by Aletheia, da. and coheir of Gilbert (TALBOT), 7th EARL OF SHREWSBURY; was *b.* 30 Nov. 1614 and brought up in the Roman Catholic faith; **K.B.** at the coron. of Charles I., 1 Feb. 1625/6; *m.* Mary STAFFORD, as above (Lic. Lond., 11 Oct. 1637, he aged 22 and she 18) and was (with her) *cr.* 12 Sep. 1640,(a) BARON STAFFORD, being *cr.* 11 Nov. following, VISCOUNT STAFFORD, as above stated. At the outbreak of the civil war he retired to Flanders[d]; was arrested at Heidelberg on a charge of scandalous immorality about Sep. 1652, remaining a prisoner for more than a year,[e] and writing a letter to Cromwell from Amsterdam, 1 Jan. 1656, petitioning to see him on a matter that "wholy concerned your owne person and affayres."[d] In 1664, he petitioned without success,[f] for

---

C. E. Long in his preface to his admirable little book "*Royal descents*," &c. [1845], as "an individual taking toll at a turnpike almost under the very walls of those feudal towers that gave the name to the Barony of which he is a coheir" [*rectius* "descendant."]

(a) In this patent of creation his descent (one which he shared with very many others) from Edward (Stafford), Duke of Buckingham and Lord Stafford, is set out; the da. of that Duke having *m.* Thomas, Duke of Norfolk, his grandfather's great grandfather. See vol. vi, p. 50, note "d," *sub* "Norfolk," in tabular pedigree.

(b) The precedency of the more recent Barons Stafford was in reality that of 1547, but, not only was that of 1299 allowed (at first) to this grantee in the House of Lords but it was also so allowed many years later to his wife, who (shortly before the coronation of James II.), March 1685 (in the list of Peeresses, Peeresses dowager and Peeresses by creation which Garter King of Arms was ordered to deliver to the Secretary of State, which list was approved by the King in Council), was expressly described as Baroness of Stafford by *descent*, and placed immediately after the widow of Benjamin, Lord Fitzwalter, whose Barony was created by writ, 23 Edw. I. The legality of the grant of precedency in the patent of 1640 was thus fully recognised.

(c) As to "precedency of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant," see vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury," and p. 286, note "b," *sub* "Beaumont." J. H. Round writes that the precedence granted in 1640 "should be compared with the Dukedom of Norfolk in 1424 and also with the Douglas Marquisate (Riddell, p. 160), and the Lothian Marquisate of 1701 (Riddell, p. 23.)"

(d) "*Nat. Biogr.*," where it is added that the statement in Doyle's "*Official Baronage*," that Stafford served as a volunteer in the Royal army, 1642-46, is inaccurate, as it is clear that he was beyond the seas in 1643.

(e) Cal. Clarendon state papers, ii, pp. 263-276.

(f) Whether from this cause or otherwise he considered himself, according to Burnet, (*Hist. of his own time*, ii, p. 262) not to have been rewarded by Charles II. as he deserved, tho', as he had fled from England in 1643, or previously, and had corresponded with Cromwell, his deserts as a Royalist do not seem of much account.

the restoration of his wife to the Earldom of Stafford [1351] &c., by the repeal of the attainder (1521), of her ancestor, Edward, Duke of Buckingham, &c. He was F.R.S., 18 Jan. 1665, being (1674), one of the Council of that Society. On the "false"[a] testimony of Titus Oates and others he was accused (with four other[b] nobles) of being concerned in "the Popish Plot," and accordingly confined, 25 Oct. 1678, in the Tower of London being, after two years imprisonment, found guilty, and accordingly *beheaded* on Tower Hill, 29 Dec. 1680, aged about 66.[c] Having been attainted, 3 June 1678, *all his honours* became *forfeited*. He was *bur.* in the chapel of St. Peter ad vincula in the Tower.

His widow, *suo jure* BARONESS STAFFORD, generally (notwithstanding her husband's attainder) known as VISCOUNTESS STAFFORD, was sum. *as Baroness Stafford* to the coronation of James II, in 1683.[d] She was *cr.* 5 Oct. 1688,[e] (in the same patent[f]) that her son was *cr.* an Earl) COUNTESS OF STAFFORD for her life.[g] She *d.* 23 Jan. 1693/4, in her 74th year and was *bur.* in Westm. Abbey. On her death the *Earldom of Stafford* [1688], conferred on her for her life, became *extinct*, while the *Barony of Stafford* [1640], the right to which devolved on her issue, could not be inherited by them, in consequence of the attainder of their father, and so became *forfeited*.

* * * * * *

Earldom. X. 1688. *1.* THE HON. HENRY STAFFORD-HOWARD, *formerly* HOWARD, 1st s. of the above, *b.* 1658, was *cr.* 5 Oct. 1688,[f] (in the same patent that his mother was *cr.* a Countess) EARL OF STAFFORD, with rem., in fault of heirs male of his body, to his brothers successively in like manner; he assumed at the same date the name of *Stafford* before that of *Howard*; Col. of Reg. of Foot, Nov. to Dec. 1688, soon after which date he accompanied James II. into France. He *m.* there 3 April 1694, Claude-Charlotte, da. of (the well-known) Philibert, COUNT DE GRAMONT, by Elizabeth, 1st da. of Sir George HAMILTON, Bart. [S.] He *d.* s.p. 27 April and was *bur.* 12 May 1719, at Westm. Abbey, in his 72nd year.[h] Will dat. 2 Feb. 1699 [O.S.] to 22 March 1715/6, pr.

(a) In the bill which passed the House of Lords, 3 June 1685 (tho' it was dropped by the House of Commons), it is stated "that the testimony on which he was convicted was *false*."

(b) The five "Popish Lords" thus accused were the Earl of Powis, Viscount Stafford, the Lords Arundell of Wardour, Belasyse, and Petre.

(c) This most disgraceful judicial murder was accomplished by 55 votes to 31, among which last were the Lords Halifax and Clarendon. The majority included Prince Rupert, the Duke of Monmouth, the infamous Lord Grey of Werk, the Earl of Carlisle, the worthless Lord Howard of Escrick, and apparently all his kinsmen, excepting Lord Mowbray, afterwards Duke of Norfolk. Lord Stafford, says Evelyn (*Diary*, ii, 154), "was not a man beloved, especially of his own family." A portrait of him "after Van Dyck" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(d) See p. 215, note "b" *circa finem*.

(e) See similar instance of mother and son being so created, in the Barony of Shelburne [I.], *this same year*, 1688; an earlier instance of the same nature is that of the Dukedom of Norfolk, 1397.

(f) This forms one of the ten creations in the English Peerage made by James II., for which see vol. iii, p. 78, note "a," *sub* "Derwentwater."

(g) "The same instrument also granted the precedence of the children of an Earl to her two younger sons, John and Francis, and her three daughters, Mary, Ursula, and Anastasia." [*Courthope*].

(h) He is called in his burial register "Earl, *Viscount*, and *Baron* of Stafford," tho', owing to his father's attainder, he was not entitled to either of the last two named dignities, The Earl of Ailesbury, in his "*Memoirs*" (written about 1729) remarks as to Lord Stafford's life in Brussells that he "saw nobody nor any came to him, he stood upon great chairs and other nonsense, and so kept home, and he was angry with me for abasing myself . . . his estate was forfeited, and he at last being in great want treated with K. William's growing favourite at Loo, and got his estate again, paying that Lord £7000 and £500 to the person that undertook it."

2 July 1719. His widow, with whom he seems to have been on the worst of terms,[a] *d.* 14 and was *bur.* 22 May1739, at St. James's, Westm., aged about 80. Will dat. 13 and pr. 16 May 1739.

XI. 1719. *2.* WILLAM (STAFFORD-HOWARD), EARL OF STAFFORD, nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. John STAFFORD-HOWARD, *formerly* HOWARD, of Stafford Castle, by his first wife, Mary, da. of Sir John SOUTHCOTT, of Merstham, co. Surrey, which John (who *d.* in Paris, Nov. 1714) was next br. to the late Earl. He, who was *b.* about 1690, *suc. to the peerage*, 27 April 1719, under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity. He *m.* about 1718, his cousin, Anne, da. of George HOLMAN, of Warkworth, co. Northampton, by Anastacia, sister of the late Earl, da. of William (HOWARD), 1st VISCOUNT STAFFORD abovenamed. She, who was *b.* 21 Oct. 1695, *d.* 21 and was *bur.* 26 May 1725, at Warkworth afsd. M.I. Admon. 25 Feb. 1731/2. He *d.* in France, Jan. 1733/4, and was *bur.* in the church of the Augustine nuns at Paris. Will dat. 19 July 1733, pr. 28 Feb. 1733/4.

XII. 1734. *3.* WILLIAM MATTHIAS (STAFFORD-HOWARD), EARL OF STAFFORD, only s. and h., *b.* on St. Matthias day (24 Feb.) probably 1718/9; *styled* LORD HOWARD till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, Jan. 1733/4; F.R.S., 16 June 1743. He *m.* 8 or 26 July 1743 (lic. fac.) Henrietta,[b] da. and h. of Richard (or Philip) CANTILLON, of Paris, Banker. He *d.* s.p.s. (legit.) in Jermyn street, 28 Feb. 1750/1, aged about 32, and was *bur.* at Arundel.[c] Will dat. 26 Feb. 1750, pr. 7 March 1751, and 5 Oct. 1759. His widow *m.* 11 Oct. 1759, at St. Mary Mag., Old Fish street, as his first wife, Robert (MAXWELL), 2nd BARON, and afterwards (1760) 1st VISCOUNT FARNHAM [I.], who, after her death, was *cr.* EARL OF FARNHAM [I.], and who *d.* s.p.m.s. 16 Nov. 1779. She *d.* 30 Aug. 1761, and was *bur.* at St. (—), near St. Paul's, London. Admon. 9 Dec. 1761.

XIII. 1751, to 1762. *4.* JOHN PAUL (STAFFORD-HOWARD), EARL OF STAFFORD [1688], who but for the attainder of his grandfather in 1678, would have been also *Viscount Stafford* [1640], and *Baron Stafford* [1640], uncle and h. male, being next br. (of the whole blood) to the 2d Earl. He was *b.* 26 June 1700; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 Feb. 1750/1. He *m.* 1738 Elizabeth Mary Michael, da. of Abraham EWENS, of co. Somerset, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of John ST. AUBYN, of Alfoxton, in that county. He *d.* s.p., 1, and was *bur.* 7 April 1762, in Westm. Abbey, aged 61. Will dat. 27 Dec. 1757, to 25 Jan. 1761, pr. 27 May 1762. By his death the *Earldom of Stafford* became *extinct*, as did also the right to the (attainted) *Viscountcy of Stafford* but the right to the *Barony of Stafford* devolved (subject to the attainder of 1678) on the heirs general of the body of the grantee.[d] His

---

[a] See Col. Chester's "Westm. Abbey Registers," (p. 295, note 3) for the amusing and most abusive way in which her husband speaks of her in his will, wherein he leaves her 45 brass halfpence "which will by her a pullett to her supper." Lord Hervey, however ("*Memoirs*," II., p. 116), calls her "An old French Lady, who had as much wit, humour and entertainment in her as any man or woman I ever knew, with a great justness in her ways of thinking and very little reserve in her manner of giving her opinions of things and people."

[b] As to this match Horace Walpole remarks (*Letters*, 1743), "she is as ugly as he."

[c] Among his sisters after the death in 1762 of their uncle (the last heir male of the bodies of the grantees of 1640) was the right to the Barony of Stafford under the spec. rem. in its creation of 1640 subject, of course, to the attainder of Viscount Stafford in 1678. These were (1) Mary Apolonia Scholastica, *b.* 17 Feb. 1721, *m.* Guy Augustus, Count de Rohan Châbot, in France. She *d.* apparently s.p. and before 1807 inasmuch as (2) Anastacia, *b.* 21 Oct. 1722, a nun of the third Order of St. Francis, at Paris, appears to have been the surviving sister and, as such, to have assumed, notwithstanding the attainder of 1678, the title of "*Baroness Stafford.*" She *d.* unm. at Paris, 27 April 1807, aged 84 (3) Anne, yst. da., *b.* 15 May 1725, a nun like her sister, *d.* before 1807.

[d] These in the first instance were the daughters of his *eldest* br., the 2d Earl (see note "c" above) who all *d.* s.p. before 1807, but, in the second, were the descendants of his only sister, Mary (wife of Francis Plowden), to one of whom (as her representative) the Barony was allowed (as in the text below) in 1824.

widow *d.* at Turnham Green, in Chiswick, co. Midx., 16, and was *bur.* 23 Jan. 1783, in Westm. Abbey, in her 74th year. Will dat. 17 Sep. 1781, to 30 Oct. 1782, pr. 4 Nov. 1783.

STAFFORD [*county*, continued at page 219.]

Barony. STAFFORD [*name*, continued from above.]

XVII. 1824. 2. SIR GEORGE WILLIAM JERNINGHAM, Bart., of Costessy Park, co. Norfolk, Stafford Castle, co. Stafford, and Shiffnall Manor, co. Salop, was s. and h. of Sir William JERNINGHAM, 6th Bart., of the same, by Frances, da. of Henry (DILLON), 11th VISCOUNT DILLON OF COSTELLO GALLEN [I.], which William (who *d.* 14 Aug. 1809, aged 73), was s. and h. of Sir George JERNINGHAM, 5th Bart. (*d.* 21 Jan. 1774, aged 94), by Mary (*d.* Sep. 1785), 1st da. and *eventually* h. of Francis PLOWDEN, of Plowden, co. Salop (*d.* April 1712 at St. Germain-en-laye), by Mary (*d.* 26 April 1765), only sister of John Paul (STAFFORD-HOWARD), 4th EARL OF STAFFORD, abovenamed, who, but for the attainder of 1678, would have been *Baron Stafford.* He was *b.* 27 April 1771; *suc.* his father as *7th Baronet* (a dignity *cr.* 16 Oct. 1621), 14 Aug. 1809. He obtained 17 June 1824, the reversal of the attainder in 1678 of his ancestor, Viscount Stafford, whereby (in right of his descent abovestated) he became BARON STAFFORD [1640], and the House of Lords resolved accordingly, 6 July 1825, that he had *made out his claim*[a] *to the title, dignity, and honour of Baron Stafford* as *cr.* by letters patent, 12 Sep. (1640), 16 Car. I.[b] By Royal lic., 5 Oct. 1826, he took the name of *Stafford* before that of *Jerningham*; was F.S.A. He *m.* firstly, 26 Dec. 1799, Frances Henrietta, yst. da. and coheir of Edward SULYARDE, of Haughley Park, co. Suffolk, by Susanna, da. of George RAVENSCROFT, of Wickham

---

(a) His claim to the Barony of Stafford had been controverted by Richard Stafford Cooke, as heir general of Dorothy, da. of Henry Stafford, *cr.* Baron Stafford in 1547, which Dorothy *m.* Sir William Stafford, of Grafton. That claim was grounded on the supposition (disallowed in the Beaumont case) that, by attainder, the issue of the attainted person was "dead in law and, as such, the same as if they had never been born." The descent of itself proved nothing, for neither the said Dorothy nor her descendants in any way represented the family, she having had four brothers, two of whom left issue still existing, the present (1896) Baron Stafford deducing from the elder, while Roger, Baron Stafford (the last of the male line) and his sister, Jane (see p. 214, note "k"), were children of the younger.

(b) A short resumé of the Stafford titles (above dealt with) is, as below.

The EARLDOM, *cr.* 1351, was *forfeited* in 1522 by the attainder (after death) of Edward (Stafford), Duke of Buckingham (the 8th Earl), and so continues. The EARLDOM, *cr.* 1688, *for life*, in favour of Mary, *suo jure* Baroness Stafford, became *extinct on the death of the grantee in 1693, while the* EARLDOM *cr. (also) in 1688* in favour of her first and other sons, became *extinct* in 1762 on failure of the issue male of the grantee and his brothers.

The VISCOUNTCY, *cr.* 1640, was *forfeited* in 1678 by the attainder of the grantee, and, tho' that attainder was repealed in 1824, it had previously become extinct on failure of the issue male of the grantee in 1762.

As to the BARONIES (1) that *cr.* by the writ of 1298/9 was forfeited (in like manner as the Earldom of 1351) by the attainder in 1522 abovenamed and so continues. If, however, such attainder were repealed that Barony would devolve on the present Lord Stafford as the heir general thereof. (2) that *cr.* 1547 became *extinct* about 1640 on failure (by the death of Roger, Baron Stafford) of the issue male of the grantee. (3) that *cr.* in 1640 in favour of William Howard and his wife, Mary (*born* Stafford) became *forfeited*, as to him, by his attainder in 1678, and as to her, on her death in 1693, in consequence of her s. and h. being the son of an attainted father. On the repeal, however, in 1824 of this attainder, this Barony became vested in Sir G. W. Jerningham, Bart., and so continues in his descendants.

co. Lincoln. She *d.* of erysipelas, 14 Nov. 1832, at Brighton, in her 56th year,[a] and was *bur.* 26 at Costessy. He *m.* secondly, 26 May 1836, at St. Roche, Paris, Elizabeth,[b] 2d da. and coheir of Richard CATON, of Maryland, in America, by (—), da. of Charles CARROLL, of Carrollstown, in Maryland. He *d.* 4 Oct. 1851, at the residence of his wife's sister, the Marchioness Wellesley, [I.] in Hampton Court Palace, aged 80. Will pr. March 1852. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 29 Oct. 1862, at St. Leonards-on-Sea.

XVIII. 1851. *3.* HENRY VALENTINE (STAFFORD-JERNINGHAM), BARON STAFFORD, also a *Baronet*, 1st s. and h. by his first wife, *b.* 2 Jan. 1802, at Haughley Park afsd.; M.P. for Pontefract, 1830-34; *suc. to the peerage*, 4 Oct. 1851. He *m.* firstly, 12 Feb. 1829, at St. Marylebone, Julia, 2d da. of Edward Charles HOWARD (br. of Bernard Edward, Duke of Norfolk), by Elizabeth, da. of William MAYCOCK. She *d.* s.p. 19 Nov. 1856. Will pr. Jan. 1857. He *m.* secondly 13 Sep. 1859, at St. Oswalds Roman Cath. church, Ashton, co. Lanc., Emma Eliza, 2d da. of Frederick Sewallis GERARD, of Aspull House, in that county (br. of the 1st BARON GERARD OF BRYN), by Mary Anne, da. of the Rev. Thomas WILKINSON. He *d.* s.p. 30 Nov. 1884, at Costessy Park, aged 82.[c] His widow *m.* 24 April 1887, at the Rom. Cath. Oratory, Brompton, Basil FITZHERBERT, of Swinnerton Park, co. Stafford, and was living 1896.

XIX. 1884. *4.* AUGUSTUS FREDERICK FITZHERBERT (STAFFORD-JERNINGHAM), BARON STAFFORD, also a *Baronet*, nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Edward STAFFORD-JERNINGHAM, by Marianne, da. of John SMYTHE, which Edward (who *d.* 22 July 1849, aged 44) was next br. of the late Lord. He was *b.* 28 June 1830, and was found lunatic by inq., 19 Feb. and 27 May 1862; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 Nov. 1884, his br. and h. presump. being in April 1886 allowed £999 a year out of the estate. He *d.* unm., 16 April 1892, at Dr. Hoare's house, Third Avenue, West Brighton, aged 61. Personalty sworn at £38,828.

XX. 1892. *5.* FITZHERBERT (STAFFORD-JERNINGHAM), BARON STAFFORD [1640], also a *Baronet* [1621], only br. and h., *b.* 17 July 1833; *suc. to the peerage*, 15 April 1892.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,345 acres in Salop, 2,995 in Norfolk, and 1,710 in Staffordshire.[d] *Total* 10,050 acres, worth £22,288 a year. *Principal Seats.* Costessy Park, co. Norfolk, Shiffnall Manor, co. Salop, and Stafford Castle, co. Stafford.

STAFFORD [*county*, continued from page 218.]

Marquessate. I. 1786. *1.* GRANVILLE (LEVESON-GOWER), EARL GOWER [1746], VISCOUNT TRENTHAM [1746], and BARON GOWER OF STITTENHAM [1703], also a Baronet [1620], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.[e] of John (LEVESON-GOWER), 1st EARL GOWER, by his first wife, Evelyn, da. of Evelyn (PIERREPONT), 1st DUKE OF KINGSTON-UPON-HULL, was *b.* 4 Aug. 1721;

---

[a] She was "most beautiful in person most powerful in mind, most commanding graceful, and attractive in manners." [*Gent. Mag.* for 1832]. She was also proficient in architectural knowledge and it was according to her plans that the family seat, Costessy Hall (called sometimes "the Windsor of Norfolk") was rebuilt at however, a ruinous expense.

[b] Of her two sisters, one, was Duchess of Leeds, and the other, Marchioness Wellesley, [I.]

[c] His executors sold in May 1885 (Christie & Co.) a most valuable collection of arms, ancient armour, china, pictures, &c., at Stafford Castle and Costessy Hall realising £7,079, of which the pictures fetched above £1,600.

[d] Of these, the Norfolk estates were inherited from the family of Jerningham, but those in Salop and Staffordshire from the family of Stafford.

[e] Of his elder brothers (1) John *d.* 15 July 1723, aged 10, and (2) William, *d.* unm. 4 April 1739, aged 21.

ed. at Westm.; M.P. for Bishops Castle, 1744-47; for Westminster (after a severe contest), 1747-54, and for Lichfield, 1754, being *styled* VISCOUNT TRENTHAM, 1746-54; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1749-51; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 25 Dec. 1754; L. Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1755—1800; P.C., 1755; L. Privy Seal (1st time), 1755-57; Master of the Horse, 1757-60; Master of the Wardrobe, 1760-63; L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1763-65; L. President of the Council, 1767-79, and again, 1783-84; High Steward of Stafford, 1769; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 11 Feb., and inst., 25 July 1771; F.S.A., 1784; L. Keeper of the Privy Seal (2d time), 1784-94, being *cr.* 1 March 1786, MARQUESS OF THE COUNTY OF STAFFORD.[a] He *m.* firstly, 23 Dec. 1744, or 23 Jan. 1744/5, Elizabeth (a fortune of £16,000), da. of Nicholas FAZAKERLY, of Penwortham, co. Lancaster. She *d.* s.p.s. of the small pox, soon after childbirth, in Great Grosvenor street, 19 May 1745 or 1746, and was *bur.* at Trentham. He *m.* secondly, 28 March 1748, Louisa, da. (whose issue in 1803 became coheir) to Scrope (EGERTON), 1st DUKE OF BRIDGEWATER, by his second wife, Rachel, da. of Wriothesley (RUSSELL), 2d DUKE OF BEDFORD. She, who was *b.* 30 April 1723, *d.* 14 March 1761 (as Countess Gower), and was *bur.* at Trentham. Admon. 1 March 1762, to her husband. He *m.* thirdly, 25 May 1768 (spec. lic.), in Piccadilly, St. Geo. Han. sq., Susanna, da. of Alexander (STEWART), 6th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], by his second wife, Catharine, da. of John (COCHRANE), 4th EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.] He *d.* 26 Oct. 1803,[b] at Trentham Hall, co. Stafford, aged 82. Will pr. 1803. His widow *d.* 15 Aug. 1805, in Stanhope street, Mayfair, aged 60. Will pr. 1806.

II. 1803. *2.* GEORGE GRANVILLE (LEVESON-GOWER), MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c] and only s. by second wife, *b.* 9 Jan. and *bap.* 12 Feb. 1758, in St. Geo. Han. sq.; *styled* VISCOUNT TRENTHAM till 1786, and EARL GOWER from 1786 till he *suc. to the Marquessate of Stafford*, 26 Oct. 1803. Having *m.* 4 Sep. 1785, Elizabeth, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SUTHERLAND [S.], he was *cr.* 28 Jan. 1833, DUKE OF SUTHERLAND [U.K.], see that title.

STAFFORD [*name*, see page 208.]

Barony.

I.(*bis*) 1371. *1.* HUGH STAFFORD was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STAFFORD) by writ, 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III.,[d] but never afterwards. He was presumably the s. and h. ap. of Ralph (STAFFORD), 1st EARL OF STAFFORD, being himself the 2d Earl of Stafford at his father's death, 31 Aug. 1372. See that dignity.

(a) The *Earldom of the county of Stafford* which had been held by the family of Stafford and Stafford-Howard (and by no other) till 1762 had become extinct in that year, tho' the Barony of Stafford (subject to the attainder of 1678) still remained in that family.

(b) Wraxall says of him (*Posth. Memoirs*), "his abilities were moderate but his person and manners had in them great dignity. His vast property, when added to his alliances of consanguinity or marriage with the first Ducal families in this country (the Rutlands, Bedfords, Dorsets, and Bridgewaters), rendered him one of the most considerable subjects in the Kingdom." He was (writes the Ann. Reg. for 1803) "the last of the political knot, which about 40 years ago were denominated *The Bloomsbury gang*, from their leader, the old Duke of Bedford. It consisted of the Duke of Bedford, Lord Weymouth (late Marquis of Bath), Lord Sandwich, Mr. Rigby, and Earl Gower (afterwards Marquis of Stafford), powerfully abetted by the side-wind politics of the then Earl of Mansfield. They ruled His Majesty's councils for many years, sometimes with the Sovereign's choice, at others by taking the Cabinet by storm. Junius came forth at the very moment this phalanx began to divide, and by his single hand scattered them so that they were never able to rally." A portrait of the Marquess "after Sir J. Reynolds, 1765," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(c) His eldest br., John (of the half blood) *b.* 14 May 1745 or 1746, *d.* the same day, shortly before his mother.

(d) No mention is made of him in "*Dugdale.*"

STAFFORD,[a] [*name*, see page 208.]

Barony. I.(*ter*) 1371. *1.* SIR RICHARD STAFFORD, of Clifton Camville and of Pipe, both co. Stafford, *b.* before 1308, was yr. br. of Ralph, 1st EARL OF STAFFORD (whom see). He acquired the Lordship of Pipe in 1336 by gift from his mother (who had inherited it, in 1334, from James DE PIPE, her s. by her 2d husband) and that of Clifton Camville by his first wife, Isabella, da. of Sir Richard VERNON, of Haddon, co. Derby, by Matilda, 1st da. and coheir of William (DE CAMVILLE), LORD CAMVILLE.[b] He, who was in the wars with France (1356-66) and who, in 1361, was Seneschal of Gascony, was sum. to Parl.[c] as a Baron (LORD STAFFORD) by writs from 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III., to 20 Oct. (1379), 3 Ric. II., being, in 1371, styled "Richardus de Stafford, le Piere." He *m.* firstly, before 1339, Isabel VERNON, as afsd., who was living 1351. He *m.* secondly before 1357 Matilda. He *d.* 13 Aug. 1380, leaving male issue, but neither they nor any of their descendants were ever sum. to Parl. nor has any claim to this dignity been ever advanced. His widow *d.* s.p. 30 March 1400.

II.(ter) 1380. *2.* EDMUND STAFFORD, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[d] by first wife, *b.* about 1344, being aged 36 and upwards at his father's death in Aug. 1380, when (according to the now doctrine) he would have *suc. to the peerage* as LORD STAFFORD, but being in Holy Orders (Preb. of Lichfield [1369] and of Lincoln) no writ, as such, was issued to him, tho' he inherited the whole of his father's lands. He was Dean of York, 1385-95, and BISHOP OF EXETER, 1395—1419; L. Privy Seal, 1391; L. Keeper of the Great Seal, 1396-99, and 1401-03. This great Statesman and Churchman *d.* unm. 3 Sep. 1419, aged 75, and was *bur.* in the cathedral at Exeter, under a superb altar tomb.

III.(ter) 1419. *3.* THOMAS STAFFORD, of Bagington, co. Warwick "Esq.," nephew and h., suc. his uncle the Bishop in all his lands (obtaining full seizin thereof, 19 Nov. 1419), and would (according to the now doctrine) have then *suc. to the peerage* also as LORD STAFFORD. He was surv. s. and h. of Sir Thomas Stafford, of Seile, co. Leicester, by Alicia, relict of Sir Robert DE PIPE, of Seile afsd., da. of Alured DE SULNEY, which Sir Thomas, who was sometime (1364) Marshal of Ireland, was 3d and yst. s. of Richard, the 1st Lord. He was *b.* 1388-89, and was, in 1414, M.P. for co. Warwick, having *m.* before Sep. 1407 Isabel, da. and h. of Sir William BAGOT, of Bagington afsd., who *d.* 6 Sep. 1407. This Isabel was living 15 Oct. 1417. He *d.* 11 Dec. 1425, aged 37.

IV.(ter) 1425, to 1445? *4.* RICHARD STAFFORD, s. and h. who (according to the now doctrine) would have *suc. to the peerage* on his father's death in Dec. 1425 as LORD STAFFORD, was *b.* 10 Aug. 1420, and was living 1428, but *d.* s.p. before 1446 [e], when any right to *the Barony of Stafford* under the writ of 1371 (as also all his estates) devolved on the issue and representatives of his great aunt Katharine, only da. of Richard de Stafford, sum. in that Barony as afsd., wife of Sir John Ardern, of Elford [f] co. Stafford.

---

[a] The Editor is indebted to B. W. Greenfield (see p. 280, note "a") for nearly the whole of the information in this article, some of which had previously appeared in "*N. and Q.*" 6th S. xii, 57.

[b] See vol. ii, p. 133, note "b," *sub* "Camville."

[c] There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

[d] The eldest s. (by first wife) Sir Richard Stafford (junior), *b.* before 1339 and Knighted before 1367, was living 3 Sep. 1372 (when he was about to join in the French wars) but *d.* s.p. and v.p. before Aug. 1380. He *m.* before 1367, Alice, da. and h. of Sir John Blount, of Hampton Lovet, co. Worc., which Alice *m.* secondly Sir Richard Stury and *d.* s.p. his widow in 1414.

[e] In that year John Stanley, of Elford co. Stafford was in possession of Pipe and of Clifton Camville as heir of Edmund Stafford, Bishop of Exeter.

[f] Sir John Ardern, her s. and h. left an only da. and h., Maud, who *m.* Sir Thomas Stanley, "The Barony is vested in the descendants and representatives of the said

STAFFORD [*name*, see page 208.]

Barony.

I.(*quater*) 1411, to 1420.

1. SIR HUGH STAFFORD, having *m.* before Sep. 1410, Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS BOURCHIER, was (doubtless, in her right), sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STAFFORD, tho' *query* if not meant as LORD BOURCHIER), by writs from 21 Sep. (1411), 12 Hen. IV., to 22 March (1412/3), 1 Hen. V. directed "*Hugoni Stafford.*" He *d.* s.p. 1420. See fuller particulars of him under "BOURCHIER" Barony, *cr.* 1342, *sub* the 4th holder.

STAFFORD DE SUTHWYKE.

Barony.

I. 1461 and 1464, to 1469.

1. SIR HUMPHREY STAFFORD, of Suthwyke, in North Bradley, co. Wilts, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STAFFORD DE SUTHWYK) by writs from 25 July (1461), 1 Ed. IV., to 28 Feb. (1462/3), 2 Ed. IV., directed "*Humfrido Stafford de, Suthwyke, Chev.,*" and was *cr.* by patent, 24 April 1464, BARON STAFFORD OF SUTHWYKE. He was *cr.* 17 May 1469, EARL OF DEVON, but was beheaded, three months afterwards, 17 Aug. 1469 when as he *d.* s.p. *all his honours* became *extinct.* See fuller particulars under "DEVON" Earldom, *cr.* May 1469; *ex.* Aug. 1469.

STAINBOROUGH.

i.e., "WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE AND OF STAINBOROUGH, co. York," Viscountcy (*Wentworth*), *cr.* 1711, with the EARLDOM OF STRAFFORD, which see; *ex.* 1799.

STAIR.

Viscountcy [S.]

I. 1690.

1. JAMES DALRYMPLE, of Stair in Kyle, co. Ayr, only s. and h. of James DALRYMPLE, of the same (who *d.* 1625), by Janet, da. of Fergus KENNEDY, of Knockdaw, was *b.* May 1619, at his father's farm at Drummurchie, co. Carrick; ed. at Mauchline school and at the Univ. of Glasgow; M.A. and first of the Graduates in Arts 1637, and for six years, 1641-47, Regent at that Univ., having, in 1637-41, served in the army. He was admitted an Advocate [S.], 17 Feb. 1647/8, was Sec. to the two Commissions, 1649 and 1650, from Scotland, to Charles II.; a Lord of Session, 1657-60, and again, 1661-70; President of that Court, 1670-81, and again, 1689-94, having been *cr. a Baronet* [S.], 2 June 1664; M.P. [S.] for Wigtonshire, 1672-74, 1678 (convention), 1681-82, and for Ayrshire, 1689-90. He, being in disfavour with the Court party, quitted Scotland, in 1682, for Holland, and returned in 1688 with William III. by whom he was restored to his old post as afsd. in Nov. 1689 being subsequently *cr.* 21 April 1690, VISCOUNT OF STAIR, LORD GLENLUCE AND STRANRAER [S.] He *m.* 21 Sep. 1643 (contract[a] dat. 20 at Balcail), Margaret, widow of Fergus KENNEDY, of Knockdaw,[b] 1st da. and coheir (but inheritrix of all the estates) of James ROSS, of Balneil, co. Wigton, by Sarah, da. of Alexander SYME, Advocate. She *d.* 1692,[c] and was *bur.* at Kirkliston. He *d.* 25 Nov. 1695, in his 75th year, and was *bur.* in St. Giles' church, Edinburgh.[d] Funeral entry in Lyon office.

Maud." [*Courthope*, as corrected by himself in his own copy of his "*Historic Peerage*," now at the Coll. of Arms.] See the descendants of this Maud in Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*," under "Stafford of Clifton."

(a) Evidences at Lochinch seen by Col. Boyle. [*Ex. inform.* M. J. Shaw-Stewart.]

(b) They were *m.* in 1640; see note "a" above. Her husbands were probably first cousins to each other and grandsons of the abovenamed Fergus Kennedy.

(c) Her support of the Presbyterian Preachers made her very unpopular with the other party. She was nicknamed the "Witch of Endor," &c., and the misfortunes of her family were laid at her door; *e.g.*, (1) of her 1st s., who incurred the obloquy of the Glencoe massacre; (2) of her 1st da., Janet (*m.* David Dunbar, 12 Aug. and *bur.* 30 Sep. 1669, but six weeks later), who is the supposed original of "Lucy Ashton" in Scott's "*Bride of Lammermoor*"; (3) of her eldest surv. grandson, who killed his elder brother, &c.

(d) His great work, the "*Institutions of the Law of Scotland*," testifies to his ability, and he appears to have been (whilst, like all his race, a most zealous Presbyterian) a man

II. 1695. *2* and *1*. JOHN (DALRYMPLE), VISCOUNT STAIR, &c.
Earldom [S.] [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 1648; *knighted* about 1667; admitted an Advocate [S.], 28 Feb. 1672, and distinguished himself, as such, in
I. 1703. the defence of the Earl of Argyll in 1681; was in disgrace with the Government and was imprisoned in 1682 and 1684; was King's Advocate [S.], 1687-88, to carry out the "dispensing power" claimed by James II.; a Lord of Session and L. Justice Clerk, 1688; M.P. [S.] for Stranraer, 1689; one of the three commissrs. [S.] sent to offer the Crown to William and Mary in 1689, and one of the six persons excepted from the act of indemnity of James II.; Joint Sec. of State [S.], 1691, but resigned in 1695 owing to the obloquy which he (then known [only too well] as "*Master of Stair*") had incurred in his treacherous and most cruel conduct as to the massacre of the clan Macdonald, at Glencoe, in 1692.[a] He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 25 Nov. 1695, and tho' he had obtained remission, from the King, of all consequences attending the Glencoe slaughter did not venture to take his seat till Feb. 1700.[b] P.C. to Queen Anne in 1702 by whom he was *cr.* 8 April 1703,[c] EARL OF STAIR, VISCOUNT DALRYMPLE, LORD NEWLISTON, GLENLUCE AND STRANRAER [S.], *with rem., failing heirs male of his body, to the heirs male* of his father. He was a Commissr. for the Union [S.] in promoting which he took a most active part, his death being caused by his over exertion therein.[c] He *m.* Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir John DUNDAS, of Newliston, co. Linlithgow. He *d.* at Edinburgh, 8, and was *bur.* 11 Jan. 1706/7, at Kirkliston, co. Linlithgow, aged about 58. Funeral entry at Lyon office. His widow *d.* also at Edinburgh at an advanced age, 14 May 1731. Funeral entry as afsd.

Earldom [S.] II. **Viscountcy** [S.] III. } 1707. *2* and *3*. JOHN (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[d] *b.* 20 July 1673, at Edinburgh. He, when but nine years old, accidently killed his eldest br. in April 1682, for which act he was pardoned under the Great Seal. He was ed. at the univ. of Leyden; served as a volunteer at the battle of Steinkirk, 2 Aug. 1692; *styled* VISCOUNT DALRYMPLE from 1703 till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 8,

---

of principle and of a more independent spirit than was common in those times. His portrait, by Sir John Medina, has been engraved, as also has one [*Qy.* by Paton ?] in Walpole's "*Royal and Noble Authors.*"

(a) In this fiendish affair, concocted with Argyll and Breadalbane, the guilty cognizance of Stair as to the submission of the Chief of Macdonald is indubitable, and was so found by the Commission which was reluctantly granted in 1695 to avoid a Parl. inquiry. Those who desire to read all that can be said, or left unsaid, to clear William III. from his share therein (*viz.* the authorising the "extirpation" of the Macdonalds, and afterwards the sheltering the *convicted* criminal), should read "Macaulay," who, however, erroneously states that the King dismissed Stair from office whereas he himself had previously resigned. The King, "after all the facts of the case were fully explained, never expressed a syllable of disapproval of the conduct of his Minister." [*Nat. Biogr.*] The "*Nine of Diamonds*" is called "*The Curse of Scotland*" (a name applied to it certainly as early as 1720) presumably from the nine diamonds (or lozenges) that are borne (on a saltire) in the arms of Dalrymple [*N. and Q.*, 8 S., iii, 453.] Macky (*Characters*) says of him, when turned 50, that on Queen Anne's accession "he was from Lord Stairs *cr.* Earl of Kijlle [*sic*]; is a very good lawyer, of great natural parts and facetious conversation; made always a better companion than a Statesman, being naturally very indolent; is handsome in his person, tall, fair." Lockhart of Carnwath calls him "extremely facetious and diverting, and, setting aside his politics, goodnatured," testifying also to his great eloquence."

(b) He proposed to do so in 1698 but it awoke such "a humour among the members" that he refrained therefrom.

(c) His creation as an Earl was, "greatly to the discredit of the Government, in 1703," writes Earl Stanhope [*History*, 1701-13], who adds, however, that his death "striving to the last, by voice and vote, to carry thro' a measure" essential to his country's welfare, may "reconcile us, however slightly, to a memory on which such a a load of infamy rests."

(d) James, his eldest br., was *b.* 19 Feb. 1670, and *d.* young in April 1682, being shot by his br., John, afterwards the 2d Earl, at Carsrecreugh Castle, co. Wigton.

taking his seat, 21 Jan. 1706/7. He had, in 1702, served under the Duke of Marlborough, to whom he was aide-de-camp; was, as Lieut. Col., first in the breach at the taking of Peer; served with the storming party at Venlo; Col. of the Cameronians (26th Foot), and of the Scots Greys, 1706, being in command at Ramillies in that year. In 1708 (being then Earl of Stair), he greatly distinguished himself at the battle of Oudenarde, and in 1709, was at the siege of Lille and the battle of Malplaquet; was Envoy to Augustus, King of Poland, 1709-10; was at the siege of Douay, 1710, and of Bouchain, 1711, becoming General in 1712; REP. PEER [S.], 1707-10, 1715-34, and 1744-47; **K.T.**, 25 March 1710. At the accession of Geo. I., which he had greatly promoted, he was made P.C.; a Lord of the Bedchamber; Col. of the Inniskillen Dragoons; and Envoy, being afterwards, Feb. 1719, Ambassador, to Paris. This (at that period) most important office he filled with the utmost magnificence, but, owing to his difference with the well-known financier, Law (then Comptroller Gen.), was re-called in 1720. He was Vice-Admiral of Scotland, 1729 to 1733, when he was deprived of that office and of his command of the afsd. dragoons, having been a leading opponent of the ministry of Walpole. On the dissolution thereof in 1742, he was made FIELD MARSHAL, as also Gov. of Minorca, and Com. in chief of the allied forces in Flanders, serving, under the King, at the battle of Dettingen, 16 June 1743, tho' resigning his command soon afterwards. He was, however, in 1743 and 1745, replaced as Col. of the Inniskillen Dragoons and of the Scots Greys, and in 1774, was Com. in chief of the forces in South Britain; Gen. of the Marines, 1746. He *m.* in 1714, Eleanor,[a] widow of James (PRIMROSE), 1st VISCOUNT PRIMROSE [S.] (who *d.* 13 June 1706), 4th and yst da of James (CAMPBELL), 2d EARL OF LOUDOUN [S.], by Margaret, da. of Hugh (MONTGOMERY), EARL OF EGLINTON [S.] He *d.* s.p. at Queensberry House, Edinburgh, 9 May 1747, and was *bur.* 23 in some state in the family grave at Kirkliston, in his 74th year. Will pr. 1747. His widow, well known in the society of Edinburgh, *d.* there 21 and was *bur.* 24 Nov. 1759, at Kirkliston.

This Earl had, in consequence of his next br. having *m.* the *suo jure* Countess of Dumfries [S.], and of his wish to keep the Stair titles distinct from that more ancient Earldom, obtained, after resignation, a *novodamus* of all his peerage dignities, 27 Feb., confirmed by Act of Parl. [S.], 21 March 1706/7, to himself and the heirs male of his body, whom failing, to such of the male descendants of the 1st Viscount as he should appoint,[b] and, failing such appointment, to his br., William for life, and to the second and other younger sons of his said brother in tail male with certain complicated provisos, and a final rem. to the heirs male of the body of the 1st Viscount. He accordingly executed a deed, 31 March 1747, nominating John Dalrymple, the 1st s. and h. of his yst. br., George, to succeed him in his titles and estates, but this deed tho' valid, as to the *estates*, was held by the House of Lords, 4 May 1748, to be invalid as to the *peerage dignities*, presumably on the ground of having been executed after[c] the Union.

Earldom [S.] III. **Viscountcy** [S.] IV. } 1747.

3 and *4.* JAMES (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.], nephew, being 3d but 2d surv. s.[d] of Col. the Hon. William DALRYMPLE, of Glenmure, by Penelope, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF DUMFRIES [S.], which William *d.* 3 Dec. 1744. He was admitted as an Advocate, 1728, and *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as such second surv. son, under the *novodamus* of that dignity, 27 Feb. 1706/7, tho' to none of the estates. He *d.* unm. 13 or 30 Nov. 1760, at Castle Macdowall.

(a) "She is the heroine of the strange story, which formed the foundation of Scott's novel, *My Aunt Margaret's mirror*, in the *Chronicles of the Canongate*." Tho' "beautiful and strong minded" she had "been most cruelly treated by her first husband," and "declared she would never marry again." Stair, however, "by appearing at her bedroom window compelled her to marry him to save her reputation." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(b) See vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," *sub* "Breadalbane," for a list of these Scotch peerages by designation.

(c) See "*Her. and Gen.*," iii, 527. Riddell, however (p. 281), remarks thereon "upon what explicit and revelant inductions and reasonings the decision went, I have ever attempted, in vain, to ascertain."

(d) His next elder br. (who was the favourite nephew of the old Earl), Capt. the Hon. John Dalrymple, *d.* unm. at Newliston, 23 Feb. 1742.

Earldom [S.] IV. **Viscountcy** [S.] V. — 1760.

4 and *5*. WILLIAM (DALRYMPLE-CRICHTON), EARL OF DUMFRIES, EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.], eldest and only surv. br. and h.[a] He *suc. to the Earldom of Dumfries*, &c., on the death, 6 March 1742, of his mother, and *suc. to the Earldom of Stair*, &c., on that of his only surv. br., 13 Nov. 1760.[b] He *d.* s.p.s., 27 July 1762, when the *Earldom of Dumfries*,[c] &c., devolved on his nephew and h. of line, but the *Earldom of Stair*, &c., as below. See fuller particulars of him under "DUMFRIES" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1633, *sub* the 5th holder of that dignity.

Earldom [S.] V. **Viscountcy** [S.] VI. — 1762.

5 and *6*. JOHN (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.], cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. George DALRYMPLE, of Dalmahoy, co. Edinburgh, one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer [S.], by Eupheme, da. of Sir Andrew MYRTON, Bart. [S.], of Gogar, which George (who *d.* 29 July 1745), was 5th and yst s. of John, the 1st Earl and 2d Viscount. He was admitted as an Advocate, 1741, but afterwards became a Capt. in the army. He suc. to the family estates[d] on the death of his uncle, the 2d Earl in 1747, but not to the Earldom of Stair, &c., as had been by that Earl intended, tho' he for a short time assumed such title.[e] He, however, *suc. to that peerage* (thirteen years later), 27 July 1762; REP. PEER [S.], 1771-74, taking an active part against any measures inimical to America, receiving the thanks of the Province of Massachussetts in 1774.[f] He *m.* Margaret, da. of Geo. MIDDLETON, of London, Banker. He *d.* 13 Oct. 1789 at Culhorn, co. Wigton. Will pr. Jan. 1791. His widow *d.* there 3 Feb. 1798.

Earldom [S.] VI. **Viscountcy** [S.] VII. — 1789.

6 and *7*. JOHN (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.] only s. and h.; *b.* at Edinburgh 24 Sep. 1749; *styled* VISCOUNT DALRYMPLE, 1762-89; Capt. 87th Foot, 1779, serving in the American war, and in the attack on New London and Fort Griswold, 1781. Envoy to Poland, 1782 and to Berlin, 1785. First Commissr. to confer the Garter on the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel, who was invested therewith at Cassel, 7 Aug. 1786[g]; *suc. to the peerage*, as above 13 Oct. 1789. REP. PEER [S.] el. 1790, 1796, 1802 and 1806. He *d.* unm. at his house in Spring gardens 1 June 1821 aged 71, and was *bur.* at Inch, co. Wigton. Will pr. 1821.

(a) Had there been any *younger* brother living, he would, under the *novodamus* of 1706/7, have suc. to the Earldom, but tho' he had no less than five brothers, *viz.*, John (as on p. 224, note "d"), James (the 3d Earl as in the text), Charles, Hugh, and George, they had all *d.* unm. before him.

(b) He was heir thereto under the final rem. in the *novodamus* as heir male of the body of the 1st Viscount, which rem. restored both the Earldom and Viscountcy to the original remainders granted to them at their creation.

(c) Riddell (p. 388) after stating that the Stair titles by the charter of 1707 must always separate from the Earldom of Dumfries when such Earl has a younger brother, adds that if (as is *possible*) they should again become united, such separation "which has been acted upon, would also recur."

(d) He sold the "noble property of Newliston," which had been brought to the Dalrymple family by that of Dundas, thro' the marriage of the 1st Earl.

(e) He voted at the election of Scotch Rep. Peers, 13 Aug. 1747, as well as his cousin, James, whose right to the peerage was next year established.

(f) He was the author of several political pamphlets all of a gloomy character. H. Walpole says he was called the "Cassandra of the State."

(g) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart" for a list of these special investitures.

Earldom [S.] VII. **Viscountcy** [S.] VIII. } 1821.

7 and *8*. JOHN WILLIAM HENRY (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.] nephew and h.; being only s. and h. of Gen. the Hon. William DALRYMPLE, by Marianne Dorothy, 2d. da. of Admiral Sir Robert HARLAND, Bart., which William (who *d.* 23 Feb. 1807 in his 72d year) was only br. to the 5th Earl. He was *b.* 16 Nov. 1784 and was sometime (1804) an officer in the 5th Dragoon Guards. He *m.* 28 May 1804[a] Johanna, da. of Charles GORDON, of Clunie, but (not considering such marriage to be valid) *m.* 3 June 1808 at St. Geo. Han. Sq. (spec. lic.) Laura, yst. da. of John MANNERS, by Louisa, afterwards *suo jure* COUNTESS OF DYSART [S.]. This last marriage was, however, set aside in consequence of a decision in the Eccles. court [E.] 16 July 1811, that the previous one was good.[b] The marriage of 1804, however, was itself annulled six years later in June 1820 the said Johanna being divorced for adultery.[c] The Earl who "for the last eleven years had been confined to his bed, speechless and almost unconscious,"[d] *d.* at his hotel in the Rue de Clichy, Paris, 20 March 1840, aged 55. Will pr. April 1840. With him expired the male issue of the 1st and notorious Earl of Stair.

Earldom [S.] VIII. **Viscountcy** [S.] IX. } 1840.

8 and *9*. JOHN HAMILTON (DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR,[f] &c. [S.] cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Sir John HAMILTON DALRYMPLE, 4th Bart. [S.], one of the Barons of the Exchequer,[e] by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Thomas HAMILTON MAC GILL of Fala and of Oxenfoord Castle, co. Edinburgh, which John (who *d.* 26 Feb. 1810 aged 84) was s. and h. of Sir William DALRYMPLE,[f] 3d

---

(a) Riddell (p. 388) states that the marriage was held lawful "merely *in virtue of* private writings and correspondence containing simple promises and acknowledgments of marriage, not formally authenticated or attested by others," and (pp. 390—555) discusses the whole subject of Scotch "Consistorial Law."

(b) The Lady thus set aside, who, after her mother's succession to the peerage abovestated 9 March 1821, became Lady Laura Tollemache, never again essayed matrimony, and *d.* 11 July 1834, aged 54 at Ham House, in Petersham.

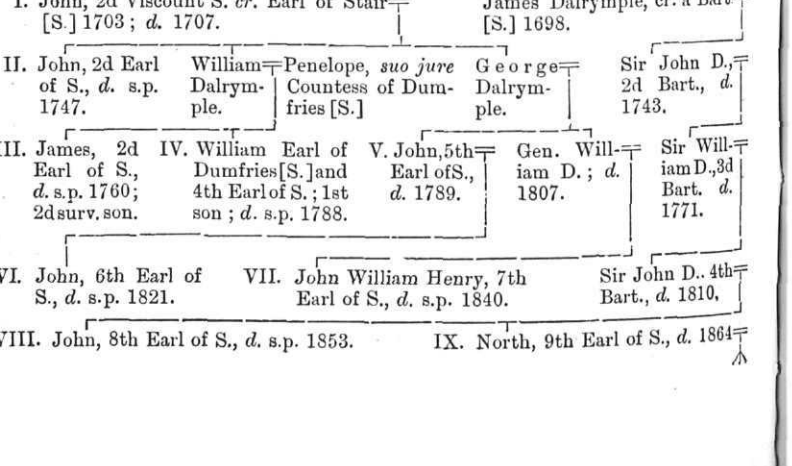
(c) She *d.* (calling herself "*Countess Dow. of Stair,*") at Edinburgh 16 Feb. 1847.

(d) *Ann. Reg.* 1846.

(e) He was author of the well-known "*Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland.*"

(f) The following table illustrates the remarkable succession of these Earls. It is given in "*N. and Q.*," 8th S. vii, 302, as illustrating "the extraordinary fatality attendant on the descendants of the first Earl, unhappily notorious for his connection with the massacre of Glencoe," shewing "that the 2d, 3d, 4th, 6th, 7th and 8th Earls all died without issue," and how, on the death of the last-named Earl in 1810, the issue male of the first Earl became extinct, and the succession passed over to the descendants of his brother.

Sir James Dalrymple, Bart., cr. Viscount Stair [S.], 1690; *d.* 1695.



Bart. [S.] (*d.* 1771 aged 67), s. and h. of Sir John DALRYMPLE, 2d Bart. [S.] (*d.* 24 May 1743), s. and h. of the Hon. Sir James DALRYMPLE, 1st Bart. [S.], so *cr.* 28 April 1698, who was yr. br. of John, the 1st Earl, being s. of the 1st Viscount Stair. He was *b.* 14 June 1771 in Edinburgh; entered the army 1790, becoming finally, 1838, a General, and being Col. of the 46th foot in 1843. He *suc.* his father as *5th Baronet* [S.] 26 Feb. 1810; was M.P. (in the Whig interest) for co. Edinburgh, 1833-34; and *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 20 March 1840;([a]) Keeper of the Great Seal [S.] 1840-41 and 1846-52; was *cr.* 16 Aug. 1841 BARON OXENFOORD OF COUSLAND,([b]) co. Edinburgh [U.K.] with a spec. rem. of that dignity failing his issue male, to his *br.* North, in like manner; **K.T.** 12 July 1847. He *m.* firstly, 23 June 1795 at Kenilworth, co. Warwick, Harriet, 1st da. of the Rev. Robert Augustus JOHNSON, of Kenilworth, by Anne Rebecca, sister of William (CRAVEN), 6th BARON CRAVEN of Hampsted Marshall. She *d.* 16 Oct. 1823, and was *bur.* at Cranston, co. Midlothian. He m. secondly, 8 June 1825, at the house of her mother, Adamina, 4th da. of Adam (DUNCAN), 1st VISCOUNT DUNCAN OF CAMPERDOWN, by Henrietta, da. of the Rt. Hon. Robert DUNDAS. He *d.* s.p. 10 Jan. 1853 at Oxenfoord Castle, in his 82d year, and was *bur.* at Cranston afsd. Will pr. March 1854. His widow *d.* at Oxenfoord Castle 1 Aug. 1857, aged 74, and was *bur.* at Cranston.

Earldom [S.] IX. **Viscountcy** [S.] X. — 1853.

9 and *10.* NORTH (HAMILTON-DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR, &c. [S.], also Baron OXENFOORD OF COUSLAND, br. and h.; *b.* 1776 in Edinburgh. Some time Capt. 25th Light Dragoons; *suc. to the peerage* [S. and U.K.] 10 Jan. 1853, his succession to the said Barony being under the spec. rem. in its creation in 1841. He *m.* firstly, 27 May 1817, at Ulverston, co. Lanc., Margaret, yst. da. of James PENNY, of Arrad in that county. She *d.* 22 April 1828, and was *bur.* at Cranston afsd. He *m.* secondly, 23 March 1831, Martha Willett, 2d da. of Col. George DALRYMPLE, by Martha Willet, his wife, formerly Martha Willett MILLER, spinster. He *d.* 9 Nov. 1864, at Oxenfoord Castle, in his 89th year, and was *bur.* at Cranston. His widow *d.* at Ellistoun, co. Roxburgh, 5 June 1869. aged 80.

Earldom [S.] X. Viscountcy [S.] XI. — 1864.

10 and *11.* JOHN (HAMILTON-DALRYMPLE), EARL OF STAIR [1703], VISCOUNT STAIR [1690], VISCOUNT DALRYMPLE [1703], LORD GLENLUCE AND STRANRAER [1690], LORD NEWLISTON, GLENLUCE AND STRANRAER [1703] in the peerage of Scotland, also BARON OXENFOORD OF COUSLAND [1841; U.K.], also a Baronet [1664 and 1698]; [S.]: 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 1 April 1819 at Eskgrove, in Inveresk; ed. at Harrow; sometime an officer in the Scots Guards; M.P. for Wigton 1841-56, and L.-Lieut. thereof 1851; *styled* VISCOUNT DALRYMPLE from 1853 till he *suc. to the peerage* [S. and U.K.] as above, 9 Nov. 1864; **K.T.** 1865; an officer of the "Royal Company of Archers," *i.e.*, the Queen's body guard [S.]; L.-Commissioner to the Kirk of Scotland, 1869-71; L.-Lieut. of Ayrshire, 1870; Chancellor of Glasgow Univ., 1884; Chairman of the Bank of Scotland. He *m.* 9 Dec. 1846 at Bargany, Louisa Jane Henrietta Emily, 1st da. and coheir([c]) of Augustin Louis Joseph Casimir Gustave DE FRANQUETOT, DUC DE COIGNY, in France, by Henrietta Dundas, da. and h. of Sir HEW DALRYMPLE-HAMILTON, 4th Bart. [S.] of North Berwick.

([a]) His claim was decided in 1841 by the Lords alone, in conformity with the order of that house, 13 May 1822. See "*Riddell*," p. 917, for some comments on this proceeding, where it is remarked that, even had it not been for the *Novodamus* of 1707, the claimant would have been entitled to the Earldom (as well as the Viscountcy) under the orig. grant thereof, which was to the heirs male of the body of the grantee's father.

([b]) See vol. iii, p. 267, note "a," *sub* "Enniskillen" as to the names of peerages [U.K.] selected by Scotch and Irish Peers.

([c]) The 2nd and yst. da. *m.* the 3d Earl Manvers.

[*John Hew North Gustave Henry Hamilton-Darlymple, styled* Viscount Dalrymple, 1st s. and h. ap. ; *b.* 12 June 1848: an officer in the Royal Horse Guards, 1870-85 retiring as Major, having been aide-de-camp, 1881, to the Gov. of Madras. He *m.* 10 April 1878, at Dunbar, Susan Harriet, 1st da. of Sir James Grant-Suttie, 6th Bart. [S.] by Susan Harriet, da. of James Henry Robert [Innes-Ker], 6th Duke of Roxburghe [S.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 82,666 acres in Wigtonshire ; 19,758 in Ayrshire ; 13,827 in Midlothian and 88 in Haddingtonshire, besides 31 (not held in 1896) in Hampshire. *Total* 116,370 acres worth £67,905 a year. *Principal Seats,* Oxenfoord Castle, near Dalkeith, co. Edinburgh ; Lochinch, near Castle Kennedy, co. Wigton.

The Earl of Stair is one of the 28 noblemen who, in 1883, possessed above 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom and stands 21st in point of acreage and 15th in point of income. See a list of these in Vol. ii, p. 51, note "a," *sub* "Buccleuch."

STALBRIDGE.

Barony. I. 1886. *1.* The Rt. Hon. Lord Richard-de-Aquila Grosvenor, of Stalbridge, co. Dorset, 4th but 2d surv. s. of Richard (Grosvenor), 2d Marquess of Westminster, by Elizabeth Mary, da. of George Granville (Leveson-Gower), 1st Duke of Sutherland, was *b.* 28 Jan. 1837, at Motcombe House, Dorset ; ed. at Westm. and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge ; M.A. 1858 ; was M.P. for Flintshire, 1861-86 ; P.C. 1872 ; Vice-Chamberlain of the Household, 1872-74 ; Patronage Sec. to Treasury 1880-85 and was *cr.* 22 March 1886, BARON STALBRIDGE of Stalbridge, co. Dorset. Chairman of the London and N.W. Railway, 1891. He *m.* firstly 5 Nov. 1874, at Westm. Abbey, Beatrix Charlotte Elizabeth, 3d da. of Thomas (Vesey) 3d Viscount de Vesci [I.] by Emma yst da. of George Augustus (Herbert) 11th Earl of Pembroke. She who was *b.* 22 May 1845, *d.* s.p.m. 16 Jan. 1876 in Brook street. He *m.* secondly 3 April 1879, Eleanor Frances Beatrice, da. of Robert Hamilton Stubber, of Moyne, Queens county.

STAMFORD.

Earldom. I. 1628. *1.* Henry (Grey), Baron Grey of Groby, s. and h. of Sir John Grey, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward (Nevill), Lord Abergavenny which John (who *d.* v.p.) was 1st s. and h. ap. of Henry (Grey), 1st Baron Grey of Groby (so *cr.* 21 July 1603), was *b.* about 1598, and *suc. to the peerage,* on his grandfather's death, 26 July 1614, being sum. to Parl. 13 Nov. 1620. Having *m.* (lic. Lond. 19 July 1620 to marry at St. Bennet Sherehog, he about 21 and she about 17) Anne, 3d and yst da. of William (Cecil), 2d Earl of Exeter, by his second wife Elizabeth, da. of Sir William Drury, he acquired with her the castle, borough and manor of Stamford, and was consequently *cr.* 26 March 1628, EARL OF STAMFORD, co. Lincoln. This act of favour, however, did not hinder him from taking an active part against the King,[a] by whose forces, however, he was defeated at Stratton, 16 May 1643[b] whence he fled to Exeter, where he was surrendered, with that city, 5 Sep. 1643. He had been shortly before appointed (on the nom. of Parl.) L. Lieut. of Leicestershire, 1642 ; Com.-in-Chief of the counties of Hereford, Gloucester, Salop and Worcester, 1642-45, &c. He was a commissr. to the Scots, 29 Jan. 1648, was also (tho' a Peer) M.P. for Leicestershire, 1654. In Booth's rising, Aug. 1659, he declared for the King and was consequently imprisoned 1659-60, when he was received into favour by Charles II. He *d.* 21 Aug. 1673 aged about 74,

---

(a) See vol. i, p. 299, note "d," *sub* "Bedford" for a list of Peers, or eldest sons of Peers, who were captains of companies in the army of the Commonwealth.

(b) "Clarendon insinuates that Grey took excellent care not to expose his person to danger and fled as soon as he saw the day was lost . . . . . his bad generalship brought on him ridicule from foe and friend alike." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

and was *bur.* (with his ancestors) at Bradgate, co. Leicester. Admon. 2 Oct. 1673,[a] his widow being then living.

[THOMAS GREY, *styled* LORD GREY OF GROBY, 1st s. and h. ap. *b.* 1623; was early in life a zealous republican, obtaining several successes for that party,[b] was M.P. for Leicester, 1640-53 (being spoken of in 1642 as "a Lord dear to the House of Commons") and for Leicestershire, 1654-55; was Com.-in-Chief (on the nom. of Parl.) of Leicestershire and the Midland Counties,[c] Jan. 1643; was the guiding power (even more than Col. Pride himself) of Pride's "purge" (6 Dec. 1648) to the Parl., and one of the most active of the *Regicide Judges*, his signature on the death warrant being the second, between that of Bradshaw and Cromwell. He was a Councillor of State from the establishment of the Commonwealth till the Protectorate, being opposed to many of the Protector's measures. He became a "Fifth Monarchy man" and was imprisoned accordingly at Windsor Castle Feb. to July 1655. He *m.* (Lic. London 4 June 1646) Dorothy, 2d da. and coheir of Edward (BOURCHIER), 4th EARL OF BATH. She, who was *bap.* 24 Sep. 1626, appears to have *d.* before him. He *d.* of the gout, v.p., April, or May, 1657, [d] aged 34. Will dat. 4 April, pr. 8 May 1657.]

II. 1673. 2. THOMAS (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD, &c., grandson and h., being only s. and h. of Thomas GREY, *styled* LORD GREY OF GROBY, and Dorothy his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* about April 1654; *styled* LORD GREY OF GROBY 1657-73; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 1 July 1667, aged 13; *cr.* M.A. 23 June 1668; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 Aug. 1673, taking his seat 13 Sep. 1675; was imprisoned 1685 for suspected complicity in the Duke of Monmouth's rebellion and the Rye House plot, but was pardoned 1686; was one of those "in arms" for the Prince of Orange in 1688.[e] High Steward of the Honour of Leicester, 1689; P.C. July 1694; a Commissr. of Greenwich hospital, 1695; a Lord of Trade, &c., 1695; entertained the King at his seat at Bradgate in 1696; was L.-Lieut. of Devon 1696-1702; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1697-1702; President of the Board of Trade, &c., 1699-1702 (being dismissed from all office at the accession of Queen Anne) and 1707. F.R.S. 12 May 1708. He *m.* firstly between 21 Aug. 1673 and 13 April 1675, Elizabeth, 1st da. of Sir Daniel HARVEY, of Combe Nevill in Kingston, co. Surrey, Ambassador to Constantinople, by Elizabeth, only da. of Edward (MONTAGU), 2d BARON MONTAGU OF BOUGHTON. She who was *b.* about 1657, *d.* s.p.m.s. and was *bur.* 7 Sep. 1687,[f] having been some years separated from her husband.[g] He *m.*

(a) Altho' W. Mercer ("*Anglice speculum*") calls him the "most courteous and right stately Stanford," his haughty and irritable disposition, his unreasonable hostility to the Church and his general incapacity give an unfavourable impression of him. His portrait "after W. Hollar" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) See p. 228, note "a."

(c) Clarendon ("Rebellion") speaks of Lord Grey as "a young man of no eminent parts, and only backed with the credit and authority of the Parliament."

(d) There is a fine portrait of him at Newnham Paddox, co. Warwick, the seat of the Earl of Denbigh, one of which Earls *m.* the sister of Lord Grey's wife. Another portrait of this "celebrated Parl. General with a Page carrying his helmet" is mentioned (*N. and Q.* 8, S. vii, 366) as being (1895) at Fawsley Hall, co. Northampton. This is probably "the picture of the late Lord Grey" mentioned in the will of the Countess Mary, dat. 1722.

(e) See vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon," for a list of these.

(f) According to a contemporary letter from James Fraser to Sir Robert Southwell, dat. 8 Sep. 1687, "Last night the Lady Stamford was buried." In "*The Ladies March*" (a MS. satire in verse) 15 Feb. 1681 [1681/2 ?] reference is made to her as under—

"Stamford's Countess led the van,
Tallest of the caravan;
She who nere wants white or red,
Nor just pretence to keep her bed."

[*ex inform.* W. J. Harvey.]

(g) He appears, from a letter by her mother, to have treated her in a "disgraceful manner" [*N. and Q.* 8th S. vii, 201], while, according to Nichols ("*Leicestershire*"), she purposely set on fire the room in which he slept, burning down the old house at Bradgate and escaping therefrom (with her infant da., Diana) with great difficulty. She was a great beauty, and her portrait by Lely is engraved by Thompson.

secondly, at Sir Henry Hobart's seat, in Norfolk, shortly before 12 March 1690/1,[a] Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Joseph MAYNARD, of Gunnesbury in Ealing, co. Midx., by Mary, da. of Sir Edward MOSELEY, Bart. He *d.s.p.s.*[b] 31 Jan. 1719/20 aged 67, and was *bur.* at Bradgate afsd.[c] Will dat. 10 Sep. 1719, pr. 11 Feb. 1719/20 by his widow and again 16 Jan. 1730/1. His widow (sometimes said to have *d.* in Ireland) *d.* s.p.s. 9 or 10 Nov. 1722 aged 51, and was *bur.* at Bradgate. M.I. Will dat. 18 Oct. 1722, pr. 1 Dec. 1724, 29 March 1732 and 8 Nov. 1736.

III. 1720. *3.* HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD, &c., cousin and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. John GREY, of Enville Hall, co Stafford, by his second wife, Catharine,[d] 1st da. of Edward (WARD), 11th LORD DUDLEY, and 2d BARON WARD OF BIRMINGHAM, which John was 3d s. of the 1st Earl. He was *b.* 10 June and *bap.* 8 July 1685, at Dudley Castle, co. Stafford ; *suc. to the peerage*, 31 Jan. 1719/20, and took his seat, 17 May 1723. He *m.* 6 July 1704, at St. Giles in the fields, Dorothy, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Nathan WRIGHT, L. Keeper of the Great Seal, by Elizabeth, da. of George ASHBY. She *d.* 12 Aug. 1738, at Old Liddington, Beds. He *d.* 16 Nov. 1739, aged 54, at Enville Hall afsd.[e] Admon. 3 March 1739/40.

IV. 1739. *4.* HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD, &c., 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 18 June 1715, at Enville ; *styled* LORD GREY, 1720-39 ; ed. at Rugby, and at Westm. ; M.P. for Leicestershire, 1738-39 ; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 16 Nov. 1739. He *m.* May 1736, at St. James's, Westm., Mary, only da. and h. of George (BOOTH), 2d EARL OF WARRINGTON, by Mary, da. and coheir of John OLDBURY, He *d.* at Enville Hall afsd., 30 May, and was *bur.* 6 June 1768, at Enville, aged 52. M.I. Will pr. June 1768. His widow *d.* at Dunham Massy, co. Chester, 10, and was *bur.* 16 Dec. 1772, at Bowdon, aged 69. Will pr. March 1772.

V. 1768. *5.* GEORGE HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD, &c., 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 1 and *bap.* 21 Oct. 1737, at Newtown Linford, co. Leicester ; *styled* LORD GREY, 1739-68 ; ed. at Leicester School, and at Queen's Coll., Cambridge ; M.P. for Staffordshire, 1761-68 ; a Page of Honour at the coron. of Geo. III., 22 Sep. 1761 ; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 30 May 1768 ; F.S.A., 1775 ; L. Lieut. of Cheshire, 1783, and Col. of the Cheshire militia. Having inherited the large estates in Cheshire of his wife's ancestors, he was *cr.* 22 April 1796, BARON DELAMER OF DUNHAM MASSEY, co. Chester, and EARL OF WARRINGTON. He *m.* 28 May 1763, at the house of her mother in Whitehall (reg. at St. James's

---

(a) Luttrell's "*diary*" of that date, where it stated that this Joseph (who *d.* v.p. before 1690) was "the late Serjeant Maynard's son." Elizabeth, the other da. and coheir, *m.* Sir Henry Hobart, Bart. See Le Neve's "*Knights.*"

(b) Besides two sons, who *d.* infants, he had by his first wife one da., Diana, who *d.* young. By his second wife he had a son, *b.* 23 Dec, 1696, who *d.* an infant

(c) Macky speaks of him, when turned 50, that "he doth not want sense, but by reason of a defect in his speech wants elocution," whereupon Dean Swift comments that "he looked and talked like a *very weak* man, but, it was said, he *spoke well* in council." Macky adds that he "is very honest man himself, but very suspicious of everybody that is not his party . . . from a good estate is become very poor and much in debt." The Earl of Ailesbury ["*Memoirs*"] says that "that poor-headed Earl had a reasonable paternal estate but entailed, so he cut down all the vast fine woods, ruined the mansion house, and took money by advance on this estate and spent it ; his maternal estate, upwards of £3,000 per annum, he eat up absolutely and all sold.

(d) Their mar. lic., 21 Nov. 1683, is at Worcester, he of Old Swinford, co. Worc., aged 40, widower, she of Dudley, aged 20, spinster.

(e) He was a singular character, and shewed his eccentricities principally in whimsical buildings. See Shaw's "*Staffordshire,*" vol. ii, p. 269.

Westm.), Henrietta, 2d da. of William (CAVENDISH-BENTINCK), 2d DUKE OF PORTLAND, by Margaret Cavendish, only da. and h. of Edward (HARLEY), 2d EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL MORTIMER. He *d.* 23 May 1819, at Enville Hall afsd, aged 81. Will pr. 1819. His widow, who was *b.* 6 March 1736, *d.* in Charles street, Berkeley sq., 4 June 1827, aged 91. Will pr. Oct. 1827.

VI. 1819. *6.* GEORGE HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD, EARL OF WARRINGTON, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 31 Oct., and *bap.* 2 Dec. 1765, at St. James' Westm.; *styled* LORD GREY, 1768—1819; ed. (1779) at Winchester; Col. of the Cheshire Militia, 1789, and Col. in the army, during service, 1794; M.P. for Aldborough, 1790-96, and for St. Germans, 1796—1802; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 23 May 1819; L. Lieut. of Cheshire, 1819; Chamberlain and Vice Admiral of Cheshire, 1827. He *m.* 23 Dec. 1797, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Henrietta Charlotte Elizabeth, 1st da. of Francis WEMYSS-CHARTERIS, *styled* LORD ELCHO (s. and h. ap. of Francis, EARL OF WEMYSS [S.]), by Susan, da. of Anthony TRACY-KECK. She, who was *b.* 3 Feb. 1773, *d.* at Bath, 30 Jan. 1838, aged 64. He *d.* 26 April 1845, in his 80th year, at Enville Hall afsd., and was *bur.* at Dunham Massey. Will *pr.* 5 July 1845.

[GEORGE HARRY GREY, *styled* LORD GREY, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 5 April 1802. He was sum. to Parl. v.p. in his father's Barony as LORD GREY OF GROBY, by writ, 15 Jan. 1833. He *m.* 20 Dec. 1824, at Gosford House, Scotland, Katharine, 4th da. of his maternal uncle, Francis (CHARTERIS-WEMYSS-DOUGLAS), 6th EARL OF WEMYSS [S.] He *d.* v.p. at Dunham Massey afsd., 24 Oct. 1835, aged 33. Will pr. Dec. 1835. His widow, who was *b.* 20 Aug. 1801, *d.* 4 Jan. 1844, at Dunham Massey, aged 42. Admon. Feb. 1844, and Aug. 1848.]

VII. 1845. *7.* GEORGE HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD [1628], EARL OF WARRINGTON [1796], BARON GREY OF GROBY [1603], and BARON DELAMER OF DUNHAM MASSEY [1796], *grandson and h., being only s.* and h. of George Harry (GREY), BARON GREY OF GROBY, and Katharine, his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* 7 Jan. 1827, and *suc. to the peerage* as BARON GREY OF GROBY, on the death of his father, 24 Oct. 1835; ed. at Eton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge, being *cr.* M.A., 1848, having previously *suc. to the Earldom of Stamford*, &c., on the death of his grandfather, 26 April 1845; Hon. Col. Lanc. Rifle Volunteers (7th Batt.), 1871. He *m.* firstly, 23 Dec. 1848, at St. Nicholas', Brighton, Elizabeth, da. of John BILLAGE, of Wincanton, co. Somerset.[b] She *d.* s.p. at Brighton, 22 Oct. 1854. He *m.* secondly, 29 Aug. 1855, at Clewer, Berks, Katherine, 2d da. of Henry COCKS. He *d.* s.p. 2 Jan. 1883, at Bradgate Park, co. Leicester, aged 56, less five days, and was *bur.* at Enville. At his death the *Earldom of Warrington* and the *Barony of Delamer of Dunham Massey* became *extinct.* Will pr. 21 June 1883 at £135,507. His widow living 1896.

VIII. 1883. *8.* HARRY (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD and BARON GREY OF GROBY, cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Rev. Harry GREY, by his first wife Frances Elizabeth, da. of Hugh ELLIS, of Carnarvon, which Harry (who *d.* 26 March 1860, aged 76) was only s. and h. of the Hon. John GREY (*d.* July, 1802, aged 59) the 3d and yst s. of Harry, the 4th Earl. He was *b.* 26 Feb. and *bap.* 30 April 1812, at Knutsford, co. Chester, ed. at Sherborne School, and at St. Edmund Hall, Oxford; matric. 2 May 1832 aged 20; B.A. 1836, taking holy orders shortly afterwards; emigrated to Wynberg, Cape of

---

[a] His portrait "after H. Edridge," when, apparently, about 70, is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

[b] He is said to have been a shoemaker and, also, one of the servants ("Gips") at Trin. Coll., Cambridge.

Good Hope, in 1854. He *suc. to the peerage*, 2 Jan. 1883, but never took his seat, nor even returned to England. He *m.* firstly 30 Sep. 1844, at Tiverton, co. Devon, Susan, da. of Richard GAYDON, of that town. From her he separated in 1854 and she *d.* s.p. in England and was *bur.* 24 Nov. 1869, at Trinity Church, Barnstaple, Devon. He *m.* secondly, 19 Dec. 1872, at S. John's Church in Wynberg afsd., Annie MACNAMARA, spinster, who *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* there 12 Sep. 1874.[a] He *m.* thirdly, 6 Dec. 1880, at the Parsonage of the Dutch reformed church, in Wynberg afsd., Martha SOLOMON, *otherwise* SIMONS, a Hottentot woman. He *d.* s.p.m. legit., 19 June 1890, aged 78 and was *bur.* next day at St. John's Wynberg. Will dat. "at Claremont," 21 Nov. 1888, filed in the Court of the Colony of Good Hope 20 June and pr. 10 Oct. 1890 in London.[b] His widow *m.*, in 1892, Pieter PIETERSE, of Wellington, Cape of Good Hope and was living 1896.

IX. 1890. *9.* WILLIAM (GREY) EARL OF STAMFORD [1628] and BARON GREY OF GROBY [1603], nephew and h. male, being only s. and h. of the Rev. William GREY, M.A., Principal of Queen's Coll., St. John's, Newfoundland, by Harriet,[c] da. of Rev. Francis Henry WHITE, which William (who *d.* 1 Sep. 1872, aged 52) was 3d. br. of the 8th Earl.[d] He was *b.* 18 April and *bap.* 1 May 1850, at St. John's Newfoundland; ed. at Bradfield College, and at Ex. Coll., Oxford; Scholar 1869-73; B.A. 1873; M.A. 1875; sometime Professor of Classics and Philosophy at Codrington Coll., Barbadoes, and was admitted, by the Bishop of London, as diocesan reader, in 1891. He *suc. to the peerage* 19 June 1890, his claim thereto being allowed 3 May 1892. He *m.* 18 April 1895, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Elizabeth 3d da. of the Rev. Charles THEOBALD, M.A., Rector of Lasham, Hants.

Family Estates.—These, belonging to the 7th Earl,[f] consisted, in 1883, of 9,012 acres in Leicestershire; 8,612 in Cheshire; 7,339 in Staffordshire; 5,231 in Lancashire; 606 in Shropshire; 93 in the West Riding of Yorkshire, and 69 in Worcestershire and Warwickshire. *Total* 30,962 acres, worth £58,393 a year. *Principal Seats.* Enville Hall, co. Stafford; Bradgate Hall, co. Leicester, and Dunham Massey Park, co. Chester.

(a) The Editor is indebted to C. H. Athill, Richmond Herald, for nearly all the information respecting this Earl and his successor.

(b) In this he leaves nothing to his "present wife," but makes his son, "John Grey, born before marriage," and his two daughters, his residuary legatees Of these daughters, one, (Lady) Mary, *b.* 25 July and *bap.* 4 Sep. 1881 at Wynberg was legitimate, but the other (like the son) was *b.* before marriage.

(c) They were *m.* 25 July 1849 at Abbots Anne, Hants, see note "a" above.

(d) John Grey, the intermediate br., *d.* s.p. 26 March 1868, aged 52.

(e) He is, apparently, the only male descendant of the 1st Earl, as also of that Earl's grandfather, the 1st Baron Grey of Groby, who was nephew of the well known Duke of Suffolk (father of Lady Jane Grey, &c.) and grandson of Thomas (Grey) 2d Marquess of Dorset, which Marquessate (*cr.* 1475) the Earls of Stamford would have inherited, had it not been for the attainder, in 1554, of its third holder, the said Duke of Suffolk.

(f) According to the newspapers (see especially the "*Morning Post*," 10 Jan. 1883) all the estates went to his widow for life, subject to an annual charge of £8,000 for his successor in the title, who, at her decease, is to have the *Cheshire Estates*, worth about £30,000 a year, in strict entail with the title, while the *Leicestershire Estates* (which include the historic site of Bradgate house) are to pass to Mrs. Arthur Duncombe, niece of the decd., and the *Staffordshire Estates* (which include Enville Hall), and the *Lancashire Estates* (subject to paying off the charges on all of the estates) are to pass to a grandniece *of his wife* [!], Catherine Sarah, wife of Sir Henry Foley Lambert 7th Bart., da. of Rev. Henry Payne, Rector of Enville afsd. It is added that "the income of the estates is believed to be nearly £100,000 a year." That sum, however, is nearly double the sum (£58,393) given as their value, in the said year, 1883, in Bateman's "*Great Landowners*," where also the Cheshire estates (8,612 acres) are estimated at £16,000, not £30,000, a year.

STANHOPE,

STANHOPE OF ELVASTON, and STANHOPE OF MAHON.

Viscountcy, and Barony I. 1717. **Earldom.** I. 1718.

1. JAMES STANHOPE, 1st s. of the Hon. Alexander STANHOPE, sometime Envoy to Spain and to the States General, by Catharine, da. of Arnold BURGHILL, of Thingehill-Parva, co. Hereford, [the said Alexander (whow as *bur.* 30 Sep. 1707, at St. Giles' in the fields), being yst. s. of Philip, 1st EARL OF CHESTERFIELD,[a]] was *b.* in Paris about 1674; ed. at Eton; mat. at Oxford (Trin. Coll.), 25 May 1688, aged 14; was a volunteer, (severely wounded) at the siege of Namur, 4 Aug. 1695, being in Nov. made Lieut. Col. 1st Foot Guards; served as a volunteer in the expedition to Cadiz, 1702; as Brig.

---

[a] Tabular pedigree shewing the relationship of the grantees of the four peerages conferred (1605, 1628, 1717, and 1730) on the Stanhope family, as also the devolution of the Earldom of Chesterfield, down to 1883.

Sir Michael Stanhope, of Shelford, Notts; beheaded 1552.

- Sir Thomas S. of Shelford, *d.* 1596.
  - (1) Cordelia Alington.
  - Sir John S., *d.* 1610.
    - (2) Catharine Trentham; *d.* 1621.
    - I. Philip S., *cr.* 1628, **Earl of Chesterfield**; *d.* 1656, aged 72.
      - (1) Catharine Hastings; *d.* 1636.
      - (2) Ann Pakington; *d.* 1667.
      - Henry, *styled* Lord Stanhope *d.* v.p. 1634.
        - II. Philip, 2d Earl of C., *d.* 1714, aged 79.
          - III. Philip 3d Earl of C., *d.* 1726 aged 53.
            - IV. Philip Dormer, 4th Earl of C., *d.* s.p. 1773, aged 78.
            - V. Philip, 5th Earl of C., *d.* 1815, aged 59, being father of the 6th Earl, who *d.* 1866, aged 81, and grandfather of the 7th Earl, who *d.* unm. 1871, aged 40.
      - Arthur Stanhope, aged 35 in 1662.
        - Charles Stanhope *d.* 1712.
          - The Rev. Michael Stanhope D.D., *d.* 1737.
          - Charles Stanhope *d.* 1759.
            - Arthur Charles S., *d.* 1770, aged 55.
            - Ferdinand S.; *d.* 1790
              - John Stanhope, Admiral R.N., *d.* 1880, aged 56; being grandfather of the *8th Earl of Chesterfield*, who *d.* s.p.m.s., 1883, aged 60.
      - Alexander Stanhope, Envoy to the States Gen.; *d.* 1707.
        - James S. *cr.* in 1717, **Viscount Stanhope of Mahon, &c.**, and in 1718, **Earl Stanhope.**
        - John S. of Elvaston *d.* before 1717, his issue being in rem. to the Viscountcy of Stanhope of Mahon; *cr.* that year.
      - John S. of Elvaston; *d.* 1662, aged 34.
      - (1) Thomas S. of E., *d.* s.p. 1730.
      - (2) Charles S. of E., *d.* unm. 1760, aged 87.
      - (3) William S., *cr.* in 1730, **Baron Harrington**, and in 1742, **Earl of Harrington.**
  - Sir John Stanhope of Elvaston; *d.* 1638.
- John S., 3d son, *cr.* 1605, **Baron Stanhope of Harrington**; *d.* 1620.
  - Charles, 2d Baron Stanhope of Harrington; *d.* s.p. 1675.
  - Edwyn Francis S.; *d.* 1807, aged 80.
    - Sir Henry Edwyn Stanhope, Bart., so *cr.* 1807; *d.* 1814 being grandfather of the 3d Bart., who, in 1883, *suc.* as *9th Earl of Chesterfield.*

Gen. and *second in command* at the siege of Barcelona, which surrendered, 9 Oct. 1705; was Envoy to Charles III. of Spain, 1706, and Com. in Chief of the British forces there, 1708-10, effecting (conjointly with Sir John Leake) in Sep. 1708 the capture of the celebrated port of Mahon[a] in the island of Minorca,[b] and having become Lieut. Gen. in the army, 1 Jan. 1709, gained the victories of Almenara[c] (where he was slightly wounded), 27 July, and of Saragossa, 20 Aug. 1710, taking possession of Madrid, 21 Sep. following. Three months later, however, he was forced to capitulate at Brihuega to the Duke of Vendome, the French General. As to his political career, he was M.P. for Newport (Isle of Wight), 1701-2; for Cockermouth, 1702, 1705, 1708, and 1710-13; for Wendover, 1713-15; and for Newport (again), 1715-17; P.C., 1714; Sec. of State for the South,[d], 1714-17; First Lord of the Treasury (*Prime Minister*) and Chancellor of the Exchequer, April 1717 to March 1718, being *cr.* 3 July 1717, BARON STANHOPE OF ELVASTON, co. Derby, and VISCOUNT STANHOPE OF MAHON,[e] in the island of Minorca, with a spec. rem. failing heirs male of his body, to those of "John Stanhope of Elvaston, Esq., decd."[f] Sec. of State for the South (for the second time), March 1718, till his death; being *cr.* 14 April 1718, EARL STANHOPE,[g] with, in this case, the ordinary rem. to heirs male of the body. Ambassador to Paris and Madrid, June to Sep. 1718, and to Berlin, July 1720, having been one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the realm, 9 May to 14 Nov. 1719, and 15 June to 10 Nov. 1720, during the King's absence from England. He *m.* 24 Feb. 1712/3, Lucy yst da. of Thomas PITT, of Blandford, co. Dorset, Gov. of Fort St. George in India, by Jane, da. of James INNIS, of Reid Hall, co. Moray. He *d.* of apoplexy, aged about 47 at his house by the Cockpit in Whitehall, 5 and was *bur.* 17 Feb. 1720/1, with considerable state, at Chevening, co. Kent.[h] Admon.

(a) "MAHON was not forgotten when *ten years after its conquest* Stanhope was promoted to an Earldom, and we may reckon it as among the curious vicissitudes of human affairs that the name, first given by a Carthaginian chief, MAGO, the brother of Hannibal, should now be borne by the eldest son of an English Peer." [Earl Stanhope's "*Hist. of England*, 1701—1713."]

(b) Philip Stanhope, his yr. br., Commander of the Milford man-of-war, was slain in the attack on St. Philip's Castle, Minorca, 28 Sep. 1708.

(c) In this fight "the two chiefs, closing together, engaged in single combat, and Stanhope, raising his sword, hewed down Amezaga [Gen. of the Spanish Cavalry], who fell dead from his horse." [Stanhope's "*History*," as in note "a" above.]

(d) This appointment he owed entirely to Townshend and Walpole who relied confidently on him as against the schemes of the Earl of Sunderland, by whom, however, Stanhope was gained over, but "at what precise period or by what inducement cannot be positively ascertained." [Coxe's "*Walpole*."]

(e) See vol. i, p. 79, note "a," *sub* "Amherst," for peerage titles commemorative of some victory.

(f) This John was his second cousin, both being great grandsons, tho' by different wives, of Sir John Stanhope, of Shelford, who *d.* 1610. There were then three sons living of the first-named John, *viz.* (1) Thomas Stanhope, of Elvaston, M.P. for Derby, who *d.* s.p., 10 April 1730 (2) the Rt. Hon. Charles Stanhope, Sec. to the Treasury, who *d.* unm., 17 March 1760, aged 87, and (3) William, *cr.* in 1730 Baron and in 1742 Earl of Harrington, with which Earldom consequently the Viscountcy of Stanhope of Mahon would, on failure of the issue male of the grantee, become united. The four yr. brothers of the grantee had all *d.* unm., two of them v.p., before 1707; Philip at Minorca in 1708 (see note "b" above), and Edward, Col. of a Reg. of Foot, at the siege of Cardona, in Spain, 23 Dec. 1711. It seems, however, curious that the spec. remainder should be to a descendant (of the half blood) of the grantee's *great* grandfather instead of to one of the numerous male descendants of the grantee's grandfather, the 1st Earl of Chesterfield.

(g) See vol. ii, p. 102, *sub* "Cadogan," as to Earldoms taken from the family name of the grantee.

(h) Macky speaks of him, when "turned 30" as "one of the finest young gentlemen we have; very learned with a great deal of wit . . . . fit for any negociation . . . . . a handsome [a MS. note by Swift says "ugly"] black man." Lecky writes that he "appears to have been in general a high minded as well as brave and liberal man, well skilled in military matters and in foreign policy, and of that frank and straight forward character which often succeeds better in public life than the most refined cunning, but

22 March 1720/1, 12 June 1723, 25 June 1726 and 2 May 1730. His widow, who, 16 Aug. 1722, had a grant of an annuity of £2,600, *d.* 24 Feb. 1723 at Kensington, and was *bur.* at Chevening. Will pr. 1723.

II. 1721. *2.* PHILIP (STANHOPE), EARL STANHOPE, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 28 Dec. 1717; styled VISCOUNT MAHON from April 1718 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 5 Feb. 1720/1; was (according to H. Walpole) "a determined republican" but a good mathematician and a linguist and a sound classic;[a] F.R.S. 22 Jan. 1736; was one of the six Earls who bore the pall at the funeral, 13 April 1751, of Frederick, Prince of Wales. He *m.* 25 July 1745, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Grisel, 1st da. of Charles HAMILTON, *styled* LORD BINNING, (s. and h. ap. of Thomas, 6th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.]) by Rachel, da. and finally h. of George BAILLIE, of Jerviswood, co. Lanark. He *d.* at Chevening 7 and was *bur.* there 16 March 1786, aged 68. Will pr. March 1786. His widow *d.* at Ovenden co. Kent, 28 Dec. 1811 in her 93d year and was *bur.* at Chevening.[b] Will dat. 11 Feb. 1805, to 1808, pr. 1812.

[PHILIP STANHOPE, *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON, 1st s. and h. ap. He *d.* unm. and v.p. at Geneva, 6 June 1763, aged 17.]

III. 1786. *3.* CHARLES (STANHOPE), EARL STANHOPE, &c., 2d and yst but only surv. s. and h. *b.* 3 Aug. 1753; *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON, 1763-86; ed. at Eton and at Geneva, being sometime an officer in the Swiss Militia; F.R.S. 19 Nov. 1772; M.P. for High Wycombe, 1780-86; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 7 March 1786. He *m.* firstly, 19 Dec. 1774 (spec. lic.) at Hayes, co. Kent, Hester, 1st da. of (the well known) William (PITT), 1st EARL OF CHATHAM, by Hester, *suo jure* BARONESS CHATHAM. She who was *b.* 19 Oct. 1755, *d.* s.p.m.[c] 20 July 1780 (as Viscountess Mahon) at Chevening afsd. and was *bur.* there, aged 24. He *m.* secondly, 17 March 1781, at her father's house, St. James' Westm., Louisa, da. and h. of the Hon. Henry GRENVILLE, Gov. of Barbados (yr. s. of Hester, *suo jure* COUNTESS TEMPLE), by Margaret Eleanor, da. of Joseph BANKS, of Revesby Abbey, co. Lincoln. He *d.* at Chevening 15 and was *bur.* 24 Dec. 1816 there aged 63.[d] Will pr. 1817.[e] His

---

without much administrative parliamentary ability, and wholly unfit to manage the finances of the country. . . . He showed a perfect integrity during the "South Sea" transactions. His portrait "after Sir G. Kneller" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

[a] Unless his gift of memory is exaggerated it must have equalled that of Lord Macaulay. He affected extreme simplicity in dress.

[b] "Remarkable for acuteness of understanding"—also for her charity and religion. See Wood's "*Douglas*," vol. ii, p. 736 (additions, &c.), where her character is given at length. A copy of her will is given in the *Gent. Mag*, (vol. 82, pt. 1, p. 673). In the codicil, dated 1808, she expresses herself as "much dissatisfied with the conduct of my grandson Philip Henry (Lord Mahon) with respect to my most honest, most worthy and most dearly beloved husband."

[c] Of her three daughters, the eldest was the eccentric Lady Hester Lucy Stanhope, *b.* 12 March and *bap.* 7 April 1776 at St. Marylebone who *d.* unm. in Syria 23 June 1839, having (according to Wraxall) been "proclaimed Queen of Palmyra, by some Arab tribes."

[d] Tho' a many sided man of considerable genius, who interested himself in music, painting and mathematics, he is said to have been a more violent republican than his father. "An air of puritanism reminded the beholder of the sectaries under Cromwell rather than a young man of quality," says Wraxall; while his "stentorian lungs" and "powerful voice" are alluded to in the "*Rolliad*" as below:—

"Mahon, outroaring torrents in their course . . . .
To strike, not please, his utmost force he bends,
And all his sense is at his fingers' ends."

his eloquence being thus dealt with in the "*Dedication*," (p. 20.)

"And oh what rhetoric from Mahon broke,
In printed speeches, which he never spoke."

His (sour-looking) portrait, "after T. Gainsborough" is engraved in "*Doyle*."

[e] In this will, dated 1805, none of his family are mentioned, all his disposable property being left (possibly on some secret trust for them) to his executors. His real estate, however, estimated at £12,000 a year, descended to his son and heir.

widow who was *b.* 28 March 1758, *d.* 6 March 1829 in Clarges street, aged 70. Will pr. March 1829.

IV. 1816. *4.* PHILIP HENRY (STANHOPE), EARL STANHOPE, &c., 1st s. and h. by *second* wife, *b.* 7 Dec. 1781, in Harley street, and *bap.* 4 Jan. 1782, at St. Marylebone; *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON, 1786—1816; M.P. for Wendover, 1806-07; for Hull, 1807-12, and for Midhurst, 1812-16; Keeper of the Records in the Birmingham Tower, Dublin Castle, 1805-55; F.R.S., 8 Jan. 1807; F.S.A.; Lieut. Gov. of Dover Castle, 1809; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 Dec. 1816, voting for the Reform Bill, 1832. He was Surveyor of the Green wax in the Court of Exchequer, 1819; a Vice President of the Society of Arts and President of the Medico-Botanical Society. He *m.* 19 Nov. 1803, at Deal, Catharine Lucy, 4th da. of Robert (SMITH), 1st BARON CARRINGTON OF UPTON, by Anne, da. of Lewyns Boldero BARNARD. She *d.* 1 Oct. 1843, in Charles street, Berkeley sq. Admon. Nov. 1843. He *d.* 2 March 1855, aged 73, at Chevening, and was *bur.* there.[a] Will pr. April 1855.

V. 1855. *5.* PHILIP HENRY (STANHOPE), EARL STANHOPE, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 30 Jan. 1805, at Walmer, co. Kent; *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON till 1855; mat. at Oxford (Ch Ch.), 19 April 1823; B.A., 22 March 1827, being *cr.* D.C.L., 9 June 1834; M.P. for Wootton-Bassett, 1830-32, and for Hertford, 1835-52; Under Sec. of State for Foreign Affairs, 1834-35; Joint Sec. to Indian Board, 1845-46; F.S.A., 28 Jan. 1841, and Pres. of that Soc., 1846-75; a Trustee of the Brit. Museum, 1846-75; L. Rector of Marischal Coll., Aberdeen, 1858-61; LL.D. of Cambridge, 3 June 1864; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 2 March 1855; First Commissr. for inquiry as to the Establ. Church of Ireland, 1867. He *m.* 10 July 1834, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Emily Harriet, 2d da. of Lieut. Gen. Sir Edward KERRISON, Bart., K.C.B., by Mary, da. of Alexander ELLICE, of Pittencrieff, co. Fife. She, who was *b.* 10 Sep. 1813, *d.* of bronchitis, at Chevening, 31 Dec. 1873, and was *bur.* there, 8 Jan. 1874, aged 60. He *d.* of pleurisy, at Merivale House, Bournemouth, 24 Dec. 1875,[b] and was *bur.* at Chevening, aged 70.

VI. 1875. *6.* ARTHUR PHILIP (STANHOPE), EARL STANHOPE [1718], VISCOUNT STANHOPE OF MAHON and BARON STANHOPE OF ELVASTON [1717], 1st s. and h., *b.* 13 Sep. 1838, at Grosvenor place; ed. at Harrow; *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON, 1855-75; an officer in the Gren. Guards, 1858-69; Instructor of Musketry, 1863-68; M.P. for Leominster, April to Dec. 1868, and for East Suffolk, 1870-75; a Lord of the Treasury, 1874-75; F.S.A., Feb. 1874; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 24 Dec. 1875; First Eccles. Commissr., 1878; L. Lieut. of Kent. He *m.* 2 March 1869, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Evelyn Henrietta, only da. of Richard PENNEFATHER, of Knockevan, co. Tipperary, by Emily Arabella Georgiana, da. of Richard (BUTLER), 1st EARL OF GLENGALL [I.]

[JAMES RICHARD STANHOPE, *styled* VISCOUNT MAHON, 1st s. and h. ap. *b.* 11 Nov. 1880 at 20 Grosvenor place.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,343 acres in Kent; 5,186 in Devon, and 2,583 in Derbyshire, besides 2,129 in Queens county. *Total* 14,241 acres, worth £13,892 a year. *Principal Seat.* Chevening, near Sevenoaks, co. Kent.

STANHOPE OF ELVASTON.

i.e. "STANHOPE OF ELVASTON, co. Derby," Barony (*Stanhope*), *cr.* 1717 with the VISCOUNTCY OF STANHOPE OF MAHON; see "STANHOPE" Earldom, *cr.* 1718.

(a) He is said in the "*True story of Kaspar Hanser*" (by the Duchess of Cleveland, 1893), to have in 1831 made himself answerable for the education and maintenance of that individual (*b.* 30 April 1812, and *d.* 17 Dec. 1833), known as "the wild man," who, however, was, apparently, a clever impostor.

(b) Well known as the author of a "*History of England* from 1713 to 1783," also of one from 1701 to 1713 (works of considerable merit and great impartiality) as likewise, of various other historical treatises. His portrait "after J. Lucas (1836)" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

STANHOPE OF HARRINGTON.

Barony I. 1605. *1.* "SIR JOHN STANHOPE, Knt., Master of the Messengers and Public Runners,"[a] of Harrington, co. Northampton, 3d but 2d surv. s. of Sir Michael STANHOPE, of Shelford, Notts,[b] by Anne, da. of Nicholas RAWSON, of Aveley Belhouse, co. Essex, was *b.* about 1550; Treassrer to the Chamber, 1596: Constable of Colchester Castle, 1600; *Knighted* before 1601, being at that date M.P. for Northamptonshire; P.C. and Vice Chamberlain to James I. 1603-16 and was *cr.* 4 May 1605, BARON STANHOPE OF HARRINGTON, co. Northampton. He *m.* firstly Joan, da. and h. of Sir William KNOLLYS, of Holderness. She *d.* s.p.[c] He *m.* secondly, 6 May 1589, at Chelsea, Margaret ["MACKWILLIAMS *alias* CHEEKE,"] 1st da. and coheir of Henry MACKWILLIAMS, of Stanborne, co. Essex one of the Gent. Pensioners to Queen Eliz. He *d.* 9 and was *bur.* 14 March 1620/1 at St. Martin's in the fields. Will pr. 1620. His widow *d.* at Stanhope House, Charing Cross, 7 and was *bur.* 21 April 1640 at St. Martin's afsd. Admon. 11 April 1640. Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms, and in Pub. Record Office.

II. 1621, to 1675. *2.* CHARLES (STANHOPE), BARON STANHOPE OF HARRINGTON, s. and h., *bap.* 27 April 1595, at Chelsea; **K.B.**, 4 June 1610; admitted to Gray's Inn, 1611; M.A. of Cambridge, 1612, and incorporated at Oxford, 9 July 1622, having previously *suc. to the peerage*, 9 March 1620/1. He retired beyond the seas during the whole time of the Civil war. He *m.* 23 Nov. 1641. at Kensington (lic. Lond., he about 40 and she about 20). Dorothy,[d] sister of James, 1st EARL OF NEWBURGH [S.], da. of Sir John[e] LIVINGSTONE, Bart. [S.], Groom of the Bedchamber, by Jane, his wife. He *d.* s.p. 1675, aged 80, when the *peerage became extinct.* He was *bur.* at Nocton,[f] co. Lincoln. M.I. Will dat. 17 July 1666, pr. 12 Feb. 1675/6. His widow was *bur.* (with her mother), 14 Aug. 1686, at St. Margaret's, Westm. Will dat. 10 Aug., pr. 1 Sep. 1686.

STANHOPE OF MAHON.

i.e., "STANHOPE OF MAHON, in the Island of Minorca," Viscountcy (*Stanhope*), *cr.* 1717; see "STANHOPE" Earldom, *cr.* 1718.

STANHOPE OF SHELFORD.

i.e., "STANHOPE OF SHELFORD. co. Nottingham," Barony (*Stanhope*), *cr.* 1616; see "CHESTERFIELD" Earldom, *cr.* 1628.

STANLEY.

Barony by Writ. I. 1456. *1.* THOMAS STANLEY, of Lathom and Knowesley, co. Lanc., s. and h. of John STANLEY, of the same, Steward of the Household to Henry IV. (*d.* 1431), by Isabel, sister of Sir William HARINGTON, **K.G.**, of Hornby Castle, co. Lanc.; was *knighted* before 1429, when he was made L. Deputy Gov. of Ireland, being Chief Gov. thereof (as

---

(a) "*Creations*, 1483—1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(b) See p. 233, note "a," for tabular pedigree of the Stanhope family.

(c) Yet another wife *viz.*, "(. . .) da. and coheir of (. . .) Rokesby; *d.* s.p.," is assigned to him in Vincent's "*Baronagium.*"

(d) She is erroneously called in the register "Lady Dorothy Gorge" a designation arising from her mother being at that date called "Dame Jane Levingston, *alias* Gorge," she having married secondly a person of the latter name. Her admon. as "Dame Jane Gorges" is dated 11 July 1665.

(e) He is erroneously called "James" in the mar. lic. His will, however, as "Sir *John*" is dat. 22 Feb. and pr. 21 March 1627/8, by Jane, his widow. In it he mentions his da., Dorothy, then under 18, and his eldest son, James, who, in his will, as Earl of Newburgh [S.], dat. 1 Dec. 1670, and pr. 31 Aug. 1671, mentions his sister, Dorothy, Lady Stanhope.

(f) In Sir Joseph Williamson's "*Lincolnshire Families, temp. Charles II.*," it is mentioned that he bought "Nokton in Kesteven on ye side of ye Heath" for £12,000; also that he is "not like to have issue and the Lady hath wrought him settle ye estate on her and likely on Newbourgh afterwards," *i.e.*, the Earl of Newburgh [S.], her nephew. [*Her. and Gen.*, vol. ii, pp. 116—126.] The estate of Harrington, however, devolved on the Tollemache family in right of their descent from Elizabeth, sister of this Lord, who *m.* Sir Lionel Tollemache, Bart.

L. Lieut.), 1431-36 was M.P. for Lancashire, 1446-54; Comptroller of the Household, 1448; a Conservator of the Peace with Scotland on several occasions, 1450-59; being sum. to Parl.[a] as a Baron (LORD STANLEY), by a spec. writ, tested 15 Jan. (1455/6), 34 Hen. VI., but never afterwards; was el. **K.G.**, before 13 and inst. 14 May 1457; was on an embassy to Scotland, 1458. He *m.* Joan, da. and coheir of Sir Robert GOUSHILL, of Hoveringham, Notts, by Elizabeth, Dow. DUCHESS OF NORFOLK, da., and at length, coheir of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *d.* 20 Feb. 1458/9, and was *bur.* at Burscough. Admon. 18 March 1459, and 24 Nov. 1460.

II. 1459. *2.* THOMAS (STANLEY), LORD STANLEY, s. and h., *b.* about 1435; sum. to Parl.[b] 30 July 1460 to 9 Dec. 1483; *cr.* 27 Oct. 1485, EARL OF DERBY; *d.* 29 July 1504.

III. 1504. *3.* THOMAS (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY, and LORD STANLEY, grandson and h., being s. and h. of George (STANLEY) LORD STRANGE, by Joane, *suo jure* BARONESS STRANGE DE KNOCKIN, which George, who was s. and h. ap. of the late Earl, *d.* v.p. 5 Dec. 1497. He was *b.* before 1485; *suc.* his mother as LORD STRANGE DE KNOCKIN, and *d.* 23 May 1521.

IV. 1521. *4.* EDWARD (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY, LORD STRANGE DE KNOCKIN and LORD STANLEY, s. and h.; *b.* about 1508; *d.* 24 Oct. 1872.

V. 1572. *5.* HENRY (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY, LORD STRANGE DE KNOCKIN and LORD STANLEY, s. and h.; was sum. v.p. in his father's Barony as LORD STRANGE. He *d.* 29 Sep. 1593.

VI. 1593, to 1594. *6.* FERDINANDO (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY [1485] LORD STRANGE DE KNOCKIN [1299] and LORD STANLEY [1456], s. and h.; *b.* 1559; was sum. v.p. in his father's Barony as LORD STRANGE, He *d.* s.p.m. 16 April 1594, when the Earldom of Derby passed to his br. and h. male, but *the Baronies of Strange and Stanley* fell into *abeyance* between his daughters and coheirs, among whose issue they still so continue.[c]

See "DERBY" Earldom, 1485 to 1594.

(a) "It has been considered doubtful whether the Thomas Stanley who was sum. to Parl. on 15 Jan. [1455/6] 34 Hen. VI., was *the father* of Thomas Stanley, who was sum. in subsequent years, and who was created Earl of Derby in 1485. Dugdale states, that Thomas Stanley, Lord Chamberlain, *the father*, died in [1458/9] 37 Henry VI.; and though he speaks minutely of the situations he filled, he takes no notice of his ever having been sum. to Parl.; but, on the other hand, he considers the first Writ of Summons which was issued to Thomas *the son*, to have been tested 24 May (1 Edw. IV.) 1461. Collins expressly states, that it was Thomas, the father, who was sum. in 34 Hen. VI., but other writers consider that it was the son who was sum. in that year. A reference to the Rolls of Parliament, however, tends to prove that it was Thomas *the father* who was sum. to Parl. in 34 Hen. VI., for it appears that in some proceedings in Parl. relative to the Royal Household, 10 July (33 Hen. VI.) 1455, he is styled 'Thomas Stanley, Miles et officiarii [*Qy.* officiarius] dicti Hospitii,' whilst in the Act of Resumption, in Parl. 17 Nov. (34 Hen. VI.) 1455, he is called 'Thomas Stanley, Knight, *Lorde* Stanley, our Chamberleyn,' though this occurred about two months before the date of the first Writ, which is recorded to have been issued to a *Thomas Stanley*. Moreover, on 22 March 1460, William Stanley, son of Sir Thomas Stanley *the Chamberlain*, is described as 'William Stanley, son of Thomas *late Lord* Stanley.' (*Rot. Parl.*, vol. v., pp. 279, 312*b* and 348) And in 1 Edw. VI. in the Act of Resumption, the following account of the pedigree of Stanley occurs, and which determines the point in question :—'John Stanley, Knight, Besaiell of the said Lord Stanley, John Stanley, Knight, ayell of the said Lord Stanley, *or to Thomas Stanley, Knight, late Lord Stanley, fader of the said now Lord Stanley*' (*ibid* p. 471)." [*Nicolas*, in his *addenda*].

(b) There is proof in the Rolls of Parl. of his sitting. A "*Dominus Stanley*" sat in the Parl. at Coventry, 11 Dec. 1459.

(c) See vol. iii, p. 72, note "f," as to these ladies.

STANLEY.

i.e., "STANLEY" Viscountcy (*Nairne*), *cr.* 1721, with the EARLDOM OF NAIRNE by the titular King James III. See "NAIRNE" Barony [S.], *cr.* 1681, under the "Master of Nairne," the s. and h. ap. of the 2d Lord.

STANLEY [local name.]

i.e., "MURRAY OF STANLEY, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Murray*), *cr.* 1786, with the EARLDOM OF STRANGE; see "ATHOLL" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1703, under the 4th Duke.

STANLEY OF ALDERLEY.[a]

Barony. I. 1839. *1.* SIR JOHN THOMAS STANLEY, Bart., of Alderley park, co. Chester, 1st s. and h.[b] of Sir John Thomas STANLEY, 6th Bart., of the same, by Margaret, da. and h. of Hugh OWEN, of Penrhos, co. Anglesey, was *b.* 26 Nov. 1766, and *bap.* 1 Jan. 1767, at Alderley; ed. at Brunswick, Turin, Neufchatel, and at Edinburgh Univ.; F.R.S. and F.S.A.; M.P. for Wootton-Basset, 1790-96; *suc.* as 7th Bart. (a dignity *cr.* 25 June 1660), on his father's death, 29 Nov. 1807; was upwards of 20 years Chairman of the Quarter Sessions in Cheshire, and was *cr.* 9 May 1839, BARON STANLEY OF ALDERLEY, co. Chester. He *m.* 11 Oct. 1796, at Fletching, co. Sussex, Maria Josepha,[c] 1st da. of John (HOLROYD), 1st EARL OF SHEFFIELD [I.], by his first wife, Abigail, da. of Lewis WAY. He *d.* 23 Oct. 1850, at Alderley park, in his 84th year. Will pr. March 1851. His widow *d.* 1 Nov. 1863, at Holmwood, in her 93d year.

II. 1850. *2.* EDWARD JOHN (STANLEY), BARON STANLEY OF ALDERLEY, and BARON EDDISBURY OF WINNINGTON, also a Bart., 1st s. and h. He was *b.* 13 and *bap.* 14 Nov. 1802, at Alderley (being twin with a yr. br.); ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1825; M.P. for Hindon, 1831-32; for North Cheshire, 1822-41 and 1847-48; Under Sec. for Colonies, 1833-34, and for Home, July to Nov. 1834; Sec. to the Treasury, 1835-41; P.C., 1841; Paymaster Gen., June to Sep 1841; Under Sec. for Foreign Affairs, 1846-52. He was *cr.* v.p., 12 May 1848, BARON EDDISBURY OF WINNINGTON, co. Chester, but *suc. to the Barony of Stanley*, about two years later, 23 Oct. 1850, Vice Pres. of Board of Trade, &c., for a few weeks in Feb. 1852 and 1853-55; President of the Board of Trade, 1855-58; Postmaster Gen., 1860-66. He *m.* 7 Oct. 1826, at Florence, Henrietta Maria, 1st da. of Henry Augustus (DILLON-LEE), 13th VISCOUNT DILLON OF COSTELLO-GALLEN [I.], by Henrietta, da. of Dominick Geoffrey BROWNE. He *d.* 16 June 1869, aged 66, at 40 Dover street. Will pr. 19 Aug. 1869, under £70,000. His widow, who was *b.* 21 Dec. 1807, at Halifax, in Nova Scotia, *d.* of bronchitis in Dover street as afsd, 16, and was *bur.* 20 Feb. 1895, at Alderley, aged 87.[e] Will pr. at £22,079 gross.

---

[a] This family descends from Sir John Stanley, of Weever, yr. br. of Thomas, 1st Earl of Derby.

[b] His only br., Edward Stanley, Bishop of Norwich, 1837-49, was father of Arthur Penrhyn Stanley, Dean of Westminster, 1864-81, well known for his literary and other talents.

[c] She and the heirs male of her body are in rem. (failing issue male of her father) to the Barony of Sheffield of Roscommon [I.], *cr.* 20 Sep. 1783, with that spec. rem.

[d] He, when a young man, paid a visit to Iceland to explore "the extraordinary natural curiosities" there, "accompanied by a staff of naturalists, draughtsmen, and men of science." He was a consistent Whig in politics, and, tho' he was but six years in Parl., a long and active career as a magistrate made him conspicuous among the Cheshire gentry. [*Annual Reg.* for 1850.]

[e] She was an able, well informed woman, a consistent Radical, taking a keen interest in politics generally, and is specially identified with the education of women.

III. 1869. *3.* HENRY EDWARD JOHN (STANLEY), BARON STANLEY OF ALDERLEY [1839], and BARON EDDISBURY OF WINNINGTON [1848], also a Baronet [1660], 1st s. and h. He was *b.* 11 and *bap.* 26 July 1827, at Alderley; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; was a précis writer in the Foreign Office; Attaché to the Embassy at Constantinople, 1851; Sec. of legation at Athens, 1854-59; *suc. to the peerage*, 16 June 1869. He *m.*[a] Aug. 1862, Fabia, da. of Don Santiago-Frederico SAN ROMAN, of Seville.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 5,011 acres in Cheshire (worth £12,082 a year), and 5,960 in Anglesea. *Total*, 10,971 acres, worth £16320 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Alderley Park, near Chelford, co. Chester.

STANLEY OF BICKERSTAFF.

Barony.

I. 1832. *1.* EDWARD SMITH-STANLEY, *styled* LORD STANLEY, s. and h. ap. of Edward, 12th EARL OF DERBY, was *cr.* v.p. 22 Dec. 1832, BARON STANLEY OF BICKERSTAFF, co Lancaster. He *suc.* his father 21 Oct. 1834, as EARL OF DERBY, and *d.* 30 June 1851, aged 76.

II. 1844. *2.* THE RT. HON. EDWARD GEOFFREY SMITH-STANLEY, *styled* LORD STANLEY, s. and h. ap.; was sum. to Parl. v.p. 4 Nov. 1844, and placed in his father's Barony as BARON STANLEY OF BICKERSTAFFE. He *suc.* his father, 30 June 1851, as EARL OF DERBY, and *d.* 23 Oct. 1869, aged 70.

For fuller particulars see "DERBY" Earldom, *cr.* 1485, *sub.* the 13th and 14th Earls.

STANLEY DE MONTEAGLE.

EDWARD STANLEY was sum. to Parl. 23 Nov. 1514, by-writ directed "*Edwardo Stanley de Mount-Egell, Chl'r.*" See "MONTEAGLE" Barony, *cr.* 1514; *in abeyance* since about 1686.

STANLEY OF PRESTON.

Barony.

I. 1886. *1.* THE RT. HON. FREDERICK ARTHUR STANLEY was *cr.* 27 Aug. 1886, BARON STANLEY OF PRESTON, co. Lancaster. He *suc.* on the death of his br., 21 April 1893, as EARL OF DERBY. See "Derby" Earldom, *cr.* 1485, *sub* the 16th Earl.

STANLEY DE STRANGE.

GEORGE STANLEY, *styled* LORD STANLEY, s. and h. ap. of Thomas, 1st EARL OF DERBY, was sum. to Parl. *jure uxoris* by writs, 15 Nov. 1482, to 16 Jan. 1496/7, directed "*Georgio Stanley de la Strange.*" He *d.* v.p. 1497. See "STRANGE DE KNOCKYN," Barony, *cr.* 1299, *sub* the 9th holder thereof; *in abeyance* since 1594.

STANMER.

See "PELHAM OF STANMER, co. Sussex," Barony (*Pelham-Holles*, formerly *Pelham*), *cr.* 1762, with a spec. rem.

She was present, both, at the coronation and the jubilee of Queen Victoria; having been alive at the jubilee of George III., and presented both to George IV., and to the widow of the "Young Pretender."

[a] This marriage was announced in "The Times" of 25 Aug. 1869, some two months after the late Lord's death.

STANMORE.

Barony. I. 1893. *1.* THE HON. SIR ARTHUR HAMILTON-GORDON, **G.C.M.G.**, was *cr.* 21 Aug. 1893, BARON STANMORE OF GREAT STANMORE, co. Midx. He was yst. s. of George (HAMILTON-GORDON), 4th EARL OF ABERDEEN [S], by his second wife, Harriet, da. of the Hon. John DOUGLAS, was *b.* 26 Nov. 1829; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1851; adm. *ad eundem* at Oxford, 1852; Assistant Private Sec. to his father, when Prime Minister, 1852-55; M.P. for Beverley, 1854-57; Sec. to the mission at Corfu, 1858; **C.M.G.**, 1859; Gov. of New Brunswick, 1861-66, and of Trinidad, 1866-70; **K.C.M.G.**, 1871; Gov. of Mauritius, 1871-74, and of Fiji, 1875-80, being High Commissr. for the Western Pacific, 1877-83; **G.C.M.G.**, 1878; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 18 June 1879; Gov. of New Zealand, 1880-82, and of Ceylon, 1883-90, being *raised to the peerage*, as above, in 1893. He *m.* 2 Sep. 1865, Rachel Emily, 1st da. of Sir John George SHAW-LEFEVRE, **K.C.B.**, by Rachel Emily, da. of Ichabod WRIGHT, of Mapperley, Notts. She *d.* 26 Jan. 1889, at Malta.

Residence.—The Red House, Ascot, Berks.

STANTON-HARCOURT.

See "HARCOURT OF STANTON-HARCOURT, co. Oxford," Barony (*Harcourt*), *cr.* 1711; Viscountcy, *cr.* 1721; Earldom, *cr.* 1749; all three *ex.* 1830.

STANWELL.

See "WINDSOR," or "WINDSOR DE STANWELL" Barony (*Windsor*) *cr.* by writ, 1529.

STAPLEFORD.

i.e., "SHERARD OF STAPLEFORD, co. Leicester," Viscountcy (*Sherard*), *cr.* 1718; *ex.* 1732; see "HARBOROUGH" Earldom, *cr.* (with a spec. rem.) 1719; *ex.* 1859.

STAPLETON.

Barony by Writ. I. 1313. *1.* SIR MILES STAPLETON,[a] of Wighill, co. York, was presumably 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of Sir Nicholas de STAPLETON[b], a Judge of the King's Bench (*d.* 1290), by Margery, da. of Miles BASSET, of East Haddlesey. He distinguished himself in the wars with Scotland; was Constable of the Castle of Knaresborough, 1305; and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STAPLETON) by writs from 8 Jan. (1312/3) 6 Ed. II. to 26 July (1313) 7 Ed. II. He *m.* Sibell (heiress of Carlton, co. York), da. and coheir of John BELLEW, by Laderina, sister and coheir of Peter BRUCE, of Skelton and Carlton. He *m.* secondly Joane, who survived him. He was slain at the battle of Bannockburn, 24 June 1314.[b]

II. 1314. *2.* SIR NICHOLAS STAPLETON, s. and h. by first wife, aged 25 at his father's death in 1314; was sum. to a Council (not a Parl.), 25 Feb. (1341/2), 16 Ed. III. He *m.* Isabella, da. of John (DE BRETAGNE), EARL OF RICHMOND.[c] He *d.* 1342 and was *bur.* at Drax.[b] Esch., 17 Ed. III.

III. 1342. *3.* SIR MILES STAPLETON,[d] of Hathelsay, Carlton, and Kirkby Fleetham, s. and h. He was never sum. to Parl. He *m.*

---

[a] The name is from Stapleton, a village on the Tees, between Richmond and Darlington.

[b] The pedigree of Stapleton here followed is that given in J. W. Clay's admirable work, entitled "*Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire* [1665] *with additions*" [*Genealogist* N.S., vol. xii, p. 123].

[c] "Mr. T. Stapleton calls her da. of Thomas de Richmond." See note "b" above.

[d] The more celebrated Sir Miles Stapleton, **K.G.** (one of the founders of that Order) with whom this Miles has often been confused, was his father's first cousin

Isabel, da. of Sir Henry VAVASOUR, of Hazlewood, by Amabel FITZHUGH, his wife. He *d.* 1372. Will dat. 24 Aug. 1372, pr. 5 Jan. 1372/3, directing his burial to be at Drax.[a]

IV. 1372, to 1373. *4.* THOMAS STAPLETON, of Kentmere, &c., only s. and h., was likewise never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Joan, da. of Sir John FITZWILLIAM, of Sprotborough. He *d.* s.p., 10 Aug. 1373, when the right to any Barony *cr.* by the writ of 1313 passed to his sister[b] among whose issue it still continues. His widow *m.* John FELTON.[a]

STAVELEY.

See "FRESCHEVILLE OF STAVELEY, co. Derby," Barony (*Frescheville*), *cr.* 1664; *ex.* 1682.

STAVORDALE.

i.e., "ILCHESTER AND STAVORDALE," Barony (*Fox*), *cr.* 1747; see "ILCHESTER" Earldom, *cr.* 1756.

STAWEL OF SOMERTON.

Barony.

I. 1683. *1.* RALPH STAWEL, of Cotholstone and Somerton, co. Somerset, 1st s. and h. of Sir John STAWEL, **K.B.**, of the same, by Catharine, da. and h. of Sir David HEXT, of Ham, in that county (which John, who was greatly distinguished as a Loyalist and suffered severely during the Civil war, *d.* 21 Feb. 1661/2, aged 62), was *b.* about 1641, and was, in consideration of his father's and his own services, *cr.* 15 Jan. 1682/3, BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, co. Somerset. He *m.* firstly Anne, da. of John RYVES, of Ranston, co. Dorset. She *d.* 3 Sep. 1670, and was *bur.* at Lowham. He *m.* secondly Abigail, da. and h. of William PITT, of Hartley Westpall, co. Hants, by Abigail, da. of Sir William WAKE, Bart. She *d.* 3 Sep. 1670, and was *bur.* at Lowham. He *d.* 5 Aug. 1689, and was *bur.* there, aged 48. Will pr. Dec. 1689. His widow *d.* 27 Sep. 1692, and was *bur.* (with her family) at Hartley afsd. Will pr. 1692.

II. 1689. *2.* JOHN (STAWEL), BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, 1st s. and h., being only s. of first wife, *b.* at Somerton about 1668; mat. at Oxford (St. John's Coll.), 7 May 1683, and *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Aug. 1689. He *m.*, shortly before May 1691, Margaret (then a minor), da. of James (CECIL), 3d EARL OF SALISBURY, by Margaret, da. of John (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND. He *d.* s.p.m., 30 Nov. 1692, in his 24th year.[c] Admon. 5 Dec. 1692, and 1 Dec. 1694. His widow *m.* as his second wife, 9 Jan. 1695/6, Richard (JONES), 1st EARL OF RANELAGH [I.], who

---

being s. and h. of Sir Gilbert Stapleton, of Bedale, co. York, the 2d s. of Miles, Lord Stapleton. He was *bur.* at Ingham, co. Norfolk, Dec. 1364.

(a) See p. 241, note "b."

(b) This sister was "Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Metham [who *d.* 1402-03], then æt. 24. In her male descendants the representation of this family continued until the death of Sir Thomas Metham [aged 10 in 1585 who was 10th in descent from her, and who was slain], *ex parte Regis*, at Marston Moor [2 July] 1644. He left two daughters and coheirs—Katharine, wife of Edward Smithe, of Eshe, co. Durham, Esq., and Barbara, wife of Thomas Dolman, of Badsworth, co. York, Esq., amongst whose descendants and representatives this dignity is in abeyance." [*Courthope.*] According, however, to Banks (*Bar. Angl. Conc.*) where there is a tabular pedigree of the heirs of this Barony, Katherine Smith, *d.* s.p., and, consequently, the Barony "tho' dormant, is *not in abeyance*, Mr. Dolman being the *sole heir.*" John Thomas Dolman, of Souldern House, co. Oxford, 6th in descent from and (1844) representative of the said Barbara Dolman "petitioned the Crown some years since for a confirmation of his right to the Barony of Stapleton. The petition was referred to H.M.'s Attorney Gen., but no further proceedings were taken." [Burke's "*Extinct Peerage*," 1883.]

(c) He "left his estate to a da. [an infant] having no male issue." [Luttrell's 'Diary," Nov. 1692.] This da., Anne, *m.* firstly James Darcy, and secondly John Baber.

d. s.p.m.s., 10 Jan. 1711/2, in his 71st year. She *d.* 21 Feb., and was *bur.* 5 March 1727/8, at Chiswick, in her 55th year. Will pr. 1728.

III. 1692. *3.* WILLIAM (STAWEL), BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, br. (of the half blood) and h. male, being s. of the 1st Baron by his second wife. He was *b.* about 1683; *suc. to the peerage*, 30 Nov. 1692; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 8 April 1698, aged 15; *cr.* M.A., 5 May 1701; Gent. of the Bedchamber to George, Prince of Denmark, the Prince Consort. He *m.* 16 March 1707, Elizabeth, widow of William FORSTER, of Bamborough Castle, co. Northumberland (who *d.* s.p. 1 Sep. 1700), da. and h. of William PERT, of Arnolds Hall, co. Essex, by Elizabeth, sister and h. [1711] of Sir Humphrey FORSTER, 2d Bart., of Aldermaston, co. Berks. By her he acquired the estate of Aldermaston afsd.[a] He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] at Hartley Wespall, 23 Jan. 1741/2, and was *bur.* there, aged 58. Will pr. Feb. 1742. His widow, who was *bap.* 30 June 1677, at Mountnessing, co. Essex, *d.* 18 Aug. 1748, at Aldermaston, and was *bur.* at Mountnessing afsd. Will pr. 1748.

IV. 1742, to 1755. *4.* EDWARD (STAWEL), BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, only surv. br. and h. male, *b.* at Somerton about 1686; mat. at Oxford, 19 May 1702, aged 16; B.A., 29 Jan. 1705/6; M.A., 1709; entered the Middle Temple, 1705; *suc. to the peerage*, 23 Jan. 1741/2. He *m.* 20 April 1719, at Hinton Ampney, Hants, Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Hugh STUKELEY, *or* STEWKLEY, 2d Bart., of Hinton Ampney, afsd. She *d.* 20 and was *bur.* 25 July 1740, at Hinton. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] at Aldermaston, 13 and was *bur.* 17 April 1755, at Hinton, aged about 69, when the *Barony* became *extinct.* Will pr. 1755.

V. 1760. *1.* MARY BILSON-LEGGE, wife of the Rt. Hon. Henry BILSON-LEGGE, *formerly* LEGGE, and da. and h. of Edward (STAWEL), 5th BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, by Mary, his wife, both abovenamed, was *cr.* 21 May 1760, BARONESS STAWEL OF SOMERTON, co. Somerset, with rem. of that dignity to the heirs male of her body by her said husband. She was *bap.* 12 Feb. 1726, at Hinton Ampney. They were *m.* there 11 Sep. 1750. He, who was 4th s. of William (LEGGE), 1st EARL OF DARTMOUTH, was *b.* 29 March 1708; assumed the name of *Bilson* in addition to that of *Legge*; was Chancellor of the Exchequer, April to Nov. 1754, 1756 to April 1757, and (thirdly) July 1757 to 1762. He *d.* at Tunbridge Wells, 25 Aug., and was *bur.* 5 Sep. 1764 at Hinton, aged 56.[d] She *m.* secondly (as his second wife), 10 Oct. 1768, at Lambeth Palace (spec. lic.), Wills (HILL), 1st EARL OF HILLSBOROUGH, who, after her death, was *cr.* (20 Aug. 1789), MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE [I.], and who *d.* 7 Oct. 1793, in his 75th year. She *d.* at their house in Hanover square, 29 July, and was *bur.* 6 Aug. 1780, at Hinton afsd., aged 52. Will (as Countess of Hillsborough) pr. Aug. 1780.

VI. 1780, to 1820. *2.* HENRY STAWEL (BILSON-LEGGE), BARON STAWEL OF SOMERTON, only s. and h., *b.* 22 Feb. 1757, at St. Margaret's, Westm.; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1779; Surveyor of the Customs in the port of London. He *m.* 1 July 1779, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Mary, 2d da. of Asheton (CURZON), 1st VISCOUNT CURZON, by his first wife, Esther, da. of William HANMER. She, who was *b.* 11 Feb. 1760, *d.* 19 Sep. 1804,

---

(a) An account of this curious old seat and its owners is in Brydges's "*Topographer*" [1789], vol. i.

(b) William Stawell, his only s., *bap.* in London, 7 Oct. 1712, *d.* unm. at Marseilles, 17 Jan. 1739/40 (one year before him) and was *bur.* 11 May 1740, at Aldermaston, Charlotte, his only da., *d.* s.p., Sep. 1762, having *m.* (as her third husband) Ralph Congreve, who inherited the estate of Aldermaston, which, on his death s.p. 1775, he devised to his own family.

(c) Stewkley Stawel, his only s., *d.* young and v.p. when at Westm. school.

(d) He was considered one of the most prominent Statesmen of his time.

at her cottage, near Chelsea, in her 44th year. He *d.* s.p.m.s.,[a] 25 Aug. 1820, in Grosvenor street, aged 63, when the *Barony* became *extinct.* Will pr. 1820.

STEINGREVE, see STEYNGREVE.

STENE.

See "CREW OF STENE, co, Northampton," Barony (*Crew*), *cr.* 1661; *ex.* 1721.

STENTON.

See "BELHAVEN AND STENTON, co. Haddington," Barony [S.] (*Hamilton*), *cr.* 1647.

STERBOROUGH.

See "COBHAM" [of Sterborough, co. Surrey], Barony (*Cobham*), *cr.* 1342, but no writ issued after 1372.

STERLING, see STIRLING.

STEVENSTONE.

See "ROLLE OF STEVENSTONE, co. Devon," Barony (*Rolle*), *cr.* 1748; *ex.* 1750; *cr.* again, 1797; *ex.* 1842.

STEWART, see also under STUART.

STEWART OF APPIN.

DONALD STEWART, of Appin, was *cr.* a Baron [*Qy.* BARON STEWART OF APPIN], in 1743, by the titular King James III.[b]

STEWART OF CASTLE-STEWART.

See "CASTLE-STEWART, co. Tyrone," Barony [I.] (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1619.

STEWART OF GARLIES.

i.e., "STEWART OF GARLIES, co. Wigton," Barony (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1796; *see* "*GALLOWAY*" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1623, *sub* the 7th Earl.

STEWART OF OCHILTREE.

See "OCHILTREE," Barony [S.] (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1543 with the precedence of [1459], and in exchange for "AVANDALE," Barony [S.]; dormant, 1675

STEWART OF RAMALTON.

i.e., "STEWART OF RAMALTON, co. Donegal," Barony [I.] (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1683, with the VISCOUNTCY OF MOUNTJOY [I.], which see; *ex.*, with the EARLDOM OF BLESINGTON [I.], 1769.

(a) Henry, his only son, *b.* Jan. 1785, at St. Geo. Han. sq., *d.* young; Mary, his only da. and h., *b.* 22 July 1780, *m.* 11 Aug. 1803, John (Dutton), 2d Baron Sherborne, and had issue.

(b) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle," for a list of "*Jacobite Peerages.*"

STEWART OF STEWART'S COURT.

i.e., "STEWART OF STEWART'S COURT AND BALLYLAWN, co. Donegal,' Barony (*Stewart*, afterwards *Vane*), *cr.* 1814 ; see "LONDONDERRY" Marquessate [I.], *cr.* 1816, under the 3d Marquess.

STEWART'S COURT.

i.e., "STEWART OF STEWART'S COURT AND BALLYLAWN," as next above.

STEWARTOUN.

i.e., "BOYLE OF KELBURN, STEWARTOUN," &c., Barony [S.] (*Boyle*), *cr.* 1699 ; see "GLASGOW" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1703.

STEYNGREVE.

JOHN DE STEYNGREVE was sum. 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I., with about 60 others to attend the King wheresoever he should be, but this writ did not constitute a regular summons to Parl.[a]

STILLORGAN.

i.e., "ALLEN OF STILLORGAN, co. Dublin," Barony [I.] (*Allen*), *cr.* 1717, with the VISCOUNTCY OF ALLEN [I.], which see ; *ex.* 1845.

STIRLING.

Viscountcy [S.] I. 1630.
Earldom [S.] I. 1633.

1. SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, of Menstrie, in Logie, co. Clackmannan, only s. and h. of Alexander ALEXANDER, of the same, by Marion, da. of Allan COUTTIE, was *b.* about 1567-68 ;[b] *suc.* his father, 10 Feb. 1580/1 ; ed. at the Univs. of Glasgow and Leyden ; was travelling tutor to the 7th Earl of Argyll, who introduced him to Court [S.] ; was in 1603 one of the 32 Gent. (extra) of the chamber of Prince Henry, and, on the death of that Prince in 1612, obtained the same office to Prince Charles, having been *knighted* between 1608 and (25 May) 1609. His poetical and other talents brought him into great favour with James I., who in 1614 made him Master of Requests, and, subsequently, by charter, 10 Sep. 1621, gave him (for the purpose of colonization) the (stupendous) grant of the whole of the territory of Nova Scotia, with permission to divide the same into 100 tracts and dispose of each, *together with the rank of Baronet,* to as many purchasers. No steps were, however, taken in this matter till the accession of Charles I. who by a charter of "*novodamus,*" 12 July 1625, confirmed the same (extending the number 100 to 150) and he was enfeoffed in the Barony of Nova Scotia, 29 Sep. (recorded, 1 Oct.) 1625, all being ratified by Act. of Parl. [S.], 1633, cap. 38. By pat., 12 July, sealed, 9 Sep. 1625, he was *cr.* [*Qy.* by himself in virtue of his right to make such creations] a *Baronet* [S.] with rem. to his heirs male whomsoever.[c] On 2 Feb. 1628, he had charters of the Lordship of Canada, in

---

[a] See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote."

[b] His parents were married about 1566 or 1567, and he was the first child. He, also must, presumably, have been somewhat older than his pupil, the Earl of Argyll, who was *b.* before 1571. The date "æt. suæ 57" to his [undated] portrait which appears in his "*Recreations,*" pub. 1637, has led to the supposal that he was not born till 1580. [See "*Nat Biogr.*"]

[c] Sir Robert Gordon was *cr.* "Premier Baronet" [S.] by patent, 28 May 1625 and, in the lists of Nova Scotia Baronets, Sir William Alexander is placed the 13th. He, however, and the heirs male of his body, as Lieutenants of Nova Scotia, had precedence "before all the afsd. Knights Baronets." See Banks's "*Baronia Anglica concentrata,*" edit. 1843, vol. ii, pages 210—249, and appendix to same, where there is an

America. He was P.C. and Sec. of State [S.], 1636-40; Keeper of the Signet [S.], 1627; a Commissr. of the Exchequer [S.], 1628, and one of the Extra Lords of Session [S.], 1631-35, having been *cr.* 4 Sep. 1630, VISCOUNT OF STIRLING and LORD ALEXANDER OF TULLIBODY, and subsequently, at the coronation [S.], 14 June 1633, EARL OF STIRLING, VISCOUNT OF CANADA, and LORD ALEXANDER OF TULLIBODY [S.], with in either case a rem. to his heirs male of the name of Alexander. He had a grant from the council of New England of a large territory including Long Island (then called the Island of Stirling) which he colonised, thus giving rise to the flourishing state of New York. He *m.* before 1604 Janet, only da. of Sir William ERSKINE (of the house of Balgonie), Commendator of the Bishopric of Glasgow, known as "the Parson of Campsie." She *d.* before 1630 and was *bur.* in Stirling church. M.I. He *d.* insolvent, in London, Feb. 1639/40, and was *bur.* 12 April 1640, in the High Church, Stirling.(a)

[WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *styled* VISCOUNT CANADA, 1st s. and h., *knighted* 22 March 1626/7; an Extra. Lord of Session [S.], 1635-38; took an active part in establishing a colony on the river St. Lawrence, his death being caused from the effects of the hardships he there suffered. He *m.* Margaret, 1st da. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.], by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Claud (HAMILTON), LORD PAISLEY [S.] He *d.* v.p. in London, March 1638, and was *bur.* at Stirling. His widow *d.* 1 Jan. 1660.]

II. 1640. (Feb.) *2.* WILLIAM (ALEXANDER), EARL OF STIRLING, &c. [S.], grandson and h., being only s. and h. of William ALEXANDER *styled* VISCOUNT CANADA, and Margaret, his wife, abovenamed. He *suc.* his grandfather *in the peerage* [S.] Feb. 1639/40, but enjoyed the same only a few months, dying young and unm. in May, and being *bur.* 12 Sep. 1640, in the High Church, Stirling.(b)

III. 1640. (May.) *3.* HENRY (ALEXANDER), EARL OF STIRLING, &c. [S.], uncle and h. male, being 3d but 1st surv. s. of the 1st Earl.(c) He *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in May 1640 but to none of the paternal estates in Scotland. He *m.* Mary,(d) 3d and yst. da. and coheir of Sir Peter VANLORE, Bart., Alderman of London, by Susan, da. of Laurence BECKE, of Antwerp. He *d.* Aug. 1644.(e) His widow was living 18 Aug. 1644.

---

elaborate account of this order of Baronets. It seems curious that he who had *all* the land, of which 150th part made a Baronet, should, *if he accepted* a Baronetcy, not have taken the *highest* in rank. As late as 30 Nov. 1629, he styles himself as (only) "Knight," but that, probably, in those lax times, did not exclude the higher title of Baronet. The creation of Alexander is not in the Great Seal Register [S.] but is apparently in the "*Registrum Preceptorum cartarum pro Baronettis Novæ Scotiæ*, 1625-30." See Milne's "List of the Knights Baronets of Scotland."

(a) He "filled a large and conspicuous space in his generation as Scholar, Courtier, Statesman, Coloniser, and Poet . . . his poems are weighty with thought . . his tragedies have 'brave translunary things,' if laboured and dull as a whole . . . his 'noble poverty' is the best vindication of his integrity. He stands above any contemporary Scot, alike in many-sidedness and strenuousness of character." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(b) He left three sisters among whose issue is the representative (heir general) of the 1st Earl. These were (1) Katharine, *m.* Walter (Sandilands), Lord Torpichen [S.], leaving issue, a da. (2) Margaret, *m.* Sir Robert Sinclair, Bart. [S.], of Longformacus (3) Lucy, *m.* Edward Harrington, Page of Honour to the Prince of Orange in 1630.

(c) His next elder br., the Hon. Sir Anthony Alexander, *d.* s.p. and v.p. in London, Aug. 1637, and was *bur.* at Stirling.

(d) She is often called "Susan" being confused with her sister, Susan, whose will as "Dame *Susan* Croke" was pr. 5 Dec. 1685. See "*Genealogist*," N.S., x, 77.

(e) This is the date given in Turnbull's "*Stirling Peerage* trial;" that in Wood's "*Douglas*" is "1650."

IV. 1644. *4.* HENRY (ALEXANDER), EARL OF STIRLING, &c. [S.], only s. and h., *b.* about 1633; *styled* VISCOUNT CANADA from 1640, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], in Aug. 1644. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Fac., 23 Dec. 1663, he about 30 and she about 18) Judith, da. of Robert LEE, of Binfield, Berks. He *m.* secondly, 20 Nov. 1683, at St. Mary at Hill, London (Lic. Fac. 17), Dame Priscilla REYNOLDS, of Elvetham, Hants, widow of Sir Robert REYNOLDS, who *d.* Sep. 1678. He was *bur.* 11 Feb. 1690/1, at Binfield, afsd. Will dat. (before his second marriage) 13 June 1683, pr. 27 May 1691. Her admon. (as Countess *Dowager*) 24 Nov. 1691.

V. 1691, *to* 1739. *5.* HENRY (ALEXANDER), EARL OF STIRLING [1633], VISCOUNT STIRLING [1630], VISCOUNT CANADA [1633], and LORD ALEXANDER OF TULLIBODY [1630 and 1633], also a Baronet [1625], all in the Kingdom of Scotland, 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 7 and *bap.* 14 Nov. 1664, at Binfield afsd.; *styled* LORD ALEXANDER[a] from 1644, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 11 Feb. 1690/1. He frequently voted at the election of Scotch Rep. Peers. He *m.* (Lic. Vic. Gen.[b]) 5 May 1690, he about 24, she 22, to marry at Battersea), Elizabeth, only surv. da. and h. of Sir Edward HOBY, 1st Bart., by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Francis STYLES. She *d.* 10 Oct. 1694, aged 27, and was *bur.* at Bisham, Berks. M.I. Admon. as of Langley Marsh, Bucks, 3 Dec. 1694. He *d.* s.p. at his residence on Englefield Green in Egham, co. Surrey, 4 and was *bur.* 18 Dec. 1739, at Binfield afsd. Will dat. 23 Feb. 1738/9, pr. 15 Dec. 1739,[c] by his sister Lady Judith Trumbull, widow, and his nephew, Robert Lee "Esq." By his death the issue male of the 1st Earl appears to have expired and the *peerage* became *dormant.*

The title was, however, assumed 20 years later on the ground of the then claimant being, according to the descent hereunder, heir male collateral.

VI. 1739. *6.* WILLIAM ALEXANDER, stated to be cousin and h. male, as being only s. and h. of William ALEXANDER, 1st s. and h. of David A. "in Muthil,' 2d s. of Alexander A. "in Millnab," s. of John A. "in Gogar," 2d s. of Andrew A., of Menstrie, which Andrew was father of Alexander A., the father of the first Earl. This William, however, never claimed nor used the title of Earl of Stirling, but *d.* s.p. 1747.

VII. 1747. *7.* JAMES ALEXANDER, great uncle and h. male of the above, being 2d s. of David A. afsd. He was Surveyor Gen. of the province of New Jersey in America in 1714 and one of the Council of that province and of New York. He, likewise, neither claimed nor used the title of Earl of Stirling. He *m.* Mary, da. of John SPROTT, of co. Wigton. He *d.* 1756.

VIII. 1756, to 1793. *8.* WILLIAM ALEXANDER, only s. and h., *b.* about 1736; was (like his father) Surveyor Gen. and one of the Council of New Jersey. He arrived in England in 1757, and having been, 20 March 1759, served heir male to Henry, Earl of Stirling (who *d.* in 1739), assumed the style of EARL OF STIRLING, &c. [S.] His petition was remitted to the House of Lords, 2 May 1760, who resolved 10 March 1762, that he had no right to that title till he had "made out his claim." He subsequently became Major Gen. in the American army, and, as such, was taken prisoner by Gen. Howe on Long Island, Aug. 1776. He was finally Com. in Chief of the American forces in the northern department. He

(a) He is thus called (in lieu of "Viscount Canada") in his father's will, as also in the Lords' Journal, 20 May 1690, for granting an annuity to his wife.

(b) She is called therein "Elizabeth Hoby, *widow.*" Her parentage, however, as above, is set forth in her M.I.

(c) In it he directs his wife's "red velvet embroydered slippers" to be placed in his coffin. He directs his burial to be at Binfield, "near my aunt Jane and my br. William," but does not specify where his wife was buried.

m. Sarah, da. of Philip LIVINGSTON, of Livingston, manor in the United States. He *d.* s.p.m.[a] 12 Jan. 1793, at Albany, U.S.A., aged 57.

Another claim need only be very briefly noticed, inasmuch as it was founded on forgery. This was that in 1825 of Alexander Humphrys-Alexander, *formerly* Alexander Humphrys, who alleged (but by no means proved) that his mother, Hannah, wife of William Humphrys, da. of John Alexander, was great grand-daughter of the Hon. John Alexander, the 4th s. of the 1st Earl. The alleged descent of the dignity, thus set forth, was as under.

VI. 1739. *6.* JOHN ALEXANDER, a Presbyterian Minister, only s. of John A., of Templepatrick, co. Antrim (*d.* 19 April 1712), who was said to be only s. (by a second wife) of the Hon. John A., 4th s. of the 1st Earl, which John last named (usually said to have *d.* s.p.m.) is stated to have *m.* twice, to have settled in Ireland in 1646 and to have *d.* there 1665. He (*i.e.*, the firstnamed John) is alleged to have been *entitled to the Earldom of Stirling*, &c. [S.], on the death of the 5th Earl in Dec. 1739, tho' neither he nor any of his children assumed that title. He *d.* 1 Nov. 1743, at Dublin, aged 57.

VII. 1743. *7.* JOHN ALEXANDER. in Holy Orders, 1st s. and h., *b.* 26 Jan. 1736, in Dublin, *d.* unm., 29 Dec. 1765. M.I. at Birmingham.

VIII. 1765. *8.* BENJAMIN ALEXANDER, br. and h., *b.* 11 March 1737, in Dublin, *d.* unm. 18 April 1768, and was *bur.* (as "Dr. Alexander") in Bunhill fields. By his death, it was stated, all the male issue of the 1st Earl became extinct and the right to the title devolved, under an alleged charter dated 1639 (hereafter noticed) as below.

IX. 1768. *9.* MARY, 1st sister and heir of line of the abovenamed Benjamin, *b.* 1 Oct. 1733, in Dublin, *d.* unm. 28 April 1794.

X. 1794. *10.* HANNAH, only surv. sister and heir, *b.* 8 Jan. 1741, in Dublin. *m.* 26 Sep. 1769, at St. Martin's, Birmingham, William HUMPHRYS, Merchant, who *d.* at Verdun, in France, 1 May 1807, aged 65. She *d.* 12 Sep. 1814, aged 72, and was *bur.* (as "Hannah Humphrys") at Worcester. M.I.

XI. 1814. *11.* ALEXANDER HUMPHRYS-ALEXANDER, *formerly* ALEXANDER HUMPHRYS, s. and h., *b.* 21 June 1783. He called himself "EARL OF STIRLING," &c. [S.], and made claim in 1825 to that Earldom as below stated, his eldest son (one of five children living in 1829) "Alexander-William-Francis" being (consequently) called "VISCOUNT CANADA."

His claim to the title was under (an alleged) charter of "*Novodamus*," dat. 7 Dec. 1639, whereby, failing heirs male of the body of the grantee, the peerage was to go to the eldest heir female (without division) of the *last* of such heirs male of their bodies respectively. This the claimant (according to his pedigree) was, tho' he was *not* heir general of the body of the *first Lord*, the daughters of whose *first* son had left descendants. His vote in the election for Scotch Peers was, nevertheless, received in 1825, 1830, and 1833. On the 3rd May 1839, however, the excerpt" (for the original doubtless never existed) of the charter containing the special rem. was pronounced to have been *forged*, tho' it was "not proven" that the prisoner was guilty of such forgery.[b]

(a) He left two daughters (1) Mary, *m.* Robert Watts, and (2) Catherine, *m.* Colonel William Duer. Of him Lecky writes [*Hist.*,vol. iv, p. 36]. "The gentleman, who called himself Earl of Stirling and who had attained the position of Brigadier General in the American service, had entered it overwhelmed with debt, but by availing himself of the condition of the currency he is stated to have paid off debts amounting to nearly £80,000 with £1,000 of gold and silver."

(b) See "*Stirling Peerage claim*," by W. Turnbull, Advocate F.S.A., 1839, who, in the note to page 8 of the introduction, alludes to the well known T. C. Banks

STITTENHAM.

See "GOWER OF STITTENHAM, co. York," Barony (*Leveson-Gower*), *cr.* 1703.

STOBHALL.

i.e., "DRUMMOND, STOBHALL AND MONTEFEX," Barony [S.] (*Drummond*), said to have been *cr.* 1687, with a *novodamus*, together with the EARLDOM OF PERTH [S.] See "PERTH" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1605, *sub* the 4th Earl.

---

i.e., "DRUMMOND OF STOBHALL, co. Perth," Barony (*Drummond*), *cr.* 1797, with the BARONY OF PERTH, which see; *ex.* 1800.

---

i.e., "STOBHALL" Earldom [S.] (*Drummond*) *cr.* 1701 by James II., when in exile, with the DUKEDOM OF PERTH [S.], which see.

STOKE.

i.e., "STOKE, co. Buckingham," Barony (*Villiers*), *cr.* 1619, with the VISCOUNTCY OF PURBECK, which see; *ex.* 1657.

STONE and STONE PARK.

i.e., "GRANVILLE OF STONE PARK, co. Stafford," Viscountcy (*Leveson-Gower*), *cr.* 1815; see "GRANVILLE," Earldom, *cr.* 1833.

i.e., "LEVESON OF STONE, co. Stafford," Barony (*Leveson-Gower*), *cr.* 1833 with the EARLDOM OF GRANVILLE, which see.

STONEHAVEN MARISCHAL.

i.e., KEITH OF STONEHAVEN MARISCHAL, Barony [I.] (*Elphinstone*), *cr.* 1797; *ex.* (with the Barony of Keith of Banheath [U.K.]) 1867.

i.e., KEITH OF STONEHAVEN MARISCHAL, co. Kincardine," Barony (*Elphinstone*), *cr.* 1801; *ex.* (with the Viscountcy of Keith [U.K.]) 1823.

STONELEIGH.

See "LEIGH OF STONELEIGH, co. Warwick," Barony (*Leigh*), *cr.* 1643; ex. 1786.

See "LEIGH OF STONELEIGH, co. Warwick," Barony (*Leigh*), *cr.* 1839.

(who took an active part in supporting the claim) as "one of those professing themselves Genealogists who tend too much to perpetuate blunders, if indeed they do not willingly aid and abet in the fabrication of impostures like the present." The dignity of a Nova Scotia Baronet which was assumed by this Mr. Banks, was granted to him by his client, this titular Earl of Stirling, in right of the charter enabling the 1st Earl to confer such title.

STONTON.

i.e., "BRUDENELL OF STONTON, co. Leicester," Barony (*Brudenell*) *cr.* 1623 ; see "CARDIGAN" Earldom, *cr.* 1661.

STOPFORD.

i.e., "STOPFORD," Viscountcy [I.] (*Stopford*) *cr.* 1762 with the EARLDOM OF COURTOWN [I.], which see.

STORMONT.

Viscountcy [S.]

I. 1621. *1.* SIR DAVID MURRAY, 2d s. of Sir Andrew MURRAY, of Arngosk, and Balvaird, by his second wife Janet, 4th da. of William (GRAHAM) 2d EARL OF MONTROSE [S.] had a charter of lands in Perthshire 15 Aug. 1584 and 28 Oct. 1591 ; was Cupbearer, Master of the Horse, Capt. of the Guards, and, in 1599, Comptroller of the revenue to James VI. [S.], by whom he was *knighted*, and whom he effectually supported in the so-called "conspiracy" of the Earl of Gowrie 5 Aug. 1600, obtaining accordingly the Barony of Ruthven and the abbey lands of Scone, of which that Earl had been commendator. These lands were erected into a temporal Lordship, with a seat and vote in Parl. [S.] and he was invested therein, 7 April 1605, becoming thereby LORD SCONE [S.]. By charter 18 Aug. 1608 the rem. thereof was extended, failing heirs male of his body, to (1) [his nephew] Andrew Murray, of Balvaird in like manner, and by charter, ratified under the Great Seal 14 Oct. 1616, the rem. was still further extended in favour of (2) Sir Mungo Murray, of Drumcairne ; (3) Sir John Murray, of Lochmaben ; (4) Gilbert Murray, 1st s. of David M., of Balgony ; (5) Andrew Murray, 2d s. of the said David ; and (6) William Murray, s. of Sir Mungo M., of Cleremonth,[a] in like manner, with a final rem. to his own heirs male whatsoever, bearing the name and arms of Murray of Balvaird. He was on the assize for the trial of the Earl of Orkney in 1615, and exerted himself strenuously in carrying the articles of Perth in 1621 (to introduce Episcopacy into Scotland) being in reward *cr.*, 16 Aug. 1621, VISCOUNT OF STORMONT [S.][b] with the same limitations as those of the Barony of Scone. He was, 20 July 1625, served heir male and of entail to his nephew, Sir Andrew Murray, abovenamed, becoming thus the head of the house of Murray of Balvaird. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of David BETOUN *or* BEATON, of Criech, co. Fife. He *d.* s.p. at Scone, 27 Aug., and was *bur.* there, 23 Sep. 1631. M.I. Funeral entry in Lyon office. His widow *d.* 21 Jan. 1658.

II. 1631. *2.* MUNGO (MURRAY), VISCOUNT STORMONT, and LORD SCONE [S.], 3d cousin (once removed) and heir according to the spec. rem. above recited in which he stood second. He was 4th s. of John (MURRAY), 1st EARL OF TULLIBARDINE [S.] by Catharine, da. of David (DRUMMOND), 4th LORD DRUMMOND [S.] He was of Drumcairne and was *knighted* before Oct. 1616, and *suc. to the peerage*, [S.] as above, 23 Sep. 1631. He *m.* firstly Anne, niece of the late Viscount, 1st da. of his eldest br., Sir Andrew MURRAY, of Arngosk and Balvaird, by Margaret, da. of John CRICHTON, of Strathurd. She *d.* s.p. 13 and was *bur.* 23 May 1639 at Scone. He *m.* secondly, in 1639, Anne, widow of Alexander LINDSAY, of Edzell, 2d da. of John (WEMYSS), 1st EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], by Jean, da. of Patrick (GRAY), LORD GRAY [S.] He *d.* s.p. March 1642.

III. 1642. *3.* JAMES (MURRAY), EARL OF ANNANDALE, VISCOUNT STORMONT, &c. [S.], possibly a distant cousin,[c] but heir according to the spec. rem. above recited, being s. and h. of John, 1st EARL OF ANNANDALE [S.] (so *cr.* 13 March 1624/5), who was the "Sir John Murray, of Lochmaben," that stood third in the spec. rem. relating to the titles of Stormont and Scone above mentioned.

(a) The relationship of the Murrays of Cleremonth to the grantee is not clear.

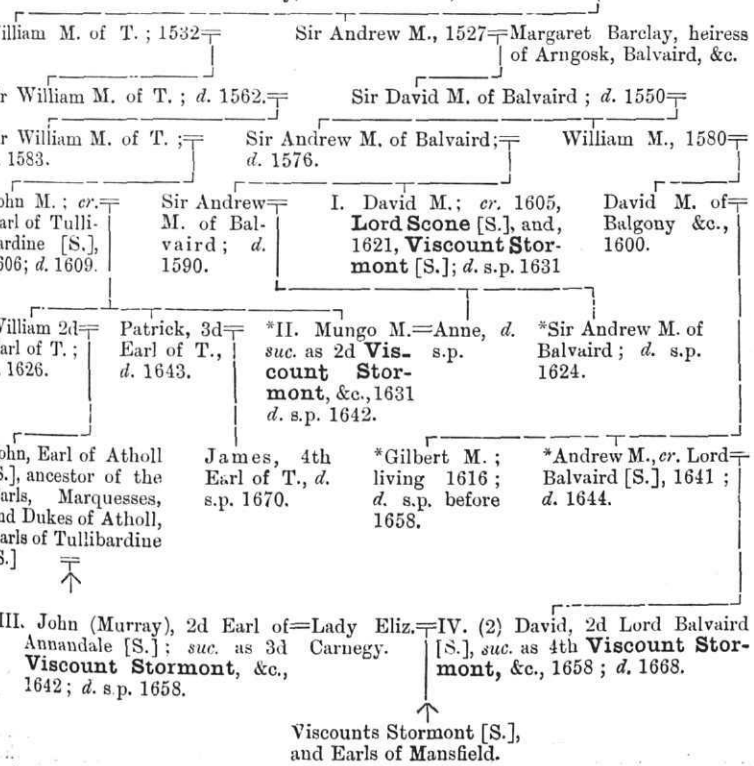
(b) Stormont is a district in Perthshire.

(c) He was of the house of Murray of Cockpool as to which no connection is shewn with that of Murray of Tullibardine, in Wood's "*Douglas*." See that work, *sub* "Annandale" and "Atholl."

He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], on the death of his father in Sep. 1640, as EARL OF ANNANDALE, &c. [S.], and *suc.* in March 1642, as VISCOUNT STORMONT and LORD SCONE [S.], in the manner above stated. He *d.* s.p. 28 Dec. 1658, when the *Earldom of Annandale* &c. [S.] became *extinct*, but the *Viscountcy of Scone* &c. [S.] devolved as below.[a] See fuller particulars of him under "ANNANDALE" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1625, *ex.* 1658, *sub* the 2d Earl.

IV. 1658. 4. DAVID (MURRAY), VISCOUNT STORMONT [1621], LORD SCONE [1605] and LORD BALVAIRD [1641] in the peerage of Scotland, first cousin, twice removed, of the first Viscount(a) and heir to his dignities according to the spec. rem. thereof above recited, being s. and h. of Andrew (MURRAY), 1st LORD BALVAIRD [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of David (CARNEGY), 1st EARL OF SOUTHESK [S.], which Andrew was the "Andrew Murray, second(b) son of David Murray of Balgony," standing fifth(b) in the said spec. rem. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as Lord Balvaird [S.], on the death of his father, 24 Sep. 1644, and as Viscount Stormont, &c. [S.], 28 Dec. 1658, according to the spec rem. abovestated. He *m.* 9 Aug. 1659, at Kinnaird, Elizabeth, Dow. COUNTESS OF ANNANDALE [S.], widow of his predecessor in the Viscountcy of Stormont, 1st da. of James (CARNEGY), 2d EARL OF SOUTHESK [S.], by Isabel, da. of Robert (KERR), 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE [S.] He *d.* 24 July 1668, and was *bur.* at Scone.

(a) Pedigree shewing the descent of the Viscountcy of Stormont, &c. [S], as also that of the Earldom of Tullibardine [S.] The persons marked with an asterisk are the five who were first placed (out of the six so named) in the spec. rem. of 1616 to that Viscountcy.



(b) Gilbert Murray his eldest br., who stood 4th in the said entail, *d.* s.p. before 1658.

V. 1668. *5.* DAVID (MURRAY), VISCOUNT STORMONT, &c. [S.], only s. and h. *b.* about 1665 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 24 July 1668, and was served h. male 7 Oct. 1668, and 9 July 1669. He was opposed to the Union [S.], and was one of those who had to surrender themselves during the rising of 1715.[a] He *m.* (contract 31 Jan. 1688) Marjory, da. of David SCOTT, of Scotstarvet, co. Fife, and only child by his first wife, Nichola,[b] da. of Sir John GRIERSON, of Lag, co. Dumfries. He *d.* 19 Nov. 1731, at Comlongon, co. Dumfries, aged about 66. His widow (by whom he had 14 children), *d.* at Scone, April 1746. Funeral entry of both at Lyon office.

VI. 1731. *5.* DAVID (MURRAY), VISCOUNT STORMONT, &c. [S.], 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* about 1689 ; was (with his father) sum. to surrender himself during the rising of 1715 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 19 Nov. 1731. He *m.* 20 Jan. 1726, Anne, da. and h. of John STEWART, of Innernytie. She *d.* at Comlongon 30 July 1735. He *d.* at Jeanfield, near Dalkeith, 23 July 1748 in his 59th year, and was *bur.* the 30th at Nithsdale. Funeral entry of both at Lyon office.

VII. 1748. *7.* DAVID (MURRAY), VISCOUNT STORMONT [1621], LORD SCONE [1605] and LORD BALVAIRD [1641], in the peerage of Scotland, 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 9 Oct. 1727, *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 23 July 1748. On the death of his uncle, William, 1st Earl of Mansfield, 20 March 1793, he *suc.* as EARL OF MANSFIELD, co. Middx., under the spec. rem. in the creation, 1 Aug. 1792, of that dignity ; his wife having at the same date *suc.* as COUNTESS OF MANSFIELD, co. Nottingham, under the spec. rem. in the creation, 31 Oct. 1776 of that dignity. See "MANSFIELD" Earldom, with which title the Viscountcy of Stormont, &c. [S.] has, since 1793, continued united.

STOURTON.

Barony

I. 1448. *1.* SIR JOHN STOURTON,[d] of Stourton, co. Wilts, s. and h. of William STOURTON, of the same, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir John MOYNE, of Estaines-ad-montem, co. Essex, *suc.* his father, Sep. 1417, being then aged 14 ; was *Knighted* before (1427-28) 8 Hen. VI. ; served in the wars of France and Normandy ; was Sheriff of Wilts 1433-34 and 1437-38 and of Gloucestershire 1439-40, was one of the Plenipos. to treat of a peace with France 1440-41 ; Treasurer of the Household 1446-47,

---

(a) He is thus spoken of in 1707, by Col. Hooke ("Correspondence," vol. ii, p. 389). "Milord Stormont passe quarante ans, il est riche et puissant ; il entend les affaires ; il est fort determiné, et d'une grande probité ; il a une presence d'esprit peu commune."

(b) In Wood's "*Douglas*" she is called "Nicholas Grierson, only da. procreated of the marriage between Sir John Grierson, of Lagg, Bart., and Janet Murray, the eldest of the three daughters and heirs portioners of Sir James Murray, of Cockpool (elder br. of John, Earl of Annandale) and heirs of line of the Murrays, Earls of Annandale, now represented by the Earl of Mansfield." On this, M. J. Shaw-Stewart remarks, "What Douglas says of Janet Murray and the Griersons is incorrect ; her name was Margaret and she *m.* (not Sir John Grierson, but his father) Sir Robert Grierson."

(c) Of his three yr. brothers, (1) John, *d.* young, (2) James Murray, was titular Earl of Dunbar, and (3) William Murray was the famous Earl of Mansfield, so *cr.* 1776.

(d) Tho' this ancient family undoubtedly resided in very early times at Stourton (in which parish are the 6 springs which are represented in their coat of arms, being those which form the source of the river Stour), there are no records to shew that they were Landowners till the reign of Ed. I., when Nicholas Stourton held one knight's fee here, under the Lovells of Castle Cary, co. Somerset. The manor of Stourton, which in the 14th century was held by the family of Fitzpayne, was, however, acquired before 1427 by that of Stourton, and held by them some 300 years till its sale by the 13th Baron. [See Aubrey's "*Wiltshire Collections*" ed. by Canon Jackson]. In the "*Coll. Top et Gen.*" vol. i, p. 312 is an interesting pedigree shewing the connection of the Stourton family with the "blood royal," *temp.* Hen. VII.

receiving that year a grant of the castle of Old Sarum, and was *cr.* 13 May (1448) 26 Hen. VI. ;[a] BARON STOURTON of Stourton, co. Wilts. In 1450 he was a Commissr. for the defence of Calais. He *m.* Margaret (unm. and a minor 1511), da. of Sir John WADHAM, of Merrifield, co. Somerset, Justice of the Common Pleas, 1388-97. He *d.* 25 Nov. 1462. *Inq. post mortem* 2 Ed. IV.

II. 1462. *2.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1432, being aged 30 at his father's death, 25 Nov. 1462, when he *suc. to the peerage.* He was with Ed. IV. in 1463 in the expedition against the Lancastrians in Northumberland. He *m.* Margaret, da. and coheir of Sir John CHIDIOCKE, by Katharine, da. of Sir Ralph LUMLEY. He *d.* 18 Feb. 1478/9. *Inq. post mortem.* His widow *m.* John (CHEYNEY), LORD CHEYNEY, **K.G.**, who *d.* s.p. 30 May 1499.

III. 1479. *3.* JOHN (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1455 ; was made **K.B.** (as "the s. and h. to the Lord Stourton") on Whitsunday 1475. He was aged 24 at his father's death, 18 Feb. 1478/9, when he *suc. to the peerage,* having livery of his lands next year. He was sum. to the proposed coronation of Ed. V., and was one of the 45 peers present at that of Ric. III. 6 July 1483.[b] He *m.* Katharine, da. of Sir Maurice BERKELEY, of Beverstone, co. Glouc., Esquire of the body to Ed. IV.[c] He *d.* 6 or 8 Oct. 1485. *Inq. p. mortem* at 5 places, viz., Sherborne, Ilchester, Cirencester, Wynton, and in co. Essex, June and July (1486) 1 Hen. VII. Will dat. 8 Aug. 1484, directing his burial to be at Mere, co. Somerset, pr. 1 July 1493. His widow *m.* Sir John BRERETON. Her *inq. p. mortem* (1494-95) 16 Hen. VII.[d]

IV. 1485. *4.* FRANCIS (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, only s. and h. ; aged 40 or 45 weeks, or, possibly, 2 years at his father's death 6 or 8 Oct. 1485,[e] when he *suc. to the peerage.* He *d.* young 18 Feb. 1486/7. *Inq. post mortem,* 3 Nov. (1487), 3 Hen. VII.[f]

V. 1487. *5.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, uncle and h., *b.* about 1457, being aged 30 and upwards at the death of his said nephew, 18 Feb. 1486/7, when he *suc. to the peerage.* He was made **K.B.**, 29 Nov. 1489. He *m.*[g] Thomazine, da. of Sir Walter WROTHESLEY, of co. Stafford, by Jane, da. and h. of Hugh BARRY. He *d.* s.p. Will dat. 1522 at Stourton and directing his burial to be at St. Peter's, Stourton, pr. 16 March 1523.

VI. 1523. *6.* EDWARD (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, br. and h., who in (1513-14) 5 Hen. VIII., was one of the collectors of the Poll tax. He *suc. to the peerage,* 1523, and was sum. to parl. (1529-30) 21 Hen. VIII., subscribing next year the letter to the Pope demanding the divorce of Hen. VIII.

(a) This is one of the 16 Baronies granted *by patent* before the reign of Hen. VIII. See a list of them, vol. iii, p. 31, note "e," *sub* "Daubeny."

(b) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," *sub* "Dacre," for a list of these Peers.

(c) Anna, da. of John, Lord Stourton and Catharine, *d.* 24 March 1533, and was *bur.* at Fulham, co. Mdx. [Harl. MSS. 6,072 in Brit. Mus. as quoted in "Collins."]

(d) Warborough her da. aged 6 years and more was her heir. Five other children by her second, and one son (Francis) by her first husband had *d.* infants.

(e) In two of the inquisitions on his father's death (6 Oct. 1485) he is said to have been aged 40, and in another two, 45 weeks. In the 5th, that in co. Essex, he is said to have been aged "2 and more" on his father's death, (there stated as 8 Oct. 1485), his name being given as "Edward," which last statement, however, is disproved by the *inq. p. mortem* on himself as "*Franciscus,* nuper dominus de Stourton."

(f) This Francis has hitherto been always omitted in the list of the Barons Stourton.

(g) "William, Lord Stourton, *m.* Catherine, da. of John Delapole, Duke of Suffolk, but she probably *d.* s.p." ["*Collins*"]. This match is not mentioned in the Stourton pedigree recorded ["4, D. xiv"] in the College of Arms, and, if agreed upon, was probably never consummated.

He *m.* Agnes da. of John FAUNTLEROY, of Fauntleroy Marsh, co. Dorset, by Joane, da. and coheir of John WALSH, of Purbeck, in that county. Will dat. 26 Nov. 1535, directing his burial to be at Stourton, pr. 17 Jan. 1535/6. His wife living Nov. 1535'

VII. 1535. *7.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[a] was *knighted* by the Earl of Suffolk, at Roye in France, on Allhallows 1523, *suc. to the peerage* in 1535, and was sum. to parl. (1536-37) 28 Hen. VIII. He was Deputy Gen. of Newhaven and the marches adjacent. He *m.* [firstly ?] Elizabeth, widow of his br. Peter STOURTON (who *d.* s.p. 1496-97), sister (of the half-blood) of John, DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, da. of Edmund DUDLEY, Councillor to Hen. VII., by his second wife, Maud, da. of Thomas (CLIFFORD), LORD CLIFFORD. She was alive at his death in 1548 and *d.* 1560. Notwithstanding this, he is said to have *m.*[b] secondly, 6 Jan. (1545/6) 37 Hen. VIII., or possibly, but a few days or weeks before his death, Anne, or Agnes, da. of Sir Rice AP THOMAS, **K.G.** (1506), by Katharine *afterwards* COUNTESS OF BRIDGEWATER), da. of Thomas (HOWARD), 2d DUKE OF NORFOLK. He *d.* "*absens*" 16 Sep. 1548. Will dat. 8 to 10 Sep., pr. 25 Nov. 1548 and 15 July 1557. *Inq. p. mortem*, 22 Nov. 1548. The said Anne, or Agnes, by whom he had no male issue,[c] *m.* after July 1557, Sir Edward BAYNTON, of Bromham, and *d.* 19 Aug. 1574, being *bur.* at Bromham.

VIII. 1548. *8.* CHARLES (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1524,[d] was *knighted* by the Duke of Somerset, near Roxburgh in 1547 ; was aged 24 at his father's death in Sep. 1548, when he *suc. to the peerage.* He *m.* (Lic. Fac. 10 Feb. 1548/9), Anne, 1st da. of Edward (STANLEY), 3d EARL OF DERBY, by his first wife, Dorothy, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK. Having been long at variance with one Hartgill (sometimes written Argyll), who had been Land-Steward to his father, he with four of his servants, murdered him and his son, and having *bur.* their bodies 15 feet deep, hoped thereby to escape detection, but was convicted[f] at Westm. Hall, of the murder, 26 Feb. and was hung "with an halter of silk,"[g] 6 March 1556/7, at Salisbury, being *bur.* in the cathedral there. His widow *m.* about 1560, Sir John ARUNDELL, of Lanherne, co. Cornwall, who *d.* 17 Nov. 1590. Her monument is in the church of St. Columb.

(a) Of the two elder brothers (1) Roger Stourton, 1st s. and h. ap., *m.* Jane or Joanna, da. of (—) Birch, of co. Essex and *d.* s.p. and v.p. (2) Peter Stourton, 2d s. *m.* Elizabeth Dudley, and also *d.* s.p. and v.p., when his widow *m.* his br. William, as in the text.

(b) This marriage is very doubtful—the date 6 Jan. 1545/6 (as in the text) has been assigned to it, but Lord Stourton in his will of Sep. 1548, speaks of her as "Mrs. Agnes Ryse, da. of the Countess of Bridgewater," leaving to her all his silver plate at Newhaven. She however, as "Agnes Stourton," *widow*, administers to his will in July 1557. See Jackson's article on the Stourton murder as in note "e" below.

(c) Mary the only child of this marriage (or alleged marriage) *m.* Richard Gore, of Wilts, according to apedigree recorded (I. ix, p. 83) in the Coll. of Arms. Her legitimacy, however, seems doubtful, tho' no suggestion of bastardy is there made.

(d) His father dealt with giving him in marriage when quite a baby, *viz.*, 4 April (1528) 19 Hen. VIII. See indenture of that date whereby Wm. Stourton, Knt., s. and h. ap. of Edward, Lord Stourton, agrees with Walter Hungerford, Esquire of the body to the king (s. and h. of Sir Edward H., decd.) for the marriage of Charles, or, failing him, of Andrew, his 1st and 2d sons, with one of the three daughters (Elynn, Mary or Anne) of the said Walter, he paying the said Walter £800. [Grose's *Ant. Rep.*"] Neither match however took effect.

(e) A full account of this murder is given by Canon Jackson in an article in the Wilts "*Arch. Mag.*," vol. viii, pp 242-236. It appears that Hartgill had taken the part of the widow (or so called widow) of the late Lord, against this Charles, and was, moreover, suspected of having (in his capacity of Steward) possessed himself of property, rightly belonging to the Stourton family.

(f) His violence had previously brought him into trouble with the Privy Council. See the minutes thereof, 17, 21 and 28 July 1551.

(g) "Dugdale ;" but the *silken* halter seems discredited by Canon Jackson see note "e" above.

IX. 1557. *9.* JOHN (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1555 ; *suc. to the peerage* 6 March 1556/7. He mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.) 3 Dec. 1575 aged 20. He was sum. to Parl. and took his seat 11 Feb. 1575/6[a] On 6 March following a bill was introduced and read for the third time on the 7th, to restore him, as also his brothers and sisters, in blood, but it never became an act[b] of Parl. He was one of the 24 noblemen[c] for the trial of Mary, Queen of Scots, at Fotheringay in 1586. He *m.*[d] in 1580, Frances, da. of William (BROOKE), 10th LORD COBHAM, by his second wife Frances, da. of Sir John NEWTON. He *d.* s.p. 13 Oct. and was *bur.* 25 Nov. 1588 at Stourton. M.I. Will dat. 22 March 1587/8, pr. 1589. His widow, who was *b.* 12 Jan. 1561/2 at Cobham Hall, co. Kent, *m.* Sir Edward MOORE, of Odiham, co. Hants, and Worth, co. Sussex, by whom she had issue.

X. 1588. *10.* EDWARD (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, br. and h. ; *b.* about 1557, mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.) together with his eldest br. 3 Dec. 1575 ;[e] *suc. to the peerage* 13 Oct. 1588. He *m.* before 1598 Frances, da. of Sir Thomas TRESHAM, of Rushton, co. Northampton, by Muriel, da. of Sir Robert THROCKMORTON. He *d.* at Clerkenwell, co. Midx. 7 and was *bur.* 25 May 1633 at Stourton. M.I. Will pr. 1633 and 1634.

XI. 1633. *11.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1598 ; **K.B.** 3 Nov. 1616 ; *suc. to the peerage* 7 May 1633 ; was in attendance on the King at Oxford, in May 1646. He *m.* about 1616, Frances (his 1st cousin of the half blood) da. of Sir Edward MOORE, of Odiham, by Frances (Dow. BARONESS STOURTON) da. of William (BROOKE) 10th LORD COBHAM abovenamed. She *d.* 5 Jan. 1662 and was *bur.* at Dorking, co. Surrey. M.I. He *d.* 25 April and was *bur.* 7 May 1672 at Stourton. Will pr. 1672.

(a) "*Viz.*, 18 years after the death of his father. A bill signed by the Queen for his restoration in blood was shortly after introduced into Parliament, but after considerable discussion it never passed the Houses ; it may therefore be contended that the attainder of felony passed upon Charles, Lord Stourton, operated to the forfeiture of the dignity by Patent, and that the Writs to John, Lord Stourton, and subsequently to Edward, his brother, created *new* dignities. On the other side it may be urged that a dignity by Patent is a tenement within the meaning of the Statute '*De Donis*,' and that therefore the attainder for felony did not prevent the descent of the dignity.—*Vide* Fourth Peerage Report, p. 311." [*Courthope.*]

The effect at this date of an attainder for *felony* on a peerage in tail was not the same as that of one for *high treason*. By statute 26 Hen. VIII. [1534-35], "*all* estates of inheritance, including estates tail were rendered subject to forfeiture for high treason [but this act] did not render them subject to forfeiture or escheat for felony ; and consequently it seems that *a dignity entailed* would descend to the heirs of the body of the person attainted, if a dignity were subject to the same law of entail as lands" [Pike's "*Constitutional History of the House of Lords*," in which able work this case of STOURTON is quoted as "the best illustration" in support of the doctrine, that "an entail saves the rights of the heir to a dignity, after attainder of felony."

(b) "It is said in D'Ewes's *Journals of the Commons* (pp. 264-265) that the Lords would not accept a *proviso*, inserted in the bill by the Commons" [Pike's "*House of Lords*" as in note "a" above.]

(c) See vol. iii, p. 72, note "a," *sub* "Derby" for a list of them.

(d) It appears that in Feb. 1576/7 his marriage with "Mrs. Paston" was in contemplation.

(e) The 3 brothers matric. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.) all on the same day, 3 Dec. 1575, *viz*, John, Lord, Wilts ("dialecticus") aged 20 ; Edward, Dorset, "Baronis fil," aged 16, and Charles, Wilts, "Baronis fil," aged 14 ; but it is difficult (even supposing Charles to be posthumous) to reconcile his age, and that of Edward, with the date of their father's death. There was an "Edward Sturton" admitted to Gray's Inn 1573, who probably was the "Edward Stowrton, Gent., of St. Martin's-in-the-fields" who 12 Dec. 1579 had lic. (London) to marry "Mary Stafforde, spinster, of the same," and who probably was *not* the Edward in the text.

XII. 1672. *12.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, grandson and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Edward STOURTON, by Mary, da. of Robert (PETRE), 3d BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, which Edward, who was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord, and who was aged 15 in 1622, was in the King's service in the garrison of Bristol, where he *d.* v.p. Jan. 1644. He *suc. to the peerage* 25 April 1672. He *m.* before 1615, Elizabeth, da. of Sir John PRESTON, 1st Bart., of Furness, co. Lancaster, by Jane, da. and h. of Thomas MORGAN, of Heyford, co. Northampton. He *d.* 7 Aug. 1685, aged 49, and was *bur.* at Stourton. M.I.[a] Admon. 3 March 1685/6. His widow *d.* April 1688.

XIII. 1685. *13.* EDWARD (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *bap.* 24 June 1665, at Stourton, and *suc. to the peerage*, 7 Aug. 1685. He, about 1720, alienated Stourton House,[b] and manor, and other family estates for £19,400. He *m.* at Paris, Teresa, da. of Thomas BUCKINGHAM, Equerry to James II. He *d.* s.p. Oct. 1720, in Paris, aged 55.

XIV. 1720. *14.* THOMAS (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, next surv. br. and h.,[c] *bap.* 14 June 1667, and *suc. to the peerage*, Oct. 1720. He *m.* his cousin Elizabeth, 2d da. of John STOURTON, of Over Moyne, co. Dorset, by (—) da. of John BENNET, of Abingdon, co. Berks. He *d.* s.p. at Bonham,[d] in Stourton, 24 March 1743/4, and was *bur.* 1 April 1744, at Stourton, aged 76. Will dat. 19 April 1738, pr. 2 May 1744. His widow was *bur.* there 19 June 1749.

XV. 1744. *15.* CHARLES (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Charles STOURTON, Capt. of the Guard, *temp.* Jac. II., by Katharine, da. of Richard FRAMPTON, of Moreton, co. Dorset, which Charles (who *d.* at Liege, 10 Sep. 1739, in his 70th year) was br. to the late Baron, being 5th son[e] of William, the 12th Baron. He was *b.* 2 March 1701/2, and *suc. to the peerage*, 24 March 1743/4. He *m.*, 2 April 1733, Catharine, Dow. BARONESS PETRE OF WRITTLE, sister and h. of Francis, and da. of Bartholomew WALMESLEY, of Dunkenhalgh, co. Lancaster, by Dorothy, da. and h. of John SMITH. He *d.* s.p. 11 March 1753, aged 51, at Sheen, and was *bur.* at Cheam, co. Surrey. Admon. 21 May 1753. His widow, who was *b.* 4 Jan. 1697, *d.* 31 Jan. 1785, aged 88, and was *bur.* (with her first husband) at Ingatestone, co. Essex. Will dat. 25 Aug. 1783, pr. 7 Feb. 1785.

XVI. 1753. *16.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, next surv. br. and h., being 3d s. of the Hon. Charles STOURTON, abovenamed; *b.* Aug. 1704; *suc. to the peerage*, 11 March 1753. He *m.*, 11 Oct. 1749, Winifred, eldest of the two daughters and coheirs of Philip HOWARD, of Buckenham, co. Norfolk (br. to Thomas and Edward, DUKES OF NORFOLK), being only child of his first wife, Winifred, da. of Thomas STONOR, of Stonor, co Oxon. She, who was *b.* 31 Aug. 1736, *d.* at Bristol (Bath, acording to the *Gent. Mag.*) 15, and was *bur.* 19 July 1753, at Stourton, aged 26. He *d.* 3 Oct. 1781, at Witham place, co. Essex, and was *bur.* at Witham, aged 77. Admon. 13 Oct. 1781.

XVII. 1781. *17.* CHARLES PHILIP (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, only s. and h., *b.* 22 Aug. 1752. By the death of his mother's uncle, Edward (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, 20 Sep. 1777, he became *senior coheir to the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave.* He *suc. to the peerage*, 3 Oct. 1781,

---

(a) In this is mentioned that he was "primus exclusorum suæ domus Baronum in Parliamentariis apud Magnates sessionibus et suffragiis, propter non ejurare fidem avorum sanctam." This disability continued to his successors, who retained their ancient faith, till the Catholic Emancipation Act, *temp.* Geo. IV.

(b) This fine old Baronial mansion was then pulled down and the present house, called Stourhead, built by Henry Hoare, whose grandson, Richard, was *cr.* a Bart. in 1786.

(c) Another Thomas, his immediate senior, had *d.* in infancy.

(d) This part of the Stourton estate was retained by the family till 1785.

(e) William, his immediate senior, had *d.* in infancy.

and in 1785 alienated the manor of Bonham, in Stourton, to the family of Hoare, the then possessors of the Stourton estate. He *m.* 12 July 1775, at Holme, co. York, Mary, 2d surv. da. and coheir of Marmaduke (LANGDALE), 5th and last BARON LANGDALE OF HOLME, by Constantia, da. of Sir John SMYTHE, 3d Bart., of Acton Burnell. He *d.* suddenly at Allerton Park, 29 April, and was *bur.* 6 May 1816, at Allerton Mauleverer, co. York, aged 63, but was removed in 1862 to the chapel in Allerton Park. Will pr. Jan. 1817. His widow *d.* 12 April 1841, at Hazlewood Hall, co. York, aged 89, and was *bur.* in the chapel abovenamed. Will pr. June 1841.

XVIII. 1816. *18.* WILLIAM (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h.,[a] *b.* 6 June 1776, and *bap.* the same day as "William Joseph" at the Roman Catholic church at Witham, co. Essex; *suc. to the peerage*, 29 April 1816, taking his seat, 1 May 1829.[b] He *m.* 1 Oct. 1800 (spec. lic.), Catharine Winifred, 2d da. of Thomas WELD, of Lulworth Castle, co. Dorset, by Mary, da. of John STANLEY-MASSEY, of Puddington, co. Chester. He *d.* 4 Dec. 1846, at Allerton Park afsd., and was *bur.* in the chapel there, aged 70. Will pr. April 1847. His widow *d.* at York, 27 Dec. 1862, in her 85th year, and was *bur.* with her husband.

XIX. 1846. *19.* CHARLES (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* and *bap.* 13 July 1802, at Holme Hall, co. York; *suc. to the peerage*, 4 Dec. 1846, taking his seat, 7 June 1847. He *m.* 1 Aug. 1825 (spec. lic.), at her father's house, in Mansfield street, All Souls', Marylebone, Mary Lucy, 6th da. of Charles (CLIFFORD), 6th BARON CLIFFORD OF CHUDLEIGH, by Eleanor Mary, da. of Henry (ARUNDELL), 8th BARON ARUNDELL OF WARDOUR. She, who was *b.* 22 Nov. 1799, *d.* 30 Sep. 1872, aged 72, at Stourton Towers, otherwise Allerton Park, near Knaresboro', co. York, and was *bur.* 5 Oct. in the chapel there. He *d.* (three months later), 23 Dec. 1872, aged 70, at the same place, and was *bur.* 31st in the said chapel.

XX. 1872. *20.* ALFRED JOSEPH (STOURTON), BARON STOURTON, 3rd but 1st surv. s. and h.;[c] *b.* and *bap.* 28 Feb. 1829, at Holme Hall afsd.; *suc. to the peerage* 23 Dec. 1872, taking his seat 15 July 1873. By writ of summons, 3 Jan. 1878, he became LORD MOWBRAY, and by letters patent on 18th of the same month he became LORD SEGRAVE, the abeyance of those Baronies (of which, thro' his descent from his great great grandmother, Winifred, Baroness Stourton abovenamed, he was the senior coheir) being thus terminated in his favour. He, accordingly, took his seat, as Lord Mowbray[d] on 17 Jan. 1878. He *m.* 13 Sep.

(a) Two of his younger brothers changed their surnames on inheriting estates devised with that injunction, *viz.* (1) Edward Marmaduke, who took by Royal lic., 27 Feb. 1826, the name of Vavasour, and was *cr.* a Bart., 14 Feb. 1828, and (2) Charles, who took by Royal lic., 24 Dec. 1814, the name of Langdale.

(b) See p. 256 note "a."

(c) Of his two elder brothers (1) William Joseph, *b.* and *bap.* 1 Oct. 1826 at Holme Hall afsd., *d.* v.p. 23 March 1838, at Biddlestone, co. Northumberland; (2) Joseph Charles, *b.* 26 Dec. 1827, also at Holme Hall *d.* v.p. at Stonyhurst College, in Aighton, co. Lancaster, 24 Feb. 1838.

(d) See vol. v, p. 416, note "c," *sub* "Mowbray," as to his claim to be the senior Baron of England. In spite of that proud position (to which Mowbray appears to have a better right than the anomalous Baronies of Abergavenny, De Ros and Despencer, according to the now received doctrine as to the creation of such dignities), one cannot but regret that so ancient a Barony as that of Stourton, conferred by one of the Plantagenet Kings in 1448, and enjoyed ever since in uninterrupted succession *in the male line* for four and a half centuries [!], should be obscured by the Barony of Mowbray, which, tho' undoubtedly more ancient, has practically never been heard of for five hundred years (when, in 1397, its possessor was *cr.* Duke of Norfolk) and which is also in a class of Baronies that (since the House of Lords in the 17th century found out, for the first time, their undying nature as regards the descendants, *male* or *female*, of the person first sum. to Parl.) have been "revived" (after centuries of disuse and an entire dispersion of the *caput Baroniæ* and all other estates thereto

1865, at Skryne, co. Meath, Mary Margaret, da. and h. of Matthew Elias CORBALLY, of Corbalton Hall, in that co., by Matilda, da. of Jenico (PRESTON), 12th VISCOUNT GORMANSTON [I.] He *d.* of influenza at the Hotel St. James, Paris, 18 and was *bur.* 26 April 1893, at the chapel in Allerton Park afsd., aged 64. Will pr. 1893 at £27,971 gross, but £8,034 net. His widow living 1896.

XXI. 1893. *21.* CHARLES BOTOLPH[a] JOSEPH (STOURTON), LORD MOWBRAY, LORD SEGRAVE and BARON STOURTON, 1st s. and h.; *b.* 23 May 1867 at 42, Portland place, Marylebone, and *bap.* there; *suc. to the peerage* 18 April, taking his seat 19 June 1893. He *m.* 26 July 1893, at St. Mary's (Rom. Cath. church), Chelsea, Mary, da. and h. of Thomas CONSTABLE, of the Manor House, Otley, co. York, by Elizabeth Ducarel, da. of Henry Pierre, COUNT DE LAPASTURE.

Family Estates.—These in 1883 consisted of 5,097 acres in the west riding of Yorkshire, valued at £9,347 a year. *Principal Residence,* Allerton Park (Stourton Towers) near Knaresborough, co. York.

STOWE.

See "TEMPLE OF STOWE, co. Buckingham," Earldom (*Nugent-Temple-Grenville*) *cr.* 1822 with the DUKEDOM OF BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS, but with a spec. rem. which preserved it, in 1889, from extinction with that Dukedom, on failure of the heirs male of the body of the grantee.

STOWELL OF STOWELL PARK.

Barony

I. 1821, to 1836.

1. The Rt. Hon. SIR WILLIAM SCOTT, eldest br. of John, 1st EARL OF ELDON (the well-known Lord Chancellor) 1st s. of William SCOTT, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne "Hoastman"[b] (who *d.* 6 Nov. 1776), by Jane (*d.* 18 July 1800, aged 92) da. of Henry ATKINSON, of the same, merchant, was *b.* at Heworth, co. Durham, 28 Oct. and *bap.* 18 Nov. 1745 at All Saints, Newcastle; ed. at the Grammar school there; mat. at Oxford (Corpus Christi Coll.) 3 March 1761; Scholar of Corpus afsd., 1761; B.A., 20 Nov. 1764; Probationer Fellow of Univ. Coll., 13 Dec. 1764 and actual Fellow 14 June 1765, being tutor of that College, 1765; M.A. 17 June 1765; B.C.L. 30 May 1772; Camden Professor of ancient history, 1773-1785; D.C.L. 23 June 1779, being admitted a Fellow of the Coll. of Advocates (Doctors' Commons), 5 Nov. 1779. "Here he rose to the highest eminence with a rapidity almost unexampled,"[c] becoming King's Advocate General, 1787, being *knighted* 24 Sep. 1788; Judge of the Consistory Court of London, Vicar Gen. of the province of Canterbury and Master of the Faculties 1788-1821; P.C. 1798; Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, 1799-1828. He was also Barrister-at-law (1780) of the Middle Temple, being Bencher thereof 1794. He was M.P. for Downton, 1790-1801; for Oxford Univ. 1801-21, being *cr.* 17 July 1821[d] BARON STOWELL OF STOWELL PARK, co. Gloucester, and retiring from office seven years later when in his 83rd year. He was also F.S.A. and F.R.S. He *m.* firstly, April 1782, Anna Maria, 1st da. and h. of John BAGNALL, of Early Court, near Reading, co Berks. She *d.* 4 Sep. 1809. He *m.* secondly, 10 April 1813, Louisa Catharine, Dow. MARCHIONESS OF SLIGO [I.], yst. da. and coheir of Richard (HOWE), 1st EARL HOWE, by Mary, da. and coheir of Chiverton HARTOPP. She, by whom he

---

belonging) and shed bountifully upon "all manner" of claimants, men and women, sometimes (as from March 1838 to May 1841) as fast as at the rate of one for every six months. See vol. i, p. 288, note "b," *sub* "Beaumont."

(a) The pedigree of Stourton commences with a Botolph, who was "*primus Dominus de Stourton post Conquestum,*" the Lords of Stourton before that date being unrecorded. See, however, p. 252, note "d," as to the early position of the family.

(b) *i.e.*, a Broker between the Coal-owner and the ship-owner.

(c) *Ann. Reg.* 1836, in his obituary notice.

(d) This was one of the "coronation" peerages of Geo. IV., as was the *Earldom,* conferred at the same date, on his br. Lord Eldon. For a list of these, see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," *sub* "Conyngham."

had no issue, was *b.* 9 Dec. 1767, *d.* 20 Aug. 1817, at Amsterdam. Will dat. 3 Feb. 1816, pr. 28 Oct. 1817. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[a] 28 Jan. 1836 at Early Court afsd., and was *bur.* 3 Feb. at Sonning, co. Berks, aged 90, when the *peerage became extinct.*[b] Will dat. 30 April 1830, pr. March 1836, under £250,000.

STOWELL PARK.

See "STOWELL OF STOWELL PARK," co. Gloucester," Barony (*Scott*), *cr.* 1821 ; *ex.* 1836.

STRABANE.

Barony [I.]

I. 1617. to 1633.

1. JAMES HAMILTON, Master of Abercorn, s. and h. ap. of James, 1st EARL OF ABERCORN [S.], was *cr.* v.p. 8 May 1617 [a] (when about 13 years old) LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE, co. Tyrone [I.], with rem. to the heirs male of the body of his father, whom he *suc.* 23 March 1617/8, as 2d EARL OF ABERCORN, &c. [S.] He, however, resigned his Irish peerage 11 Nov. 1633, in favour of his yr. br., Claud Hamilton, on whom it was conferred as below. See fuller particulars of him under "ABERCORN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1606, *sub* the 2d Earl.

* * * * * *

II. 1634. *with the precedency of 1617.*

2. THE HON. CLAUD HAMILTON, 2d s. of James (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF ABERCORN [S.], by Marion, da. of Thomas (BOYD), 5th LORD BOYD [S.], was *b.* about 1606, and suc. to Strabane and the other Irish estates of his father on the latter's death, 23 March 1617/8. He was, on the petition of his elder br., who had resigned the Irish peerage as abovestated, *cr.* 14 Aug. 1634,[c] LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE, co. Tyrone [I.], with the precedency of the former patent of 8 May 1617, and with rem., failing the heirs male of his body, to those of his father. His vote as a Peer was received by proxy at the Parl. [I.] 21 March 1634. He *m.* 28 Nov. 1632, Jean, 4th and yst. daughter of George (GORDON), 1st MARQUESS OF HUNTLY [S.], by Henrietta, da. of Esme (STUART), 1st DUKE OF LENNOX [S.] He *d.* 14 June 1638, and was *bur.* at Leakpatrick, co. Tyrone. His widow expended £1,000 in fortifying Strabane Castle, which was, however, destroyed in the rebellion, and she herself taken prisoner, in Dec. 1641 by Sir Phelim O'NEILE, whom she *m.* shortly afterwards. She was living in indigence in 1656 at which date she had £5 paid her by the State for her relief.

(a) The Hon. William Scott, his only s., *b.* about 1793 ; ed. at Eton and at Univ. Coll. Oxford, 1812 ; was M.P. for Gatton, 1826-30, and *d.* unm. (but 2 months before his father) 26 Nov. 1835 at Early Court afsd., aged 42. Marianne, Viscountess Sidmouth, the only surv. child and sole heir, *d.* s.p. 26 April 1842, on whose death the landed property, acquired by her father, devolved on her cousin, the Earl of Eldon.

(b) Coote, in his "*English Civilians*" [1804], says of him: "He fills the seat of judicature with dignity, and his sentences are those of an able Judge. Speaking of him as an orator we may say *Illi purus et pressus, et in quantum satis est profluens, sermo non deest.*" A writer in the "*Gent. Mag.*" for 1846, signing himself "*Wiltonensis*" [George Matcham, LL.D., Advocate (Doctors' Commons) 1820], under "*Anecdotes of Lord Stowell,*" thus commemorates him : "His tone deep, his manner solemn, his words apt, his arrangement perfect, his sentence decisive, he looked the very impersonation of justice. . . . Altho' his face was fine, his *abord* was scarcely gracious, and his figure was short and ungraceful ; his walk latterly assimilated to the waddle of a duck. . . . To one thing from first to last he was ever alive—to the accumulation of wealth, and for this purpose he condescended to trifles. . . . He was, to say the truth, an habitual and irreclaimable *gourmand*. . . He delighted in the society of women of rank, fashion and beauty. . . . His intellects decayed before his bodily powers were exhausted." His portrait, in Judge's robes, painted by John Hoppner, R.A., was engraved in 1809.

(c) The preambles to the patents of 1617 and 1634 and the proceedings on the resignation of 1633 are given in "*Lodge,*" vol. v, pp. 112—113.

III. 1638. *3.* JAMES (HAMILTON), LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE [I.], 1st s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [I.]. 14 June 1638. He incurred forfeiture of his lands, by joining the Irish under Sir Phelim O'Neile abovementioned, 20 July 1650, at Charlemont, against the forces of the Commonwealth, by whom he was taken prisoner. He *d.* s.p., a Roman Catholic recusant, 16 June 1655, at Ballyfatty, near Strabane, being drowned while bathing in the river Maine.

IV. 1655. *4.* GEORGE (HAMILTON), LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE [I.], only br. and h., *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 16 June 1655. He *m.* in or before 1659, Elizabeth, only da. and on the death of her two brothers (Richard and Peter) h. of Christopher FAGAN, of Feltrim, co. Dublin. He *d.* 14 April 1668, and was *bur.* in St. Mechlin's church, near Rush. M.I. Nuncup. will dat. at his house of Kinure, co. Dublin (in the chapel whereof he directs to be buried) dat. 9 April and pr. 26 May 1668, in Dublin. His wife survived him.

V. 1668, to 1690. *5.* CLAUD (HAMILTON), LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE [I.], 1st s. and h. He was *bap.* 13 Sep. 1659, at St. Audoen's, Dublin, and *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 14 April 1668. By the death of his cousin, George, 3d Earl of Abercorn [S.], about 1680 (certainly before 1683) he became EARL OF ABERCORN, &c. [S.] He *d.* unm. 1690. After his death he was outlawed in Ireland, 11 May 1691, whereby his *Irish* (but not his Scotch) *peerage* became *forfeited*.

* * * * * *

VI. 1692. *6.* CHARLES (HAMILTON), EARL OF ABERCORN, &c. [S.], br. and h. By Royal letters, 24 May 1692, he obtained a *reversal* of his brother's *attainder* and accordingly *suc.* him as LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE, co. Tyrone [I.], taking his seat in the House of Lords [I.], 31 Aug. 1695. He *d.* s.p.s. at Strabane, June 1701.

VII. 1701. *7* and *1.* JAMES (HAMILTON), EARL OF ABERCORN, &c. [S.], also LORD HAMILTON, BARON OF STRABANE [I.], under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Col. JAMES HAMILTON,(a) by Judith, da. of Sir Thomas COLEPEPER, of Hollingbourne, co. Kent, which James (who *d.* v.p., 6 June 1673), was s. and h. ap. of the Hon. Sir George HAMILTON,(b) of Donalong, co. Tyrone, and of Nenagh, co. Tipperary (said to have *d.* in 1679), 4th s. of James, the 1st Earl. He suc. to the peerage [S. and I.], as above, June 1701, and was *cr.* (some few weeks later), 2 Sep. 1701, BARON MOUNTCASTLE, co. Tyrone, *and* VISCOUNT STRABANE [I.] See "ABERCORN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1606, under the 6th Earl. With the Earldom of Abercorn (afterwards, 1790, a Marquessate [G.B.], and subsequently, 1868, a Dukedom [I.]), *the Viscountcy* [1701], *and Barony* [1617] *of Strabane* [I.], has ever since continued to be united.

Viscountcy [I.] I. 1701.

See fuller particulars under "Abercorn," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1606, *sub* the 4th, 5th, and 6th Earls.

(a) He was the eldest of six sons of whom the 3d, Count Anthony Hamilton, was the well known author of the "*Memoires de Gramont*," which describes the chief characters of the Court of Charles II. as they were represented to him by his sister's husband, Philibert, Count of Gramont, who *d.* 30 Jan. 1707, aged 86. The second son, Sir George Hamilton (*d.* before 1676) was the husband of the beautiful Frances Jennings (sister of Sarah, the well known Duchess of Marlborough), who *m.* secondly Richard (Talbot), Earl [*titular* Duke] of Tyrconnel [I.]

(b) In Wood's "*Douglas*" (vol. i, p. 6), this George Hamilton is said to have been "*cr.* a Baronet of Ireland in 1660," but in the 1st edit. (1764) of Douglas' Peerage [S.] it is merely stated that he was *cr.* a Baronet, neither the date nor the kingdom being specified. In Lodge's "*Peerage*" [I.] (edit. 1739, vol. v, p. 111), he is called a "Baronet of Nova Scotia," as he is also in the 1st edit. (1754) of that work. This last is the earliest mention of *any Baronetcy*, for neither in "*Crawfurd*" (1716) nor "*Crossley*" (1725) is such a dignity mentioned. No record of any such creation appears in either kingdom, and it is stated in "*Lodge*" (vol. v, p. 121), that Sir George's grandson and heir, James Hamilton, "declined after his grandfather's

STRABOLGI, or STRATHBOGIE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1322. *1.* DAVID (DE STRABOLGI) EARL OF ATHOLL [S], High Constable [S.], having rebelled against King Robert Bruce [S.], in 1314, *forfeited his lands, office, and titles* [S.], but in consideration of his services to Englandwas sum.[a] to the *English* parl. from 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II. to 2 Dec. (1326) 20 Ed. III. by writs directed "*David de Strabolgi, Comiti Athol,*" whereby, apparently, he acquired an English Barony (LORD STRABOLGI), tho' not an *English* Earldom of Angus.[b] He *d.* 28 Dec. 1327.

III. 1327. *3.* DAVID (DE STRABOLGI), EARL OF ATHOLL.[c] [*Qy.* S.], also LORD STRABOLGI [E.], s. and h., aged 19 in 1327; sum. to parl from 25 Jan. (1329/30) 4 Ed. III. to 24 July (1384), 8 Ed. III. by writs directed as above. He was slain 30 Nov. 1335.

IV. 1335, to 1375. *4.* DAVID (DE STRABOLGI), EARL OF ATHOLL[c] [*Qy.* S.], also LORD STRABOLGI [E.], only s. and h., aged 3 years in 1335. Some 30 years later he was sum. to parl. from 20 Jan. (1365/6) 39 Ed. III. to 6 April (1369) 43 Ed. III. by writs directed as above. He *d.* s.p.m. 10 Oct. 1375, when the *Barony of Strabolgi* fell into abeyance.[d]

See fuller particulars under "Atholl", Earldom [S.], 1307-1375, as held by the family of Strabolgi.

STRADBALLY.

i.e., "STRADBALLY in Queen's county," Barony [I.] (*Cosby*); see "SYDNEY OF LEIX," Barony [I.], *cr.* 1768; *ex.* 1774.

STRADBROKE.

Earldom.

I. 1821. *1.* JOHN (ROUS), BARON ROUS OF DENNINGTON, was *cr.* 18 July 1821[e] VISCOUNT DUNWICH and EARL OF STRADBROKE, both co. Suffolk. He was only s. and h. of Sir John ROUS, 5th Bart., of Henham Hall, co. Suffolk, by Judith, da. and h. of John BEDINGFELD, of Beeston, co. Norfolk; was *b.* 30 May 1750; ed. at Westm. school and at Mag. Coll., Oxford; M.A., 8 Feb. 1771; *suc.* his father in the Baronetcy (*cr.* 17 May 1660), 31 Oct. 1771; M.P. for Suffolk, 1780-96; Capt. of the Suffolk Yeomanry, 1794, and was *cr.* 14 June 1796, BARON ROUS OF DENNINGTON, co. Suffolk, being (25 years later) *advanced to the Earldom of Stradbroke*, &c., as afsd. He *m.* firstly, Jan. 1788, Frances Juliana, da. and h. of Edward WARTER-WILSON, of Bilboa, co. Limerick, by Frances Anne Freke, da. of George (EVANS), 2d BARON CARBERY [I.] She *d.* s.p.m. 20 June 1790. He *m.* secondly, 23 Feb. 1792, at St. Marylebone, Charlotte Maria, da. of Abraham WHITTAKER, of Stratford, co. Essex, and Lyston House, co. Hereford. He *d.* 17 Aug. 1827, at 33 Hertford street, Mayfair, and was *bur.* at Wangford, co. Suffolk, aged 77. Will pr. Sep. 1877. His, widow, who

---

death [1679 ?] to use the title of Baronet, being usually called Capt. Hamilton" till in 1701 he *suc.* as Earl of Abercorn [S.] He in his marr. lic., 24 Jan. 1683/4, is called "James Hamilton, Esq." In the absence, then, of *any* proof of creation, any recognition, or, indeed, any *authentic* proof of the user of this Baronetcy the inference seems to be that it never existed. There appears to be no will or admon. of this Sir George or of his second son [another] Sir George in the C.P.C. The admon., 24 Nov. 1683, of "Sir George Hamilton, Knight," of Roscrea, in Ireland, granted to a great [probably a "great grand"] nephew, Claud, Earl of Abercorn, relates, apparently, to a brother of the 1st Earl, tho' in that case the deceased would, presumably, have been dead many years previously.

(a) See vol. i, p. 161, note "a."
(b) " 182, note "b."
(c) " " note "c."
(d) " " note "d."
} *sub* "Atholl."

(e) This was one of the "Coronation" peerage of George IV., for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," *sub* "Conyngham."

was *b.* 17 March 1769, *d.* 15 Jan. 1856, at Hertford street afsd., aged 86. Will pr. Feb. 1856.

II. 1827. *2.* JOHN EDWARD CORNWALLIS (ROUS), EARL OF STRADBROKE, &c., 1st s. and h. by second wife; *b.* 13 Feb. 1794, at Darsham Hall, co. Suffolk; ed. at Westm. School; served in the Coldstream Guards, 1810-17, being present at the battles of Salamanca, Vittoria, the Nive and Nivelle, the sieges of Burgos and St. Sebastian, the investment of Bayonne &c.; *styled* VISCOUNT DUNWICH, from 1821 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 17 Aug. 1827; Col. of the East Suffolk Militia, 1830-44; L. Lieut. and Vice-Admiral of Suffolk, 1844-86. He *m.* 26 May 1857, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Augusta, widow of Henry Frederick BONHAM, Col. 10th Hussars, 2d da. and coheir of the Rev. Sir Christopher John MUSGRAVE, 9th Bart., of Edenhall, co. Cumberland, by Mary Anne, da. of Edward HASELL, of Dalmain. He *d.* 27 Jan. 1886, at Henham Hall, and was *bur.* at Wangford in his 92d year. Will pr. at Ipswich, 17 March 1886, above £179,000. His widow, who was *b.* 1830, living 1896.

III. 1886. *3.* JOHN MOWBRAY (ROUS), EARL OF STRADBROKE [1821], VISCOUNT DUNWICH [1821], and BARON ROUS OF DENNINGTON [1796], also a Baronet [1660], only s. and h.; *b.* 19 Nov. 1862; *styled* VISCOUNT DUNWICH till 1886; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1883; M.A., 1890, having *suc. to the peerage*, 27 Jan. 1886; Lieut. Col., 1st Vol. Brig. East Div. Royal Artillery; Vice-Admiral of Suffolk.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 12,203 acres in co. Suffolk, valued at £15,434 a year. *Principal Residence.*—Henham Hall, near Wangford, co. Suffolk.

STRADICHTIE, or STRATHDICHTIE

i.e., "GLAMIS, TANNADYCE, SYDLAW AND STRADICHTIE," Barony [S.] (*Lyon*), *cr.* 1677 with the EARLDOM OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN [S.], which see.

STRAFFORD, and STRAFFORD OF HARMONDSWORTH.

Earldom.

I. 1640, to 1641. *1.* "THOMAS WENTWORTH, Knight, BARON WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE, BARON OF NEWMARCH AND OVERSLEY, and VISCOUNT WENTWORTH, the King's Deputy in Ireland, and President of the Council in the northern parts of England;"[a] was *cr.* 12 Jan. 1639-40, "BARON OF RABY in the county or bishopric of Durham,"[a] with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his younger brothers, Sir William Wentworth and Sir George Wentworth respectively in like manner, he being *cr.* at the same date EARL OF STRAFFORD, co. York, with the usual remainder. He was s. and h. of Sir William WENTWORTH, Bart. (so *cr.* 29 June 1611), of Wentworth Woodhouse and Gawthorpe,[b] co. York, by Anne, da. and h. of Sir Robert ATKINS, of Stowell, co. Gloucester. He was *b.* on Good Friday, 13 April 1593, in Chancery lane, and *bap.* at St. Dunstans in the West;[c] ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; admitted to the Inner Temple, Nov. 1607; *knighted*, 6 Dec. 1611, at Royston; *suc.* as 2d Baronet on the death, about 29 Sep. 1614, of his father; M.P. for co. York, 1621-22; for Pontefract, 1624, and for co. York (again), 1625 and 1628, speaking on behalf of the liberty of the people; Councillor of the North, 1623 and 1625; Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1626. He was *cr.* 22 July

(a) "*Creations*, 1483—1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(b) The estate came from Sir William's mother, Margaret, wife of Thomas Wentworth, da. and h. of Sir William Gascoigne, of Gawthorpe afsd., by Joan, da. and h. of John NEVILL, of Oversley, s. and h. of Sir Ralph Nevill, a yr. s. of Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmorland. The said William (bap. 3 July 1562), relates a strange story about the Gascoigne family. See 6th Rep. of Hist. MSS. (MSS. of F. Bacon Frank), p. 459.

(c) His sponsors were Sir Edward Savile, Mr. Atkinson, and Lady Digby. [*N. and Q.*, 5th S., V. 523.]

1628,[a] BARON WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE, and BARON OF NEWMARCH AND OVERSLEY, being (five months later) *cr.* 13 Dec. 1628, VISCOUNT WENTWORTH. He was L. President of the Council of the North, 1628-41; L. Lieut. of Yorkshire, 1628, and again, 1640; P.C., 1629; L. Dep. Gen. of Ireland, 1632/3, where he carried out (in his policy of "thorough") many drastic measures in support of the Royal policy[b]; P.C., 1629; VICEROY OF IRELAND, as L. Deputy and (1640) as L. Lieut., 1632/3—1641.) He was *cr.* 2 Jan. 1639-40, *Baron of Raby*[c] *and Earl of Strafford*, as abovestated; el. K.G. at York, 12 Sep. 1640, but never installed. He *m.* firstly, 22 Oct. 1611, at Londesborough, co. York (lic. York), Margaret, 1st da. of Francis (CLIFFORD), 4th EARL OF CUMBERLAND, by Grisel, da. of Thomas HUGHES. She, by whom he had no issue, *d.* about Aug. 1622, and was *bur.* at York. He *m.* secondly, 24 Feb. 1625, Arabella, 2d da. of John (HOLLES), 1st EARL OF CLARE, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas STANHOPE. She *d.* Oct. 1631. He *m.* thirdly, Oct. 1632, Elizabeth, da. of Sir Godfrey RODES, of Great Haughton, co. York. The Republican and Puritanical party in the House of Commons contrived to get a Bill of Attainder of high treason passed in both Houses, to which the King, after having written[d] to him that "upon the word of a King you shall not suffer in life, honour, or fortune," weakly gave his consent, alleging, by way of excuse, Stafford's well known letter to him consenting to be put to death. He was accordingly executed on Tower Hill, 12 May 1641,[e] in his 49th year,[f] being *bur.* at Wentworth Woodhouse, and, having been attainted, *all his honours* became *forfeited*.

* * * * * *

(a) This creation and Wentworth's "sudden leap from a Patriot to a Courtier," was, according to Jesse's "*Stuarts*" (vol. ii, p. 353), "the astonishment of all men." Presumably (having regard to his after career) "the leap" was sincere, but Hume, somewhat disparagingly, remarks (*sub* "1630"), that "his virtue seems not to have been entirely pure but to have been susceptible of strong impressions from private interest and ambition." Jesse (*ut supra*) adds that, "as Stafford had no apparent claims to the peerage, it was given out that his elevation was solely owing to his illustrious ancestry. Accordingly the preamble to his patent is emblazoned [*sic*] with a long list of honourable names, and his descent deduced lineally from John of Gaunt." Surely, however, his *individual* merits and services deserved a peerage more than those of most who were so honoured at that period.

(b) In 1639 he was one of the "*Junto*" (see vol. vi, p. 92, note "a," *sub* "Northumberland"), who managed the bulk of the State affairs.

(c) His taking the title of Raby (which, says Dugdale, was "by reason of his descent from that great family of Nevill, sometime Lords of that place," see p. 262, note "b") added to his many enemies the notorious Sir Harry Vane who proved one of the most bitter of them; the castle of Raby which was forfeited by the family of Neville, Earls of Westmorland, *temp.* Eliz., being then in Vane's possession to whom it "must have come by purchase or grant from the Crown. He [Vane] had no blood of the Nevilles, tho' his cousin, Sir Thomas Fane, had *m.* the heiress of another branch of that illustrious house. Perhaps, as he was a vain [no pun seems to be here intended] man, this coincidence made him particularly desirous of obtaining the title of Baron of Raby." [*Collins*, vol. iv, p. 505, note "m."] Lord Clarendon mentions it as "an act of the most unnecessary provocation that I have known and I believe was the chief occasion of the loss of his head."

(d) Strafford Letters, vol. ii, p. 416, as quoted in Jesse's "*Stuarts*," vol. ii, p. 364.

(e) See vol. i, p. 194, note "c," *sub* "Aubigny," for "the Loyalists Bloody Roll," which begins with his execution.

(f) As to him Clarendon aptly quotes the epitaph on Sulla, recorded by Plutarch, "no man did ever pass him, either doing good to his friends or in doing mischief to his enemies." Sir Ph. Warwick in his "*Memoirs*" thus describes him, "his natural faculties being very strong and pregnant, his understanding, aided by a good fancy, made him quick in discerning the nature of any business, and thro' a cold brain he became deliberate and of a sound judgment. His memory was great, and he made it greater by confiding in it. His elocution was very fluent, and all this was lodged in a sour and haughty temper . . . In person he was of a tall stature but stooped much in the neck. His countenance was cloudy, whilst he moved or sat thinking, but when he spake he had a lightsome and a very pleasant air." His portrait "after Van

II. 1641, and 1662, to 1695. *1* and *2*. WILLIAM WENTWORTH, only s. and h., by second wife, *b.* 8 June 1626; *styled* VISCOUNT WENTWORTH, 1640-41; was as "William Wentworth, Knight," *cr.*[a] by patent, 1 Dec. 1641 (Privy Seal, 12 Aug. 1641), "BARON WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE, co. York, BARON OF NEWMARCH AND OVERSLEY, and BARON OF RABY, within the county or bishopric of Durham, VISCOUNT WENTWORTH and EARL OF STRAFFORD, co. York,"[a] with a *spec. rem.*, as regards the Barony of Raby (alone) as in the letters patent of 12 Jan. (1639/40) 15 Car. I. abovementioned. Having thus obtained all the peerage titles of his father, with the loss only of the precedency thereof, he took his seat accordingly, 27 April 1660. He was el. and inv. **K.G.** 1 and inst. 15 April 1661. By act of Parl., 19 May 1662, the attainder of his father was reversed and he *suc.* accordingly as EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c., and to all other of his father's hereditary titles, according to the respective dates of their creation. F.R.S., 6 Feb. 1668; P.C., 1674; P.C. [I.] 1677. He *m.* firstly, 27 Feb. 1654/5 (Publication at St. Giles's in the fields) Henrietta Mary, 2d da of James (STANLEY), 7th EARL OF DERBY, by Charlotte, da. of Claude DE LA TREMOUILLE, DUKE OF THOARS in France. She *d.* 27 Dec. 1685, and was *bur.* in York minster. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Fac. 18 Sep. 1694), Henrietta, sister of Frederick William, apparently EARL OF LIFFORD [I.], da. of Frederic Charles DE ROYE DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, COUNT OF ROYE AND ROUCI, Generalissimo of the forces of the King of Denmark, by Elizabeth, sister of Louis (DE DURAS), 2d EARL OF FEVERSHAM. He *d.* s.p. 16 Oct. 1695, aged 70, when *all the peerage honours* conferred on him or his father, excepting the Barony of Raby, became *extinct*.[b] He was *bur.* in York minster. His widow was *bur.* 14 Nov. 1732 at St. James's, Westm. Admon. 14 Feb. 1732/3.

III. 1711. *1*. THOMAS (WENTWORTH), BARON RABY [1640 and 1641], also a Baronet [1611], cousin and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] of Sir William WENTWORTH, of Northgate Head in Wakefield, co. York, by Isabella, da. of Sir Allen APSLEY, which William (who *d.* July 1693) was s. and h. of Sir William WENTWORTH, of Ashby Puerorum, co. Lincoln (slain at Marston Moor, 3 July 1644), who was next br. to William, *cr.* EARL OF STRAFFORD, BARON RABY, &c., 12 Jan 1639/40 as abovementioned. He was *b.* at Standly Hall and *bap.* 17 Sep. 1672, at Wakefield; Page of Honour to the Queen Consort, 1687; was a Cornet in Lord Colchester's Reg. of horse, becoming finally (1707) Lieut.-Gen., and being Col. of the Royal Reg. of Dragoons 1697-1715; Groom of the Bedchamber 1695. He *suc. to the peerage* as BARON RABY on the death of his cousin, the 2d Earl of Strafford, 16 Oct. 1695, according to the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity (being introduced 25 Nov. 1695) having also become, at the same date, 4th Baronet [1611] as heir male of the body of his great grandfather, William, the 1st Baronet abovementioned. He was Ambassador, or Envoy, at Berlin, 1701, 1703-1704, and 1705-11; Ambassador at the Hague, 1711-1714; P.C. 1711, being *cr.* 29 June 1711, VISCOUNT WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE AND OF STAINBOROUGH, and EARL OF STRAFFORD, all in co. York, with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his brother Peter Wentworth in like manner; was

---

Dyck" is engraved in "*Doyle*"; in it the cloudy countenance and the stoop in the neck are very manifest. He is spoken of, in 1640, by Lady Essex Cheeke [*Hist. MSS.* Report viii., pt 2, p. 56] as "Black Tom," who "will not suffer a gard to attend him, knowinge he hath terror enough in his bended browes to amaze the prentises."

(a) Luttrell ("*Diary*" 20 Sep. 1694) says "The Lord Feversham's niece is to be married to the old Earl of Strafford."

(b) On his death, Wentworth Woodhouse and the bulk of his estates passed to his nephew, the Hon. Thomas Watson, 3d s. of his eldest sister Anne, by Edward, 1st Baron ROCKINGHAM. This Thomas, who took the additional name of Wentworth, became Baron Rockingham and was *cr.*, in 1746, Marquess of Rockingham (a title extinct 1782), being ancestor of the Earls Fitzwilliam, now (1896) of Wentworth Woodhouse.

(c) His eldest br. William *d.* unm. 1693, and was *bur.* at Brussels.

Ambassador Plenipotentiary to the Congress of Utrecht, 23 Dec. 1711.[a] First Lord of the Admiralty 1712-14 ; el. **K.G.** 25 Oct. 1712 and inst. (by proxy) 4 Aug. 1713 ; Master of the Trinity House, 1713 ; one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the Realm 1 Aug. to 18 Sep. 1714.[b] An attempt was made to impeach him of high treason for his share in the treaty of Utrecht. He was, unquestionably at one time, in correspondence with the exiled Royal House, and was *cr.* a Duke [DUKE OF STRAFFORD ?] by the titular King James III., in 1722.[c] He *m*, 6 Sep. 1711[d] Anne ("£60,000") da. and h. of Sir Henry JOHNSON, of Bradenham, co. Bucks, and Toddington, co. Beds, by his first wife.[e] He *d.* of the stone at Wentworth Castle, 15 Nov. and was *bur.* 2 Dec. 1639 at Toddington, aged 67.[f] Will pr. 1739. His widow *d.* 19 Sep. 1754. Will dat. 26 Jan. 1739/40 to Aug. 1794, pr. 1754.]

IV. 1739. *2.* WILLIAM (WENTWORTH), EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c., only s. and h. ; *b.* shortly before 27 March 1722, and *bap.* on the Thursday week following that date ; *styled* VISCOUNT WENTWORTH, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 Nov. 1739, taking his seat 21 March 1743 ; Farmer of the Post fines 1746. He *m.* 28 April 1741, Anne, 2d da. and coheir of John (CAMPBELL), 2d DUKE OF ARGYLL [S.] and DUKE OF GREENWICH, by his first wife, Mary, da. of Thomas BROWNE, *afterwards* DUNCOMBE. She *d.* at Wentworth Castle 7 and was *bur.* 26 Feb. 1785 at Toddington, aged 70. He *d.* there s.p. of the stone 10 and was *bur.* 26 March 1791 at Toddington afsd. aged 69.[g] Will pr. April 1791.[h]

V. 1791, to 1799. *3.* FREDERICK THOMAS (WENTWORTH), EARL OF STRAFFORD [1711], VISCOUNT WENTWORTH OF WENTWORTH WOODHOUSE and of STAINBOROUGH [1711], and BARON RABY [1640 and 1641], also a Baronet [1611], cousin and h. male, being only surv. s. and h. of William WENTWORTH, Gent. Usher to the Dow. Princess of Wales, by Susanna, da. of

---

[a] His pride in refusing to be joined with Matthew Prior in the peace negociations with Holland is commented on (1711) by Pepys.

[b] See vol. iii, p. 116, note "b," *sub* "Devonshire" for the names of these.

[c] See a list of these "Jacobite Creations" in vol. ii, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle."

[d] Swift writes thus to Stella, 3 Sep. 1711, "Lord Raby, who is Earl of Strafford, is on Thursday to marry a namesake of Stella, the da. of Sir Henry Johnson in the City ; he has threescore thousand pounds with her, ready money, besides the rest at the father's death."

[e] The second wife of this Sir Henry (Lic. Vic. Gen. 6 March 1692/3, he about 32, widr.) was Martha, *suo jure* Baroness Wentworth.

[f] Macky in his "*Characters*" speaks of him, when about 30, as "a young gentleman *de bon naturel*, handsome, of fine understanding ["*very bad and cannot spell*," remarks Swift] and, with application, may prove a man of business. He is of low stature ["*he is tall*" remarks Swift], well shaped with a good face, fair complexioned." A portrait of him "after Sir G. Kneller, 1714," in a full-bottomed wig, is engraved in "*Doyle*." Swift (in his "*Journal*" II, p. 499) describes him as having "some life and spirit, but is infinitely proud and wholly illiterate." Lord Hervey ["*Memoirs*," vol. i, p. 481] calls him "a loquacious, rich, illiterate, cold, tedious constant haranguer, who neither spoke sense nor English . . . . in short, there was nothing so low as his dialect except his understanding, nor anything so tiresome as his public harangues except his private conversation." There is, however, an interesting letter from him in Hearne's "*Collections*," describing his visits to Charles XII, Augustus of Saxony and Stanislaus. An enormous quantity of his correspondence is at the British Museum, of which some portions were published, in 1883, by J. J. Cartwright under the title of "*The Wentworth Papers*."

[g] His portrait "after Sir J. Reynolds, 1762," is engraved in "*Doyle*." He was skilled in architecture and "*vertu*." Lady Mary Montagu writes of him (Jan. 1741) that "he behaves himself really very modestly and genteely, and has lost the pertness he acquired in his mother's assembly."

[h] The chief of his estates went to his three sisters and coheirs, of whom Anne, the eldest. *m.* 28 April 1783 at St. James' Westm. the Rt. Hon. William Conolly, P.C. [I.] and had one son, Rt. Hon. Thomas Conolly, who *d.* s.p. 21 April 1883, and 5 daughters, of whom Anne, the eldest da. that left issue, *m.* George Byng, and was mother of John, 1st Baron Strafford of Harmondsworth, *cr.* Earl of Strafford 1847.

John Chamberlayne SLAUGHTER, of Upper Slaughter Hall, co. Dorset, which William (who *d.* 16 June 1776, aged 76) was only surv. s. and h. of Peter WENTWORTH, of Henbury, co. Dorset, Equerry to the Queen Consort (*bur.* 14 Feb. 1738/9, at St. Martin's in the fields), who was next br. to Thomas, *cr.* EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c. in 1711. He was *b.* at Henbury, afsd., 25 Feb. and *bap.* 20 March 1741/2, at Sturminster Marshal, co. Dorset; ed. at Eton; Ensign 1st Foot Guards, 1760; *suc. to the peerage*, 10 March 1791, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation. He *m.* 17 Sep. 1772, at Silton, co. Dorset, Eliza, 3d da. of Thomas GOULD, of Froome Billet in that county, by Mary, da. of William FREKE. He *d.* s.p. suddenly (being found dead in his bed) at Nottingham, 6 Aug. 1799, and was *bur.* at Sturminster afsd., aged 57, when *all his honours* became *extinct*. Will pr. Oct. 1799. His widow *m.* William, or Horace, CHURCHILL, and *d.* his widow 1 May 1811, at Henbury, afsd.

Barony. I. 1835. **Earldom.** VI. 1847.

1. LIEUT. GEN. THE RT. HON. SIR JOHN BYNG, **G.C.B.**, 3d but only s. that had issue of George BYNG,[a] of Wrotham Park, in Barnet, co. Midx. (*d.* 22 Oct. 1789, aged 54), by Anne, 2d but 1st da. that had issue of the Rt. Hon. William CONOLLY, of Castletown, in Ireland, by Anne, 1st sister and coheir of William (WENTWORTH), 2d (IVth) EARL OF STRAFFORD abovenamed,[b] was *b.* in Hill street, Berkeley square, 1772; ed. at Westm. school; joined the army 1793, serving in Flanders, Holland, Ireland, in the expeditions to Hanover, Copenhagen, and Walcheren, in the Peninsular war as Major General (1813), at Vittoria, the the Pyrenees, at Mouguerre[c], and finally at Waterloo, twice receiving thanks for his services from both houses of Parl.; **K.C.B.**, 12 April 1815; Knight (2d class) of St. Vladimir of Russia, Aug. 1815; Knight of Maria Theresa of Austria, Oct. 1815; **G.C.H.**, 1826; Com. in Chief of the forces in Ireland, 1828-31; P.C. [I.], 15 July 1828; **G.C.B.**, 20 July 1831; M.P. for Poole, 1832-35; Gov. of Londonderry and Culmore, 1832; being *cr.* 12 May 1835, BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDSWORTH, co. Middlesex. In 1841, he beaame a General in the army, and on 10 Jan. 1847, he suc. to Wrotham park, afsd., on the death of his eldest br., George Byng, M.P. for 56 years for Middlesex. He was *cr.* 18 Sep. 1847, VISCOUNT ENFIELD OF ENFIELD, co. Middlesex, and EARL OF STRAFFORD, and was made 2 Oct. 1855, FIELD MARSHAL. He was Col. of the Coldstream Foot Guards, 1850, having been Col. of the 29th Foot, 1828. He *m.* firstly, 14 June 1804, Mary Stevens, 1st da. and coheir of Peter MACKENZIE, of Grove House, in Twickenham, co. Midx. She *d.* 17 June 1806. He *m.* secondly 9 May 1808, or 1809, Marianne, 2d da. of Sir Walter James JAMES, *formerly* HEAD, 1st Bart., of Langley Hall, Berks, by Jane, 3d da. of Charles (PRATT), 1st EARL CAMDEN. She *d.* 26 Oct. 1845, at 6 Portman square. He *d.*, 3 June 1860, at 44 Grosvenor street, aged 88.

Barony. II. 1853. **Earldom.** VII. 1860.

2. GEORGE STEVENS (BYNG), EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c., 1st s. and h., only son by first wife, *b.* in Duke street, Manchester square, Marylebone, 8 June, and *bap.* 9 Aug. 1806, at Twickenham afsd.; ed. at Sandhurst; entered the army, 1822, becoming Capt., 47th Foot, 1830; M.P. for Milborne Port, 1830-32; for Chatham, 1834-35; for Poole, 1835-37, and for Chatham (2d time), 1837-53; Comptroller of the Household to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1831; a Lord of the Treasury, June to Nov. 1834; Comptroller of the Household, 1835-41;

(a) This George Byng, was s. and h. of the Hon. Robert Byng, Gov. of Barbados (*d.* 1740), 3d s. of George, 1st Viscount Torrington.

(b) See p. 265, note "h."

(c) The King, as a mark of the "signal intrepidity and heroic valour" displayed by him in the action fought at Mouguerre, near Bayonne, 18 Dec. 1813, granted, as an augmentation to his coat of arms, the representation of the colours of the 31st Foot which he had himself planted on that day, on the enemy's lines. These, accordingly, are borne, "in bend sinister," over his paternal arms of "Quarterly, *sa* and *arg.*, in the first quarter a lion ramp., *of the second*," as also a crest of augmentation surmounted with the word "Mouguerre" on a scroll.

P.C., 1835 ; Lieut. Col. West Midx. Militia, 1837 ; Col. thereof, 1844-49, and Hon. Col. thereof, 1849-73 ; Treasurer of the Household, June to Sep. 1841 ; Joint Sec. to India Board of Control, 1846-47 ; *styled* VISCOUNT ENFIELD, 1847-60, being sum. to Parl. v.p., 8 April 1853, in his father's Barony as BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDSWORTH[a] and *succeeding* (seven years later), 3 June 1860, as *Earl of Strafford*, &c., Hon. Lieut. Royal Naval Reserve, 1870 ; F.R.S. He *m.* firstly, 7 March 1829, Agnes, 5th da. of Henry William (PAGET), 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY, by his first wife, Charlotte, 2d da. of Charles (CADOGAN), 1st EARL CADOGAN. She, who was *b.* 11 Feb. 1804, *d.* 9 Oct. 1845, at Cople, Beds, aged 41. He *m.* secondly, 16 March 1848, at Latimers, Bucks, Harriet Elizabeth, 2d da. of Charles Compton (CAVENDISH), 1st BARON CHESHAM, by Catherine Susan, da. of George (GORDON), 9th MARQUESS OF HUNTLY [S.] He *d.* of congestion of the lungs, 29 Oct. 1886, at Wrotham Park afsd., aged 80. Will pr. at £237,000. His widow, who was *b.* 25 Nov. 1820, *d.* 26 June 1892, at Sherborne House, Northleach, aged 71.

Barony. III. 1874. **Earldom.** VIII. 1886.

3. GEORGE HENRY CHARLES (BYNG), EARL OF STRAFFORD [1847], VISCOUNT ENFIELD [1847], and BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDSWORTH [1835], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 22 Feb. 1830, in Upper Brook street ; *ed.* at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; B.A. (4th Class Classics), 1852 ; M.A., 1854 ; M.P. for Tavistock, 1852-57, and for Middlesex, 1857-74 ; Attaché to spec. mission at Vienna, 1855 ; *styled* VISCOUNT ENFIELD, 1860-86 ; Lieut. Col. 2d Midx. Militia, 1859-73 ; Hon. Col. thereof, 1873-78 ; Hon. Col. 17th (formerly 29th) Midx. Royal Volunteers, 1862 ; Sec. to Poor Law Board, 1865-66 ; Under Sec. for foreign affairs, 1871-74 ; sum. to parl. v.p., 26 Feb. 1874, in his father's Barony as BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDSWORTH ; a Lord in waiting 1880 ; Under Sec. for India 1880-83 ; First Civil Service Commissr. (unpaid) 1880-88 ; L.-Lieut. for co. Midx. 1884 ; *suc.* 29 Oct. 1886 *as Earl of Strafford*, &c. He *m.* 25 July 1854, at Hatchford, co. Surrey, Alice Harriet Frederica, 1st da. of Francis (EGERTON), 1st EARL OF ELLESMERE, by Harriet Catherine, da. of Charles GREVILLE. She was *b.* 10 Oct. 1830.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,993 acres in Middlesex ; 1,634 in Herts ; 707 in Kent ; 13 in Bedfordshire ; besides 7,647 in co. Londonderry. *Total*, 14,994 acres, worth £16,349 a year. *Principal Seat*, Wrotham Park, near Barnet.

STRAFFORD OF HARMONDISHAM.

Barony I. 1835.

1. SIR JOHN BYNG, **G.C.B.**, was *cr.* 12 May 1835, BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDISHAM, co. Middlesex, being subsequently *cr.* 18 Sep. 1847, EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c. He *d.* 3 June 1860.

II. 1853.

2. GEORGE STEVENS BYNG, *styled* VISCOUNT ENFIELD, s. and h. ap., was sum. v.p. in his father's Barony 8 April 1853, becoming thus BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDISHAM. He *suc.* 3 June 1860 as 2d EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c. He *d.* 22 Oct. 1886, aged 80.

III. 1874.

3. GEORGE HENRY CHARLES BYNG, *styled* VISCOUNT ENFIELD, s. and h. ap. was sum. v.p. in his father's Barony, 26 Feb. 1874, becoming thus BARON STRAFFORD OF HARMONDISHAM. He *suc.* 29 Oct. 1886 as 3d EARL OF STRAFFORD, &c. See that dignity, *cr.* 1847.

For fuller particulars see "*Strafford*," Earldom, *cr.* 1847.

(a) See vol. v, p. 184, note "a," *sub* "Lynn."

STRANGE[a] or LE STRANGE.

Barony by writ.

I. 1295, to 1311.

1. ROGER LE STRANGE, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STRANGE) 24 June, 3 Sep. and 2 Nov. (1295) 23 Ed. I. and 26 Aug. (1296) 24 Ed. I. He was also sum. 26 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I, to attend the King at Salisbury, but such summons cannot be considered as a *regular* writ of summons to Parl.[b] His name appears on the letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301 as "*Rog'us Le Estrange de Ellesm'e.*"[c] From his possession of Ellesmere it is probable that he was the Roger who suc. his brother Hamon Le Strange, about 1272, in that estate, both being sons of Hamon Le Strange, of Ellesmere, co. Salop, who was a yr. son of John Le Strange, of Knokin. He appears to have *m.* Matilda, widow of Roger Mowbray, "one of the nieces and coheirs of Joane DE BEAUCHAMP, niece of William DE BEAUCHAMP, of Bedford."[d] He *d.* 1311 leaving issue, but after his death the *Barony* became *dormant*, and no claim thereto has ever been made. Neither "ROGER LE STRANGE, his s. and h., nor his [the last named Roger's] s. and h. JOHN LE STRANGE, were ever sum. to Parl. The latter *d.* s.p. 1330."[e]

Barony by writ.

I. (*bis*) 1325, to 1335.

1. SIR EUBULUS LE STRANGE, 2d s. of John (LE STRANGE) 1st LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, by Maud, presumably[f] *a second wife, and the da. and h. of Eubulus* DE MONTIBUS, *of* Ketton, co. Rutland; was **K.B.** 19 Ed. II. (1325-26), having robes as a Banneret, and served in the wars with Scotland, 1327 to 1335. Having *m.*, before 1326, Alice, who may be considered *suo jure* COUNTESS OF LINCOLN, widow of Thomas (PLANTAGENET) EARL OF LANCASTER (beheaded 22 March 1321/2), da. and h. of Henry (DE LACY), EARL OF LINCOLN, by his first wife, Margaret, who may be considered as *suo jure* COUNTESS ON SALISBURY, he was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STRANGE) from 3 Dec. (1326) 20 Ed. II. to 1 April (1335) 9 Ed. III.[g] He who is sometimes in right of his said wife *styled* EARL OF LINCOLN *d.* s.p. 1335 and was *bur.* in Berling Abbey. Inq. p. mortem (1334/5), 9 Ed. III. His widow *m.* thirdly, early in 1336, Hugh (DE FRENE), LORD FRENE (so sum. 29 Nov. 1336), who, also, is sometimes (in her right) *styled* EARL OF LINCOLN, and who *d.* s.p., Dec. 1336, at Perth. The Countess herself, who was *b.* 1283, *d.* s.p., 2 Oct. 1348, and was *bur.* at Berling Abbey afsd.

(a) The origin of the name, according to Dugdale (quoting an ancient MS. of Robert Glover, Somerset Herald, at the Coll. of Arms) was from the younger of the two sons of the Duke of Bretaigne, present at a just, held at Castle Peverell *temp* Henry I, who "being named Guy, was called Guy Le Strange [*extraneus*] from whom the several families of the Stranges did descend" . . . concluding that Guy, Hamon and John who possessed lands in Salop, about the beginning of King Henry the Second's reign, were sons to the first-mentioned Guy"

(b) See vol. i, p. iii, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam" as to the writ of 26 Jan. 1296/7.

(c) See "*Nicolas*" pp. 761-809 for a good account of this letter.

(d) "*Dugdale*" where in the tabular ped. (vol. i, p. 664) "Rogerus Le Strange [1266/7] 51 Hen. III." marries "Matilda, relicta Rog. de Mowbray," but the dates seem somewhat inconsistent, and the said Roger and Hamon are there conjectured to be sons [not grandsons] of John Le Strange of Knokin.

(e) "*Courthope*," who adds, "Lucy, his sister, *m.* firstly Guy de St. Armand, and secondly, Simon de Leyburne, by whom she was mother of John de Leyburne, cousin and h. of the said John le Strange; he died s.p., leaving Catherine his sister and h., wife of Geoffrey de Lucy, father of Geoffrey, father of Reginald, father of Sir Walter de Lucy, who left two daughters and coheirs, Eleanor wife of Thomas Hopton, and Matilda wife of William Vaux (grandfather of Nicholas Vaux, Lord Vaux of Harrowden), amongst whose descendants this Barony is in abeyance."

(f) In Blore's "*Rutland*" (p. 228), the parentage of the mother of this Eubulus is thus given, which, from the name, Eubulus, seems likely, but in Dugdale only one wife is given to this John, *viz.*, Maud, da. and h. of Roger Deyville.

(g) There is proof in the rolls of Parl, of his sitting.

Barony by Writ.

I.(*ter*) 1628. *1.* JAMES STANLEY who had been (erroneously) *styled* LORD STRANGE, s. and h. ap. of William (STANLEY), 6th (XVth) EARL OF DERBY, was sum. to Parl. v.p. as LORD STRANGE by writs, 7 March (1627/8), 3 Car. I., to 3 Nov. (1639), 15 Car. I., directed "*Jacobo Stanley de Strange, Chl'r.*," under the mistaken belief that the Barony of Strange de Knokin (*cr.* by writ, 1299), was vested in his father,[a] and was accordingly (in error) placed in the precedency of that ancient Barony.[b] On the death of his father, 29 Sep. 1642, he *suc.* as 7th (XVIth) EARL OF DERBY. He was beheaded for his fidelity to the Royal cause, 3 Sep. 1651, aged 46.

II. 1651. *2.* CHARLES (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY [1485], and LORD STRANGE [1628], s. and h., *b.* 19 Jan. 1628; *styled* LORD STRANGE till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 3 Sep. 1651. He *d.* 21 Dec. 1672, aged 44.

III. 1672, to 1702. *3.* WILLIAM GEORGE RICHARD (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY [1485], and LORD STRANGE [1628], s. and h., *b.* about 1655; *styled* LORD STRANGE till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 Dec. 1672. He *d.* s.p.m.s, 5 Nov. 1702, aged about 47, when the *Barony of Strange* fell into *abeyance*.[c]

[JAMES STANLEY, *styled* LORD STRANGE, only s. and h. ap., *b.* 28 and *bap.* 29 June 1680, at Knowsley chapel; *d.* v.p. and unm. shortly before 17 Oct. 1699,[d] of small pox, at Naples or Venice, and was *bur.* 14 April 1700, at Ormskirk.]

See fuller particulars under "DERBY" Earldom, *cr.* 1485, *sub* the 7th, 8th, and 9th Earls.

* * * * *

IV. 1714. *4.* HENRIETTA, BARONESS ASHBURNHAM, and, by inheritance, BARONESS STRANGE, 1st da. and on the death of her only sister, 23 April 1714, sole heir of the said EARL OF DERBY, 4th LORD STRANGE, abovenamed, by Elizabeth, sister of James, 2d DUKE OF ORMOND, da. of Thomas BUTLER, *styled* EARL OF OSSORY. She was *b.* about 1688; *m.* 21 May 1706, John (ANNESLEY), 4th EARL OF ANGLESEY, who *d.* s.p.m.s., 18 Sep. 1710, and was *bur.* at Farnborough, co. Hants, aged 34. She *m.* secondly 24 July 1714, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, as the second of his three wives, John (ASHBURNHAM), 3d BARON ASHBURNHAM, who, after her death, became (1730) 1st EARL OF ASHBURNHAM, and who *d.* 10 March 1736/7, in his 49th year, being *bur.* at Ashburnham, co. Sussex. She *d.* s.p.m. 26 June 1718, in her 31st year, and was *bur.* at Ashburnham.

V. 1718. *5.* HENRIETTA BRIDGET, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE, but usually styled LADY HENRIETTA BRIDGET ASHBURNHAM, 2d but only surv. da.[e] and heir of her mother, being her only child by her second husband,

---

(a) That Barony had vested in his cousins, the daughters and coheirs of his father's eldest br., Ferdinando (Stanley), 5th Earl of Derby, who had *d.* s.p.m., 16 April 1594. See vol. iii, p. 72, note "f," under "Derby."

(b) See vol. i, p. 20, note "b" (*circa finem*), for account of precedence erroneously allowed at certain periods to this and other Baronies (Clifford and Percy) *cr.* by writs issued in inadvertence. As to the place allowed to this Barony, the L. President declared, 7 June 1628, "that the Heralds have ranked the said James in the place of the ancient Barony of Strange." Accordingly, 20 Jan. (1628/9), 4 Car. I., he was placed "proximus post sedem Domini Percie," but it was ordered that the said writ and rank was not to prejudice Anne, Countess of Castlehaven, or any claiming as heir of Ferdinando, late Earl of Derby.

(c) The coheirs were his two daughters (1) Henrietta, the survivor, who in 1714 inherited the Barony (2) Elizabeth, *d.* unm., 23 April, and was *bur.* 1 May 1714, in Westm. Abbey, aged 17.

(d) Luttrell's "*Diary*" of that date.

(e) Her elder sister, of the half-blood, was Lady Elizabeth Annesley, only child of

John (ASHBURNHAM), 3d Baron, afterwards (1730), 1st EARL OF ASHBURNHAM. She *d.* unm. 8 Aug. 1732, in her 16th year.

VI. 1732. *6.* JAMES (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY [1485], and LORD STRANGE [1628], great uncle (*i.e.*, mother's paternal uncle), became in Aug. 1732, on the death of his said great niece, heir general of the said Barony, being next br. to William George Richard, 9th EARL OF DERBY and 3d LORD STRANGE, abovenamed He *suc.* his said br., 5 Nov. 1702, as 10th *Earl of Derby*, becoming 8 Aug. 1732, 6th *Lord Strange*, as above mentioned. He *d.* s.p., 1 Feb. 1735/6, aged 71, when the Earldom of Derby devolved on his cousin and h. *male*, but the Barony of Strange, the Lordship of the Isle and Man, and much of his large estate, passed to the heir *general* as below. For fuller particulars of him, see "DERBY" Earldom, *cr.* 1485, under the 10th Earl.

VII. 1736. *7.* JAMES (MURRAY), DUKE OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], also LORD STRANGE, cousin and h., being 3d but 2d surv. s. of John (MURRAY), 1st DUKE OF ATHOLL [S.], who was s. and h. of John (MURRAY), 1st MARQUESS OF ATHOLL, by Amelia Sophia, da. of (whose issue, in 1737, became sole heir to) James (STANLEY), 7th (XVIth) EARL OF DERBY and 1st LORD STRANGE (of the creation of 1628), abovenamed. He was *b.* about 1690, and, according to an Act of Parl. of 1715, *suc.* (notwithstanding that his elder br., who *d.* unm. 9 July 1746, was then living) *to the peerage* [S.] on his father's death, 14 Nov. 1724, *and the Barony of Strange* [E.] on the death 1 Feb. 1735/6, of his said cousin. His claim to the said Barony having been allowed 24 Feb. he was sum. to the house, 14 March 1736/7, sitting for 4 years (till the gen. election of 1741), both as an English Baron[a] and as a Scotch Rep. Peer. He *d.* s.p.m.s 8 Jan. 1764, aged 73.

VIII. 1764. *8.* CHARLOTTE, DUCHESS OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], *suo jure* BARONESS STRANGE, only surv. da. and h. She, who was *b.* about 1731, *m.* 23 Oct. 1753, her first cousin, John (MURRAY), 3d DUKE OF ATHOLL [S.], and inherited, as heir general, *the Barony of Strange* on her father's death, 8 Jan. 1764. Her husband *d.* 5 Nov. 1774, aged 45. She *d.* 13 Oct. 1805, aged 74.

For fuller particulars see "*Atholl*" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1703, under the 2d, 3d and 4th Dukes.

Earldom. I. 1786. **Barony.** IX. 1805. *1* and *9.* JOHN (MURRAY), DUKE OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], 1st s.; *b.* 30 June 1755; *suc.* his father in the peerage [S.], 5 Nov. 1774. He, being at that time h. ap. to his mother's *Barony of Strange*, was *cr.* 18 Aug. 1786, BARON MURRAY OF STANLEY,[b] co. Gloucester, and EARL STRANGE[c] [G.B.]; on her death, 13 Oct. 1805, he became also LORD STRANGE [1628]. He *d.* 29 Sep. 1830, aged 75.

Earldom. II. **Barony.** X. 1830. *2* and *10.* JOHN MURRAY (DUKE OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], also EARL STRANGE [1786], LORD STRANGE [1628], and BARON MURRAY OF STANLEY [1786], s. and h.; *b.* 26 June 1778; *suc. to the peerage* [S., E. and G.B.] as above 29 Sep. 1830. See "ATHOLL," Dukedom [S.] *cr.* 1703 under the 5th and subsequent Dukes, with which peerage the *Earldom of Strange* [1786] and the *Barony of Strange* [1628] have ever since continued united.

---

her mother by the first husband. She, who was *b.* 1710, was living 23 Feb. 1714/5 (see the will of that date of her grandmother, Elizabeth, Countess of Derby), but *d.* unm. before 1718.

[a] The place in which he sat in 1754 was, however, that of a Barony of the creation of 1628, *i.e.*, next below Maynard (*cr.* 1627) and next above Leigh (*cr.* 1643), notwithstanding that the precedency of 1299 had been (wrongfully) allowed to his ancestor in 1628. See p. 269, note "b."

[b] This title appears as if meant to commemorate the descent of the house of Murray from the *family* of Stanley.

[c] See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a." In this case (as in that of the Dukedom of Sutherland, *cr.* 1833, and the Earldom of Ferrers, *cr.* 1711) the remainder (in tail male) of the peerage of higher rank, being different from that (in tail general) of the peerage *of the same name* already enjoyed by the grantee, is very objectionable, inasmuch as they may at any time (as has been the case with the two peerages of Ferrers) devolve on *different* parties.

[It should be observed that, long after the Barony of Strange had finally passed from the family of Stanley, Earls of Derby, in 1736, *the style of* LORD STRANGE continued to be *assumed* as the courtesy title of the heir apparent of those Earls during the 18th century. See "Derby" Earldom *cr.* 1485, under the 11th and 12th Earls.]

STRANGE, or STRANGE DE BLACKMERE.

Barony by writ.

I. 1309. *1.* FULK LE STRANGE, of Blackmere[a] in Whitchurch, co. Salop, 2d s. of Robert LE STRANGE,[b] of Whitchurch, by Eleanor, one of the four sisters and coheirs of William DE BLANCHMINSTER, *otherwise* WHITCHURCH, of Whitchurch afsd., *b.* about 1267; *suc.* his eldest br. John LE STRANGE in (1289) 17 Ed. I., being then aged 22. He took part in the wars with Scotland and France. Tho' not sum. to the parl. held at Lincoln in 1301, his name, as "*Fulco Le Strange, D'n's de Corsham*" appears among the Barons in the letter to the Pope, of that date;[c] and he was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD STRANGE) from 13 Jan. (1308/9) 2 Ed. II. to 13 Sep. (1324) 16 Ed. II. by writs directed "*Fulconi Le Strange.*" In (1318-19) 12 Ed. II. he obtained pardon for having adhered to Thomas, Earl of Lancaster. In 1332 he was Seneschal of Aquitaine. He *m.* Eleanor, da. and coheir of John GIFFARD, of Brinsfield, with whom he obtained a third of the manor of Thornhagh, co. Notts. He *d.* 1324.

II. 1324. *2.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE, s. and h., aged 18 at his father's death in 1324; was in the Scotch and French wars; Gov. of Conway Castle, 1330; was sum. to parl. from 6 Sep. (1330) 4 Ed. III. to 20 April (1343) 17 Ed. III, by writs directed "*Johanni Le Strange*" and to 10 March (1348/9) 23 Ed. III. by writs directed "*Johanni Le Strange de Blackmere*" LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, being a Banneret in or before 1345. He *m.* Ankaret, sister and heir of Edward and da. of William BOTELER, of Wem, co. Salop. He *d* 1349. Esch. 23 Ed. III.

III. 1349. *3.* FULK (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, 1st s. and h., aged 19 at his father's death in 1349. He *m.* (covenant 1347) Elizabeth, da. of Ralph (STAFFORD), 1st EARL OF STAFFORD, by Margaret, *suo jure* BARONESS AUDLEY. He was never sum. to parl., but *d.* s.p. and under age in Sep. 1349. His widow *m.* before 1360, John (DE FERRERS), LORD FERRERS, who *d.* 2 April 1367. She *m.* thirdly (as his first wife) Reginald (DE COBHAM), LORD COBHAM, who *d.* 6 July 1403 aged 55. She *d.* 7 Aug. 1376.

IV. 1349. *4.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, br. and h., aged 17 in 1349, having livery of his lands 1354. He was sum. to Parl. (tho' but once) 3 April (1360) 34 Ed. III. He *m.* before 1354, Mary, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL by, apparently, his first wife,[d] Isabel, da. of Hugh (LE DESPENCER) LORD LE DESPENCER. He *d.* 12 May 1361, his wife, or widow, dying (v.p.) the same year.

V. 1361. *5.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, only s. and h., *b.* about 1354, being found heir to his father and mother and aged 7 in 1361. He *m.* Isabel, 5th da. of Thomas (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by Catharine, da of Roger (MORTIMER), EARL OF MARCH. He was

---

(a) The name "Blackmere," was "by reason" that the "manor house of Whitchurch stood adjacent to a large Mere, from the dark colour of the water" [*Dugdale*].

(b) This Robert, according to Courthope, was "next br. of John IV, 4th Baron Le Strange of Knockyn" [*i.e.*, the 4th Baron by tenure, the father of the 1st Baron by writ], but, he adds, "some authorities make Fulk le Strange to be brother and heir of John le Strange, son of Robert, son of Hamon le Strange, younger brother of John III. 3rd Baron [*i.e.*, the 3rd Baron by tenure].

(c) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809, for a good account of that letter.

(d) This Mary is usually said to have been da. of the Earl of Arundel by his second wife, Eleanor, which lady he *m.* 5 Feb. 1344/5, having divorced the other 4 Dec. 1344. As the said Mary was herself a mother in 1354 her birth must have been more than ten years before that date.

never sum. to parl.([a]), but *d.*, a minor, s.p.m. 3 Aug. 1375. His widow *m.*, as his second wife, William (UFFORD), 2d EARL OF SUFFOLK, who *d.* s.p. 15 Feb. (5 Ric. II.) 1381/2. She took the veil 21 March 1381/2 and *d.* 29 Sep. 1416. Will, directing her burial to be at Campsey priory, dat. 26 Sep. 1416.

VI. 1375. *6.* ELIZABETH, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, only da. and h., aged one year at her father's death in 1375. She *m.* (contract 15 March 1382/3) as his first wife, Thomas (MOWBRAY), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, who, after her death, was *cr.* 29 Sept. 1397, DUKE OF NORFOLK and who *d.* Sep. 1400, aged about 36. See fuller particulars of him, under "NORFOLK." She *d.* s.p. (a few months after marriage) 23 Aug. 1383 in her 10th year.

VII. 1383. *7.* ANKARET, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, *paternal aunt and heir, being only sister of John,* the 5th Lord. She was aged 22 on the death of her niece, being then wife of SIR RICHARD TALBOT, s. and h. ap. of Gilbert (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT. He, doubtless in her right, was sum. v.p. to parl. by writs directed "*Ricardo Talbot de Blackmere*" (LORD TALBOT([b]) DE BLACKMERE) from 3 March (1383/4) 7 Ric. II. to 17 Dec. (1387) 11 Ric. II. After the death of his father, 24 April 1387, he was sum. by writs directed "*Ricardo Talbot de Godricke Castell*" down to 13 Nov. (1393) 17 Ric. II. that designation (whether meant for him or his deceased father) first appearing (as well as the name "*Ricardus Talbot de Blackmere*) on the abovementioned writ of 17 Dec. (1387) 11 Ric. II He *d.* 7 Sep. 1396. The Baroness, his widow, *m.* (as his second wife) Thomas (NEVILL), LORD FURNIVALL (who *d.* s.p.m. 1406-07) and *d.* on Ascension day, 1413.

VIII. 1413. *8.* GILBERT (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT (1331), and LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE [1309], s. and h., *b.* about 1383, being aged 13 at the death of his father, 7 Sep. 1396. He was sum. to parl. by writs directed "*Gilberto Talbot*" from 25 Aug. (1404) 5 Hen. IV. to 5 Oct. (1417) 5 Hen. V. **K.G.** 1407, or 1408. By his mother's death in 1413 he *inherited the Barony of Strange de Blackmere.* He *d.* 19 Oct. 1419.

IX. 1419. *9.* ANKARET, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, and BARONESS TALBOT, only da. and h., aged 2 years at her father's death in 1419. She *d.* two years later, 13 Dec. 1421.

X. 1421. *10.* JOHN (TALBOT), LORD FURNIVALL [1295], LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE [1308] and LORD TALBOT [1331], uncle and h., who, having *m.* the heiress of the Barons Furnivall, had been sum. to parl. in that Barony in 1409 and who *suc.* his abovenamed niece in the other Baronies in 1421. He was *cr.* 1442 EARL OF SHREWSBURY and in 1446 EARL OF WATERFORD [I.]. See "FURNIVALL" Barony, *cr.* 1295, with which dignity the *Barony of Strange de Blackmere* and that of *Talbot,* continued ever afterwards united, all three falling into *abeyance,* on the death, s.p.m. of Gilbert (Talbot), 7th Earl of Shrewsbury, 8 May 1616.

For fuller particulars see "TALBOT" Barony, *cr.* 1331, under the 4th and subsequent Barons.

([a]) "Though neither Dugdale, in his Baronage, nor the pedigrees of Le Strange mention any ROGER, [as] Baron Strange of Blackmere, it is to be observed that writs were issued to '*Rogero le Strange de Blackmer*' from 8 Jan. (1370/1) 44 Ed. III. to 4 Oct. (1373) 47 Ed. III" [*Courthope*]. This, as Banks observes (*Par. Angl. conc.*), "creates a vacuum in the course of this descent, not readily to be accounted for." It cannot be a mistake for Roger Strange *de Knokin,* for his name occurs immediately before this Roger.

([b]) There can be little doubt that this was meant as "Lord *Strange* de Blackmere," tho' in that case the writ should have been directed "Ricardo Talbot *de Strange* de Blackmere."

STRANGE, or STRANGE DE KNOKIN.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299. *1.* JOHN LE STRANGE, of Knokin, co. Salop, s. and h. of John LE STRANGE, of the same, by Joan, da. of Roger DE SOMERI, by his first wife (to whom she was coheir) Nichola, sister and coheir of Hugh (DE ALBINI), EARL OF ARUNDEL, *suc.* his father (1275-76), 4 Ed. I., being then aged 22. He was in the wars of Gascony and Scotland, and was sum. to Parl., 29 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I., as a Baron (LORD STRANGE) by writ directed "*Johanni Extraneo,*" and by writs directed "*Johanni Le Strange de Knokin*" (LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN) from 4 March (1308/9), 2 Ed. II. to 12 Dec. (1309) 3 Ed. II. His name as "*Johannes Lestrange de Cnokyn,*" appears on the Baron's letter of 1301 to the Pope.[a] He was **K.B.** (1304-05) 33 Ed. I., and was sum. to the coronation of Ed. II. He *m.* Maud. da. and h. of Roger DEYVILLE, of Walton Deyville, co. Warwick. He apparently[b] *m.* secondly Maud, da. and h. of Eubulus DE MONTIBUS, of Ketton, co. Rutland. He *d.* (1309-10) 3 Ed. II. The said Maud *m.* subsequently Thomas DE HASTANG.

II. 1309? *2.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, 1st s. and h.,[c] aged 27 at his father's death. He was sum. to Parl., 16 June (1311) 4 Ed. II. He *m.* Isolda, said[d] to be da. and h. of John DE WALTON, of Walton Deyville, co. Warwick. He *d.* (1311) 4 Ed. II. His wife survived him.

III. 1311. *3.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, aged 14 at the death of his father, who possibly, tho' more probably the writs were meant for the father (in ignorance of his death), was sum. to Parl. (during his minority) from 8 Jan. (1312-3) 6 Ed. II. to 26 July (1313) 7 Ed. II. He made proof of his age (1320 21) 14 Ed. II. He *m.* Maud, who survived him, and *d.* s.p. (1323-24) 17 Ed. II.

IV. 1324? *4.* ROGER (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, br.[e] and h., aged 22 at the death of the late Lord; **K.B.** (1326) 20 Ed. II., having robes as a Banneret. He was sum. to Parl. from 25 Feb. (1341/2) 16 Ed. III. to 10 March (1347/8) 23 Ed. III. He is said to have *m.* firstly Maud, who was mother of his s. and h.[f] He *m.* [*Qy.* secondly] before 1344 (when she was aged 26) Joane, da. and coheir of Oliver (DE INGHAM), LORD INGHAM, who, as "Joan Lestrange," became in 1349, sole inheritor of that Barony.[g] He *d.* 29 July (1349) 23 Ed. III. His widow *m.* Sir Miles STAPLETON, **K.G.**, who *d.* 4 Dec. 1364, and was *bur.* at Ingham, co. Norfolk. M.I. to both of them at Ingham.

V. 1349. *5.* ROGER (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, s. and h. by first wife,[f] aged 22 at the death of his father in 1349. He was sum. to Parl.[h] from 20 Sep. (1355) 29 Ed. III. to 9 Aug. (1382) 6 Ric. II. He

---

(a) See "*Nicolas,*" pp. 761-809, for a good account of that letter.

(b) See p. 268, note "f," *sub* "Strange" Barony I. (*bis*), 1326-1335.

(c) Of his yr. brothers (*Qy.* of the half-blood) (1) Eubulus was sum. to Parl. as a Baron in 1326, while (2) Hamon, was of Hunstanton, co. Norfolk, being ancestor of the family of L'Estrange (for many centuries settled there), Baronets from 1629 to 1760.

(d) Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*" There seems some confusion about "Walton Deyville," which by Banks is attributed to a family of Walton, tho' by Dugdale to a family of Deyville, *i.e.*, that of the wife of the preceeding Baron.

(e) In Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*" occurs the following remark. "In a note written in Dugdale's Baronage (*penes auct.*) it is mentioned on the authority of Cooke (Clarenceux) that he was not brother of John, but son of Eubolo, for which it is cited that his son, Roger, died seised of Halton in Lincolnshire, which was part of the Lacie inheritance. Dugdale (p. 665) cites that this second Roger died seised of Halton."

(f) Blore's "Rutlandshire." Dugdale (to add to the confusion) mentions "*Maud,*" his wife, as living at his death, tho' the only wife he mentions is "*Joane* Ingham," whose heirs were doubtless (not *his* issue, but) her issue by Sir Miles Stapleton.

(g) "*Coll. Top. et Gen.,*" vol. vii, p. 272.

(h) There is proof in the rolls of Parl of his sitting.

served in the wars in Brittany and Gascony. He *m.*, some years before 3 Dec. 1375, at which date she was living with issue[a], Alaine, da. of Edmund (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL, by Alice, da. of William DE WARENNE, *otherwise* PLANTAGENET. He *d.* 26 Aug. (1381) 5 Ric. II. Inq. p. mortem (1382-83) 6 Ric. II.[b] His wife survived him.

VI. 1381. *6.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, s. and h., aged 30, at the death of his father in 1381. He was sum. to Parl. from 20 Aug. (1383) 7 Ric. II. to 18 July (1397) 21 Ric. II. He was in the garrison of Berwick, 1386-87, and served in the Scotch wars. He *m.* Maud, 3d and yst da. and coheir[c] of John (DE MOHUN), LORD MOHUN DE DUNSTER, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Theobald (DE VERDON), LORD VERDON. He *d.* 1397. His widow *d.* before 1404.

VII. 1397. *7.* RICHARD (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, s. and h., *b* in London and *bap.* 1 Aug. (1381) 5 Ric. II. at St. Barth. the Less, being aged 15 and more at his father's death in 1397; made proof of his age, 1404. He was sum. to Parl.[d] from 25 Aug. (1404) 5 Hen. IV. to 2 Jan. (1448/9) 27 Hen. VI. By the death s.p., 17 July 1431, of his mother's only surv. sister, Philippa, Dow. DUCHESS OF YORK, he became sole heir to his maternal grandfather, and as such, *de jure*, LORD MOHUN DE DUNSTER, a Barony *cr.* by writ of 6 Feb. 1298/9. He *m.* firstly before 1418,[e] Constance, da. of (—). She *d.* s.p. Her will dat. 8 March 1438/9. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth, da. of Sir Reginald COBHAM, of Sterborough Castle, *de jure*, apparently, LORD COBHAM, by his first wife, Eleanor, da. of Sir Thomas COLEPEPER. He *d.* 9 Aug. (1449) 27 Hen. VI. His widow *d.* in or shortly before 1462.

VIII. 1449. *8.* JOHN (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, and LORD MOHUN DE DUNSTER, only s. and h., by second wife, aged 5 years at the death of his father in 1449. He was sum. to Parl.[d] from 28 Feb. (1446/7) 6 Ed. IV. to 19 Aug. (1472) 12 Ed. IV., taking, in 1471, an oath of fealty to Prince Edward, s. and h. ap. of Ed. IV. He *m.* Jacquetta, sister of Elizabeth, the **Queen Consort**, 4th da. of Richard (WYDVILLE), 1st EARL RIVERS, by Jacquetta (Dow. DUCHESS OF BEDFORD), da. of Peter DE LUXEMBOURG, COUNT OF ST. POL AND CONVERSAN. He *d.* s.p.m., 15 Oct. (1477) 17 Ed. IV.

IX. 1477. *9.* JOAN, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE DE KNOKIN, and BARONESS MOHUN DE DUNSTER, only da. and h. She *m.* in or before 1482, Sir GEORGE STANLEY, *styled* LORD STANLEY, s. and h. ap. of Thomas (STANLEY), 1st EARL OF DERBY, by his first wife, Eleanor, da. of Richard (NEVILL), EARL OF SALISBURY. He, who was *b.* about 1460, was **K.B.**, 18 April 1475, and was, in right of his said wife, sum. to Parl.[1] v.p. as a Baron (LORD STRANGE, or LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN) from 15 Nov. (1482) 22 Ed. IV., to 26 Jan. (1496/7) 12 Hen. VII., by writs directed "*Georgio Stanley de la Strange.*" He, being in hostage to Ric. III., ran great risk of his life thro' his father's treachery to that King. By Hen. VII., to whom he was P.C., he was made **K.G.** in May 1487. He *d.*[f] v.p. 5 Dec. 1497, at Derby House,[f] St. Paul's wharf, London, aged about 37, and was *bur.* (with his mother) at St. James', Garlickhithe. His widow, the Baroness, *d.* 20 March 1513/4, at Colham, Midx. Will dat. 6 July 1513, pr. 3 May 1514. *Inq. post mortem*, at Yeovil, Somerset, 26 Oct. 1514.

(a) Will of that date, of her brother, Richard, Earl of Arundel.

(b) He was seized (*inter alia*) of a great tenement and garden and shops at Holborn, the devolution of which property is given in vol. i. (p. 125, &c.) of the "Transactions of the London and Midx. Arch. Society."

(c) See vol. v, p. 322, note "c," *sub* "Mohun," as to the other coheirs.

(d) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(e) According to Fabian's "*Chronicle*," the Lord Strange, on Easter Day, 1418, killed Sir Thomas Trussell in a brawl, at St. Dunstans in the East, London, they being "excited thereto by the Devil and the evil disposition" of their wives. For this act of sacrilege he was denounced accursed, at Paul's Cross, and condemned to do open penance, and to make great amends to the wife of the said Thomas.

(f) See vol. iii, p. 70, notes b" and "c," *sub* "Derby."

X. 1514. *10.* THOMAS (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY, LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, LORD MOHUN DE DUNSTER, and LORD STANLEY, s. and h. ; *b.* before 1485 ; **K.B.**, 31 Oct. 1494 ; was probably *styled* LORD STRANGE, after his father's death, 5 Dec. 1497 ; *suc. to the Earldom of Derby and Barony of Stanley*, 29 July 1504, on the death of his paternal grandfather, and *suc. to the Baronies of Strange de Knokin and Mohun de Dunster* on the death of his mother, 20 March 1513/4. He *d.* 23 May 1521.

XI. 1521. *11.* EDWARD (STANLEY), EARL OF DERBY, LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, &c., 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* about 1508, and probably *styled* LORD STRANGE till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 23 May 1521. He *d.* 24 Oct. 1572.

XII. 1559. *12.* HENRY (STANLEY), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, s. and h. ap. ; *b.* about 1531, and *styled* LORD STRANGE till 1572, being for some time during that period sum. to Parl. v.p.(a) (in his father's Barony of Strange de Knokin) as LORD STRANGE, by writs from 23 Jan. (1558/9) 7 Eliz. to 8 Feb. (1575/6) 18 Eliz. He *suc.* as EARL OF DERBY, &c., on the death of his father, 24 Oct. 1572. He *d.* 25 Sep. 1593.

XIII. 1589, to 1594. *13.* FERDINANDO (STANLEY), LORD STRANGE DE KNOKIN, 1st s. and h. ap. ; *b.* about 1559 ; *styled* LORD STRANGE from 1572 to 1593, being for some time during that period sum. to Parl. v.p.(a) (in his father's Barony of Strange de Knokin) as LORD STRANGE, by writs from 28 Jan. (1588/9) 31 Eliz. to 19 Feb. (1592/3) 35 Eliz. He *suc.* as EARL OF DERBY, &c., on the death of his father, 25 Sep. 1593, but *d.* s.p.m. a few months later, 16 April 1594, when the *Earldom of Derby* devolved on his br. and h. male (see that dignity), but the *Baronies of Strange de Knokin* [1299], *Mohun de Dunster* [1299], and *Stanley* [1456], *fell into abeyance* between his daughters and coheirs.(b)

For fuller particulars see "DERBY" Earldom, *cr.* 1485, under the 2d, 3d, 4th, and 5th Earls.

[The *Barony of Strange* (Strange de Knokin) was, however, anomalously assumed by the succeeding Earls of Derby, and being, erroneously, supposed, in 1628, to belong to them, gave occasion to a writ of that date whereby a *new* Barony of the name of "*Strange*" was created. See p. 269, *sub* "Strange," Barony, *cr.* 1628].

STRANGFORD.

Viscountcy [I.]

I. 1628. *1.* SIR THOMAS SMYTHE,(c) of Ostenhanger and Ashford, co. Kent, s. and h. of Sir John SMYTHE,(d) of the same (who *d.* 29 Nov. 1608, aged 52), by Elizabeth, da. and h. of John FINEUX, of Hawe in Herne, co. Kent, was *b.* 1599, and "being a person of distinguished merit and opulent fortune,"(e) was made **K.B.** at the coronation of Charles I, 2 Feb. 1625/6, and was *cr.* 17 July 1628, VISCOUNT STRANGFORD, co. Downe [I.] He *m.* about 1622, Barbara, da. of Robert (SYDNEY), 1st EARL OF LEICESTER, by his first wife, Barbara, da. and h. of John GAMAGE. He *d.* at Hungerford House, Strand, co. Midx., 30 June, and was *bur.* 15 July 1635, at Ashford afsd., aged 36. Will pr. 4 July 1635. His widow *m.* Sir Thomas COLEPEPER, of Ardingley, Sussex.

(a) See vol. i, p. 149, note "f," for a list of eldest sons of Peers sum. to Parl. v.p., down to the time of James I.

(b) See vol. iii, p. 72, note "f," *sub* "Derby."

(c) A good pedigree of this family by "John J. Stocker," is in vol. xx of the "Archæologia Cantiana."

(d) He was the only surv. s. and h. of Thomas Smythe, of Ostenhanger, well known as the wealthy Farmer of the Customs to Queen Elizabeth (*d.* 7 June 1591), by Alice da. and h. of Sir Andrew Judd, of Ashford, sometime (1550-51) Lord Mayor of London, the munificent founder of Tonbridge school.

(e) "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 278.

II. 1635. *2.* PHILIP (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 23 and *bap.* 31 March 1634, at St. Martin's in the fields; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] when 16 months old. He, with his eldest son, George,[a] sold the estate of Ostenhanger to the family of Finch. He *m.* firstly, 22 Aug. 1650, his first cousin, Isabella, da. of Robert (SYDNEY), 2d EARL OF LEICESTER, by Dorothy, da. of Henry (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. She *d.* s.p.m. in London, June 1663, and was *bur.* at Ashford. Admon. 1 June 1678. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 14 Nov. 1663, he aged 29 and she 17) Mary, da. of George PORTER, of St. Martin's in the fields, Groom of the Bedchamber, by Diana, da. of George (GORING), EARL OF NORWICH. He was *bur.* at Ashford, 8 Aug. 1708, aged 74. Will dat. 8 March 1707/8, pr. 30 June 1709. His widow, who was *bap.* 30 Sep. 1634, at Penshurst, *d.* 13 Nov. 1730. Will dat. 20 Sep. 1711, pr. 21 Nov. 1730.

III. 1708. *3.* ENDYMION (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], 2nd but only surv. s. and h. by second wife; *b.* about 1670; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in Aug. 1708, and took his seat, 12 Nov. 1715. He *m.* about 1710, Anne Elizabeth, da. and h. of Jean LARGET [or LARGET DE BRESVILLE] of Chalons in Champagne, and of St. Martin's, London. He *d.* 9 Nov. 1724, and was *bur.* in St. Peter's, Dublin. Will dat. 13 Aug. 1717, pr. in Ireland, 3 Oct., and in England, 21 Nov. 1724. His widow *m.* Gen. VANDER HORST, and *d.* in Holland, 28 June 1764.

IV. 1724. *4.* PHILIP (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], only s. and h.; *b.* 1715; *suc. to the peerage* [I], 9 Sep. 1724, and took his seat, 9 Oct. 1739. He took holy orders, 11 April 1742; was Rector of Templesque, Kilkoan and Kilroan, co. Cork, 1743; Preb. of Cork, 1743-52; Precentor of Elphin, 1746-52; D.C.L. (Dublin), 22 Oct. 1751; Dean of Derry, 1752-69, and Archdeacon of Derry, 1769-74.[c] He *m.* in 1741, Mary, da. of Anthony JEPHSON, of Mallow Castle, co. Cork, by his second wife, Hannah, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir John ROGERSON, Ch. Justice of the King's Bench [I.] He *d.* 29 April 1787, aged 72, near Palmerston in Ireland.

V. 1787. *5.* LIONEL (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], only s. and h.; *b.* in Londonderry, 19 May 1753; entered the army, becoming Capt. of the 23rd Foot, and serving many campaigns in America; took holy orders, 1785[d]; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 29 April 1787; Rector of Kilbrew, co. Meath, 1788; Preb. of St. Patrick's, Dublin, 1790-1801. He *m.* 5 Sep. 1779, at

---

(a) This George, who was *b.* 1672, *d.* unm. and v.p., being *bur.* at Ashford, 18 Nov. 1703.

(b) George Porter was s. and h. of Endymion Porter, Groom of the Bedchamber to Charles I., by Olive, 4th da. and coheir of John (Boteler), Baron Boteler of Brantfield. A good account of them and their issue is in "*The Chesters of Chicheley*," by E. Chester Waters. See also Burke's "*Commoners*," edit. 1837.

(c) He was nominated by the Crown, in 1746, as Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin, but the Chapter rejected the nomination. It appears that, having sold his vote in an appeal case, it was resolved by the Lords [I.] in March 1784, that he had acted criminally and corruptly (by endeavouring to obtain a bribe of £200 for his vote in a cause pending in the House of Lords [I.]), and on the 14th May ensuing a bill passed both Houses disabling him from sitting in that or any future parliament.—See "State Trials," vol. xxii, p. 161. In 1789, tho' he was then in receipt of a pension of £400 a year from Government, he opposed their measures. See a good deal about him in the 13th Rep. Hist. MSS. Com.; app. part iii, in the "*Fortescue Papers*," vol. i, pp. 513-516.

(d) On 18 Nov. 1785, S. Hamilton writes to the Duke of Rutland (Viceroy of Ireland), "Lord Luttrell desires me to solicit your Grace for a concordatum warrant of £130 for the use of Mr. Smythe, Lord Strangford's eldest son, who is in very great distress with a wife and five children, and for want of such a sum would be arrested and hindered of a preferment in the church." His claim on the Government, in right of his wife as "an American Loyalist," was admitted, 18 Sep. 1789, to the extent of about £6,000. He appears to have been a needy, untruthful, and worthless fellow.

New York in America, Marie Elizabeth, 1st da. of Frederick PHILLIPSE, of Phillipseburg, in that province. He *d.* 1 Oct. 1801, aged 48. His widow *d.* 5 April 1838, in her 82nd year, at Clifton, near Bristol. Will pr. July 1838.

VI. 1801. *6.* PERCY[a] CLINTON SYDNEY (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], s. and h., *b.* 31 Aug. 1780, in Queen street, Mayfair; ed. at Trin. Coll., Dublin, obtaining the gold medal in 1800; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 1 Oct. 1801; Sec. of Legation, 1803, and Minister, 1806, at Lisbon; a Grandee of Portugal and Knight of the Tower and the Sword of that Kingdom; Minister to Brazil, 1808[b]; P.C., 1808; **G.C.B.**, 1808; Minister at Stockholm, 1817; Ambassador to Constantinople, 1820-25; was *cr.* 26 Jan. 1825, BARON PENSHURST,[c] of Penshurst, co. Kent; **G.C.H.**, 1825; was on a spec. embassy to Brazil, 1828-29; D.C.L. (Oxford), 14 June 1834; F.R.S.; F.S.A. He repurchased the estate of Ostenhanger (Westenhanger) which had been alienated by the 2nd Viscount; was author of "*Poems from the Portuguese of Camoens.*"[d] He obtained a pension of £2,300 a year. He *m.* 17 July 1817 (spec. lic.), Ellen, widow of Nicholas BROWNE, 5th and yst da. of Sir Thomas BURKE, 1st Bart. [I.], of Marble Hill, co. Galway, by Christian, da. of James BROWNE, of Limerick. She, who was *b.* in 1788, *d.* at St. Petersburgh, 26 May 1826, aged 37. He *d.* 29 May 1855, in his 75th year, at 68 Harley street, Marylebone. Will pr. July 1855.

VII. 1855. *7.* GEORGE AUGUSTUS FREDERICK PERCY[a] SYDNEY (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], and BARON PENSHURST, also a Grandee of Portugal, 1st s. and h., *b.* 16 April 1818, at Stockholm; ed. at Eton and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1840. He was M.P. for Canterbury, 1840-52; Under Sec. for Foreign Affairs, Jan. to July 1846; Author of "*Historic Fancies.*"[e] He *suc. to the peerage*, [I. and U.K.] 29 Jan. 1855. He *m.* 9 Nov. 1857 (12 days before his death), at (the seat of the Earl of Stamford) Bradgate Park, co. Leicester, Margaret Cuninghame, 1st da. and coheir of John Lennox KINCAID-LENNOX, of Woodhead and Kincaid, co. Stirling. He *d.* s.p. 23 Nov. 1857, in his 40th year at Bradgate Park afsd. His widow, who, by royal lic., 18 June 1859, re-assumed her paternal surname of KINCAID-LENNOX, in lieu of that of SMYTHE, *m.* (as his first wife) 17 Oct. 1861,[f] at St. Mary's, Bryanston square, Marylebone, the Hon. Charles Spencer

---

(a) The christian name "Percy," appears to commemorate the match of Lady Dorothy Percy with Robert (Sydney), 2d Earl of Leicester. Their da. *m.* the 2d Viscount Strangford, but neither this Percy, nor indeed *any* of these Viscounts descended from that alliance.

(b) According to his own account, he was greatly instrumental, Nov. 1807, in effecting the emigration of the Royal Family of Portugal to Brazil. As to this and other points in his career see a remarkable article in "The Times" of 7 Aug. 1828, quoted in Carpenter's "*Peerage for the People*" (1849), where is a most unfavourable (tho' interesting) character of him, more especially dealing with his utter want of truth. Sir W. Gregory in his "*Autobiography*" (pub. 1894), describes him as "small and dingy" in appearance, and "selfish and heartless" in character.

(c) This title was doubtless taken to commemorate his descent from the Sydney family, Barons Sydney of Penshurst, long seated at Penshurst, whom, however, he in no way represented, and whose estate of Penhurst was never in possession of the Smythe family.

(d) He is the "Hibernian Strangford" whose "plaintive strain" is thus noticed by Byron in his "*English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*"—

"Let MOORE still sing—let STRANGFORD steal from Moore,
And swear that Camoëns sang such notes of yore."

(e) Of this work, says the Annual Register of 1857, "Some portions attracted attention by their very high-flown aristocratic development. He [*i.e.*, their author] had also some reputation as a political journalist, but was perhaps better known to fame in his early parliamentary career for his connection with what was called the *Young England* party." The character of "Conningsby," in Disraeli's novel of that name, is indeed sometimes said to have been intended to represent him. See vol. v, p. 307, note "a," *sub* "Mexborough."

(f) On her re-marriage she discontinued the title she had acquired from her first husband, and had legally forfeited when she ceased to be his widow; a rare instance of a Dowager peeress so acting. See vol. vi, p. 376, note "b," *sub* "Rivers," for a similar one

BATEMAN-HANBURY, afterwards by royal lic., 28 Jan. 1862, BATEMAN-HANBURY-KINCAID-LENNOX, living 1896. She *d.* 28 June 1892, at Kingsmead, Windsor.

VIII. 1857. to 1869. *S.* PERCY([a]) ELLEN ALGERNON FREDERICK WILLIAM SYDNEY (SMYTHE), VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I. 1628], and BARON PENSHURST [1825], also a Grandee of Portugal, yst. and only surv. br. and h.; *b.* 26 Nov. 1825, at St. Petersburg; mat. at Oxford (Merton Coll.) 17 June 1843, being a Postmaster of his college, 1843-45; Attaché to the Embassy at Constantinople, 1845; Oriental Secretary, 1847-58. He *suc. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.], 23 Nov. 1857. He *m.* 6 Feb. 1862, at All Saints, Norfolk square, Paddington, Emily Anne, yst. da. of Admiral Sir Francis BEAUFORT([b]) **K.C.B.**, by his first wife, Alicia Magdalena, da. of Lestock WILSON, Capt. in the East India service. He *d.* s.p. (after a few hours illness) 9 Jan. 1869, at 58 Cumberland street, Marylebone, aged 43, when *all his honours* became *extinct*. His widow *d.* on board ship (*en route* to Port Said), 24 March, and was *bur.* 18 April 1887, at Kensal Green, Midx.

STRANRAER.

i.e., "GLENLUCE AND STRANRAER," Barony [S.] (*Dalrymple*), *cr.* 1690 with the VISCOUNTCY OF STAIR [S.], which see.

---

i.e, "NEWLISTON, GLENLUCE, AND STRANRAER," Barony [S.], (*Dalrymple*) *cr.* 1703, with the EARLDOM OF STAIR [S.], which see.

STRATFIELD-SAY.

See "RIVERS OF STRATFIELD-SAY, co. Southampton," Barony (*Litt*), *cr.* 1776; *ex.* 1828.

STRATFORD DE REDCLIFFE.

Viscountcy I. 1852, to 1880. *1.* THE RT. HON. SIR STRATFORD CANNING, **G.C.B.**, Ambassador to Constantinople, was *cr.* 24 April 1852, VISCOUNT STRATFORD DE REDCLIFFE,([c]) co. Somerset. He was 4th and yst. s. of Stratford CANNING,([d]) (*d.* May 1787), a merchant of London, by Mehetabel, da. of Robert PATRICK, of Somerville, co. Dublin; was *b.* 4 Nov. 1786, in Clements lane, London; ed. at Hackney school, at Eton, and at King's Coll., Cambridge (Scholar, 1805), becoming M.A., 1813. He was précis writer at the Foreign Office, 1805; Sec. of the Embassy at Constantinople, 1809; Minister Plenipo. there, 1810-12, being mainly instrumental in carrying the the treaty, 28 May 1812, of Bucharest.([e]) Minister to Switzerland, 1814-17; P.C., 20 July 1820; Minister to Washington, 1820-23, in which year he was joint Commisr. to treat with the American minister in London; Ambassador (spec. mission) to St.

([a]) See p. 277, note "a."

([b]) See a good account of the Beaufort family in Cass's "*East Barnet*," co. Midx.

([c]) The title seems a strange medley, tho' that of "*Canning* de Redcliffe" would have been intelligible. The christian name of Stratford borne by himself, his father, and his grandfather, was given to the latter, as being the s. of George Canning, by Abigail, one of the numerous children of Robert *Stratford*, grandfather to John (Stratford), 1st Earl of Aldborough [I.] The adjunct of "de Redcliffe" was in commemoration of the family of *Canning* having resided during the 14th and 15th centuries, at St. Mary's *Redcliffe*, Bristol.

([d]) Of the two brothers of this Stratford Canning (1), George Canning was father of the well known statesman, George Canning (*d.* 18 Aug. 1827, aged 57), whose issue male b came extinct on the death of his son, Earl Canning, 17 June 1862; (2) Paul Canning, of Garvagh, co. Londonderry, was father of George, 1st Baron Garvagh [I.], so *cr.* 1818 ancestor of the succeeding Barons.

([e]) "This was the most important act of Stratford Canning's life. Apart from the reputation thus acquired by the young diplomatist, the gain to Europe was immense." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

Petersburgh, Nov. 1824, and to Constantinople (his second mission there), 1825-29, during the momentous time of the battle (1827) of Navarino. He was M.P. for Old Sarum, 1828-30; for Stockbridge, 1831-32; and for King's Lynn, 1835-42; **G.C.B.**, 7 Dec. 1829, being Ambassador (spec. mission) to Constantinople, Oct. 1831, and to Madrid (spec. mission), Dec. 1832. Finally, after 12 years cessation from any permanent diplomatic post, he returned as Ambassador to Constantinople 1841-58,[a] exercising an all powerful and most beneficial influence over the Sultan, Abdel Mejid,[b] who, under his guidance, rejected the Russian demand for Suzerainty over his 30 million Christian subjects, a refusal which indirectly lead to the Crimea war. During the progress of that war his labours were unremitting, and, in 1855, he twice visited the Crimea. He was *raised to the peerage*, 24 April 1852, as aforesaid; was D.C.L of Oxford, 16 June 1858; LL.D of Cambridge, 21 May 1861; **K.G.**, 11 Dec. 1869. He *m.* firstly, 3 Aug. 1816, Harriet, 3d and yst. da. of Thomas RAIKES, of Grosvenor square, merchant of London, by Charlotte, da. of the Hon. Henry FINCH. She *d.* s.p. 17 June 1817, at the Chateau de la Challière, Lausanne, and was *bur.* in the Cathedral there. M.I. He *m.* secondly 3 Sep. 1825, at St. Marylebone, Eliza Charlotte, 1st da. of James ALEXANDER, of Somerhill, co. Kent, only child of his first wife, Eliza, da. of Capt. DUNDAS, of Manour, co. Stirling. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] after more than twenty years retirement from office, 14 Aug. 1880, in his 94th year, at his residence, Frant Court, near Tunbridge Wells, and was *bur.* at Frant, co. Sussex, when *the peerage* became *extinct*. His widow *d.* there 25 Nov. 1882, and was *bur.* with him.

STRATFORD-UPON-SLAINEY.

See "HENNIKER OF STRATFORD-UPON-SLAINEY, co. Wexford," Barony [I.] (*Henniker*), *cr.* 1800.

STRATHALLAN.

Viscountcy [S.] I. 1686

1. THE HON. WILLIAM DRUMMOND, of Cromlix, 5th and yst. s.[d] of JOHN (DRUMMOND), 2d LORD MADERTY [S.], by Helen, da. of Patrick (Leslie), 1st LORD LINDORES [S.], was *b.* 1617-18; ed. at the Univ. of St. Andrews; served in Ireland, 1641-45; at the battle of Stirling in 1648; being among those who hoped to rescue Charles I.; serving (again) in Ireland for the Royal cause, and being taken prisoner at the battle of Worcester; he subsequently served with the Royalists in the Highlands till 1654, after which date he entered the service of the Czar of Muscovy, becoming Gov. of Smolensko, and a Lieut. Gen.; returning home in 1660, he was Major Gen. of the forces in Scotland in 1666; M.P. [S.] for Perthshire, 1669-74, 1678, 1681-82, and 1685-86; was imprisoned (on an unfounded suspicion of being in league

---

(a) He acted as Plenipo. at the investiture of the Sultan as **K.G.** at Constantinople, 1 Nov. 1856. See list of such *spec.* missions in vol. ii, p. 192, note "b," *sub* "Cathcart."

(b) He was popularly known as "the Great Elchi" [*i.e.*, Ambassador], and no one apparently has ever more deserved that name. He appears to have been, even when of great age, a very handsome man. The Marchioness of Waterford writes of him 18 Nov. 1878, "Lord Stratford looked *beautiful*, and I think a perfect picture could be made of him in his scarlet satin dressing-gown, the lamplight falling on his clear-cut profile."

(c) The Hon. George Canning, his only s., *b.* 15 May 1832, *d.* unm. and v.p., after an illness of many years, 14 Feb. 1878, at 20 Bryanston street.

(d) See tabular pedigree in vol. vi, p. 240, note "b," *sub* "Perth," where, however, the lines denoting the issue of three of the sons of William, the 4th Viscount, are inaccurately drawn. To the 1st son (James), *two* sons, viz., James, *as also* Andrew John should be assigned, so also should be assigned to the second son (William) a son, James Andrew, the restored Viscount (in lieu of the said Andrew John) while to the third son (Robert) there should be (only) placed a mark of issue.

with the exiled covenanters) from Sep. 1674 to Feb. 1675/6; *knighted* between 1678 and 1681; Gen. of the Ordnance, 1684, and Gen. of the forces in Scotland, and a Lord of the Treasury, 1685. He is said[a] to have *suc.* as LORD MADERTY [S.] (a Barony *cr.* 31 Jan. 1608/9), by the resignation of his eldest br., David, the 3d Lord, 11 April 1684. He was *cr.* 16 Aug. 1686,[b] VISCOUNT OF STRATHALLAN and LORD DRUMMOND OF CROMLIX [S.], with rem. failing heirs male of his body, to heirs male. He *m.* firstly Elizabeth, widow of Thomas HEPBURN, of Humbie, da. of Sir Archibald JOHNSTONE, of Warriston, a Lord of Sessions, by (—), da. of Sir ALEXANDER HAY. She was *bur.* 1679, in St. George's Church, Southwark. He *m.* secondly in or before 1685, Grisel, da. of (—). He *d.* March, and was *bur.* 4 April 1688, at Innerpeffray, aged 70.[c] His funeral entry is in the Lyon office.

II. 1688. *2.* WILLIAM (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, LORD MADERTY[d] and LORD DRUMMOND OF CROMLIX [S.], only s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, in Jan. 1688, and was served heir to his father's property in the counties of Argyll, Perth, and Stirling; took his seat [S.] 30 May 1700. He, apparently[f] *suc.* as LORD MADERTY [S.], on the death of his uncle, David, the 3d Lord. He *m.* Elizabeth, 2d da. of John (DRUMMOND), 1st EARL OF MELFORT [S.], by his first wife, Sophia, da. of Robert MAITLAND, of Lundin, co. Fife. She was *b.* 22 July 1672. He *d.* 7 July 1702.

III. 1702. *3.* WILLIAM (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, LORD MADERTY, &c. [S.], only s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 7 July 1702. He *d.* unm. in London, 26 May 1711, in his 16th year, when the issue male of his grandfather, the 1st Viscount, became *extinct.*[e]

IV. 1711. *4.* WILLIAM (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, LORD MADERTY, &c. [S.], cousin and h. male collateral, being 4th but 1st surv. s. and h[f] of Sir John DRUMMOND, of Machany, by Margaret, da. of Sir William STEWART, of Innernytie, which John (*attainted* 1690; *d.* 1707) was s. and h. of Sir

---

(a) Fountainhall (I. 295) as quoted in Wood's "*Douglas*" (vol. ii, p. 551) says that "David, Lord Maderty, when lying sick, resigned his honours, 11 April 1684, in favour of his br., the General, who at any rate was entitled to succeed to them at his death"—but (*ibid.* p. 553) he is spoken of as late as 18 June 1685 (merely), as "Lieut. Gen. William Drummond" (in the baptism at Edinburgh of his son David) and (*ibid.* p. 690) as late as 16 Aug. 1686, as "Hon. General William Drummond" (in his creation as Viscount), while "Riddell" (p. 742, note 6) says that it was in the time of *his son*, the 2d Viscount, that "the Barony of Maderty came eventually to merge." It would seem, however, that some such resignation (whether a valid one or otherwise) took place in 1684, in order "to save expences." [Lauder's "*Hist. Notices.*"]

(b) See vol. iii, p. 208, note "a," *sub* "Dundee," as to this being one of the six hereditary Scotch Peerages *cr.* before his dethronement by James II.

(c) He appears to have been "a loose and profane man," ambitious and covetous, "but with sufficient sense of honour to restrain him from public apostacy for the sake of profit, being, indeed, a bad Christian but a good Protestant." He had (according to Bishop Burnet) "a great measure of knowledge and learning," and was the compiler, in 1681, of a history of his family, of which, 100 copies (ed. by C. K. Sharpe), were privately printed in 1831. [See "*Nat. Biogr.*"]

(d) It is doubtful, however, whether he may not have succeeded his *uncle* (and not his father) in the Barony of Maderty at a later date than 1688. See note "a" above.

(e) The estates, of Cromlix, Innerpeffray, &c., devolved on the family of Hay, as heirs of line, in right of descent from Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, Earl of Kinnoull [S.] the only da. of the 1st Viscount.

(f) The 5th s., Andrew Drummond, *b.* 1686, settled in London, soon after the Union [S.], and was much entrusted with the affairs of the Jacobites. He was founder of the well known bank of "Drummonds," at Charing Cross, and *d.* 2 Feb. 1769, in his 82d year, being *bur.* at Stanmore, co. Midx., leaving issue.

James DRUMMOND of Machany (*d*, July 1675), s. and h. of the Hon. Sir John DRUMMOND, also of Machany (*d*. between 1648 and 1660), yr. br. of John, 2d LORD MADERTY [S.], the father of the 1st Viscount. He was *b*. 1690, and, notwithstanding (apparently) the forfeiture of his father,[a] *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 26 May 1711, under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity, tho' "he forbore to take the oath to Government or [to] vote at Peerage elections."[b] He was one of the first to engage in the Rising of 1715, and was taken prisoner at the battle of Sheriffmuir, but, not being prosecuted, he came under the act of grace of 1717. In the Rising of 1745, however, he joined Prince Charles, during whose march to England, he was Com. in Chief of the forces in Scotland; taking part in the defeat of General Hawley,[c] at Falkirk, 17 Jan. 1745/6, and being in command at Culloden, where he was slain, 14 April 1746, aged 56. An act was passed shortly afterwards (wherein he was described[d] as "*Viscount Strathallan*") declaring that, unless he surrendered himself before 12 July 1746, he should be held as attainted from the 18 April previous; as, however, he died before the date of such proposed surrender, this act was apparently inoperative. He *m*. (contract 1 Nov. 1712) Margaret, 1st da. of William (MURRAY), LORD NAIRNE [S.], by Margaret, *suo jure* BARONESS NAIRNE [S.] She, who, for her active support of Prince Charles, was imprisoned from 11 Feb. to 22 Nov. 1746, in Edinburgh Castle, *d*. at Machany, 28 May 1773.

V. 1746, April 14 to 18. *5*. JAMES (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, LORD MADERTY, and LORD DRUMMOND OF CROMLIX [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b*. about 1715; joined (with his father) in the Rising of 1745, and was (with him) included in the same act of attainder (being therein described as "James Drummond, Esq., 1st s. and h. ap.[d] of William, Viscount of Strathallan") and was, consequently, not having surrendered before 12 July 1746, held as *attainted* from 18 April 1746, whereby *the peerage* [S.] to which he had *suc*. (but 4 days previously) 14 April 1746 became *forfeited*.[e] He *m*. in or before 1752, Euphemia, da. of Peter GORDON, of Abergeldie, co. Aberdeen, by his third wife, Margaret, da. of Sir George FOULIS, Bart. [S.] He *d*. 22 June 1765, at Sens, in Champagne. His widow *d*. at Machany, 5 July 1796.

(a) This, of course could be explained "according to the English law of treason, as exemplified in the case of Atholl &c., by the decease of his [attainted] father, *before* the opening of the Strathallan succession to him in 1711, but that law did not then prevail with us" ["Riddell" p. 743], but Sir John and others were "forfeited" under an Act of Parl. [S.], 14 July 1690, enacting that "their blood be tainted . . . sua that their *posterity may never be able* hereafter *to brook or joyse any honovrs*" &c., and this William was never pardoned or restored. Riddell further states [*ib*. p. 756] "I think it may be held that *in* 1711, *both the Strathallan and Maderty honours became forfeited* in the person of William Drummond, son of the traitor," remarking that the designation of the said William, as Viscount Strathallan, in the act of 1746, is "not conclusive," and quoting the case of the Viscountcy of Oxenfurd in the 18th, and the Cassillis's honours in the 17th century.

(b) "*Riddell*."

(c) There were many Jacobite songs as to the encounters of Hawley with the Drummonds. He appears to have wreaked his vengeance by plundering and destroying the castles of his enemies, while they were fighting at Culloden.

"Up and rin awa, Hawley . . .
Fierce the wind does blaw, Hawley,
Highland Georgie's at your tail,
With Drummond, Perth, and a', Hawley."

"Highland Georgie" represents Lord George Gordon.

(d) Notwithstanding that Viscount William was then dead and that James, called therein his son and heir apparent, was then actually Viscount Strathallan. The parties meant by the act were clear, so that the misnomer did not hinder the effect, according to the decision of 1790, and tho' it might not affect William, as it might be presumed that he would have surrendered before 12 July 1746, had he lived, it affected James, who was then living, and who did not so surrender.

(e) See list of Scotch peerages forfeited in the Rising of 1745 in vol. iii, p. 393, note "a," *sub* "Forbes of Pitsligo."

VI. 1765. *6.* THE HON. JAMES DRUMMOND, 1st s. and h., would, but for the attainder, have been on the death of his father, 22 June 1765, 6th VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.] He, who was an officer in the Royal Navy, *d.* unm. 10 Dec. 1775, aged 23.

VII. 1775. *7.* THE HON. ANDREW JOHN DRUMMOND, of Machany afsd,[a] only surv. br. and h., who, but for the attainder, would have been, 10 Dec. 1775, 7th VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.] He, who was *b.* 1758, joined the 3rd Foot Guards, 1773, of which he subsequently was Lieut. Col., serving in the American war, 1776-77, and on the continent, 1793-94, becoming finally, 1 Jan. 1812, General in the Army. Col. Com. 5th Foot, 1801; Col. of the 11th Veteran battalion, 1807; Gov. of Dumbarton Castle, 1810. His petition for the peerage honours of his family was referred to the House of Lords, 26 March 1787, and rejected 12 May 1790, on the ground of the validity of the attainder of James Drummond, the 5th Viscount. He *d.* unm. 20 Jan. 1817, aged 59.

VIII. 1817. *8.* James A. J. L. C. Drummond, cousin and h. male, who, but for the attainder, would have been 20 Jan. 1817, 8th VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.], and who in 1824, became so, on the reversal of the said attainder; see below.

VI. 1824. *6.* JAMES ANDREW JOHN LAURENCE CHARLES DRUMMOND, cousin and h. male, who, but for the attainder, would have been, 20 Jan. 1817, 8th VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.] He was 2d but only surv. s. and h. of the Hon. William DRUMMOND, of Machany afsd., by Anne, 2d da. of David NAIRNE, Brig Gen. in the French service, which William (who *d.* 25 May 1772) was 3d but 2d surv. s. of William, the 4th Viscount. He was *b.* 24 March 1767; migrated, in early life, to China, being for many years the Chief of the British settlement at Canton; M.P. for Perthshire, 1812-24. He *suc.* in 1817, to the representation of his family, but did not assume the title, till by Act of Parl., 17 June 1824, the attainder of his ancestor was reversed and he consequently became VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, LORD MADERTY, and LORD DRUMMOND OF CROMLIX [S.] REP. PEER [S.], 1825-51. He *m.* 15 Jan. 1809, Amelia Sophia, 3d da. of John (MURRAY), 4th DUKE OF ATHOLL [S.], by Jane, da. of George (CATHCART), LORD CATHCART [S.] She, who was *b.* 5 July 1780, *d.* 19 June 1849, at Strathallan House, co. Perth. He *d.* there 14 May 1851, aged 84. Will pr. July 1851.

VII. 1851. *7.* WILLIAM HENRY (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 5 March 1810, in London; ed. at Charterhouse; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 May 1851; REP. PEER [S.], 1853-86; a Lord in Waiting, 1858-59 and 1866-68. He *m.* 25 July 1833, at Ferntower, Christina Maria Hersey, sister of Sir David BAIRD, 2d Bart., yst. da. of Robert BAIRD, of Newbyth, co. Haddington, by Hersey Christina Maria, da. of David GAVIN, of Langton, co. Berwick. She *d.* 14 Feb. 1867, at Strathallan Castle. He *d.* at Cross Hill, Strathallan, 23 Jan. 1886, in his 76th year. Will resealed in London in April 1886, above £9,000.

VIII. 1886. *8.* JAMES DAVID (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 23 Oct. 1839, at Strathallan Castle; ed. at Eton; entered the army, 11th Hussars, 1859, serving sometime in the 4th Dragoon Guards, retiring as Lieut. Col. in 1882; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 23 Jan. 1886; REP. PEER [S.], 1890-93. He *m.* firstly 11 Feb. 1868, at Allahabad, in the N.W. provinces of India, Ellen, 2d da. of Cudbert Bensley THORNHILL, a member of the Sudder Board

(a) The estate of Machanie and the Castle of Strathallan, near Auchterader, co. Perth, had been repurchased by the family since the forfeiture of 1746.

of Revenue in the Indian Civil Service. She *d.* 5 June 1873, at 17 Harley street. He *m. secondly* 27 Oct. 1875, at St. John's Episc. Church, Perth, Margaret, 1st da. of William SMYTHE, of Methven, co. Perth, by his first wife, Margaret, da. of James WALKER, F.R.S., of Great George street Westm. He *d.* of influenza, 5 Dec. 1893, aged 54, at Machanie, co. Perth, and was *bur.* in the old chapel at Tullibardine. Will dat. 3 Dec. 1893, pr. at £12,481 gross. His widow living 1896.

IX. 1893. *9.* WILLIAM HUNTLY (DRUMMOND), VISCOUNT STRATHALLAN [1686], LORD MADERTY [1609], and LORD DRUMMOND OF CROMLIX [1686], 1st s. and h., being only s. by first wife; *b.* 5 Aug. 1871, at Simla, in India; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 5 Dec. 1893; Lieut. 3rd batt. Black Watch Militia.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 7,208 acres in co. Perth, worth £7,611 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Strathallan Castle, near Auchterarder, co. Perth.

STRATHARDLE.

i.e., "STRATHTAY AND STRATHARDLE" Earldom [S.] (*Murray*), *cr.* 1703, with the DUKEDOM OF ATHOLL [S.], which see.

STRATHAVON.

i.e., "GORDON OF STRATHAVON AND GLENLIVET" Barony [S.] (*Gordon*), *cr.* 1660, with the EARLDOM OF ABOYNE [S.], which see.

---

i.e., "BADENOCH, LOCHABER, STRATHAVON," &c., Barony [S.] (*Gordon*), *cr.* 1684, with the DUKEDOM OF GORDON [S.], which see; *ex.* 1836.

STRATHBOGIE, see STRABOLGI.

STRATHDICTIE, see "STRADICHTIE."

STRATHEARN, see STRATHERN.

STRATHEDEN OF CUPAR.

Barony.

I. 1836. *1.* DAME MARY ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, wife of Sir John CAMPBELL (at that time) Attorney General, was, in consideration of her husband's legal and political services, *cr.* 22 Jan. 1836, BARONESS STRATHEDEN OF CUPAR, co. Fife, with rem. of that Barony to the heirs male of her body. She was 1st da. of James (SCARLETT) 1st BARON ABINGER, by his first wife Louise Henriette, da. of Peter CAMPBELL, of Kilmorey, co. Argyle; was *b.* 29 April 1796; *m.* 8 Sep. 1821, at Abinger, co. Surrey, and *d.* 25 March 1860, aged 63, at Stratheden House, Knightsbridge, co. Midx. Her husband, being for a few weeks in June 1841, L.-Chancellor of Ireland, was (consequently) *cr.*, 30 June 1841, BARON CAMPBELL OF ST. ANDREWS, co. Fife; see fuller particulars of him under that dignity. He was L. Chancellor of Great Britain from June 1859 till his death (2 years later) 24 June 1861, aged 81.

II. 1860. *2.* WILLIAM FREDERICK (CAMPBELL), BARON STRATHEDEN OF CUPAR, 1st s. and h., *b.* 15 Oct. 1824, ed. at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; M.A., 1846; M.P. for Cambridge (borough), 1847-52, and for Harwich 1859-60; *suc. to the peerage* (as above) on the death of his mother 25 March 1860, and *suc.* as BARON CAMPBELL OF ST. ANDREWS on the death, 24 June 1861, of his father the next year. Lieut.-Col. 46th Midx. Rifle Volunteers. He *d.* unm. 21 Jan. 1893, aged 68. Will pr. March 1893 at £215,837.

III. 1893. *3.* HALLYBURTON GEORGE (CAMPBELL), BARON STRATHEDEN OF CUPAR [1836] and BARON CAMPBELL OF ST. ANDREWS, [1841], br. and h., *b.* 18 Oct. 1829; entered East Indian Civil Service (Bengal) 1849, but resigned 1855; sometime Associate to the Queen's Bench; suc. *to the peerage* 21 Jan. 1893; Lieut.-Col. 40th Midx. Rifle Volunteers [a] He *m.* 24 Aug. 1865, at Kilndown, co. Kent, Louisa Mary, 1st da. of the Rt. Hon. Alexander John Beresford BERESFORD-HOPE, of Bedgbury Park in that parish, by Mildred Arabella Charlotte, 1st da. of James Brownlow William (CECIL) 2d MARQUESS OF SALISBURY.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres.

STRATHERNE, or STRATHEARNE.

This, *with* MENTEITH (now, together, forming the southern part of Perthshire) was one of the Seven original Earldoms [Mormaerships] of Scotland,[b] the Rulers of which (who, in the 10th century, were styled "MORMAERS") were, early in the 12th century, known as Earls. Before that time, however, "MENTEITH" appears to have been separated from "Stratherne."

Earldom [S.]

I. 1115. *1.* MALISE, MORMAER OF STRATHERNE, was witness to the charter of Scone, dat. 1115, as "Mallus, Comes," *i.e.*, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] He distinguished himself at the battle of the Standard, 22 Aug. 1138.

II. 1140? *2.* FERQUHARD, or FERTETH, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], s. and h., who, in 1160, with five other of the old Celtic Earls, rebelled against Malcolm IV [S.], besieging him in Perth.[c] He *d.* 1171.

III. 1171. *3.* GILBERT, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], s. and h. He and his first wife Matilda, da. of William D'AUBIGNY, founded the monastery of Inchaffray, in 1198. He *m.* secondly, before 1219, Isenda, at which date they were both living. He *d.* before 1224.

IV. 1220? *4.* ROBERT, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], 4th but 1st surv. s. and h.; one of the witnesses to the treaty between Alexander II [S.] and Henry III. at York in 1237. He *d.* before 1244.

V. 1240? *5.* MALISE,[d] EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], s. and h., one of the Guarantors of a treaty between Scotland and England in 1244; was of the English party and under the protection of Henry III, 10 Aug. 1255, in which year he was one of the Guardians of Alexander III [S.]. He *m.*

(a) In a list of Peers who in Oct. 1894 were directors of 4 or more Companies (see note under "Tweeddale") he appears as a director of no less than five.

(b) See vol. i, p. 88, for a fuller account of these Earldoms in the remarks under "ANGUS."

(c) The object appears to have been to set on the throne William "of Egremont," grandson and h. of Duncan II [S.], who was s. and h. of Malcolm III. [S.] by his *first* wife, Ingebiorge, widow of Earl Thorfinn of Orkney. His claim, besides that he was the lineal heir, would commend itself to the Gaelic and Norwegian population, rather than that of the reigning house, descended from the *Saxon* Princess Margaret, the second wife of Malcolm. See Skene's "*Celtic Scotland*" (1880), vol. iii, p. 65.

(d) The Editor has availed himself of an able article on "*the Earls of Stratherne, 1240-1332,*" by Joseph Bain, F.S.A. ("*Genealogist,*" N.S., vol. v, pp. 105-108) as to the account here given of this and the three succeeding Earls, all four named "Malise," a fact that makes their identification very difficult. It should, however, be stated that the learned author of that article only puts it forth as tentative. He remarks (most truly) that Wood's *Douglas's Peerage* [S.] "is a jumble of confusion regarding these four Earls."

(probably as a second wife), about 1246, Marjory MUSCAMP, who *d.* s.p.m.[a] before 1255-56. He was living 1261, but *d.* before 1267.[b]

VI. 1265? *6.* MALISE[c] EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], probably s. and h. of the above Malise by a first wife, but possibly his nephew or cousin, *b.* about 1240; was one of the Guarantors for the alliance between Scotland and Norway, in 1281. He *m.* firstly Emma, living 1261-67, *d.* before 1291. He *m.* secondly, before 1292, Mary, widow of Hugh ABERNETHY (who *d.* before 1290) and formerly of Magnus, KING OF MAN[d] (who *d.* 1269), said to be a da. of Eugene DE ERGADIA. He, accordingly, on 12 July 1291 did homage to Edward I. at Stirling, and, 12 days afterwards, "*Maria, Regina de Man et Comitissa de Stratherne*" did homage at Perth in presence of [him, the said] Earl Malise. He *d.* between 1292 and 1296. His widow, who was confirmed, by the King of England in 1296 in her possessions, *m.* Sir William FITZWARINE, an Englishman in the service of Edward I. in Scotland, who *d.* a prisoner there shortly before 23 Dec. 1299. She, herself,[e] *d.* before 10 Oct. 1303.

VII. 1295? *7.* MALISE,[c] EARL OF STRATHERNE [S], s. and h. by first wife. *b.* about 1260. He *m.*, probably about 1290, Agnes,[f] who was living 1311. Thro' her, not improbably,[g] the right of these Earls to *the Earldom of Caithness* [S.] was derived. He is said[h] to have *m.* secondly Johanna, da. of Sir John DE MENTEITH. He *d.* before 1320. This Johanna *m.* John (CAMPBELL), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], who was slain at the battle of Halidon Hill, 19 July 1333. She *m.* subsequently (dispens. 11 July 1339) Sir Maurice MORAY, of Drumsargard, *cr.* in 1343, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], who *d.* 17 Oct. 1346 (see below), leaving her surviving.

VIII. 1318? to 1332. *8.* MALISE,[c] EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], s. and h., by Agnes, abovenamed, *b.* about 1290; was in the English service in Scotland in 1307. His name in 1320, appears on the letter to the Pope, asserting the independence of Scotland. In a charter of 1324 he styles himself "EARL OF THE EARLDOMS OF STRATHERNE,

---

(a) She had "no son, but two daughters only, who inherited their mother's lands in Northumberland, and their succession is well known" [J. Bain, as on p. 284, note "d" above]. These were (1) Muriel, 2d wife of William, Earl of Mar [S.], who *d.* about 1281, she herself dying s.p. before 12 Nov. 1291; (2) Marion, 40 years old and more, and then wife of Nicholas Graham, when, in 1291, she became heir to her sister. [Burnett's "Early Earls of Mar" in "*the Genealogist*," vol. IV, N.S.].

(b) Fordun states that he *d.* in 1271, but "it is probable that Malise *d.* sooner" [J. Bain, *ut supra*]. He is said to have *d.* in France, 1271, and to have been *bur.* at Dunkeld.

(c) See p. 284, note "d."

(d) The reasons for supposing that Mary, widow of Hugh Abernethy, was the same person as Mary, Queen of Man, are given by J. Bain, *ut supra*.

(e) "*Robertson's Index*, by an odd error, makes out that she *m.* one William de Hameldon . . . tho' not impossible it is the last degree improbable that Maria, Queen of Man, should have remarried between 23 Dec. 1299, when FitzWarin was just dead, and 10 Oct. 1303, *before* which last date she, herself, was dead." [J. Bain, *ut supra*.]

(f) Her son, Malise, was old enough in 1306-7, to be a petitioner with her on behalf of his father, then a prisoner in England, and was himself then in the English service.

(g) Dr. Skene observes that Mary, widow of Hugh Abernethy, and afterwards wife of Earl Malise, "is the only person thro' whom the 4th Malise could have claimed any right to *the Earldom of Caithness*," but, says J. Bain (*ut supra*), "surely if this were so, Alexander of Abernethy, the s. of her former husband, Hugh Abernethy, would have had better right, as there is nothing to shew he was not *her* son; and we never hear of any claim by him or his daughters, who carried the Abernethy succession, to the Stewards, Earls of Angus, and the Lindsays of Crawford. There are, however, two hitherto unknown Countesses [1] Emma, the first wife, in my view, of the 2d Earl Malise, and [2] Agnes, wife of the third Earl Malise, by either of whom the right to Caithness may have descended, tho' unfortunately, not knowing their surnames, it is mere conjecture as yet."

(h) "According to Dr. Skene and the authorities cited by him; . . . but nothing appears in the English records as to her." [J. Bain, *ut supra*.]

CAITHNESS, AND ORKNEY" [S.] He *m.* v.p. Mary, who in 1320, was condemned to perpetual imprisonment, being implicated (with de Brechin and de Soulis) in a conspiracy against Robert I. [S.] He *m.* secondly before 1334 "Matilda, da. of Hugh, EARL OF ROSS [S.], by Matilda, sister of Robert (Bruce), King of Scotland."[a] He was attainted by David II. [S.] in 1332, when *all his honours* became *forfeited.* He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] before 1357, and probably before 1353.

IX. 1333, to 1340? *1.* JOHN (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY AND SUSSEX, who, in 1305, had *suc.* his grandfather in that dignity, became EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] in 1333, by the grant to him of that Earldom, from his cousin[c] Edward Balliol, calling himself King of Scotland, to whom there is a letter, dat. 2 March 1334, from Edward III., recognising that fact. He was one of the nobles who witnessed Balliol's surrender of part of Scotland to England, 12 July 1234. He, whose *Scotch Earldom* was of course not recognised by David II. [S.] (who regranted it, elsewhere, in 1343), *d.* s.p. 30 June 1347, aged 41. For fuller particulars see under "SURREY," Earldom.

X. 1343, to 1346. *1.* SIR MORICE MORAY, of Drumsargard and Clydesdale, was s. and h. of Sir John MORAY, of the same, by Mary, sister of Malise, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], the last of that name, da. of Malise, the preceeding Earl. He was in 1339, at the siege of Perth, and having *m.* (dispens. 11 July 1339) Johanna, widow of John (CAMPBELL), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], and, presumably, before that,[d] widow of Malise, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], last abovenamed, da. of Sir John DE MENTEITH, was *cr.* by David II. [S.] in 1343, EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], with *rem. to the heirs male of his body.* He *d.* s.p., being slain at the battle of Durham, 17 Oct. 1346, when *the Earldom* became *extinct.* His widow *m.* before 6 Dec. 1364 (as his second wife), William (SUTHERLAND), 4th EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], who *d.* 1370. She was living 1367.

XI. 1357? to 1371. *1.* ROBERT (STEWART) EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], who had been so *cr.* 16 Feb. 1341/2, was, between Nov. 1357 and Jan. 1357-8, *cr.* EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] On 22 Feb. 1370/1, he *suc.* his uncle David II as KING OF SCOTLAND under the name of ROBERT II, when *his dignities* became (apparently) *merged* in the Crown [S.]. For fuller account see under "ATHOLL" Earldom of [S], *cr.* 1342.

XII. 1371, to 1385. *1.* DAVID STEWART, yr. s. of the above, being his 1st son by his 2d wife, Euphemia, da. of Hugh, EARL OF ROSS [S.], was *b.* between 1356 and 1360. He paid homage to the King, his father, at Scone 26 March 1371, being then described as EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], and on the 19 June following had a charter shewing that the Earldom had been granted "to him and his heirs." He was shortly afterwards (before Nov. 1375) *cr.* EARL OF CAITHNESS [S.] and is designed in a charter, 14 Feb. 1380/1, "Earl *Palatine* of Stratherne and Earl of Caithness" [S.]. He had a safe conduct into England 23 Feb. 1382. The name of his wife is unknown. He is presumed to have *d.* before 1389.

(a) *Ex. inform.*, G. Burnett, Lyon.

(b) See vol. ii, p. 110, note "b," under "Caithness," for description of his daughters and coheirs.

(c) Isabel Warenne, the Earl's aunt, was mother, by King John Baliol [S.], of the said Edward Baliol.

(d) This lady was, apparently, his step-grandmother, *viz.*, step-mother to (Mary) his mother.

XIII. 1388? to 1410? *2.* EUPHEMIA, *suo jure* COUNTESS PALATINE OF STRATHERNE and COUNTESS OF CAITHNESS [S.] only da. and h., *b.* before 1375. She *resigned*, after 1390, being then unmarried, the *Earldom of Caithness* [S.] to her uncle Walter (STEWART), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.]. She *m.* before Dec. 1406, Patrick GRAHAM, who in her right, became EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] He was treacherously killed at Crieff by his br.-in-law, Sir John Drummond, 10 Aug. 1413. The date of the death of the Countess, who was living in 1406, is not known.

XIV. 1413? to 1423. *3.* MALISE (GRAHAM), EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.], only s. and h. He was, under that designation, one of the Hostages for the release of James I [S.] by the treaty of 4 Dec. 1423. By the Parl. of 1424 he was *divested of his Earldom* (probably in 1425) on pretence of its being a male fee.([a]) He was, however, *cr.* EARL OF MENTEITH [S.] (a dignity which had been forfeited in May 1425) obtaining charter thereof, 6 Sep. 1427. See "MENTEITH," Earldom of [S.], *cr.* 1427.

XV. 1427, to 1437. *1.* WALTER (STEWART), EARL OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], was, on 22 July 1427, *cr.* EARL PALATINE OF STRATHERNE [S.] *for life.* He was great uncle of the deprived Earl, being yr. br. of David, Earl of Stratherne [S.] in 1371, and yst s. of ROBERT II. [S.] formerly Earl of Stratherne [S.] He was *executed* for treason in April 1437, when his *titles* and estates became *forfeited.* See fuller account under "ATHOLE" Earldom of [S.], *cr.* 1409 ; *forfeited* 1437.

[By Act of Parl. [S.] 4 Aug. 1455 the EARLDOM (*i.e.*, the *territorial* Earldom] OF STRATHERNE was annexed to the Crown.]

---

i.e., "ABERNETHY AND STRATHERNE"([b]) Barony [S.]; see "MORAY" Earldom of [S.], *cr.* 1562.

Earldom [S.] XVI. 1631, to 1633. *2.* WILLIAM (GRAHAM), EARL OF MENTEITH [S.], *suc.* his father in that dignity in 1598, being 7th in descent from Malise, EARL OF MENTEITH and, sometime (1413-25), EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] abovenamed. He obtained a patent 31 July 1631, ratifying and approving "to him and his heirs male and of entail" the style of EARL OF STRATHERNE AND MENTEITH [S.]. This patent, however, as well as the *retour* on which it was founded (which found the Earl to be *heir of David, cr.* EARL OF STRATHERNE, in 1371) was "*reduced*" by the Court of Session 22 May 1633, and the Earl and his heirs were ordained "to be called in all times coming EARLS OF AIRTH [S.] See fuller particulars under "MENTEITH" Earldom of [S.], *cr.* 1427.

---

i.e., "CUMBERLAND AND STRATHEARN" Dukedom; see under "CUMBERLAND," Dukedom of, *cr.* 1766 ; *ex.* 1790.

([a]) This was upset by patent 31 July 1631, which again was set aside by the Court of Session 22 May 1633. See in text under the date of 1631.

([b]) The "*Stratherne*" here mentioned is not the ancient district in co. Perth, but one in co. Moray, now called STRATHDEAN. See Exch. Rolls [S.], VI, preface, p. cvij. The charter of 17 April 1611, changing the line of succession to the dignities of the Earldom of Moray, &c., granted to the then Earl "totas et integras Comitatum et dominum de Murray, dominium de Abernethy et *Dominium de Stratherne*," being a late example of a Charter obviously intended to grant dignities as well as lands.

i.e., "KENT AND STREATHEARN" *Dukedom; see under* "KENT," Dukedom of, *cr.* 1799; *ex.* 1820.

---

i.e., "CONNAUGHT AND STRATHEARN" Dukedom; see under "CONNAUGHT," Dukedom of, *cr.* 1874.

STRATHMORE.

Earldom [S.]
I. 1677, *with the precedency of* 1606.

1. PATRICK (LYON), EARL OF KINGHORN [1606], LORD GLAMIS [1445 ?] and LORD LYON AND GLAMIS [1606] in the peerage of Scotland, only s. and heir of John, 2d EARL OF KINGHORN, &c. [S.], by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Patrick (MAULE), 1st EARL OF PANMURE [S.], was *b.* about 1642; *styled* LORD GLAMIS, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, by the death of his father, 12 May 1647, being served heir, 15 June 1648; was fined £1,000 under Cromwell's "Act of Grace," 1624; was P.C. and one of the Lords of the Treasury to Charles II.; obtained a new charter, 30 May 1672, of his dignities, to him and the heirs male of his body, which failing, to any person he might nominate,[a] which failing,[b] to his heirs and assigns whatsoever. By charter, 1 July 1677, the designation of his peerage was changed to that of the EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, VISCOUNT LYON, LORD GLAMIS, TANNADYCE, SYDLAW, AND STRADICTIE [S.], the ancient precedency being retained. This was confirmed by the 1st Parl. of James VII. [S.] He was appointed 26 March 1686, an extra. Lord of Session, but, after the Revolution of 1688, retired from all office. He *m.* 23 Aug. 1662, at Holyrood house, Helen, 2d da. of John (MIDDLETON), 1st EARL OF MIDDLETON [S.], by his first wife, Grizel, da. of Sir James DURHAM. He *d.* at Castle Huntly (which he named Castle Lyon), 15 May 1695.

II. 1695. *2.* JOHN (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c., [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1665; *styled* LORD GLAMIS till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 15 May 1695, being served heir, 29 Oct. 1695, to his father's extensive estates in the counties of Aberdeen, Banff, Fife, Forfar, Kincardine, and Perth; took his seat [S.] 12 Sep. 1696, and was an opponent of the Union [S.]; P.C. to Queen Anne. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Philip (STANHOPE), 2d EARL OF CHESTERFIELD, being only child of his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of James (BUTLER), DUKE OF ORMONDE. He *d.* 10 May 1712.[c] His widow, who was *b.* 1663, *d.* 24 April 1723, at Castle Lyon. Funeral entry in Lyon office.

[PATRICK LYON, *styled* LORD GLAMIS, 1st s. and h. ap., *d.* unm. and v.p., Sep. 1709, in his 17th year. Funeral entry in Lyon office.]

[PHILIP LYON, *styled* (after 1709) LORD GLAMIS; *d.* unm. and v.p. about 1711-12, in his 19th year.]

III. 1712. *3.* JOHN (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.; *styled* LORD GLAMIS after the death of his next elder br., until he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 10 May 1712. He engaged in the rising of 1715; was with the forces under Gen. Mackintosh; joined

---

(a) See vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," *sub* "Breadalbane," for a list of those Scotch Peerages in which the grantee was authorised to nominate his successors in the dignity granted.

(b) He died without having exercised such power of appointment.

(c) Macky says of him, when "towards 50," that he "is well bred and good natured; hath not endeavoured to get into the administration, being no friend to Presbytery; hath two of the finest seats in Scotland, *viz.*, Glamis and Castle Lyon; is tall [and] fair."

the Earl of Mar at Perth and was killed, unm.,[a] 13 Nov. 1715, at the battle of Sheriffmuir.

IV. 1715. *4.* CHARLES (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], br. and h., *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 13 Nov. 1715. He *m.* in 1725, Susan, 2d da.[b] of John (COCHRANE), 4th EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.] by Anne, da. of Charles (MURRAY), 1st EARL OF DUNMORE [S.] He *d.* s.p. at Forfar, 11 May 1728, in consequence of an accidental wound on the 9th in a scuffle.[c] Funeral entry in Lyon office. Admon. 26 Feb. 1728/9. His widow *m.* 2 April 1745, at Castle Lyon, George FORBES, "her factor," who was Master of the Horse to Charles Edward "the young Pretender." She, who became a Roman Catholic, *d.* in a convent near Paris, 24 June or 9 Aug. 1754, or (possibly) in Oct. 1752.

V. 1728. *5.* JAMES (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 11 May 1728; was in command of a company in Barrel's Foot, in 1732. He *m.* 6 March 1731, Mary, da. of Charles or George OLIPHANT,[d] M.D., sometime (1710-19) M.P. for Ayr. She, who was *b.* 6 Aug. 1701, *d.* at Edinburgh, 7 Sep. 1731, in her 31st year. He *d.* there s.p., 14 Jan. 1734/5. Admon.[e] 26 Feb. 1734/5.

VI. 1735. *6.* THOMAS (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c., [S.], yst. br. and h.[f] He was M.P. for co. Forfar, 1734, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 Jan. 1734/5. He *m.* 28 July 1736, at Houghton-le-Spring, co. Durham, Jean ("worth £20,000"), da. and h. of James NICOLSON, of West Rainton, in that county. He *d.* at Glamis Castle, 18 Jan. 1753.[g] His widow *d.* at Hetton, 13 and was *bur.* 26 April, or May, 1778, at St. Nicholas', Durham.

VII. 1753. *7.* JOHN (LYON, *afterwards* BOWES), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 1737; *styled* LORD GLAMIS till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 18 Jan. 1753; REP. PEER [S.] from 1 Oct. 1767, till his death in 1776. He *m.* 21 Feb. 1767, at St. Geo., Han. sq. (Lic. Fac.), Mary Eleanor (a very rich heiress), da. and h. of George BOWES, of Streatlam Castle and Gibside, co. Durham, by his second wife, Mary, da. of Edward GILBERT, of Pauls Walden, co. Hertford. By Act of Parl. 1767, he and she *took the name of Bowes*

(a) "When he found all turning their backs, he seized the colours and persuaded fourteen, or some such number, to stand by him for some time, which drew upon him the enemy's fire; . . . he was the young man of all I ever saw, who approached the nearest to perfection . . . and his least quality was that he was . . . a man of quality." ["*Memoirs of the Master of Sinclair*," p. 227.] He, "being massacred outright in rebellion, by a dragoon, after his capture . . . would (had not our old treason law been superseded by the English, in terms of Queen Anne's act), have been tried and attainted thro' the guise of his helpless remains, with the *forfeiture of his honours and estates*. According to the cotemporary Master of Sinclair, a '*millstone*' thus 'crushed a Brilliant.'" ["*Riddell*," p. 757, note 3.]

(b) See vol. iv, p. 6, note "b," *sub* "Galloway," as to her beauty and that of her sisters.

(c) James Carnegie, of Finhaven, was tried for this murder, but acquitted by the Court of Justiciary at Edinburgh, 2 Aug. 1728.

(d) There is great confusion about her father's christian name. Stodart ("*Scottish Arms*," II., p. 416) gives "her *seize quartiers*, but not intelligibly." She *d.* 7 Sep. 1731, not in March 1731, as stated by Stodart. [*Ex. inform.* M. J. Shaw-Stewart.] Her death in "*Gent. Mag.*" is given as at Edinburgh not (as in Wood's "*Douglas*") at Glamis Castle.

(e) In it he is (erroneously) described as "Bachelor" instead of "Widower."

(f) He was the yst. of 6 brothers, who, all successively had (as is shewn in the text) borne the family titles of Glamis or Strathmore, tho' in the case of the two elder it had been but a courtesy title. Such a succession is probably unique.

(g) He obtained £600 in lieu of his claim for £2,500 for the Constabulary of Forfar, under the act for abolishing heritable jurisdictions.

(only) in lieu of that of Lyon. He *d.* at sea on his passage to Lisbon, 7 March 1776[a] in his 39th year. Admon. 26 June 1776. His widow, who was *b.* 24 Feb. 1749, *m.* 17 Jan. 1777, at St. James's Westm., Andrew Robinson STONEY, *afterwards* STONEY-BOWES. of Coldpig Hill, co. Durham, and of Kings County in Ireland, who had fought a duel on her account. He was M.P. for Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 1780. After much domestic unhappiness, they were separated, but soon afterwards, 10 Nov. 1786, he contrived to abduct her. She, however, regained her liberty and obtained a divorce from him[b] 3 March 1789 She *d.* at Christchurch, Hants, 28 April and was *bur.* with her father's first wife) 10 May 1800, in Westm. Abbey, aged 52, being, it is said, "attired in a superb bridal dress." M.I. Will pr. 1802.

VIII. 1776. *8.* JOHN (BOWES), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 14 April 1769 ; *styled* LORD GLAMIS till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 7 March 1776 ; was an officer in the army, 1786 to about 1790 ; REP. PEER [S.], 1796-1806 and 1807-1812, and was *cr.* a Peer [U.K.], 7 Aug. 1815, as BARON BOWES OF STREATLAM CASTLE, co. Durham, AND OF LUNEDALE, co. York. He *m.* when nearly *in extremis*, 2 July 1820, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Mary[c] da. of J. MILNER, of Staindrop, co. Derby, but *d.* the next day, 3 July 1820, aged 51, at Conduit street in that parish. On his death the *Barony of Bowes of Streatlam Castle and of Lunedale* became *extinct*. Will pr. 1821. His widow *m.* 16 March 1831, at St. Geo., Han. sq., the Rt. Hon. William Hutt, M.P. for Gateshead, and *d.* in Albemarle street, 5 May 1860.

IX. 1820. *9.* THOMAS (BOWES, *afterwards* LYON-BOWES), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN &c. [S.], only surv. br. and h.,[d] being 3d and yst. s. of the penultimate Earl, *b.* 3 May 1773 ; *suc.* to the estate of Pauls Walden, Herts. on the death of his next elder br., George. 26 Dec. 1806 ; High Sheriff of co. Leicester, 1810 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 3 July 1820, his claim thereto being allowed 29 June 1821.[e] He *m.* firstly, 1 Jan. or 25 March 1800, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Mary Elizabeth Louisa Rodney, da. and h. of George CARPENTER, of Redbourne, Herts, by Joan, da. of (—) BAYLISS, of (—), co. York. She, who was *b.* 1 Jan. 1783, *d.* 1 June 1811, at Caldecote Hall, co. Leicester. He *m.* secondly in 1812, Eliza, da. of Col. NORTHCOTE. She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* thirdly, 8 Dec. 1817, at the chapel in Charlotte square, Edinburgh, Marianne, widow of Sir Alexander CAMPBELL, of Ardkinglass, da. of David CHEAPE. He *d.* 27 Aug. 1846, at Holyrood House, aged 73. His widow *d.* there, 23 Oct. 1849, aged 76.

[THOMAS GEORGE LYON-BOWES, *styled* LORD GLAMIS, after July 1820, only s. and h. by first wife ; *b.* 6 Feb. 1801. He *m.* 21 Dec. 1820, at St. James' Westm., Charlotte, da. of Joseph Valentine GRINSTEAD, by (—), da. of (—) WALSH. He *d.* v.p. 27 Jan. 1834, at Honfleur, aged 32. Will pr. March 1834. His widow *d.* 19 Jan. 1881, *in her 84th year at Redbourne afsd.*]

X. 1846. *10.* THOMAS GEORGE (LYON-BOWES), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN, &c. [S.], grandson and h , being 2d but 1st surv. s (f) and h. of Thomas George LYON-BOWES, *styled* LORD GLAMIS, and Charlotte, his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* 28 Sep. 1822, at Pauls Walden afsd. ;

(a) His death "from apoplexy" was (erroneously) reported in a letter dat. 16 Nov. 1774.

(b) He *d.* in Lambeth Road, within the "Rules" of the King's Bench prison 16 Jan. 1810, where, it is said, he had been detained 22 years at the instance of the Countess and her representatives. By her he had one (his only legitimate) son.

(c) The object was to legitimatize, according to the Scotch law, their bastard son, John Bowes. This John, accordingly, claimed his father's peerages [S. and U.K.], but the case was decided against him, 29 June 1821, on the ground of his parents not having a Scotch domicile. See "*Riddell*," p. 848.

(d) The Hon. George Bowes, of Pauls Walden, Herts, his next elder br., *b.* 17 Nov. 1771, *d.* s.p., 26 Dec. 1806.

(e) See note "c" above, as to John Bowes, his rival claimant.

(f) An elder br. was *b.* and *d.* 18 Oct. 1821 in Great Cumberland street.

was *styled* LORD GLAMIS, from the death of his father, 27 Jan. 1834, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 27 Aug. 1846. having been an officer, 1st Life Guards, from 1844 to 1846; REP. PEER [S.] 1852 to July 1865; Lieut. Col. Forfarshire Yeomanry Cavalry, 1856-62. He *m.* 30 April 1850, at Shrivenham, Berks, Charlotte Maria, 1st da. of William Keppel (BARRINGTON), 1st VISCOUNT BARRINGTON OF ARDGLASS [I.], by Jane Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (Liddell), 1st BARON RAVENSWORTH. She, who was *b.* 29 Dec. 1826, *d.* 3 Nov. 1854, at Florence, aged 28. He *d.* s.p. 13 Sep. 1865, of paralysis, at Glamis Castle, in his 43rd year.

XI. 1865. *11.* CLAUDE (LYON-BOWES, *afterwards* BOWES-LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN [1677, with precedency of 1606], VISCOUNT LYON [1677], LORD GLAMIS, TANNADYCE, SYDLAW, AND STRADICHTIE [1677 with precedency of (*Qy*). 1443], in the peerage of Scotland, only br. and h.; *b.* 21 July 1824, at Redburn afsd.; ed. at Winchester, 1838, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; had royal warrant of precedency as the son of an Earl, 8 Feb. 1847; an officer in 2d Life Guards, 1852-54; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 13 Sep. 1865; REP. PEER [S.], 1870-86; L. Lieut. of Forfarshire, 1874; was *cr.* a Peer [U.K.], 1 July 1887,[a] as BARON BOWES OF STREATLAM CASTLE, co. Durham, AND OF LUNEDALE, co. York.[b] He *m.* 28 Sep. 1853, at Bexley, co. Kent, Frances Dora, 3d da. of Oswald SMITH, of Blendon Hall in that county, by Henrietta Mildred, da. of the Ven. Rev. Robert HODGSON, Dean of Carlisle.

[CLAUDE GEORGE BOWES-LYON, *styled* LORD GLAMIS, 1st s. and h. ap,; *b.* 14 March 1855; sometime (1876-82) Lieut. 2d Life Guards. He *m.* 16 July 1881, at Petersham, co. Surrey, Cecilia Nina, 1st surv. da. and coheir of the Rev. Charles William Frederick CAVENDISH-BENTINCK (grandson of the 3d DUKE OF PORTLAND) by his second wife, Caroline Louisa, da. of Edwyn BURNABY, of Baggrave Hall, co. Leicester. She was *b.* 11 Sep. 1862.].

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 22,600 acres, co. Forfar, and 270, co. Perth, besides 1,800 in Herts, and 16 in Sussex. *Total* 24,686 acres, worth £28,502 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Glamis Castle,[c] co. Forfar.

STRATHNAIRN OF STRATHNAIRN AND OF JHANSI.

Barony.

I. 1866 to 1885, *1.* "THE RT. HON. SIR HUGH HENRY ROSE, **G.C.B.** and **G.C.S.I.**, Lieut.-Gen. in H.M.'s army and Gen. commanding H.M.'s forces in Ireland," was *cr.*, 31 July 1866, BARON STRATHNAIRN OF STRATHNAIRN, co. Nairn AND OF JHANSI in the East Indies. He was 3d s. of the Rt. Hon. Sir George Henry Rose,[d] **G.C.H.**, Clerk of the Parliaments, 1818-44 (*d.* 18 June 1855) by Frances, da. of Thomas DUNCOMBE, of Duncombe Park, co. York; was *b.* 6 April 1801; entered the army, 1820; served in Syria, 1840-41, where he was wounded; **C.B.** 1842, being shortly afterwards Consul Gen. for Syria; *Chargé d'affaires* at Constantinople in the critical period, 1853-54, acting as Princ. Commissr. at the head quarters of the French army during the Crimean campaign, being present at most of the assaults and on one occasion wounded. **K.C.B.**, 1856; was in command of the Central India Field Force, 1857-58, during the Sepoy mutiny, where his brilliant services included the capture of the garrison of Jhansi (held by 11,000 men)

(a) He was one of the 8 "Jubilee" Barons, of whom see a list in vol. ii, p. 238, note "a," *sub* "Cheylesmore."

(b) The Barony was of the same designation as that conferred on his great uncle in 1815.

(c) It is said that when the Chevalier St. George slept here in 1715, more than 80 beds were made up there for his retinue.

(d) He was s. of the Rt. Hon. George Rose, who also held the lucrative place of Clerk of the Parliaments and who *d.* 13 Jan. 1818, aged 74 and who (according to Wraxall's "*Posth. Memoirs*") "was understood to be a natural son of the late Earl of Marchmont, celebrated by Pope as Lord Polwarth, who by his will bequeathed to Rose his superb library. Lord Thurlow, I believe, originally recommended him to Pitt."

and of Gwalior, considered the strongest fort in India.[a] He received the thanks of Parl. and became **G.C.B.** in 1858 Com. in chief in India, 1860-65, and in Ireland, 1865-70; **K.S.I.**, 1861; P.C. [I.], 1865; **G.C.S.I.**, 1866, *being raised to the peerage*, as above stated, 31 July 1866. He became full General, 1867 and FIELD MARSHAL, June 1877; was Col. of the 92nd Foot, 1866 and of the Royal Horse Guards, 1869. He retired from active military service in 1870. He *d. unm.* (quite unexpectedly) 16 Oct. 1885 at the Hotel de Rivoli, Paris, aged 84, when *the title* became *extinct*. He was *bur.* (with his parents) at Christchurch, Hants. Admon. 2 Dec. 1885, above £66,000.

Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,918 acres in the counties of Hertford, Cambridge, Essex and Buckingham, worth £3,603 a year. *Principal Residence.*—Newsells Park, near Royston, Herts.

STRATHNAVER.

i.e. "STRATHNAVER" Barony [S.] (*Gordon*); a title presumed, since about the end of the 16th century, to belong to the EARLDOM OF SUTHERLAND [S.], and which, accordingly, is used as a courtesy title by the heir apparent to that dignity.[b]

STRATHSPEY.

i.e., "STRATHSPEY of Strathspey, in the counties of Inverness and Moray" Barony (*Ogilvy-Grant*), *cr.* 1858; see "SEAFIELD," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1701, under the 7th Earl; *ex.* 1884.

---

i.e., "STRATHSPEY of Strathspey in the counties of Inverness and Moray" Barony (*Ogilvy-Grant*), *cr.* 1888; see "SEAFIELD," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1701, under the 9th Earl.

STRATHTAY.

i.e., "STRATHTAY AND STRATHARDLE," Earldom [S.] (*Murray*), *cr.* 1703, with the DUKEDOM OF ATHOLL [S.], which see.

STRATTON.

See "HOPTON OF STRATTON, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Hopton*), *cr.* 1643; *ex.* 1652.

See BERKELEY OF STRATTON, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Berkeley*), *cr.* 1658; *ex.* 1773.

(a) This note on his services in Foster's "*Peerage*" (1883) taken from "Hart's army list seems" worth reproducing, "Marched upwards of 1,000 miles; took upwards of 150 pieces of artillery, one entrenched camp, one fortified city, one partly entrenched town; fought 16 successful actions; captured 20 forts, including relief of Sangor, capture of Ratghur, Shahgur and Chundchree, siege and capture of Jhansi and Calpee, &c., &c., concluding with the storming and capture of Gwalior." A fine *equestrian* statue of him by Onslow Ford was erected at Knightsbridge in 1895; the Duke of Wellington at Aldershot, at Hyde Park Corner and at the Royal Exchange, and Lord Napier of Magdala in Waterloo place (1891) being, it is believed, the only other persons (exclusive of the Royal Family) who, in England, have hitherto (1896) been similarly honoured.

(b) During the minority [1552-1573] of Alexander (Gordon) Earl of Sutherland Macky obtained from the Earl of Huntly for £3,000 Scots "the heretable right and title of the lands of Strathnaver, yet Huntlie still reteyned the superioritie of Strathnaver to himself, which superioritie his son Earl George disposed to this Alexander, Earle of Southerland" [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

See "BASSET OF STRATTON, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Basset*), *cr.* 1797 ; *ex.* 1855.

See "NORTHBROOK OF STRATTON, co. Southampton," Barony (*Baring*), *cr.* 1866.

STREATHAM.

i.e., "HOWLAND OF STREATHAM, co. Surrey," Barony (*Russell*), *cr.* 1695 ; see "BEDFORD," Dukedom, *cr.* 1694, under the 1st Duke.

i.e., RUSSELL OF STREATHAM, co. Surrey" (*Russell*) a Barony, possibly (tho' inadvertently) *cr.* in 1833, but evidently meant for "*Howland* of Streatham," as above; see "Bedford" Dukedom, *cr.* 1694, under the 7th Duke.

STREATLAM CASTLE.

i.e., "BOWES OF STREATLAM CASTLE, co. Durham, AND OF LUNEDALE, co. York," Barony (*Bowes*), *cr.* 1815 ; see "STRATHMORE," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1677, under the 8th Earl ; *ex.* 1820.

---

i.e., "BOWES OF STREATLAM CASTLE, co. Durham AND OF LUNEDALE, co. York," Barony (*Bowes-Lyon*), *cr.* 1887 ; see "STRATHMORE," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1677, under the 11th Earl.

STRETTON.

See "LEIGHTON OF STRETTON, co. Salop," Barony (*Leighton*), *cr.* and *ex.* 1896.

STRIGUL.

Strigul or Chepstow, being the chief residence of the early Earls of Pembroke, cause them to be frequently spoken of as EARLS OF STRIGUL. See "PEMBROKE," Earldom (*De Clare*), *cr.* 1138 and vol. vi, p. 196, note "b."

STRIVELYN.

Barony by writ.

I. 1342 to 1378.

1. SIR JOHN DE STRIVELYN, a Scotchman, had the custody of the Castle of Edinburgh, and was Sheriff of Edinburgh on behalf of Ed. III. in 1336 : was employed in a treaty with the Scots, 1342, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD STRIVELYN) from 25 Feb. (1341/2), 16 Ed. III. to 8 Jan. (1370/1), 44 Ed. III. He, who had a grant of Burneton[a], co. Northumberland, in 1360, *d.* 1378, and "upon inquisition after his decease his heir was declared unknown. Glover states him to have *d.* s.p., so that the *Barony became extinct*"[b].

---

[a] Christiana wife of Sir John Middleton, deceased, was seized of Barnton, near Barnbrugh, co. Northumberland, and died (1421/2), 10 Hen. V., leaving Sir John Middleton her son and heir, then aged 60 and more. It is probable that this Christian was niece to Sir John Strivelyn. He is, however, sometimes, but apparently erroneously, stated to have *m.* Barbara, sister and coheir of Adam de Swinburne, and by her to have been father of this Christian, in which case (as Nicolas observes) "the Barony is vested in her descendants and representatives."

[b] "*Courthope.*"

STROKESTOWN.

See "HARTLAND," sometimes called "HARTLAND OF STROKESTOWN, co. Roscommon," Barony [I.] (*Mahon*) ; *cr.* 1800 ; *ex.* 1845.

STUART, see also STEWART.

STUART OF CASTLE STUART.

i.e. "STUART OF CASTLE STUART, co. Inverness," Barony (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1796 ; see "MORAY" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1562, under the 9th holder of that dignity.

STUART DE DECIES.

Barony.
I. 1839, to 1874.

1. THE RT. HON. HENRY VILLIERS-STUART, *formerly* STUART, of Dromana, co. Waterford, 1st s. and h. of Lord Henry STUART (*d.* 19 Aug. 1809, aged 32, being 5th son of John, 1st MARQUESS OF BUTE) by Gertrude Emilia, da. and h. of George (MASON-VILLIERS), EARL GRANDISON [I.], was *b.* 8 June 1803 in London, and having, on the death of his mother (30 Aug. 1809), *suc.* to the estates of his maternal grandfather, took by royal lic., 17 Nov. 1822, the name of *Villiers* before that of *Stuart* ; M.P. in the liberal interest for co. Waterford, 1826-30 and for Banbury 1830-31 ; L.-Lieut. of Waterford, 1831 ; P.C. [I.], 1836 ; Col. of the Waterford militia, 1839 and was *cr.* 10 May 1839, BARON STUART DE DECIES of Dromana, within the Decies, co. Waterford. He *d.* at Dromana, 23 Jan. 1874, aged 70, it is believed unm.[b] but certainly s.p. legit. when *the peerage* became *extinct.*

STUART OF LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD.

i.e., "STUART OF LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD, co. Huntingdon," Barony (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1619, with the EARLDOM OF MARCH. See "LENNOX" Dukedom [S.] under the 3rd Duke, with which dignity (as also with that of the Dukedom of Richmond) this peerage became *extinct* in 1672.

STUART OF NEWBURY.

i.e., "STUART OF NEWBURY, co. Berks," Barony (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1645, with the EARLDOM OF LICHFIELD. See "RICHMOND" Dukedom, *cr.* 1641, with which dignity this peerage became *extinct* in 1672.

STUART DE ROTHESAY.

Barony.
I. 1828. to 1845.

1. THE RT. HON. SIR CHARLES STUART, **G.C.B.**, 1st s. of Lieut. Gen. the Hon. Sir Charles STUART, **K.B.** (*d.* 25 March 1801 aged 48, being 4th s. of John, 3d EARL OF BUTE [S.]), by Louisa, 2d da. and coheir of Lord Vere BERTIE (a yr. s. of the 1st DUKE OF ANCASTER), was *b.* 2 Jan. 1779 ; entered the diplomatic service ; joint *chargé d'affaires* at Madrid, 1808 ; Envoy to Portugal, 1810, in which kingdom he was created COUNT OF MACHICO and MARQUIS OF ANGRA, and a Knight Grand Cross of the Tower and Sword ; **G.C.B.**, 26 Sep. 1812 ; P.C. ; Minister at the Hague, 1815-16 ; Ambassador to Paris (where he had, in 1814, been Minister), 1815-30,

---

(a) "This title was altogether rather strangely composed, particularly as there was already a Lord Decies of the family of Beresford. But we demur *in limine* to the tautology *de* Decies *of* Dromana." ["*Herald and Genealogist*," vol. i, p. 152, under "Surnames with the prefix *De*."] See also vol. iii. of this work, p. 97, note "b," under "De Tabley *of* Tabley House."

(b) A lady called "Madame de Ott" is sometimes said to have been his wife. Her death, as "Lady Stuart de Decies" took place at Wiesbaden, after a short illness, 7 Aug. 1867. The property of Dromana devolved on his illegit. son, Henry Villiers-Stuart, *b.* 1827, who unsuccessfully claimed his father's Barony in 1874.

being *cr.* 22 Jan. 1828, BARON STUART DE ROTHESAY,[a] of the Isle of Bute; Ambassador to St. Petersburgh, 1841-45. He *m.* 6 Feb. 1816, Elizabeth Margaret, 3d da. of Philip (YORKE), 3d EARL OF HARDWICKE, by Elizabeth, da. of James (LINDSAY), 5th EARL OF BALCARRES [S.]. He *d.* s.p.m.[b] at his residence, Highcliffe, Hants, 6 Nov. 1845, in his 67th year, when *the peerage* became *extinct.*[c] Will pr. 7 May 1846, under £30,000. His widow, who was *b.* 14 Jan. 1789, and *bap.* at St. Marylebone, *d.* 23 June 1867, aged 78, at 45 Grosvenor place.

STUART OF TRAQUAIR.

i.e., "STUART OF TRAQUAIR," Barony [S.] (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1628, with the EARLDOM OF TRAQUAIR [S.], which see; *dormant* or *extinct*, 1861.

SUDBURY.

See "BAYNING OF SUDBURY, co. Suffolk," Viscountcy (*Bayning*), *cr.* 1628; *ex.* 1638.

---

i.e., "SUDBURY, co. Suffolk," Barony (*Fitzroy*), *cr.* 1672, with the EARLDOM OF EUSTON; see "GRAFTON," Dukedom, *cr.* 1675.

SUDELEY, SUDLEY, or SULEYE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299. *1.* JOHN DE SUDELEY, of Sudeley, co. Gloucester, s. and h. of Sir Bartholomew DE SUDELEY, of the same, by Joan, said to be sister of William, EARL OF WARWICK, and da. of William DE BEAUCHAMP, of Elmley, co. Worcester; *suc.* his father 1274, being then aged 22. He, who served in the French and Scotch wars, was sum. to Carlisle (among the Barons) "*equis et armis*," 26 Sep. (1298) 26 Ed. I., and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SUDELEY or SULEYE) by writs from 29 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I., to 15 May (1321) 14 Ed. II.,[e] directed "*Johan de Suleye*," "*Johi de Sudle*, &c. His name as "*Joh'es, d'n's de Sulleye*," is affixed to the Baron's letter to the Pope in 1301.[f] In (1305-06) 34 Ed. I. he was Chamberlain of the Royal Household. He is said to have *m.* a da. of LORD SAY. He *d.* (1336) 10 Ed. III.

II. 1336. *2.* JOHN (DE SUDELEY), LORD SUDELEY, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Bartholomew DE SUDELEY, by Maud, da. of John and sister and coheir of Peter DE MONTFORT, of Beaudesert, co. Warwick, which Barth. was s. and h. ap. of the late Baron, but *d.* v.p. before (1326) 20 Ed. II. He was aged 30 at the death of his grandfather in 1336; but was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* Isabella da. of Robert (SCALES), 1st LORD SCALES, by Isabella de Burnell, his wife. He *d.* (1340) 14 Ed. III. His widow *d.* (1361) 35 Ed. III.

III. 1340, to 1367. *3.* JOHN (DE SUDELEY), LORD SUDELEY, only s. and h. said to have been aged one year at his father's death in 1340, and 24 at the death of his mother in 1361, and then in the King's service in Ireland. He, who was never sum. to Parl., was at the

---

(a) "This was a great concession indeed, considering that Baron of Rothesay is one of the titles of the Prince of Wales, as head of the Stuarts and heir apparent of Scotland." ["*Her. and Gen.*" as on p. 294, note "a."]

(b) His two daughters, Charlotte, Countess Canning, and Louisa, Marchioness of Waterford, are commemorated by Augustus Hare in his "*Two Noble Lives*" [1893].

(c) He was "intensely plain": his "long and distressing" illness "was a kind of nervous paralysis; one of its oddest forms was that he could no longer command his limbs; his legs ran away with him. [Hare, as in note "b," above].

(d) She was "of homely appearance, but with manners of the most captivating courtesy."

(e) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(f) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809, for a good account of this letter.

battle of Cressy, 1346, and in the expedition to Gascony in 1365. He *d.* s.p. 1367, when *the Barony* fell into *abeyance.*[a]

* * * * * *

IV. 1380. *4.* THOMAS BOTELER, of Sudeley, afsd., nephew and coheir of the above, being s. and h. of William LE BOTELER,[b] by Joan, one of the two sisters[c] of John Sudeley, abovenamed, was, at the death of his said uncle in 1367, aged 12 years, on the partition of whose lands in 1368, he obtained the manor of Sudeley, &c. By the death of his mother's sister in 1380, he became sole heir to his maternal grandfather, and as such, according to the modern ruling in such matters, entitled[d] to be LORD SUDELEY, but he was never sum. to Parl. accordingly, tho' he survived such heirship for nearly 20 years [e] He was *knighted* before (1389-90) 13 Ric. II. when he had lic to travel into France. He *m.* before 1393, Alicia, da. of Sir John BEAUCHAMP, of Powyk. He *d.* 20 Sep (1398) 22 Ric. II. His widow, who held Sudley in dower, *m.* Sir John DALINGRIGGE, who was living 1407. She *d.* (1442-43) 21 Hen. VI.

V. 1398. *5.* JOHN BOTELER, who possibly[e] was entitled on his father's death in 1398, to be LORD SUDELEY, 1st s. and h. He, who was aged 14 at his father's death in 1398, *d.* s.p. (long before his mother) in 1417.

VI. 1417. *6.* SIR RALPH BOTELER, who possibly[e] was entitled, on his brother's death in 1417, to be LORD SUDELEY, yst. br. and h.[f] He was *knighted* in, or before, 1417, and distinguished himself greatly in the wars with France, &c. He, being then Chamberlain of the Household, was *cr.* by patent,[g] 10 Sep. 1441, BARON SUDELEY, of co. Gloucester, with the usual lim. to heirs male of his body,[h] with the fee of 200 marks annually from the county of Lincoln. By the death of his mother, 1442-43, he *suc.* to Sudeley, and other family estates held by her in dower, being at that date 40 years and upwards. **K.G.** about 1441 ; Treasurer of the Exchequer, 1443 ; L. High

Barony by Patent.

I. 1441, to 1473.

(a) The coheirs were (1) Margery, his sister, aged at that date 30, and unm., but who *m.*, subsequently, Sir Robert Massey, and *d.* s.p. 1380 ; (2) Thomas Boteler, his nephew, by Joan, his other sister, then aged 12, who eventually (1380) became (as stated in the text) sole heir.

(b) According to Courthope, he was a yr. s. of William [2d] Lord Boteler &c. who *d.* 1361. Nicolas remarks, with much truth (*sub* "Boteler"), that Dugdale's "statement relative to the family of Boteler is very confused."

(c) The seniority of the two sisters is doubtful; Joane is called the eldest by Dugdale, but Townsend (*Coll. Top. et Gen*, vol. v, p. 10) queries if she was not the youngest.

(d) It seems, however, very doubtful whether a Barony which once has fallen into abeyance can *de jure* be assumed by one, who, subsequently, becomes heir to the entirety, without some act to shew the consent thereto of the Crown, in which, presumably, it vested during the period of its said abeyance.

(e) "There had been a regular discontinuance of writs from [1321] 14 Ed. II. to [1367] 41 Ed. III., when the last Lord Sudely died. The extinction of the dignity, however, is not to be inferred from this circumstance ; for in the case of the Barony of FitzWarin there had been a constant cessation of writs from [1335] 9 Ed. III. to [1448-49] 27 Hen. VI., and then Bourchier, who had *m.* the heir general, was sum. by the title of Lord FitzWarin. I therefore consider Thomas Boteler as heir of the Barony, tho' I do not find him so sum." [F. Townsend, Windsor Herald. See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*" vol. v, p. 9].

(f) Of his three brothers the two next above him, William and Thomas, had *d.* s.p.

(g) This was the second of the 16 Baronies *cr. by patent* before the reign of Hen. VIII. See a list of them vol. iii, p. 31, note "e," under "Daubeny."

(h) "Here is the case of person, who, according to the present notion of descent of Baronies by writ, was the sole and undoubted heir of the ancient Barony of Sudeley, *cr.* by writ of summons as early as [1299] 28 Ed. I., accepting of a peerage inferior in rank to that which belonged to him by right of inheritance and restricted in the limitation of its descent to the heirs male of his body only." [F. Townsend, as in note "e," above.]

Treasurer, 1444-47 ; Joint Gov. of Calais, 1450-55, being a zealous adherent of the House of Lancaster. *He rebuilt, in most stately style, the Castle of Sudeley,*[a] which, a few years after the succession of the Duke of York, he was forced to alienate with all its lands to Ed. IV.[b] He *m.* firstly Elizabeth, da. of Sir John NORBURY, L. Treasurer (1399-1403). He *m.* secondly Alice, *de jure* apparently, *suo jure* BARONESS DEINCOURT, widow of William (LOVEL), LORD LOVEL DE TICHMERSH, da. of John (DEINCOURT), LORD DEINCOURT, by Johanna, apparently da. and h. of Robert (DE GREY), 4th LORD GREY DE ROTHERFIELD. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] 2 May (1473) 13 Ed. IV., when the *Barony by patent* of 1441, became *extinct*, but the right to the *Barony, cr. by writ* of 1299, fell into *abeyance.*[d] His second wife, by whom he had no issue, survived him.

See "SEYMOUR OF SUDELEY, co. Gloucester," Barony *(Seymour), cr.* 1547 ; *ex.* 1549.

See "CHANDOS OF SUDELEY, co. Gloucester," Barony *(Brydges), cr.* 1554 ; *ex.*, with the Dukedom of Chandos, 1789.

See "RIVERS OF SUDLEY [*i.e.*, Sudeley] CASTLE, co. Gloucester," Barony *(Rivers), cr.* 1802 ; *ex.* 1880.

SUDELEY OF TODDINGTON.

Barony.

I. 1838. *1.* CHARLES HANBURY-TRACY, *fomerly* HANBURY, of Toddington, co. Gloucester, 3d s. of John HANBURY, of Pontypool park, co. Monmouth, by Jane, da. of Morgan LEWIS, of St. Pierre, in that co. ; was *b.* 28 Dec. 1778, at Pontypool park afsd ; ed. at Rugby ; took by royal lic., 10 Dec. 1798, the name of *Tracy*, after that of *Hanbury*, and *m.* (nine days later) 29 Dec. 1798, at St. Marylebone, Henrietta Susanna, da. and h. of Henry (TRACY), 8th VISCOUNT TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], by Susanna, da. of Anthony

---

(a) It was said to have been built out of the spoils he got from the French ; one of its towers was called Port-mer, Fuller speaks of it as "of subjects' castles the most handsome habitation, and of subjects' habitations the strongest castle." It was probably its grandeur that excited the covetousness of the King, or of some of his courtiers. The old Lord is reported [see "Dugdale"] to have said "Sudeley Castle, thou art the traytor, not I."

(b) Edward VI. granted it to his uncle, Thomas Seymour, *cr.* Baron Seymour of Sudeley, after whose forfeiture it was granted by Queen Mary to Sir John Brydges, *cr.* Baron Chandos of Sudeley, whose descendant, the 6th Baron, left it on his death in Feb. 1654/5, to his widow, Jane, who left it to her 3d and last husband, George Pitt, ancestor of the Barons Rivers of Sudley Castle. The 2d Lord sold, in 1814, the Castle and 62 acres to the Duke of Buckingham and Chandos (a descendant of the Barons Chandos of Sudeley), who sold it in 1836 to two brothers, named John and William Dent, who, six years previously (in 1830) had bought the rest and principal part of the estate from the then Baron Rivers of Sudeley. By the family of Dent the Castle has been restored to its former state and its history entitled "*Annals of Winchcombe and Sudeley.*" has been published in 1877, by Emma Dent.

(c) He had two sons (1) Ralph, who *d.* young ; (2) Sir Thomas Boteler, who *d.* v.p. and s.p., having *m.* Eleanor, da. of the famous John (Talbot), 1st Earl of Shrewsbury. This Lady Eleanor Boteler, who *d.* about 1468 (Esch. 8 Ed. IV.), is the person said to have been married (or contracted) to Ed. IV. making thereby void his marriage (in her life time) with Elizabeth Wydville.

(d) The coheirs were his two nephews, *viz.*, (1) Sir John Norbury, then aged 30, s. and h. of Sir Henry Norbury, by Elizabeth, his elder sister ; (2) William Belknap, then aged 40, s. and h. of Hamon Belknap, by Joane, the younger sister. The said Elizabeth *m.* secondly Sir John Montgomery, "by whom she had several children, but her issue by Norbury is expanded into so many branches as almost to preclude all probability of extinction." [F. Townsend, as on p. 296, note "e."]

WEAVER, of Morvill, co. Salop, the said Henrietta being heiress of the family of Tracy, of Toddington afsd. He, who was M.P. for Tewkesbury, 1807-12 and 1832-37, was *cr.* 12 July 1838,[a] BARON SUDELEY[b] OF TODDINGTON, co. Gloucester; L. Lieut, of co. Montgomery, 1848. His wife, who was *b.* 30 Nov. 1771, *d.* in Dover street, 5 June 1839, aged 67, and was *bur.* at Toddington. He *d.* at Toddington, 10 Feb. 1858, and was *bur.* there, aged 79. M.I.

II. 1858. *2.* THOMAS CHARLES (HANBURY-TRACY, *sometime* LEIGH), BARON SUDELEY OF TODDINGTON, *b.* 5 Feb. 1801, at St. Marylebone; took the name of *Leigh* only, by royal lic., 11 April 1806, but resumed his patronymic of *Hanbury-Tracy*, by royal lic., 30 March 1839; M.P. for Wallingford, 1831-32; *suc. to the peerage*, 10 Feb. 1858; L. Lieut. of co. Montgomery, 1858. He *m.* 25 Aug. 1831, at Trinity church, Marylebone, Emma Elizabeth Alicia, 2d da. of George Hay DAWKINS-PENNANT, of Penrhyn Castle, co. Carnarvon, by Sophia Mary, da. of Cornwallis (MAUDE), 1st VISCOUNT HAWARDEN [I.]. He *d.* 19 Feb. 1863, at Pau, in South France, aged 62. His widow *d.* at 28 Chesham place, 14 July 1888, aged 78. Will pr. at £8,300.

III. 1863. *3.* SUDELEY CHARLES GEORGE (HANBURY-TRACY *formerly* LEIGH), BARON SUDELEY OF TODDINGTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 9 April 1837; sometime 1857-63, Capt. Gren. Guards; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Feb. 1863; L. Lieut. of co. Montgomery, 1863. He *d.* unm. at Toddington, 28 April 1877, aged 40, and was *bur.* there.

IV. 1877. *4.* CHARLES DOUGLAS RICHARD (HANBURY-TRACY), BARON SUDELEY OF TODDINGTON [1838], br. and h.; *b.* 3 July 1840, at Brighton; entered the navy 1854, resigning as Lieut. in 1863, having served in the Baltic (1855) and on the China (1859) and Pacific stations, being at the siege of Bomarsund, the battle of Fatshan, &c.; M.P. for Montgomery, 1863-77; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1866; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 April 1877; a Lord in Waiting, 1880-85; Capt. of the corps of Gent. at Arms, Feb. to Aug. 1886; F.R.S., &c. He *m.* 9 May 1868 (spec. lic.), at Ham House, co. Surrey, Ada Maria Katharine, only surv. da. and h. of the Hon. Frederick James TOLLEMACHE (yr. br. of Lionel, EARL OF DYSART [S.]) by his second wife, Isabella Anne, da. of Gordon FORBES. She[c] was *b.* 21 June 1848.=

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 17,158 acres in Montgomeryshire; 6,620 in Gloucestershire; and 175 in Salop. *Total* 23,953 acres, worth £23,340 a year. *Principal Seats.*—Gregynog, near Newtown, co. Montgomery, and Toddington park, near Winchcombe, co. Gloucester.

SUDLEY OF CASTLE GORE.

i.e., "SUDLEY OF CASTLE GORE, co. Mayo," Viscountcy [I.] *(Gore)*, *cr.* 1758; see "ARRAN" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1763.

i.e., "SUDLEY OF CASTLE GORE, co. Mayo," Barony *(Gore)*, *cr.* 1884; see "ARRAN" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1763, *sub* the 5th Earl.

---

[a] This was one of the coronation peerages of Queen Victoria, for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 145, note "b," under "Carew."

[b] His wife's ancestor, William de Tracy, living 1165, is said to have been a yr. son of John de Sudeley (ancestor, by his eldest son, of the Lords Sudeley), by Grace, da. of Henry de Tracy, of Barnstaple, co. Devon, and to have assumed his mother's name of Tracy. This supposed descent from the race (tho' as far back as the 12th century) was the reason of the selection of the name of Sudeley, a title then, as now, in abeyance among the numerous descendants of the Baron, so sum. in 1299, of whom the grantee's wife was not only not a coheir, but not even a descendant.

[c] By her father's will, pr. Aug. 1888, at £238,951, she inherited (subject only to some small legacies) the whole of that sum.

SUDLEY CASTLE.

See "RIVERS OF SUDLEY [*i.e.*, Sudeley] CASTLE, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Rivers*), *cr.* 1802 ; *ex.* 1880.

SUFFIELD.

Barony

I. 1786. *1.* SIR HARBORD HARBORD, Bart., of Gunton Hall, co. Norfolk, *formerly* Harbord MORDEN, was s. and h. of Sir William HARBORD, Bart., **K.B.**, of Gunton, afsd., formerly William MORDEN, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Robert BRITIFFE, of Baconsthorpe, in the said co., which William (who took the name of *Harbord* in lieu of that of *Morden*,[a]) by Act of Parl. 1742, was *cr.* a Baronet 22 March 1745/6, and *d.* 17 Feb. 1770, aged 73, was s. and h. of John MORDEN, of Suffield, co Norfolk (*d.* 27 Oct. 1726, aged 59), by Judith, 1st da. of William CROPLEY, of Haughley, co. Suffolk (*d.* Aug. 1720) by Katharine, sister of John HARBORD, of Gunton afsd. (*d.* unm. 28 Sept. 1710), yst. da. of Sir Charles HARBORD, Surveyor Gen. to Charles I and Charles II, who *d.* 26 May 1679 aged 84.[b] He was *b.* at Thorpe, co. Norfolk, 15/26 Jan. 1734, and took (together with his father) the name of *Harbord* in lieu of that of *Morden*, under act of Parl. 1742 ; was M.P. for Norwich in six parls., 1756-1786 ; D.C.L. (Oxford) 5 July 1759 ; *suc.* his father, 17 Feb. 1770, as second *Baronet*, and was *cr.* 21 Aug. 1786, BARON SUFFIELD of Suffield, co. Norfolk. He *m.* 7 Oct. 1760, at Middleton, co. Lancaster, Mary, 1st da. and coheir[c] of Sir Ralph ASSHETON, 3d Bart. of Middleton afsd., by his second wife Eleanor, da. and coheir of the Rev. John COPLEY, of Batley. He *d.* 4 Feb. 1810 at Gunton House and was *bur.* at Gunton, aged 76. Will pr. 1810. His widow *d.* 1 June 1823, and was *bur.* at Gunton. Will pr. 1823.

II. 1810. *2.* WILLIAM ASSHETON (HARBORD), BARON SUFFIELD, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[d] *b.* at Middleton afsd. 21 Aug. and *bap.* 26 Sep. 1766 there ; *suc. to the peerage*, &c. 4 Feb. 1810 ; L. Lieut. of co. Norfolk and Vice-Admiral of co. Suffolk. He *m.* 4 June 1792, at St Geo. Han. Sq., Caroline, 2d da. and coheir of John (HOBART), 2d EARL OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE, by Mary Anne, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas DRURY, Bart. He *d.* s.p. 1 Aug. 1821, in Charles Street, Berkeley Square, in his 55th year, and was *bur.* at Gunton. Will pr. 1821. She (who was *b.* 24 Feb. 1767, *d.* at Blickling Hall, co. Norfolk (which she had inherited) 27 Oct. and was *bur.* 6 Nov. 1850 at Gunton, aged 83. Will pr. Feb. 1851.

III. 1821. *3.* EDWARD (HARBORD) BARON SUFFIELD, yst. br. and h., *b.* 10 Nov. and *bap.* 8 Dec. 1781 at St. Geo. Han. Sq. ; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; M.A., 23 June 1802 ; Student of Lincoln's Inn, 1802 ; M.P. for Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, 1806-12, and for Shaftesbury 1820-21, declaring himself "a Liberal" in 1819 ;[e] *suc. to the peerage*, &c. 1 Aug. 1821. He *m.* firstly, 19 Sep. 1809, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Georgiana, only surv. da. and h. of

---

[a] This was under the will of his maternal uncle, Harbord Harbord, formerly Cropley, of Gunton afsd., who *d.* s.p. 23 Jan. 1741/2, aged 65, devising to him that estate, which he himself had inherited from his maternal uncle, John Harbord, mentioned in 1710, at which date he assumed the surname of Harbord, in lieu of that of Cropley.

[b] A pedigree of the family of Harbord is in Baker's "*Northamptonshire*," vol. ii, p. 172, under "Grafton," by which it appears that, as two out of the four sons of Sir Charles Harbord left issue, the representation of that family does not vest in the Lords Suffield. The 3d son, another Sir Charles Harbord (who *d.* unm.), was blown up at sea in 1672.

[c] Elizabeth, the other da. and coheir, *m.* Thomas (Egerton), 1st Earl of Wilton, and *d.* s.p.m.

[d] His elder br. Charles, *b.* 21 July 1761 *d.* an infant and was *bur.* 12 Oct. 1762 at Middleton, co. Lancaster.

[e] He was from 1822 a zealous advocate for the abolition of the Slave-trade, for the reform of Prison discipline, and the relaxation of the game laws. He was also a great proficient in athletics.

George (VENABLES-VERNON), 2d BARON VERNON OF KINDERTON, by his second wife, Georgiana, da. of William FANQUIER. She, who was *b.* 9 Jan. 1788, *d.* 30 Sep. 1824, at Gunton, and was *bur.* there. Will pr. 1824. He *m.* secondly, 12 Sep. 1826, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Emily Harriett, yst. da. of Evelyn SHIRLEY, of Eatington, co. Warwick, by Phyllis Byam, da. of Charlton WOLLASTON. He *d.* at his residence, Vernon House, Park Place, St. James (from injuries received by a fall from his horse on Constitution Hill,[a] a few days before) 6 and was *bur.* 16 July 1835, at Gunton, aged 53. Will pr. Aug. 1835. His widow, who was *b.* 20 Dec. 1799 and bap. 5 Jan. 1800 at Lower Eatington, *d.* 3 Jan. 1881, at Weymouth, aged 81.

IV. 1835. *4.* EDWARD VERNON (HARBORD), BARON SUFFIELD, 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* at Hampton Court, 19 June 1813, and *bap.* at St Geo., Han. sq.; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; matric 28 May 1831; *suc. to the peerage*, &c., 16 July 1833. He *m.* 1 Sep. 1835, at Chevening, co. Kent, Charlotte Susannah, only da. of Alan Hyde (GARDNER), 2d BARON GARDNER OF UTTOXETER, by his second wife, Charlotte, da. of Robert (SMITH), 1st BARON CARRINGTON OF UPTON. He *d.* s.p. at Gunton park, 22 Aug. 1853, aged 40, and was *bur.* at Gunton. Admon. May 1854, which was revoked and will pr. July 1855. His widow, *b.* 29 Dec. 1810, was a Lady in Waiting, 1852, to H.R.H. the Duchess of Cambridge, and *d.* 15 Aug. 1859, aged 48, in Upper Grosvenor street, being *bur.* at Gayhurst, co. Bucks.

V. 1853. *5.* CHARLES (HARBORD), BARON SUFFIELD [1786], *also a Baronet* [1746], br. (of the half-blood) and h., being 4th s.[b] of the 2d Baron, and 1st s. by his second wife; was *b.* 2 Jan. 1830, at Gunton, and *bap.* there; sometime, 1847-57, an officer 7th Hussars; *suc. to the peerage*, &c., 22 Aug. 1853; Lieut. Col. Norfolk Rifle Vols., 1863, and Hon. Col., 1866; Lieut. Col. com. Norfolk Art. Militia, 1865; a Lord in Waiting, 1868-72; Lord of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 1872; **K.C.B.** (civil) 1876; P.C., 1886; Master of the Buckhounds, Feb. to Aug. 1886; Aide-de-Camp to the Queen, 1891. He *m.* 4 May 1854, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Cecilia Annetta, sister of Edmund Charles, 1st BARON REVELSTOKE, and of Evelyn, 1st BARON CROMER, da. of Henry BARING, of Cromer Hall, co. Norfolk, by his second wife, Cecilia Anne, da. of Vice Admiral William WINDHAM. She was *b.* in Madeira 27 Feb. and *bap.* 5 Aug. 1832 at Felbrigg.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,828 acres in Norfolk, worth £15,071 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Gunton park, near Norwich.

SUFFOLK.

["In a convention entered into between King John and his Barons, ROGER BIGOD, then Earl of Norfolk, is styled Earl of Norfolk and Suffolk; this is probably to be attributed to the same circumstances which led to the Earl of Dorset being called likewise Earl of Somerset" (*Courthope*)].

Earldom. I. 1337. *1.* ROBERT (DE UFFORD), LORD UFFORD,[c] 2d but 1st surv.[d] s. and h. of Robert, 1st LORD UFFORD (so *cr.* by writ 13 Jan. 1308/9, who *d.* 1316 aged 37), by Cicely, yr. da. and coheir of Robert DE VALOINES, of Hickling, co. Norfolk, was *b.* 9 Aug. 1298; *suc.* his father 9 Sep. 1316, being *Knighted* shortly afterwards; was in close attendance on

(a) It may be noted that he met his death in the same fashion and almost in the same place as did the well known Sir Robert Peel, fifteen years subsequently.

(b) Hon. Alfred Assheton Harbord, an officer in the army, 2d s. of the 2d Baron (by his 1st wife), *b.* 29 Jan. 1819, and *bap.* at St. Geo., Han. sq.; *d.* unm. 9 June 1841, at Mynpoorie in India, and was *bur.* there; Hon. Arthur Harbord, the 3d s. (1st by 2d wife), *b.* 3 Aug. 1827, and *bap.* at St. Geo. afsd., *d.* next year 13 July 1828, and was *bur.* there.

(c) See note, *sub* "Ufford" for accounts of that family by R. E. Chester Waters and G. S. S. [*i.e.*, G. S. Steinman].

(d) William, 1st s. and h. ap., was living 1311, but *d.* v.p. before 1316. The 5th of the six sons of this Robert was Sir Ralph de Ufford, who was a man of note as Justiciary of Ireland, where he ruled with a strong hand. He was husband of Maud, Dow.

the young King, Ed. III, and was one of the nine nobles who arrested the Queen Dowager's favourite (Mortimer) 19 Oct. 1330, receiving from Parl. in reward a grant of lands valued at 300 marks a year; P.C. 1330. He was sum. to Parl. from 27 Jan. (1331/2) 6 Ed. III. to 14 Jan. (1336/7) 10 Ed. III., being *cr.* in full parl., 16 March 1336/7,[a] EARL OF SUFFOLK, "*sibi et hæredibus suis*," with lands and rents (of which the castle and honour of Eye, co. Suffolk, formed part) worth 1,000 marks a year. From this date, till his death, he was, when not in active military service, employed in missions of the highest importance to France, Flanders, Scotland, Italy, &c.; was *Admiral of the North*, Jan. to Aug. 1337, and again 1344-47; one of the Marshals of the Host at the siege of Cambray in 1339, being taken prisoner[b] at Lille, in 1340, but ransomed, for £500, in July 1341; served in the naval victory over the Genoese and Spanish, off Britanny in July 1341; was at the siege of Calais, 1346; **K.G.** about 1347-48; served at the defeat of the Spanish fleet 29 Aug. 1350; was in the expedition to Gascony 1355, at the battle of Poictiers, 19 Sep. 1356, and in the invasion of France, 1359-60. He *m.*[c] probably about 1320, Margaret, the young and childless widow of Thomas (DE CAILLY), LORD CAILLY,

---

Countess of Ulster [I.], da. of Henry (Plantagenet), Earl of Lancaster, grandson of Henry III., and *d.* s.p.m. 9 April 1346. The 6th and yst. son was Sir Edmund de Ufford, called "le frere," to distinguish him from his cousin of the same name. He *d.* s.p. 1374-75; another son, probably the 3d, was Sir John de Ufford, living 1358, who *d.* s.p. before 1369.

It has been suggested that John and Andrew *de Offord*, two ecclesiastics of high distinction were brothers (as "it is chronologically impossible" that they could be *sons, as is assumed in Campbell's "Lord Chancellors") of the 1st Earl of Suffolk.* Of these (1), John, was Dean of Lincoln, 1344; L. Chancellor, 1345; and Archbishop of Canterbury elect, 1348, dying 20 May 1349, before he received the pall; (2), Andrew, Archdeacon of Midx. and Preb. of York, was administrator to his brother 1349, and *d.* 1358. Chester Waters, however (see p. 300, note "c") shews that it is almost certain that these "belonged to a family, who, derived their name from Offord-Darcy, in Huntingdonshire."

(a) See vol. iv, p. 42, note "c." "It was a recognised doctrine in the reign of Ed. III. that AN EARL MUST HAVE LANDS TO SUPPORT HIS EARLDOM. Thus, when William de Bohun was *cr.* Earl of Northampton in 1337, he had not only a fixed charge of £20 *per annum* on the issues of the county, but also a grant to him and the heirs male of his body of various castles and manors. In the same year several other Earls were created, and, at the same time, commonly received lands to the value of 1,000 marks *per annum*, as well as a certain sum from the revenues of the County. William de Clinton was made Earl of Huntingdon on those terms, Robert de Ufford, Earl of Suffolk, and William de Montague, Earl of Salisbury. In each case certain specified lands were assigned in whole or part satisfaction of the claim thus given to 1,000 marks *per annum*. In each case THE LANDS were given to the newly created Earl and the HEIRS MALE OF HIS BODY, with reversion to the Crown, tho', whether from inadvertence or otherwise, THE RENT charged upon the county was to be held, by the Earl and HIS HEIRS, of the King and his heirs, for ever. All these Earls were created and belted in Parl. but not all in the same kind of Parl. The Earl of Huntingdon, the Earl of Northampton, and the Earl of Suffolk, were so made by the common consent and advice of the Prelate, Earls, Barons, and others of the Council in Parl. The Earl of Salisbury was so made at the request of the Prelates, Proceres, and Commonalty of the realm in Parl. In each of these instances, however, it was clearly recognized on all hands that an Earl must have lands to support his Earldom." [Pike's "*Constitutional History of the House of Lords*," 1894, pp. 75-76].

(b) "Dugdale follows Barnes in stating that it was the *son* of the Earl of Suffolk who was taken prisoner with [the Earl of] Salisbury, but it is certain that it was the Earl of Suffolk himself, for the warrant for the payment of his ransom is printed by Rymer, 25 July 1341." [R. E. Chester Waters, as on p. 300, note "c"].

(c) "Beltz [*Mem. of the Garter*] has fallen into the error of supposing that the Earl had a previous wife named Eleanor, who was mother of his successor, Earl William, but it is certain that Earl William was the son of Margaret de Norwich, for he suc. to the estates of her family as heir at law in 1380, and it is also certain that his three sisters, who were born before 1337, were his sisters of the whole blood, because their sons were his coheirs in 1381. It follows therefore that the name of Eleanor is a clerical error in the record on which Beltz relies." [R. E. Chester Waters, *ut supra.*]

(who *d.* s.p. in 1316), sister (whose issue, in 1380, became heir) to John (DE NORWICH), LORD NORWICH, da. of Sir Walter DE NORWICH, of Mettingham Castle, co. Suffolk, Ch. Baron of the Exchequer, by Margaret, his wife. She *d.* early in 1368, and was *bur.* in Campsey Priory. He *d.* 4 Nov. 1369, aged 71, and was *bur.* there.[a] Will dat. 29 June 1368, pr. at Lambeth, 11 Nov. 1369.[b]

[ROBERT DE UFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* about 1320, was, in recognition of his father's services, sum. to Parl. v.p., presumably, in his father's Barony (as LORD UFFORD), by writ 25 Feb. (1341/2) 16 Ed. III. directed "*Roberto de Ufford, le Fitz.*" He *m.* in or before 1337, Elizabeth, widow of William (LATIMER) LORD LATIMER (who *d.* 1335, aged 34), da. of John (DE BOTETOURT), 1st LORD BOTECOURT, by Matilda, da. of Thomas FITZ-OTHO. They were both living in 1366, but he *d.* v.p. and s.p. before 29 June 1368].

II. 1369, to 1382. *2.* WILLIAM (DE UFFORD), EARL OF SUFFOLK [1337], and LORD UFFORD [1309], 1st surv. s. and h.[c] *b.* about 1339, who (like his eldest br., Robert, who appears to have been 19 years his senior) was sum. to Parl. v.p., presumably,[d] in his father's Barony (as LORD UFFORD), by writs from 4 Dec. (1364) 38 Ed. III. to 20 Jan. (1365/6) 39 Ed. III. He was aged about 30 when he *suc.* his father as *Earl of Suffolk*, 4 Nov. 1369; served in the French wars, his retinue for the relief of Thouars consisting of 23 knights, 56 esquires, 57 men of arms, and 80 archers; **K.G.**, July 1375; Admiral of the North, July to Nov. 1376; Bearer of the sceptre with the cross at the coron. of Ric. II., 16 July 1377. In 1380, he suc., in right of his mother, to Mettingham Castle, and other estates of the family of Norwich. His popularity was such that he with difficulty escaped being forced to become a leader in "Jack Straw's" rebellion in 1381, for the trial whereof he was afterwards Chief Commissr. He *m.* firstly, before 14 July 1361 (when she was aged 12), Joan, yr. da. and coheir of Edward (DE MONTACUTE), LORD MONTACUTE, by his first wife, Alice, 2d da. and coheir of Thomas (PLANTAGENET), EARL OF NORFOLK, yr. s. of **Edward I.** She, who was *b.* at Bungay Castle, 2 Feb. 1348/9, *d* s.p.s. 1375, in her 27th year, and was *bur.* at Campsey priory. He *m.* secondly before 27 June 1376 (when he obtained the King's pardon for that act), Isabella, widow of John (LE STRANGE), LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE (who *d.* a minor and s.p.m. 3 Aug. 1375), 5th da. of Thomas (BEAUCHAMP) EARL OF WARWICK, by Katharine, da. of Roger (MORTIMER), EARL OF MARCH. He *d.* s.p.s.[e] 13 Feb. 1381/2, in a fit, while ascending the steps of the Parl. House, aged 42,[f] when *the Earldom of Suffolk* became *extinct, or lapsed to the Crown*,[g] and *the*

(a) He, in 1356, is thus spoken of, "Sapientiæ militaris domicilium singulare, strenuis actibus a juventute in provectam ætatem decoratus." [Galfridus le Baker "*Chron.*," p. 260.]

(b) Printed by R. E. Chester Waters (see p. 300 note "c") who corrects some ludicrous errors in former versions, particularly one in a note by Nicolas in the *Test. Vet.*

(c) He appears to have had four brothers, of whom three *d.* v.p. and s.p.; *viz.* (1), Robert, as in the text; (2) Sir Thomas Ufford, **K.G.** (1360), who was in the Spanish expedition at Navarete, 3 April 1367, and who *m.* Elizabeth, sister of Isabella, wife of his br., Earl William. It is presumed he was older than his said brother. (3) Walter, living 1351. The yst. br., John de Ufford, a Priest, was Rector of Hingham, 1359, and *d.* Aug. 1375, being certainly not identical with John, Archbishop of Canterbury (elect) who *d.* 1349. See note "b" above. *Circa finem.*

(d) This summons, however, may have been in right of his wife, whose only br., Edward, to whom she was coheir, *d.* an infant, 27 Sep. 1361, nine weeks after the death of their father, the Lord Montacute.

(e) His surv. child, Margaret, was living in the spring of 1375, when an aid for her marriage was levied, but she *d.* (also before her mother) in that year.

(f) "Cunctis se in omni vita amabilem exhibuerat." [Walsingham's *Hist. Angl.*]

(g) See Nicolas's "*Report of the Barony of L'Isle*" (p. 284 and note) for remarks as to how the Earldom of Suffolk, having been granted to the *heirs* of the grantee, reverted to the Crown (and was disposed of by the same) on the death of the 2d Earl, who left (only) *co*-heirs.

Barony of Ufford fell into *abeyance*.[a] He was *bur.* at Campsey priory afsd. Will dat. 12 to 13 June 1381, pr. at Lambeth, 24 Feb. 1381/2.[b] His widow, by whom he had no issue, took the veil, 21 March following, and, surviving him 25 years, *d.* 29 Sep. 1416. Will, directing her burial to be with her late husband at Campsey, dat. 26 Sep. 1416.

[ROBERT UFFORD, presumably *styled* LORD UFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap., by first wife; had lic. 28 Oct. 1371, to marry Eleanor, da. of Richard FITZALAN, s. and h. ap. of Richard, EARL OF ARUNDEL, but *d.* in boyhood before 1374, leaving three yr. brothers, Thomas, William, and Edmund, then living, all of whom *d.* young and within a year from that date].

III. 1385. to 1388. *1.* MICHAEL (DE LA POLE, *or* AT-POOL), LORD DE LA POLE, Chancellor of England, was *cr.* 6 Aug. 1385,[c] EARL OF SUFFOLK. He was s. and h. of Sir William DE LA POLE, *or* AT-POOL, sometime (1339-1340) second Baron of the Exchequer, formerly a merchant,[d] of Kingston-upon-Hull (and one who had rendered valuable pecuniary assistance to the Crown), by Catharine, said to be da. of Sir Walter, or Sir John, NORWICH[e]; was *b.* about 1330; *knighted* before May 1335; served in the wars in France, under the Black Prince; *suc.* his father 21 April, or 22 June 1366, having shortly before been sum. to Parl.[f] as a Baron[g] (LORD DE LA POLE), 20 Jan. (1365/6)

(a) The coheirs, in 1332, were his three nephews and his surv. sister, *viz.* (1) Robert (Willoughby), 4th Lord Willoughby de Eresby, *b.* 1349, s. and h. of Cicely, his eldest sister, by John, the 3rd Lord, being ancestor of the succeeding Lords; (2) Roger (de Scales), 4th Lord Scales, *b.* 1 Feb. 1344/5, s. and h. of Catharine, another sister, by Robert, the 3rd Lord, being ancestor of the succeeding Lords; (3) Henry (de Ferrers), 4th Lord Ferrers de Groby, *b.* 1356, s. and h. of Margaret, 1st wife of William, 3d Lord, being ancestor of the succeeding Lords; (4) Maud de Ufford, a nun at Campsey, living 1416, but *d.* unm.

(b) See p. 302, note "b."

(c) He obtained therewith the then usual donation (see p. 301, note "a") of 1,000 marks yearly, &c., and "had a munificent grant of the lands of the last Earl, for the support of this title." [Foss's "*Judges*."].

(d) This is, apparently, the first mercantile family who obtained (1366) peerage honours. It's origin was not forgotten 100 years later, for thus writes, 13 July 1465, John Paston to Margaret Paston, speaking of the then Duke of Suffolk, great-grandson of the 1st Earl, "Item as for the pedegre of the seyd Dewk, he is sone to William Pool, Dewk of Suffolk, sone to Mychel Pool, Erl of Suffolk, of the Polis, mad be King Richard seth my fader was born; and the seyd furst Mychell was sone to on William Pool, of Hull, whech was a wurchepfull man grow be fortwne of the werld. And he was furst a marchant, and after a knygth and after he was mad baneret." William, Duke of Suffolk, here mentioned, is he whose murder is recounted in Shakespeare's "*Henry VI.*," and who is there spoken of by one of his murderers, as 'Poole . . . kennel, puddle, sink."

(e) Dugdale says "Sir *John*," if, however, she was a da. of Sir *Walter* de Norwich, of Mettingham, she would be a sister of Margaret, wife of Robert and mother of William (de Ufford), late Earls of Suffolk. The pedigree of Norwich is obscure, but there is no mention of *any* match with De la Pole in that given in Carthews "*Launditch Hundred*," which commences with Sir Walter N., who *d.* 1329. The heirship of the Norwich family seems ultimately to have vested in the descendants of Ufford *only*, not conjointly with that of De la Pole.

(f) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(g) In an able review, by Professor "T. F. Tout," of Pike's "*Constit. Hist. of the House of Lords*" ["*English Historical Review*," vol. xl, Jan. 1896] dealing with Pike's doctrine [undoubtedly a true one] that the word "*Baron*, was no *title* in the 14th century," (inasmuch as "a Baron need not be described *as such* in legal proceedings, and that, well on in the 15th century, a Baron was commonly described in most formal documents as *Knight* or *Chivaler*,") it is remarked that "this description of the *Baron* as *Chivaler*, brings him in closer touch, than we are apt to imagine, with the *Knight of the shire*," as "illustrated . . . in the case of Michael de la Pole, afterwards Earl of Suffolk, and the first lay Chancellor, who was also a Baron of

39 Ed. III., and by subsequent writs to 28 Sep. (1384) 8 Ric. II., directed "*Michi de la Pole*," the one for 1 Dec. (1376) 50 Ed. III., having the additional words "*Admirallo regis flotæ navium versus partes boreales*"; Admiral of the North, 1376-1377, accompanying John, Duke of Lancaster, in his foreign expedition, with a retinue of one banneret, 8 knights, 130 esquires, 140 men of arms, and 140 archers; P.C., 1379; being sent that year on an embassy to Milan (as to a proposed marriage between Richard II. and Catherine, da. of Barnabo Visconti of Milan) and to Rome; joint Gov. of the King, 1381; L. CHANCELLOR OF ENGLAND,(a) 1383-86, being *cr.*, 6 Aug. 1385, *Earl of Suffolk*, as above stated. His favour with the King made him unpopular, and he was impeached and convicted in Parl. in 1386,(b) tho' the proceeding was declared void by the judges in Aug. 1387. In Feb 1387/8, however, the Parl. found him (as also the Archbishop (Neville) of York, Robert (de Vere), Duke of Ireland, Chief Justice Tresilian, &c.) guilty of high treason, whereby *all his honours* became *forfeited*, but he himself escaped to France.(c) He *m.* about 1360, Catharine, da. and h. of Sir John WINGFIELD, of Wingfield Castle, co. Suffolk, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Ralph GLANVILE. He *d.* at Paris, 5 Sep. 1389.(d) His widow *d.* before 1 July 1415, and was *bur.* at Kingston on Hull afsd.

* * * * * * * * * * *

IV. 1397, and 1399. 2. SIR MICHAEL DE LA POLE, 1st s. and h. of the above; *b.* about 1361; *knighted* (by Ric. II.) 15 July 1377; was "Capt. of men at arms and archers for Calais," 1386. He was restored to his fathers's dignities by Parl. in 1397 (21 Ric. II.), *becoming thus* EARL OF SUFFOLK and LORD DE LA POLE, but the Parl. of 1399 (1 Hen. IV.) having annulled the proceedings of the said Parl. of 1397 (21 Ric. II.) and confirmed those of

---

Parl.; Pole, who had been sum. to Parl. as a Baron since 1365, is described, even by so admirable a scholar as G. E. C. [vol. iii, p. 43] as '*Baron de la Pole by writ*,' but in contemporary records no such title is known. Pole is, for instance, spoken of, 1383, in the rolls of Parl. as '*Mons. Michel de la Pole, Chivaler, Chanceller d' Engleterre*.' In the Chancellor's opening address, Pole salutes the assembled estates as '*Vous, Mess' Prelatz et Seignrs Temporelx, et vous, mes compaignons les Chivalers et autres de la noble coe d'Engleterre cy presentz*.' Here we have the Baronial Chancellor repudiating association with his *Peers* to claim companionship with the *knights* of the shire." It must, however, be observed with respect to the treating the Barony of De la Pole and similar Baronies as originating with the first writ of summons to Parl., &c., that the decision (late in the 17th century) of 1674, in the case of the Barony of Clifton, compels the peerage writer to acknowledge *retrospectively* such mode of creation, *e.g.*, no other date seems possible to assign for the origin of the still existing Barony of Willoughby de Eresby, than 26 July 1313, being that of the date of summons to Parl. of Sir Robert Willoughby, who, like his successors in that dignity, must therefore be *considered* (tho' doubtless it was not the style that he used) as "*Lord* Willoughby de Eresby," and as enjoying a *Barony by writ*.

(a) A *lay* Chancellor was, then, very unusual and tho', some few years previously, the experiment had first been tried (by the successive appointments of Sir Robert Thorpe and Sir John Knyvet, 1371 to 1376), it never again occurred till Sir Thomas More was so appointed in 1529; for the claims of Sir John Fortescue, soi-disant Chancellor to Henry VI. (1461 ?) need not be considered. Pole's appointment brought on him the envy of the powerful ecclesiastics who looked on it as an interference with their rights.

(b) "The long duration of the official connexion of the *Earl* with his *Shire*" is well illustrated in his case, as under. "When in 1386, Pole was impeached and degraded, the large grants of land, largely belonging to the older Earls of Suffolk, that Ric. II. had made him when he was *cr.* Earl [of Suffolk] were taken away; but Parl. in thus depriving the Earl of his endowment, thought it necessary to guard against the inference that the *Earldom went with the lands*, by providing that it was not the intention of the King and Lords that the judgment should extend to make Pole lose the name and title of Earl nor the £20 a year granted from the Suffolk county revenues for the afsd. name and title. (*Rot. Parl.*, iii, 219b.)" [T. F. Tout's "*Review*," as on page 303, note "g".]

(c) There are many stories of his wanderings and disguises. It is said that he was refused admittance into Calais by his own brother, Edmund de la Pole.

(d) There is an admirable notice of him in the "*Nat. Biogr.*" where it is observed that "the English chroniclers give a prejudiced account."

the Parl. of 1388 (11 Ric. II.), he fell again under his father's attainder, whereby *all his honours* were (again) *forfeited*, but he obtained restoration of most of his father's estates, and was *cr.* 15 Nov. 1399, EARL OF SUFFOLK (no mention being made of the Barony of De la Pole) with rem. to the heirs male of his body, which failing, to those of his father. Ch. Commissr. of array, co. Suffolk, 1403 ; P.C., 1411 ; one of the judges for the trial of the Earl of Cambridge, &c., in 1415, in which year he was in command of the rear guard of the army in France. He *m.* before Sep. 1385, Catharine, 2d da. of Hugh (DE STAFFORD), 2d EARL OF STAFFORD, by Philippa, da. of Thomas (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK. He *d.* of a flux, 14 Sep. 1415, at the siege of Harfleur. Will dat. 1 July 1415, directing his burial to be at Kingston upon Hull or at Wingfield.[a] His wife living 1 July 1415.

V. 1415, Sep. *3.* MICHAEL (DE LA POLE), EARL OF SUFFOLK, 1st s. and h., aged 23 at the death of his father in Sep. 1415, whom he suc. as Commander of the rear guard of the army in France. He *m.* about 1410, Elizabeth, 3d da. of Thomas (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, by Elizabeth, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *d.* s.p.m.[b] (a month after his father) 25 Oct. 1415, being slain at the battle of Agincourt.[c] He is said [but *Query*] to have been *bur.* at Ewelme, Oxon. His widow *d.* before (1422-23) 1 Hen. VI.

VI. 1415. Oct. **Marquessate.** I. 1444. **Dukedom.** I. 1448. *4* and *1.* WILLIAM (DE LA POLE), EARL OF SUFFOLK, br. and h. male, *b.* 16 Oct. 1396, at Cotton, co. Suffolk, being aged 19 at the death of his br. in 1415 ; *knighted* after that date ; served in the wars in France for no less than 24 years and for 17 of these, continuously, without once visiting England ; was Admiral of the Duchy of Normandy, 1419 ; was in command at the victory of Verneuil, 17 Aug. 1424 ; the siege of Orleans and Aumale, 1429-30, being, at that date, Capt. Gen. of the English army on the Loire ; el. **K.G.**, 3 May 1421 ; Cupbearer at the coron. of Katharine, the Queen Consort, 21 Feb. 1421 ; Guardian of the Cotentin, &c., 1422 ; was *cr.* before 19 March 1427, and (apparently) again after 14 Sep. 1435,[d] COUNT OF DREUX, in Normandy. P.C., 1431 ; L. Steward of the Household, 1433-50 ; was in several important embassies to France, 1435, &c. ; Ch. Justice of North and South Wales, &c., 1440 ; was *cr.* 27 Feb. 1442/3, EARL OF PEMBROKE, to him and Alice his wife, and the heirs male of their bodies, *in reversion* after the death s.p. of Humphrey (Plantagenet), Duke of Gloucester, the then Earl (which occurred 28 Feb. 1446/7, when the said patent took effect), with a like reversionary grant of the Castles of Pembroke, Tenby, Kilgaren, &c., held with that Earldom. He had between these dates been proxy for the marriage, 24 May 1444, at Paris, of Henry VI., with Margaret of Anjou, and had been *cr.* 14 Sep. 1444, MARQUESS OF SUFFOLK.[e] In 1447 he was made L. Great Chamberlain.

---

[a] "Optimi et benignissimi nominis miles" [*Gesta. Henrici Quinti.*] A sketch "from his effigy, after C. Stothard," is given in "*Doyle.*"

[b] His three daughters, Catharine, Elizabeth, and Isabel, would have been coheirs to the Barony of De la Pole [1366] had it not been for the attainder of 1388, affirmed in 1399. Of these, Catharine was living as a nun at Brusiard (1422-23) 1 Hen. VI., when her parents' estates were inherited by her uncle, Earl William, while the other two are stated by Dugdale to have *d.* unm. before (1421-22) 10 Hen. V. This probably was the case, "but Collins, in his Parl. Precedents, asserts that Elizabeth *m.* John de Foix, Earl of Kendal, and *d.* s.p., and (that) Isabel *m.* Thomas, Lord Morley, and *d.* also s.p., yet Lodge in his Peerage of Ireland (vol. ii, p. 107), says she had issue (*vide* Rot. Fin., I. Hen. VI., m. 5)" [Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*," under "De la Pole."]

[c] "Juvenis tertii septennii, fortis, audax et agilis inter omnes curiales." [*Gesta. Henrici Quinti.*] Drayton, in his ballad of "*Agincourt,*" mentions how "Suffolk his axe did ply."

[d] *Doyle.*

[e] The 4th Marquessate created in this Kingdom ; see vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," *sub* "Dorset." It was conferred with cincture of the sword, placing a gold coronet on the head, and with a yearly revenue of £35 out of the issues of the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk.

Warden of the Cinque Ports, L. High Admiral, &c., and was *cr.* 2 July 1448, DUKE OF SUFFOLK.[a] He became, however, extremely unpopular; the loss of Normandy, the retaining of public money for his own use, and even the murder of the King's uncle ("the good Duke of Gloucester") being laid to his charge.[b] He endeavoured to escape to France, but was murdered 2 May 1450, his head being cut off in an open boat in the Dover roads, aged 53. He was *bur.* at Wingfield afsd. Will dat. 17 Jan. 1448/9. He *m.*[c] before 19 May 1436, Alice, the childless widow of Thomas (DE MONTACUTE), EARL OF SALISBURY (who *d.* 3 Nov. 1428), and formerly of Sir John PHILIP (*d.* 1418), da. and h. of Thomas CHAUCER,[d] of Ewelme, Oxon, by Matilda, da. and coheir of Sir John BURGHERSH, of Ewelme afsd. She (for whom robes for the Order of the Garter were prepared in 1442), *d.* 20 May, or 9 June, 1475, and was *bur.* at Ewelme afsd. M.I.

Altho' the act of attainder against the Duke, which was petitioned for by the Commons, was never passed,[e] *his titles* (*viz.*, the *Dukedom, Marquessate, and Earldom of Suffolk*, and *the Earldom of Pembroke*) appear to have been considered as having been thereby *forfeited.*[f]

Dukedom, &c. II. **Earldom.** VII.	1450.	2 and 5. JOHN (DE LA POLE), DUKE OF SUFFOLK, [1448], MARQUESS OF SUFFOLK [1444], and EARL OF SUFFOLK [1385], also, apparently, EARL OF PEMBROKE [1443] (but as that Earldom was never recognised to him or his descendants no further notice of it is here taken),[g] s. and h., who, as such, appears to have been entitled to have *suc.* on his father's death, 2 May 1450, to the dignities abovenamed, but whose right thereto, owing to the supposed attainder of his father, does not appear to have been fully recognised.
Dukedom confirmed.	1463.	

He was *b.* 27 Sep. 1442. He *m.* before Oct. 1460, Elizabeth, sister of **Edward IV.**, 2d da. of Richard (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF YORK, by Cecily, da. of Ralph (NEVILLE), EARL OF WESTMORLAND. She (by whom he had nine children) was *b.* at Rouen. 22 April 1444, and had robes for the Order of the Garter prepared for her in 1477, He was L. H. Steward for the coronation (of his wife's said brother), 28 June 1461, from whom, also, he, 23 March 1462/3, received confirmation as DUKE OF SUFFOLK. He was bearer of the Queen's sceptre at the coron. of Elizabeth (Wydville), the Queen

---

(a) With an annual fee-farm rent of £40, out of the town of Ipswich.

(b) One of the accusations against him was "that he procured himself to be Earl, Marquess, and Duke, *of one and the self same place.*" See speech, 12 Aug. 1625, of Sir John Eliot. It is, however, difficult to see the point of the words italicised, for surely taking the name of three *separate* places (as was the case of the Duke of Leeds, who was also Marquess of Carmarthen, Earl of Danby, &c.) is more reprehensible.

(c) "It is said [Leland's "*Itin.*"] that this William, first *m.* the Countess of Henault, privately, and begot on her a da., who became the wife of (—) Barentine; but that afterwards solemnly taking to wife, Alice (the da. and h. of Chaucer), by whom he had vast possessions, she proved that da. to be a bastard." [*Dugdale.*]

(d) The presumption is against the supposition of this Thomas, being son of *Geoffrey Chaucer, the poet, tho' that such was the case is actually quoted as a fact* in the 8th and 9th reportsof the *Hist. MSS. Comm.* [*N. and Q.*, 6th s., ix, 364].

(e) "It has generally been considered that William de la Pole, Duke of Suffolk, was attainted, and it is so stated by Dugdale and others; such was not, however, the case. Having been accused of treason by the Commons, he was, 17 March 1450, banished by the King for five years. The Lords immediately entered a protest against this sentence, and in the year following the Commons petitioned that an act of attainder should pass. 'Le Roi s'advisera' only is endorsed upon this petition. The Duke was seized on his way to France, and beheaded at sea, 2 May following." [*Courthopé*].

(f) As a proof that, tho' probably in error, the titles of the Duke of Suffolk were at the period considered to have been forfeited in 1450, we find that one of them, *the Earldom of Pembroke* was (3 years after his death) bestowed in 1453 on Jasper Tudor; in 1468 on William Herbert; in 1479 on the Prince of Wales; and in 1485, again, on Jasper Tudor, all such grants being during the existence of the heirs *male of the body of the said Duke.*

(g) See as to the Earldom of Pembroke, note "f," above.

Consort, 26 May 1464; took the oath of fidelity to Edward, the King's eldest son, in 1471; **K.G.** probably between 1469 and 1473[a]; **K.B.**, 18 April 1475; Chief Gov. of Ireland (as L. Lieut.), 1478-79; bearer of the sceptre with the dove at the coron. of (his wife's brother) Ric. III[b] 7 July 1483; Constable of Wallingford Castle, 1485-1489, for the new King, Henry VII.; Deputy of the Order of the Garter, 1487, and bearer of the Queen's sceptre at the coron. of Elizabeth (of York), the Queen Consort, 25 Nov. 1487. He *d.* 1491, and was *bur.*[c] at Wingfield afsd. His widow is said to have *d.* 16 Nov. 1500, but her name appears in the privy purse expences in Jan. 1502/3. Possibly she *d.* 16 Nov. 1503.

[JOHN (DE LA POLE), EARL OF LINCOLN, 1st s. and h. ap., who, when about 3 years old, had been so *cr.* v.p., 13 March 1467. He is said to have been declared by his uncle, Richard III. to be *next heir*, failing issue of that King's body, *to the Crown*. He *d.* v.p. and s.p., being slain on the side of the insurrectionists, 16 June 1487, at the battle of Stoke, when the *Earldom of Lincoln* became *extinct*. See fuller particulars of him under "LINCOLN."]

Dukedom, &c.
III. 1491 to 1493.
Earldom.
VIII. 1491 to 1504.

3 and *6*. EDMOND (DE LA POLE), DUKE OF SUFFOLK [1448], MARQUESS OF SUFFOLK [1444] and EARL OF SUFFOLK [1385][d], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.; *b.* about 1466; ed. [1481] at Oxford; **K.B.** at the coron. of Ric. III. 7 July 1483. He (like his father and unlike his elder br.) accepted the succession of Henry VII., to whom, after he had *suc. to the peerage* as above, he, when of full age, *surrendered the Dukedom* [*and* apparently *the Marquessate*] *of Suffolk*, 26 Feb. 1492/3 and agreed that he should henceforth be known (only) as EARL OF SUFFOLK,[e] which being ratified in Parl. 1495 he was sum. to parl. as such 12 Aug. 1495; **K.G.** 1495-96; served against the rebels at Blackheath. He *m.* Margaret, sister of Elizabeth, COUNTESS OF OXFORD, da. and coheir of Sir Richard LE SCROPE (yr. s. of Henry, 4th LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON), by Eleanor, da. of Norman WASHBOURNE, of co. Worcester. Soon after the marriage in 1501 of Prince Arthur, he left the realm without leave, and being suspected of disloyalty, was surrendered, by his cousin, the Duke of Burgundy, to the King and attainted[f] in Parl. (*Rot. Parl.* vi., 545) Jan. 1503/4 whereby *all his honours* became *forfeited*. After having been a prisoner in the Tower for more than 7 years, he was, when his br. Richard joined the French service (without any further proceedings against him) *beheaded* on Tower Hill 5 April 1513, aged about 47. He *d.* s.p.m.[g], and was *bur.* at the Minories without Aldgate. His widow, by her will pr. 15 May 1515, directs her burial to be there.

---

[a] This is the date assigned by G. F. Beltz in "*Order of the Garter*," but see his note thereon, as it contradicts the Windsor tables, where the Duke is placed as successor to his father, Duke William (who *d.* 1450), in the 7th stall.

[b] See vol. iii, p. 6, note "c," *sub* "Dacre," for a list of Peers present at that coronation.

[c] An engraving "from his effigy (after C. Stothard)" is given in "*Doyle*."

[d] See p. 306. note "f" as to the Earldom of Pembrooke.

[e] "By indre. 26 Feb. [1492/3], 8 Hen. VII., Edmond de la Pole, Knt., son of John, late Duke of Suffolk, agreed—among other considerations—to surrender his estate of Duke, 'and that hereafter he shal be accepte and taken as *Erle of Suff*, after such astate of inheritaunce as his auncestours were, afore the astate of Duke by the Kingis progenytours or p'decessours to any of his seid auncestours granted.' Parl. of 1495, 11 Hen. VII." [*Creations, 1483—1646*, in ap. 47th Rep. D.K., Pub. Records.] Courthope adds that in this same indenture (Rot. Parl. VI. 457) the King granted to him [for £5,000] a portion of the forfeited lands of his elder brother John, Earl of Lincoln, in consideration of which he surrendered his estate of Duke, &c.

[f] By the description of "Edmund, late Earl of Suffolk, otherwise called Edmund de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk, Knt." [*Courthope*.]

[g] Anne, his only da and h., became a nun in the Minories, without Aldgate. As she is not mentioned in her mother's will (pr. 1515) she probably *d.* before her. In Ayschough's "*Cat. of Charters and Scotch Records*" is (p. 312) "Commissio Jacobi, Regis Scotiæ super sponsalibus et Matrimonium inter Jacobum primogenitum et Dominam Annam, nepotem dicti Regis Angliæ, filiam unicam Johannis, Ducis Suffolciæ. dat. 29 Aug. [1484] 2 Richardi III."

Dukedom. *IV. 1513 to 1525.* *4.* RICHARD DE LA POLE, styling himself, after 1513, DUKE OF SUFFOLK (notwithstanding the surrender of 1493 and the attainder of 1504), yst. and only surv. br. and h.[a] He appears to have *m.* shortly before 1497, at about the age of 18, a widow of the age of 50 with a large fortune.[b] He, who was himself attainted by the Act. of Jan. 1503/4 afsd., was in command of 6,000 Frenchmen in the siege of Thérouenne against Henry VIII. He, on his brother's death, was known as "the White Rose," and claimed the Crown of England, being supported by France. He was slain 24 Feb. 1524/5 at the battle of Pavia, being spoken of as "the King's dreaded enemy."[c] He *d.* s.p., and with him the *male line* of his race became *extinct.*

IV. 1514. *1.* "CHARLES BRANDON, KNT., VISCOUNT L'ISLE" was *cr.* 1 Feb. 1513/4, DUKE OF SUFFOLK, the creation being confirmed by Act of Parl. [1513-14] 5 Hen. VIII.[d] He was s. of William BRANDON,[e] standard bearer to the victorious army at Bosworth fight (and there slain 22 Aug. 1485), by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir Henry BRUYN[f] of South Ockendon, co. Essex; was *b.* about 1484; ed. at the Court, becoming thus a great favourite with Henry VIII, to whom he was Esquire of the body, 1509–1512; Chamberlain of North Wales, 1509; Marshal of the King's bench, 1510; Joint Marshal of the Household, 1511, being *knighted* 20 March 1512; Master of the Horse, 1513; el. **K.G.** 23 April and inst. 7 May 1513. In Dec. 1513 he received the wardship of Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS LISLE [da. and h. of John (GREY), VISCOUNT LISLE] with whom he made a contract of marriage, being accordingly *cr.* 15 May 1513 VISCOUNT LISLE, with rem. "to the heirs male of the body of Elizabeth Grey, Viscountess[g] Lisle, by the said Charles begotten." In 1513, as Viscount Lisle, he was Marshal of the King's army in France, taking an active part against Thérouenne, and in the siege of Tournay. He was *cr.* 1 Feb. 1513/4, *Duke of Suffolk*, as above-stated. In Jan. 1514/5, he was sent as Ambassador to the young King of France, Francis I., where (3 March 1514/5) he *m.* privately, and without the Royal consent (as his 3d wife), Mary, the Queen Dowager of France, sister to Henry VIII., as is more fully stated below. After this he remained for some years in retirement. He was, however, present in 1520, at the meeting known as "The Field of the Cloth of Gold." He entertained Hen. VIII. and the Emperor Charles V. at his house at Southwark, in 1522. On 20 April (14 Hen. VIII.) 1523, his marriage with the *suo jure* Baroness Lisle, having never taken place, he *surrendered the patent of the Viscountcy of Lisle*,[h] the lady marrying, subsequently, elsewhere. From Aug. to Dec. 1523, he was Lieut. Gen. of an expedition against Paris. Earl Marshal, 1524-34; signed the impeachment of Cardinal Wolsey, 1529; L. President of the Council, 1530-45; President of

---

(a) Of his two brothers not mentioned in the text, Humphry was in Holy Orders, as also was Edmund, who was Archdeacon of Richmond.

(b) "*Italian relation of England*" (p. 27), pub. by the Camden Soc.

(c) See vol. ii., p. 438, note "c," *sub.* "Cumberland."

(d) The act states the date of the letter patent to have been on 8 Feb., not on 1 Feb. as on the Parl. Roll.

(e) He was one of three brothers, of whom (1) Sir Thomas Brandon, **K.G.**, *d.* s.p., his will, dat. 11 Jan. 1509, being pr. 11 May 1510, and (2) Sir Robert Brandon, also *d.* s.p., his will, dat. 22 Feb. 1522, being pr. 28 Nov. 1524. They were sons of Sir William Brandon, of Wangford, co. Suffolk (will pr. 13 July and 17 Nov. 1491), by Elizabeth (will dat. 1496, pr. 8 May 1497), da. of Sir Robert Wingfield, of Letheringham. A correct *tabular* ped. is in "Dugdale," contradicting the incorrect account given, narratively, in the page which precedes it.

(f) The arms of the Duke of Suffolk, engraved in "Doyle" from his seal, are Quarterly 1st and 4th BRANDON, 2d and 3d Quarterly 1st and 4th *Azure* a cross moline, *or* (for BRUYN) 2d and 3d Lozengy, *gu.* and *erm.* (for ROKELEY).

(g) See vol. v., p. 117, note "b," *sub.* "Lisle."

(h) See vol. v, p. 117, note "c," *sub* "Lisle."

the Order of the Garter, 1530 ; accompanied the King to France, 1532, and was el. at Boulogne, 25 Oct. 1532, Knight of St. Michael of France ; Joint Commissr. to depose the Queen Consort, Catharine, April 1533, and L. High Constable, and L. High Steward for the coron. of the Queen Consort, Anne, in May following. In 1536, he was in command against the rebels in Lincolnshire. He received a large share of abbey lands ; was Great Master of the Household, 1540-45 ; one of the Judges of the accomplices of the Queen Consort, Catharine (Howard), and was Capt. Gen. of the army at the capture of Boulogne in 1544. His numerous marriages, *quasi* marriages, and engagements, illustrate the loose practise of the period.([a]) In 1502-06 he *m.* "per verba de præsenti," Anne BROWNE, of whom hereafter as his second wife. He then *m.*, 1506-07, Margaret (*b.* 1463), widow of Sir John MORTIMER (will pr. 1505), 3d da. and coheir of John (NEVILL), MARQUESS OF MONTAGU, by Isabel, da. and h. of Sir Edmund INGOLDSTHORPE. This marriage was declared void,([b]) (in compliance with a Papal Bull), by the Archdeaconry Court of London, about 1507. After this, he *m.* in full court, 1508-11. the abovenamed Anne, da. of Sir Anthony BROWNE, **K.G.**, by Lucy, da. and coheir of the said John (NEVILL), MARQUESS OF MONTAGU. She *d.* s.p.m. 1511 or 1512. In 1513 he contracted marriage with his ward, the *suo jure* BARONESS LISLE, as already stated, but the contract was never fulfilled, and in the same or following year he appears to have been a suitor for the hand of Margaret of Savoy, Regent of the Netherlands, da. of the Emperor Maxmilian, and to have been raised to a Dukedom for the purpose of advancing his cause. He *m.* thirdly, privately, 3 March 1514/5, at the Hotel Cluny, Paris, and again, publicly, 13 May 1515, at Greenwich, "the Lady Mary TUDOR," QUEEN DOW. OF FRANCE, widow of LOUIS XII., sister to the reigning King of England, **Henry VIII.**, 3d da. of **Henry VII.**, by the Lady Elizabeth PLANTAGENET, 1st da. of **Edward IV.**, which marriage (as also that of her predecessor, Anne Browne) was validated by a bull of 1528.([c]) She, who was *b.* 18 March 1496, *d.* 26 June 1533, at Westhorpe Hall, co. Suffolk, aged 37, and was *bur.* with great state in the Abbey church, (but afterwards removed to St. Mary's), Bury St. Edmunds. M.I. He *m.* fourthly, about Nov. 1534, Katharine, *suo jure*, BARONESS WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY (then aged 15), da. and h. of William (WILLOUGHBY), LORD WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY, by his second wife, "Lady Mary SALINES," a Spaniard. She, who was *b.* 22 and *bap.* 26 March 1519, at Parham, co. Suffolk, and who had been granted to the Duke, in ward, 12 Feb. 1529, and intended for the wife of his eldest son, Henry, Earl of Lincoln, became a Protestant([d]) as early as about 1539. The Duke *d.* 14 or 24 Aug. 1545, aged about 60, at the Palace, at Guildford, and was *bur.* with some state in St. George's chapel, Windsor. M.I. Funeral certif. in the Coll. of Arms.([e]) Will dat. 20 June 1544, directing his burial to be at Tattershall, co. Lincoln, pr. 1 April 1547. His widow *m.* about 1553 or

---

([a]) The dates and particulars of these are mostly taken from the valuable "*Historical Appendix*" to a novel by Miss Emily Sarah Holt ["*Hermentrude*]," entitled "*The Harvest of Yesterday, a tale of the 16th Century.*" See also her letter in "*N. and Q.*" 7th s., xii, 287.

([b]) On the grounds (1) that he and his wife were in the 2d and 3d degrees of affinity ; (2) that his wife and the lady to whom he was first betrothed were within the prohibited degrees of consanguninity [the latter being niece, by the sister, to the former] ; (3) that he was first cousin, once removed, of his wife's former husband. This Margaret *m.* thirdly Robert Downes, who was living 1 Oct. 1524, and *d.* 31 Jan. 1528 (*Inq. post. mortem*), many years after the birth of the Duke's three children by his third wife, the Princess Mary.

([c]) This of course confirmed the nullity of the marriage with Margaret Nevill, who was still alive. See note "b" above.

([d]) A curious old metrical broadside describing her wanderings and sufferings for the Protestant faith under Mary I., (to be sung to the tune of "Queen Dido,") which was first published in the reign of Elizabeth, is reprinted in the *Gent's Mag.*, vol. 77, pt. i., p. 209.

([e]) His character, and in some measure his personal appearance, appears to have been very similar to that of his br. in law, Henry VIII. In his youth extremely handsome and active, but becoming corpulent when older, and in 1538 [Brady's "*Annals of Catholic Hierachy*"] even "sickly and half lame." His portrait, "after a painter unknown," is engraved in "*Doyle.*" His three legit. sons (all of them Peers) are noticed in the text, but he appears to have had an illegit one, *viz.*, Sir Charles Brandon, *knighted* in 1544, whose will, dat. 22 July 1551, was pr. in that year.

earlier, Richard BERTIE, sometime M.P. for co. Lincoln (*d.* 9 April 1582, aged 64), and *d.* 19 Sep. 1580, aged 61, being *bur.* at Spilsby, co. Lincoln, leaving issue (among which are the succeeding Lords Willoughby de Eresby), by him.

[HENRY BRANDON, *styled* LORD HENRY BRANDON *or* [more rightly] LORD BRANDON, 1st *s. and h. ap. by third wife*; *b. in Bath place, London*, 11 March 1516, and was (when nine years old) *cr.* v.p. by the King, his uncle, 18 June 1525,[a] EARL OF LINCOLN. He *d.* unm. and v.p. 8 March 1534,[b] when the *Earldom of Lincoln* became *extinct.*]

V. 1545. *2.* HENRY (BRANDON), DUKE OF SUFFOLK,[c] 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., being 1st s. of 4th wife; *b.* 18 Sep. 1535, or 6 or 8 Sep. 1537, at the Barbican, London; *styled* LORD BRANDON, till he *suc. to the peerage* as above in Aug. 1545; was bearer of the orb. at the Coron., 20 Feb. 1546/7, of Ed. VI., by whom he was *knighted* on that day; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge, and *cr.* M.A. by diploma 1551. He *d.* unm. of the sweating sickness at the Bishop of Lincoln's house at Bugden, 14 or 16 July 1551. *Inq. post mortem* 6 Ed. VI.[d]

VI. 1551. *3.* CHARLES (BRANDON), DUKE OF SUFFOLK,[c], yst. and only surv. br. and h.; *b.* 1537 or 10 March 1539 in the country; *styled* LORD CHARLES BRANDON till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 14 or 16 July 1551, having been *knighted* the same day as his brother and ed. with him at St. John's Coll. He *d.* unm. but half an hour after his brother, of the same sickness and in the same place.[c] At his death the *Dukedom of Suffolk* became *extinct.*[e]

VII. 1551 to 1554. *1.* HENRY (GREY), MARQUESS OF DORSET, &c., husband of Frances, da. of Charles (BRANDON), 1st DUKE OF SUFFOLK, by his third wife, the Princess Mary, was *cr.*, 11 Oct. 1551, DUKE OF SUFFOLK. Having proclaimed his da., the well known "*Lady Jane Grey*," as **Queen**, after the death, 6 July 1553, of Ed. VI., he was *beheaded* 23 Feb. 1553/4, when, having been attainted, *all his honours* became *forfeited*, the *Dukedom of Suffolk*, as he *d.* s.p.m., becoming also *extinct*. See fuller particulars under "DORSET" Marquessate, *cr.* 1475, *sub.* the 3d Marquess; *ex.* 1554.

(a) See vol. vi, p. 93, note "c," *sub* "Lincoln."

(b) See vol. vi, p. 429, in the *corrigenda* to p. 93, line 19.

(c) Probably a unique example of a Dukedom unaccompanied by *any* other peerage titles.

(d) The portraits of these two brothers, by Holbein, are engraved by Bartolozzi, that of Henry being also given in "*Doyle*." They appear to have been wonderfully proficient in learning. Their lives were written by their tutor, Thomas Wilson, afterwards Sec. of State, their fate having created a deep impression on Society. Wilson calls the elder brother "animosus, fortis, robustus et ad militarem disciplinam non factus sed natus," and the younger one "non robustus sed elegans."

(e) Having no brother or sister of the *whole* blood, and his father's brother and sister, William and Anne (who were living 1496), having *d.* s.p. (probably when but children) the estates, according to the law of that period, devolved on the descendants of the numerous daughters of his great grandfather, Sir William Brandon, the aunts of the 1st Duke. See p. 308, note "e." There were, however, 4 sisters of the *half* blood, viz., 2 by Anne Browne and 2 by the Princess Mary. As to the former, (1) Anne, *m.* firstly Edward (Grey), Lord Grey de Powis (who *d.* s.p. legit. 2 July 1551), and secondly Randle Hanworth, and *d.* s.p. Jan. 1557/8. (2) Mary, *m.* Thomas (Stanley), Lord Monteagle, and *d.* between 1540 and 1547, leaving issue. As to the latter sisters their royal descent makes them well known, their descendants being, under the act for the Protestant succession, "*next in reversion to the throne of England*, failing the line of Brunswick" ["*Genealogist*," 1st S., vol. ii., p. 268]. These two were (1) Frances, who *m.*, firstly, Henry (Grey), Marquess of Dorset and Duke of Suffolk (by whom she was mother of Jane, sometime **Queen of England**), and, secondly, Adrian Stokes; and (2) Eleanor, *m.* Henry (Clifford), 2d Earl of Cumberland.

Earldom. IX. 1603. *1.* THOMAS (HOWARD), LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN, **K.G.**, L. Chamberlain of the Household, was *cr.*, 21 July 1603,[a] EARL OF SUFFOLK. He was 2d s. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, being 1st s. by his second wife, Margaret, da. *and eventually sole* h. of Thomas (AUDLEY), BARON AUDLEY OF WALDEN; was *b.* 24 Aug. 1561 and *styled* LORD THOMAS HOWARD; inherited, when a child, by the death of his mother, 10 Jan 1563/4, the estate of Saffron Walden, co. Essex, and other estates of his maternal grandfather *abovenamed*; was *restored in blood, 19 Dec. 1584*, from the attainder (16 Jan 1571/2) of his Father; Capt. of a man of war, 1588, being *knighted* (by the L. High Admiral) 25 June 1588 for his services against the Spanish Armada. Was in command against Cadiz in 1596 and against the Azores in 1597; el. **K.G.** 23 April and inst. 24 May 1597; was *cr.* LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN by writ of summons to Parl. 24 Oct. 1597; appointed L. Lieut. of Cambridgeshire, 1598, 1602 and 1625; Constable of the Tower of London, Feb. to March 1601, being one of the Peers who presided at the trials of the Earls of Essex and Southampton; High Steward of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1601; entertained Q. Eliz. at his mansion the Charterhouse, London, Jan. 1603; P.C., 1603; L. Chamberlain of the Household 1603-14, being *cr. Earl of Suffolk* (with the ordinary limitation), as above stated, 21 July 1603[b]; Joint Earl Marshall, 1604; was *instrumental in discovering* the Guy Fawkes plot, 1605; *cr.* M.A. of Cambridge, 31 June 1605, and incorp. at Oxford[c] 30 Aug. following; appointed L. Lieut. of Suffolk, 1605 and 1625; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1605-14; L. Lieut. of Dorset, 1613; Chancellor of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1614, entertaining the King there (St. John's Coll.) in 1615; L. HIGH TREASURER from July 1614 till his dismissal for embezzlement, July 1619, when (with his wife) he was fined £30,000, afterwards reduced to £7,000. He *m.* firstly Mary, second of the 3 sisters and coheirs[d] of George (DACRE), LORD DACRE DE GILLESLAND, da. of Thomas, LORD DACRE DE GILLESLAND, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Francis LEYBURN. She *d.* s.p. 7 April 1578 at Walden[e]) and was *bur.* there, aged 14. He *m.* secondly, about 1583, Catharine, widow of the Hon. Richard RICH, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Henry KNYVETT, of Charlton,[f]) Wilts, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir James STUMPE,[g]) of Bromham, in that county. He *d.* at Suffolk house, near Charing cross, 28 May, and was *bur.* 4 June 1626 at Walden, aged 64[h]). Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms. Admon 17 June 1626. His widow, who was aged about 47 *in 1613, and whose rapacity was the chief cause of her husband's downfall*, was *bur.* 18 Sep. 1633 at Walden afsd. Admon. 12 Sep. 1638 and again 10 Nov. 1639.

(a) See vol. iii., p. 113, note "c," *sub.* "Devonshire," as to the creations on that day.

(b) He thus acquired two distinct peerages of which the remainders were different, and which on the death of his grandson, the 3d Earl, in 1689, became separate, and have ever since so continued.

(c) See vol. iii., p. 236, note "a," *sub.* "Effingham," for the honorary degrees conferred on that occasion.

(d) Of the other two sisters, (1) Anne *m.* Philip (Howard), Earl of Arundel and was ancestress of the Dukes of Norfolk, and (2) Elizabeth *m.* Lord William Howard, and was ancestress of the Earls of Carlisle, all three husbands being brothers.

(e) The coffin plate inscriptions, of the Earls of Suffolk and their wives at Saffron Walden, 1649 to 1745 [the one there dated "1790" being a mistake for "1720"] are given in Howard's "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," 2d series, vol. v., p. 127.

(f) The estate of Charlton devolved on her 2d son, the 1st Earl of Berkshire, and still (1896) continues in the family, as their principal residence, reverting to the Earls of Suffolk in 1745, when the two Earldoms became united.

(g) See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vii., p. 83, for a good pedigree of Stumpe.

(h) His portrait, "after a painter unknown," is engraved in "*Doyle*"; that of his wife [*Qy.* if not painted by Mytens ?] in Pennant's "*Chester to London*" from a painting at Gorhambury. Lloyd in his "*Statesmen*," after stating that "his fair daughter did him most harm" [*i.e.*, the Countess of Essex, whose part he took in getting her divorced so as to marry the favourite, Somerset], adds that he was "as plain as his brother [*sic* but query if not meant for his *uncle*, Henry, Earl of Northampton] Henry, was subtle, as obliging as he was insinuating, as knowing as he was cunning, the one conversing with books, the other with men. . . . He was a man never endued with much patience, and one that much retarded the progress of his fortune by often speaking publicly with too much liberty."

X. 1626. 2. THEOPHILUS (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK and LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN, 1st s. and h., by second wife; *bap.* 13 Aug. 1584 at Walden; *styled* LORD WALDEN from 1603 to 1626; *cr.* M.A. of Oxford 30 Aug. 1605,[a] the same day as his Father; M.P. for Malden, 1605-10, being sum. v.p. 8 Feb. 1609/10 in his father's Barony as LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN; served as a volunteer at the siege of Juliers in 1610, where he had a notable quarrel with Lord Herbert of Chirbury; Gov. of Jersey, 1610; Keeper of Greenwich park, 1611; Joint L. Lieutenant of Cumberland, Westmorland and Northumberland, 1614; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1614-35; *suc. to the Earldom of Suffolk* as above 28 May 1626; L. Lieut. of Cambridgeshire, Suffolk and Dorset, 1626; High Steward of Ipswich, 1627; el. **K.G.** 24 April 1627 and inst. 24 Sep. 1628; L. Warden of the Cinque ports, 1628; a Commissr. of Regency, 1639. He *m.*[b] March 1612 (contract 17 Nov. 1606) Elizabeth, 2d da. and coheir of George (HOME), EARL OF DUNBAR [S.], by Catharine, da. of Sir Alexander GORDON of Gight. She *d.* at the Tower in Greenwich park 19 Aug., and was *bur.* 25 Sep. 1633 at Walden. Funeral certif. at Coll of Arms. He *d.* at Suffolk House 3 and was *bur.* 10 June 1640 at Walden.[c] Funeral certif. in Pub. Record office. Admon. 17 Feb. 1640/1 and 18 March 1653/4.

XI. 1640. 3. JAMES (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, and LORD HOWARD DE WALDEN, 1st s. and h., *bap.* 10 Feb. 1619/20, at Walden, the King, *James* I., being one of his sponsors; **K.B.**, 1 Feb. 1625/6, at the coronation; *styled* LORD WALDEN, from 1626 till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 3 June 1640. Tho' in 1639, he was in command of a volunteer troop of Horse for the King, he was, on the nom. of the Parl. in 1642, L. Lieut. of Suffolk, and in July 1646, Joint Commissr. from Parl. to the King, but was in Sep. 1647 (with six other Peers) impeached of high treason. High Steward of Ipswich, 1653; L. Lieut of Suffolk and Cambridgeshire, 1660-81; Earl Marshal for the coronation, 18 to 24 April 1661; *cr.* M.A. of Oxford, 28 Sep. 1663[d] and M.A. of Cambridge, 6 Sep. 1664; Gov. of Landguard fort, Essex; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1665; Commissr. for office of Earl Marshal, 1673. He *m.* firstly 1 Dec. 1640, at Kensington, Susanna, da. of Henry (RICH), 1st EARL OF HOLLAND, by Isabel, da. and h. of Sir Walter COPE, of Kensington. She *d.* at Kensington, 15 and was *bur.* 29 May 1649, at Walden, aged 22.[e] He *m.* secondly (settlement 13 Feb. 1650), Barbara, widow of Sir Richard WENTWORTH, and formerly of the Hon. Thomas WENMAN, 1st da. of Edward VILLIERS, Groom of the Stole, by Barbara, da. of Sir John ST. JOHN. She, who was *bap.* 1 June 1622, at Westm. Abbey, and who was Groom of the Stole to the Queen Consort, *d.* of apoplexy, 13, and

---

(a) See vol. iii., p. 236, note "a," *sub.* "Effingham," for the honorary degrees conferred on the occasion.

(b) A letter of 4 Jan. 1610/1 says it is certain that the Lord Walden's marriage shall be at Candlemas.

(c) It seems that he contemplated another marriage, for a letter to Sir J. Puckering, Bart., from Mr. E. R. says that "The Earl of Suffolk is shortly to be married to the Lady Leigh, Sir Henry Leigh's widow of Oxfordshire. This lady is daughter of the old Countess of Devonshire. I see the Earl at Court crawling up and down; and my opinion is that a good caudle would be better for his weak body than a lusty widow as she is." He is spoken of, 14 April 1635, by G. Garrard [*Stafford Letters* I, 412] as "Lame still and ever like to be."

(d) On 20 Sep. 1663, the degree of M.A. was conferred on James (Howard), 3d Earl of Suffolk; John (Granville), 1st Earl of Bath; John (Middleton), 1st Earl of Middleton [S.]; Henry (Hamilton), 2d Earl of Clanbrassill [I.]; Henry Somerset, *styled* Lord Herbert, afterwards (1682) 1st Duke of Beaufort; Charles (Berkeley), 1st Viscount Fitzhardinge of Berehaven [I.]; William Cavendish, *styled* Lord Cavendish, afterwards (1694) 1st Duke of Devonshire, and the Hon. Charles Berkeley, afterwards (1698) 2d Earl Berkeley.

(e) This is the age on her coffin plate (see p. 311, note "e") and is a very probable one, making her 13 at her marriage. Dorothy, "da. of Sir Henry Rich, Knt." is *bap.* at Kensington, 27 Sep. 1616 [*sic.*], and *bur.* there, 28 Dec. 1615 [*sic*], being presumably (on the supposition that the dates are confused) one and the same person. If, however, the baptism of 1616 applies to the Countess of Suffolk, she would have been 33 years old at her death and some 3½ years older than her husband.

was *bur.* 26 Dec. 1681, at Walden, aged 59. He *m.* thirdly (Lic. Fac., 17 May 1682), Anne,[a] 1st da. of Robert (MONTAGU), 3d EARL OF MANCHESTER, by Anne, da. of Sir Christopher YELVERTON. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 7 and was *bur.* 17 Jan. 1688/9, at Walden, in his 69th year, when the *Barony of Howard de Walden* (*cr.* in 1597) *fell into abeyance* between his two daughters and coheirs (see that dignity). Will dat. 10 July 1688, pr. 10 Feb. 1688/9. His widow, who was aged 22 in 1682, *d.* s.p. 19 and was *bur.* 20 Oct. 1720, at Walden. Will pr. 1721.

[JAMES HOWARD, *styled* LORD WALDEN, s. and h. ap. by first wife, *d.* an infant, and was *bur.* 30 May 1644, at Walden].

XII. 1689. *4.* GEORGE (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, next surv. br. and h. male, being 3d s. of the 2d Earl,[b] *b.* about 1625 ; was a capt. in the service of Holland, 1646 ; Master of the Horse, 1647, and Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1648, to H.R.H. the Duke of York ; *suc. to the peerage* (*i.e.*, to the Earldom only), 7 Jan. 1688/9. He *m.* firstly Catharine, da. of John ALLEYNE, of Morhanger, in Blunham, Beds. He *m.* secondly, after July 1683, Anne, widow of James COWPER, da. of John WROTH, of Loughton, Essex, by Elizabeth, da. of William (MAYNARD), 1st BARON MAYNARD OF ESTAINES. He *d.* s.p.m. 21 April, and was *bur.* 1 May 1691, at Walden. Admon. 23 June 1691, and 6 Nov. 1701. His widow *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* 28 July 1710, in the vault of the Wroth family at Enfield, Midx. Will dat. 25 May 1708, pr. 24 July 1710.

XIII. 1691. *5.* HENRY (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, next br. and h. male, being 4th s. of the 2d Earl ; *bap.* 18 July 1627, at St. Martin's in the fields ; was Commissary Gen. of the Musters, 1666 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 21 April 1691. He *m.* firstly, before 1670, Mary, da. and h. of Andrew (STEWART), 3d BARON CASTLE STEWART [I.], by Joyce, da. and h. of Sir Arthur BLUNDELL, of Blundellstown, in King's County. He *m.* secondly 22 Nov. 1691 (Lic. Vic. Gen.), Mary, widow of Sir John MAYNARD, Sergeant at Law, and formerly of Charles VERMUYDEN, M.D., 1st da. of the Rev. Ambrose UPTON, Canon of Ch. Ch., Oxford, by Mary da. of Francis CHARLETON, of Apley Castle, co. Salop. He *d.* at Gunnesbury, in Ealing, Midx., 10 and was *bur.* 22 Nov. 1709, at Walden, in his 83d year.[c] Admon. 6 Feb. 1709/10. His widow (who was *b.* about 1650), by whom he had no issue, *d.* at Ealing afsd, Jan. 1720/1. Will dat. 30 Sep. 1710, pr. 23 Jan. 1720/1.

XIV. 1709. *6.* HENRY (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK [1603], EARL OF BINDON [1706] and BARON CHESTERFORD [1706], 1st s. and h. by first wife ; *b.* about 1670. He appears to have been (improperly) *styled* LORD WALDEN,[d] from 1691 to 1706 ; was M.P. for Arundel, 1695—1698, and for Essex, 1705—1706 ; Commissary Gen. of the Musters, 1697—1706 ; Dep. Earl Marshal,[e] 24 Aug. 1706, being *cr.* v.p. 30 Dec. 1706 BARON CHESTERFORD, co. Essex, and EARL OF BINDON, co. Dorset ; P.C., 1707 and 1714 ; *suc. as Earl of Suffolk*, 10 Dec. 1709 ; a Commissioner of Claims at the coronation, 4 Oct. 1714, of Geo. I. ; L. Lieut. of Essex, 1714—1718 ; President of the board of trade, 1715—1718. He *m.* firstly 6 Aug. 1691, at Great Billing, co. Northampton, Auberie Anne Penelope, 4th da. of Henry (O'BRIEN), 7th EARL OF THOMOND [I.], being his 2d da. by his second

---

(a) "*Lady Suffolk* makes one of the rarest wives that ever I heard of, for her Lord, for the most part, with the gout and three score and six years old, is confined greatly to his chamber. She never stirs from him and admits very few visits if he be not so well as to see them." [Letter of A. Stephens to Abigail Harley, 12 Ap. 1683].

(b) Hon. Thomas Howard, 2d s. of the 2d Earl, living 1669, *d.* s.p.m.s. before 1688.

(c) Macky, in his "*Characters*," says of Henry, Earl of Suffolk (presumably the 5th and not the 6th Earl), that he was "A Gentleman, who was never yet in business, loves cocking, horse matches, and other country sports."

(d) The Barony of Howard de Walden was not held by his father, it being then (as now) vested in the descendants of his uncle, since the death of that Earl in 1689.

(e) As such, he held, 26 April 1707, "a Court of Chivalry" in the painted chamber at Westm "accompanied by divers noblemen and gentlemen of quality, and attended by several Doctors of the Civil Law, the Kings and Officers of Arms, Proctors and Officers of the Court" [Gazette notice].

wife Sarah, da. of Sir Francis RUSSELL, Bart., of Chippenham. She *d.* (as "Lady Walden") 2 and was *bur.* 8 Dec. 1703 at Walden, aged 35. He *m.* secondly, in April 1705 Henrietta, widow of his late wife's brother, Henry Horatio O'BRIEN, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN (who *d.* 10 July 1690, aged 20), 3d da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 1st DUKE OF BEAUFORT, by Mary, da. of Arthur (CAPELL), 1st BARON CAPELL OF HADHAM She *d.* s.p. at Audley End 2 and was *bur.* 13 Aug. 1715 at Walden, in her 46th year. Admon. 4 July 1718. He *d.* at Gunnesbury afsd. 19 Sep., and was *bur.* 2 Oct. 1718 at Walden afsd. in his 49th year. Admon. 16 Oct, 1718 and 23 Feb. 1721/2.

XV. 1718. *7.* CHARLES WILLIAM (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK [1603], EARL OF BINDON [1706] and BARON CHESTERFORD [1706], 2nd but only surv. s. and h.[a] by first wife; *b.* 9 and *bap.* 25 May 1693 at Great Billing afsd.; *styled* LORD CHESTERFORD, from 1706 to 1709, and (improperly) LORD WALDEN,[b] from 1709 to 1718; Page of honour at the coronation of Geo. I., 20 Oct. 1714; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 19 Sep. 1718; Recorder of Saffron Walden and L. Lieut. of Essex, 1718. He *m.* Arabella, yst. da. and coheir of Sir Samuel ASTRY, of Henbury, co. Gloucester, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of George MORSE, of Henbury afsd. He *d.* there s.p., 9 Feb. 1721/2, and was *bur.* thence at Walden, in his 29th year, when the *Earldom of Bindon* and the *Barony of Chesterford* became *extinct.* Will dat, 4 April 1721, pr. 7 May 1722. His widow *d.* 23 June 1722. Her will pr. 1722.

XVI. 1722. *8.* EDWARD (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, uncle and h. male, being next br. of the whole blood to Henry, the 6th Earl; *b.* about 1671; *suc. to the peerage* 9 Feb. 1721/2. He *d.* unm. 22 and was *bur.* 30 June 1731 at Walden afsd. in his 60th year[c]. Will dat. 3 April 1728, pr. 16 Nov. 1731.

XVII. 1731. *9.* CHARLES (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, yst. br. and h. male, *b.* 1675; an officer in the army, 1703, being Lieut. Col. of the Coldstream Foot Guards, 1719; Groom of the Bedchamber, 1714-1727 LL.D of Cambridge, 7 Oct. 1717; *suc. to the peerage*, 22 June 1731. He *m.* 2 March 1705/6, at St. Benet's, Paul's wharf, Henrietta, sister to John, 1st EARL OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE, 1st da. of Sir Henry HOBART, 4th Bart., by Elizabeth, 1st da. and coheir of Joseph MAYNARD. He *d.* at Bath, 28 Sep., and was *bur.* 9 Oct. 1733, at Walden afsd., aged 58.[d] Admon. 13 Dec. 1733. His widow, who was *b.* about 1681, was a Lady of the Bedchamber to Caroline, Princess of Wales, to whose husband she was mistress, and at whose court, when King, she was well known. In 1732, she was Groom of the Stole to the Queen Consort. She *m.* secondly,[e] 26 June 1735, at Cranford, Midx., the Hon. George BERKELEY, Master of St. Katharine's Hospital (some 5 years her junior), who *d.* s.p. at Bath, 29 Oct. 1746. She *d.* at her residence, Marble hill,[f] in Twickenham, Midx. 26 July 1767, aged 86.[g] Will dat. 30 May 1765, pr. 12 Oct. 1767.

(a) The copy of an inscription on a coffin plate (see p. 311, note "e") states that "The Honble Henry Howard, 1st s. of Henry, Lord Walden, *d.* May 6th (1692), aged 15 years (or 5 years.)" It is however probable that for "*years*" we must read "*days.*"

(b) See p. 313, note "d."

(c) He was the writer of "some ridiculous poetry." See Walpole's "Royal and Noble Authors."

(d) Lord Hervey describes him as "wrong-headed, ill-tempered, obstinate, drunken, extravagant [and] brutal." He appears to have been in constant pecuniary troubles, till Geo. II., on his accession, settled on him an annuity of £1,200, and installed his wife, then formally separated from him, in St. James's palace.

(e) As to this match George II. (openly avowing to his wife his former relations with this lady) writes to her [Hervey's "*Memoirs*"] "J'étois extrèmement surpris de la disposition que ma vielle maitresse a fait de son corps en mariage à ce vieux goutteux, George Berkeley et je m'en rejouis fort."

(f) The Prince of Wales (afterwards Geo. II.) gave, in 1724, no less then £12,000 towards the erection of this house, but, at her death, her property besides this well known mansion, is said to have been not more than £20,000.

(g) H. Walpole ("*Reminiscences*") says that "her mental qualifications were by no means shining," and ("*Memoirs*") that tho' "sensible, artful and agreeable," she "had neither sense nor art enough" to make Geo. II. "think her so agreeable as his wife." She is much praised by the writers of that period, whose society she greatly cultivated. She became, latterly, very deaf, to which Pope alludes in his well

XVIII. 1733. *10.* HENRY (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, only s. and h., *b.* on New Year's day, 1706; ed. at Mag. Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Beeralston, 1728-1733; *styled* (improperly) LORD WALDEN[a] from 1731 till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 28 Sep. 1733. He *m.* 13 May 1735, Sarah, da. and h. of Thomas INWEN, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, sometime M.P. for Southwark, by Sarah, *da. of William* HUCKS, *of St. Giles' in the fields, Brewer. He d.* s.p.s., of gout, at his seat of Audley End[b] 22 April, and was *bur.* 5 May 1745, at Walden afsd., aged 39. Admon. 8 May 1745. His widow, who was *b.* 1714, *m.*, as his second wife, 10 Oct. 1752, at Morden College, Blackheath (mar. regd. at Charlton, co. Kent), Lucius Charles (CARY), 7th VISCOUNT FALKLAND [S.], who *d.* 27 Feb. 1785, aged about 78. She *d.* at Billingham manor, Southend, in Blackheath afsd., 27 May 1776, aged 62, and was *bur.* at Widford, co. Essex. M.I. Will dat. 25 May, pr. 22 June 1776.

XIX. 1745. *11.* HENRY BOWES (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK [1603], EARL OF BERKSHIRE [1626], VISCOUNT ANDOVER and BARON HOWARD OF CHARLTON [1622], 3d cousin and h. male, being only s. and h of Craven HOWARD, of Elford Hall, co. Stafford, by his second wife Mary, da. and h. of George BOWES, of Elford, afsd., which Craven (who *d.* 7 June 1700) was only s. and h. of the Hon. William HOWARD (*bap.* 27 June 1622), 4th s. of Thomas, 1st EARL OF BERKSHIRE (*d.* 16 July 1669, aged 89), who was 2d s. of Thomas, 1st EARL OF SUFFOLK, abovenamed. He was *b.* 1686, being aged 20 when he *suc. to the peerage as Earl of Berkshire*, &c., on the death, 12 April 1706, of his great uncle, Thomas, the 3d Earl. From 12 Nov. 1718 to 13 May 1725 he was Deputy Earl Marshal. He *suc. as Earl of Suffolk*, on the death of his cousin, 22 April 1745; was Recorder of Lichfield, 1755. He *m.*, 5 March 1708/9, his first cousin Catharine, only surv. da. and h. of Col. James GRAHAM, of Levens, co. Westmorland, by Dorothy, da. of the Hon. William HOWARD, abovenamed. He *d*, at Bath 21 March 1757, and was *bur.* at Charlton, co. Wilts, aged about 70. Will dat. 23 July 1756, pr. 23 May 1760. His widow *d.* in Pall Mall 13 and was *bur.* 16 Feb. 1762 at Charlton afsd. Will dat. 7 Feb. 1759, pr. 1 March 1762.

[WILLIAM HOWARD, *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 23 Dec. 1714, and *bap.* at Charlton. M.P. for Castle Rising, 1737—1747. He *m.* 6 Nov. 1736, Mary, 2d da. of Heneage (FINCH), 2d EARL OF AYLESFORD. He *d.* v.p. (by a fall from his chaise in Oxfordshire) 18 July 1756, aged 42, and was *bur.* at Elford afsd. Will dat. 28 Aug. 1755, pr. 14 June 1757. His widow,[c] who was *b.* 1 and *bap.* 14 March 1716/7, *d.* at Elford "immensely rich" and was *bur.* there 16 March 1803 in her 87th year. Will pr. April 1803, July 1827, Dec. 1831 and May 1834.]

XX. 1757, to March 1779. *12.* HENRY (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., grandson and h., being s. and h. of William HOWARD, *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER and Mary his wife, both abovenamed. He was *b.* 10 or 16 May, or 8 Aug. 1739; ed. at Eton and at Mag. Coll. Oxford; *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER after his father's death, 18 July 1756, till he *suc. to the peerage* as above 21 March 1757; *cr.* M.A. of

---

known verses to her (as, "the thing that's most uncommon," *viz.* "a reasonable woman") which end thus:—

"Has she no faults then, Envy says, Sir?
Yes, she has one I must aver;
When all the world conspire to praise her,
The woman's *deaf* and will not hear."

As to her personal appearance she was, according to H. Walpole, "of a just height, well made, extremely fair, with the finest light brown hair." Her portrait (at Blicking) is engraved in her "Letters from 1712 to 1767," edited in 1824.

(a) See p. 313, note "d."

(b) At his death in 1745, the *estates* of the Audley family at Saffron Walden, and elsewhere in Suffolk and Essex, passed from the Earls of Suffolk to the descendants of the daughters of the 3d Earl (heirs *general*), in whom the *Barony* of Howard de Walden had been vested since 1689.

(c) A letter from Lady Lucy Wentworth, 29 Jan. 1737, says that Lady Andover is the greatest beauty that has been seen a great while. During the last years of her life she lived secluded from all society.

Oxford, 4 July 1759, and D.C.L., 13 March 1761 ; Bearer of the second sword at the coronation of Geo. II., 22 Sep. 1761 ; High Steward of Malmesbury, 1763-67 ; Dep. Earl Marshal, 1763-65 ; P.C., 1771 ; L. Privy Seal, Jan. to June 1771 ; Sec. of State for the north, June 1771 ; cl. and inv. K.G., 3 June 1778, but never installed. He *m.* firstly 25 May 1764, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Maria Constantia, only da. of Robert (TREVOR), 1st VISCOUNT HAMPDEN, by Constantia, da. of Peter Anthony DE HUYBERT, Lord Van Kruyningen, in Holland. She who was *b.* 22 Feb. 1743/4, *d.* s.p.m. in childbed in Duke street, Westm., 8 and was *bur.* 16 Feb. 1767, at Charlton. He *m.* secondly, 14 Aug. 1777 (spec. lic.), at Lime Grove in Putney, Surrey, Charlotte, 1st da. of his maternal uncle, Heneage (FINCH), 3d EARL OF AYLESFORD, by Charlotte, da. of Charles (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET. He *d.* s.p.m.s. at Bath, 7 and was *bur.* 20 March 1779, at Charlton, aged 39.[a] Will pr. March 1779. His widow, who was *b.* in Grosvenor square, 13 May and *bap.* 2 June 1754, *d.* 7 July 1808, in Great Duke street, Westm., and was *bur.* at Charlton.

[GEORGE HOWARD, *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1st s. and h. ap. by second wife, *b.* Sep. and *d.* v.p. 27 Dec. 1778, aged 3 months].

* * * * * *

XXI. 1779, Aug. *13.* HENRY (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., 2d and posthumous, but, only surv. s. and h. by second wife ; *suc. to the peerage* on his birth, 8 Aug. 1779, but *d.* two days later, being *bur.* 23 Aug. 1779, at Charlton.

XXII. 1779. *14.* THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., great-uncle and h. male, being 5th and only surv. s. of Henry Bowes, 11th Earl of Suffolk, &c. afsd. ; *b.* 11 June 1721, at Charlton; ed. at St. John's Coll., Oxford ; M.A., 6 June 1741 ; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1744 ; M.P. for Castle Rising, 1747, 1754, and 1761-68 ; for Malmesbury, 1768-74, and for St. Michaels, 1774-79 ; Bencher of the Inner Temple, 1779 ; *suc. to the peerage,* 10 Aug. 1779. He *m.* 13 Aug. 1747, at the Temple church, Elizabeth, da. of William KINGSCOTE, of Kingscote, co. Gloucester, by Catharine, da. of (—) BARNSLEY. She, who was *b.* and *bap.* at Kingscote afsd. 7 March 1721/2, *d.* 22 June 1769, at Ashtead, Surrey, and was *bur.* there. He *d* s.p.m., a widower, at his house in St. James's, Westm., 3 and was *bur.* 12 Feb. 1783, at Ashtead afsd. Admon. 18 Feb. 1783.

XXIII. 1783. *15.* JOHN (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., 3d cousin and h. male, being 3d but 1st surv. s.[b] of Philip HOWARD, Capt. of Marines, by Margaret, da. and eventually h. of Francis SCREEN, of Edinburgh, which Philip (who *d.* at Jamaica, 27 March 1741, aged 37) was only s. and h. of Charles HOWARD, Capt. in the Navy (lost v.p. at sea with his ship, the "Swan," about 1705, aged 24), 2d and yst. s. of the Hon. Philip HOWARD[c] (*d.* Sep. 1717, aged 88), 7th s. of Thomas, 1st EARL OF BERKSHIRE, who was 2d s. of Thomas, 1st EARL OF SUFFOLK, both abovenamed. He was *b.* at Tralee, co. Kerry, 7 and *bap.* 23 March 1738/9 ; was Page to the Princess Caroline, and afterwards (1745-48) to H.R.H. the Duke of Cumberland ; entered the 1st Foot Guards, 1756, becoming finally (1802) full General, and being Col. of the 70th Foot, 1783, and of the 44th Foot, 1814. He *suc. to the peerage,* 3 Feb. 1783 ; F.S.A., 14 April 1785 ; Gov. of Londonderry, 1806. He *m.* 2 July 1774 (Lic. 27 June) at St. Anne's, Westm., Julia, widow of (—) NEVINSON, of Newby, co. Westmorland, da. of John GASKARTH,

---

(a) In Nov. 1757, Mrs Delaney (*Letters,* iii, 468) writes of him as "pretty young man, lively and natural," and very pretty he certainly appears to be in his portrait "after Sir J. Reynolds," engraved in "*Doyle,*" but on 9 Nov. 1775, H. Walpole [*Journal*] speaks of him as being [from gout] "an absolute cripple" tho' "eager to act a more ambitious part" being "as ambitious as if he had parts."

(b) Of his two elder brothers (1) Thomas Howard, Lieut. Col. 1st Reg. of Foot Guards, *b.* at Cork, 6 Jan. 1732/3, *d.* unm., being killed in an engagement at sea with a privateer, 1778 ; (2) William Wyndham Howard, *b.* at Drogheda, 9 April 1737, *d.* young at Newbury, Berks, 7 Feb. 1739/40.

(c) The wife of this Philip Howard was Mary Jennings, through whom his descendants inherited a vast amount of property, known as "*the Jennings estates.*"

of Hutton Hall, near Penrith, Cumberland, by Catharine, da. of the Rev. Thomas BOLTON, Minister of Greystock. She *d.* at Charlton House, 23 Nov. 1819, aged 82, and was *bur.* at Charlton.[a] Admon. June 1820. He *d.* 23 Jan. 1820, in his 80th year, at the same place, and was *bur.* at Charlton.[b] Will dat. 12 Oct. 1812, pr. 1820, under £35,000.

[CHARLES NEVINSON HOWARD, *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 13 May and *bap.* 8 June 1775, at St. Marylebone ; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; M.A. 27 April 1796. He *m.* 21 June 1796, at Holkham, co. Norfolk, Jane Elizabeth, 1st da. of Thomas (COKE), 1st EARL OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM, by his first wife. He *d.* s.p. and v.p. at South Creake, co. Norfolk, from the accidental discharge of his gun, 11 and was *bur.* 20 Jan. 1800, at Tittleshall, in that county, aged 24. Will pr. March 1812. His widow, who was *b.* 2 Dec. 1777, *m.* 17 April 1806, at St. James's, Westm., Admiral Sir Henry DIGBY, **G.C.B.**, who *d.* 19 Aug. 1842, aged 72. She *d.* 29 April 1863, in her 86th year, at Brighton].

XXIV. 1820. *16.* THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ; *b.* 18 Aug. and *bap.* 20 Oct. 1776, at Henley-on-Thames ; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; B.A. 28 June 1798 ; Student of Linc. Inn, 1795 ; *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1800-20 ; M.P. for Arundel, 1802-06 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 23 Jan. 1820 ; F.S.A., 23 March 1820 ; Col. Wilts Militia, 1827. He *m.* 3 Jan. 1803, Elizabeth Jane, da. of James (DUTTON), 1st BARON SHERBORNE, by Elizabeth, sister of Thomas, 1st EARL OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM abovenamed, da. of Wenman ROBERTS, *afterwards* COKE. She, who was *b.* 28 May 1775, *d.* 18 April 1836, at Charlton, in her 60th year, and was *bur.* there. He *d.* 4 Dec. 1851, also at Charlton, and was *bur.* there, aged 75. Will pr. July 1852.

XXV. 1851. *17.* CHARLES JOHN (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK, EARL OF BERKSHIRE, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 7 Nov. 1805, at Charlton House afsd. ; *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1820-51 ; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford ; M.P. for Malmesbury, in 3 Parls., 1832-41 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 Dec. 1851. He *m.* 2 Sep. 1829, at Aldingbourne, Sussex, Isabella Catherine Mary, 2d da. of Lord Henry Thomas MOLYNEUX-HOWARD (yr. br. to Bernard Edward, DUKE OF NORFOLK), by Elizabeth, da. of Edward LONG, Judge of the Admiralty Court at Jamaica. He *d.* 14 Aug. 1876, at Charlton House, and was *bur.* at Charlton, aged 71. His widow who was *b.* 26 Sep. and *bap.* 27 Oct. 1806, at St. Geo., Han. sq., *d.* 20 June 1891, at Charlton cottage, near Malmesbury, and was *bur.* at Charlton, aged 84.

XXVI. 1876. *18.* HENRY CHARLES (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK [1603], EARL OF BERKSHIRE [1626], VISCOUNT ANDOVER and BARON HOWARD OF CHARLTON [1622], 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 10 Sep. 1833 ; ed. at Harrow ; *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1851-76 ; M.P. for Malmesbury, 1859-68 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 14 Aug. 1876. He *m.* 2 Dec. 1868, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Mary Eleanor Lauderdale, 4th da. of the Hon. Henry Amelius COVENTRY (yr. s. of George William, 8th EARL OF COVENTRY), by Caroline, da. of James DUNDAS. She was *b.* 25 Sep. 1847.

[HENRY-MOLYNEUX-PAGET HOWARD, *styled* VISCOUNT ANDOVER, 1st s. and h. ap. ; *b.* 13 Sep. 1877 ; ed., 1891, at Winchester].

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,098 acres in Wiltshire, worth £14,209 a year. *Chief Seat.*—Charlton Park, near Malmesbury, Wilts.

(a) According to Lady Hester Stanhope, she "was a very clever, shrewd woman, and filled her elevated situation admirably."

(b) His portrait (one full of intelligence) "after A. J. Oliver, 1806," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

SUIRDALE.

The designation of "VISCOUNT SUIRDALE" is used by the heir ap. to the Earldom of Donoughmore [I.], but it is not clear on what grounds. See "*Donoughmore*" Earldom [I.] (*Hely-Hutchinson*), *cr.* 1800 ; and especially vol. iii, p. 139, note "c," under that title.

SULEYE or SUDELEY, see SUDELEY.

SUMMERHILL.

i.e., "SUMMERHILL, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Rowley* born *Upton*), *cr.* 1766, with the VISCOUNTCY OF LANGFORD OF LANGFORD LODGE, co. Antrim [I.], which see ; *ex.* in or shortly after 1792.

See "LANGFORD OF SUMMERHILL, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Rowley*, formerly *Taylour*), *cr.* 1800.

SUNBURY.

i.e., "SUNBURY, co. Midx.," Viscountcy (*Montague*), *cr.* 1714, with the EARLDOM OF HALIFAX, which see ; *ex.* 1715 ; again *cr.* therewith, 1715 ; *ex.* 1771.

SUNDERLAND.

Earldom.

I. 1627, to 1630. *1.* EMANUEL (SCROPE), LORD SCROPE DE BOLTON [1371], who *suc.* to that dignity, 2 Sep. 1609, was *cr.* 19 June 1627, EARL OF SUNDERLAND, in the Bishopric of Durham. He *d.* s.p. legit., 30 May 1630, aged 45, when *the Earldom of Sunderland* became *extinct*. See fuller particulars, under "SCROPE DE BOLTON," Barony, *cr.* 1371 ; *dormant* 1630.

II. 1643, June. *1.* HENRY (SPENCER), BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON co. Warwick [1603], s. and h. of William (SPENCER) 2d BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, by Penelope, 1st da. of Henry (WRIOTHESLEY), 1st EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, was *b.* at Althorpe, and *bap.* 23 Nov. 1620, at Brington, co. Northampton ; ed. at Mag. Coll., Oxford, and *cr.* M.A. 31 Aug. 1636,[a] on the King's visit there ; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Dec. 1636 ; was L. Lieut. of Northamptonshire, on the nom. of Parl., 1642, but shortly afterwards served in the Royal army, 1642-43 ; was at the battle of Edgehill, and was *cr.* 8 June 1643,[b] EARL OF SUNDERLAND. He *m.* 20 July 1639, at Penshurst, co. Kent, Dorothy, 1st da. of Robert (SYDNEY), 2d EARL OF LEICESTER, by Dorothy, da. of Henry (PERCY), 9th EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He *d.* 20 Sep. 1643, in his 23rd year, being killed at the battle of Newbury.[c] Will

---

(a) The following noblemen were *cr.* M.A. at Oxford, 31 Aug. 1636, *viz.*, Prince Rupert, Duke of Cumberland, James (Stuart), Duke of Lennox [S.], afterwards Duke of Richmond, Robert (Devereux), Earl of Essex, William (Seymour), Earl of Hertford, *afterwards* Duke of Somerset, George Digby, afterwards Earl of Bristol, Thomas (Howard) Earl of Berkshire, Thomas (Bruce) Earl of Elgin [S.], William (Craven), Baron Craven of Hampsted Marshall, and Henry (Spencer), Baron Spencer of Wormleighton.

(b) This is the date of the signet bill, no patent being enrolled. See vol. v, p. 171, note "a," *sub* "Lucas of Shenfield."

(c) See his name in the "*Loyalists Bloody Roll*," vol. 1, p. 194, note "c," *sub* "Aubigny." He was, says Clarendon, "a Lord of great fortune, tender years (not above 23), and an early judgment, who putting himself in the King's troop a volunteer, was taken away by a cannon bullet." An interesting memoir of him is in Lodge's "*Portraits and Memoirs*."

pr. 1646. His widow, who was *b.* at Sion House and *bap.* 5 Oct. 1617, at Isleworth, *m.* 8 July 1652, Robert SMYTHE, of Bidborough, co. Kent, and *d.*, his widow being *bur.* at Brington afsd.,[a] 25 Feb. 1683/4, aged 67. Admon. 29 March 1684, to a creditor.

III. 1643, Sep. *2.* ROBERT (SPENCER), EARL OF SUNDERLAND, AND BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, only s. and h.; *b.* 1640, *suc. to the peerage*, 20 Sep. 1643; Ambassador to Madrid, 1671-72; to Paris, 1672-73, and again 1678; to Cologne, 1673; P.C. 1674; Sec. of State for the North, 1679-81[b] and 1683, and for the South, 1685-88; L. President of the Council, 1685-88. He was also L. Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1679-81; of Warwickshire, 1683-86 and 1687-88; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 26 April, and inst. 23 May 1687. He was excepted from pardon at the Revolution, both by Jac. II. and Will. III., but was in 1697, P.C. to the latter, and was L. Chamberlain of the Household, and one of the LORD JUSTICES (Regents) OF THE REALM,[c] April to Dec. 1697. He *m.* 10 June 1665, at St. Vedast's, London (Lic. Vic. Gen., he about 24 and she about 19), Anne, only surv. sister and h. [1698] of John (DIGBY), 3d EARL OF BRISTOL, 2d and yst. da. of George, 2d Earl, by Anne, da. of Francis (RUSSELL), 4th EARL OF BEDFORD. He *d.* at Althorpe, 28 Sep., and was *bur.* 7 Oct. 1702, at Brington afsd., aged about 62.[d] Will pr. Nov. 1702. His widow, who was one of the Beauties of the court of Charles II.[e] *d.* 16 and was *bur.* 26 April 1715, at Brington. Will pr. April 1715.

[ROBERT SPENCER, *styled* LORD SPENCER, 1st s. and h. ap., *bap.* 2 May 1666, at Brington afsd.; Envoy to the Duke of Mordena on a spec. mission, Aug. 1687; *d.* unm. and v.p. at Paris,[f] 5 Sep. 1688, aged 22].

(a) She is the "*Sacharissa*" of Waller's poem, and was gifted with great personal attractions. Her portrait was taken by Vandyke.

(b) Bishop Burnet says that the Earls of Essex, Halifax, and Sunderland, were at this date called "*the Triumverate*," Essex regulating the treasury; Halifax "the King's spirit," and Sunderland, the foreign affairs.

(c) See vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," *sub* "Devonshire," for a list of these.

(d) He was in receipt of an annual pension of 25,000 crowns from Louis XIV. of France, and is spoken of by Coxe as "notorious in the annals of this country for his great abilities and consummate treachery." Burnet says that "in order to the supporting himself he changed sides often with little regard either to religion or the interest of his country," so that "he came by this to lose himself so much, that even those who esteemed his parts, depended little on his firmness." The Princess Anne [Sidney's "*Diary*"] writes to the Princess of Orange, that he was "the subtleist, workinest villain on the face of the earth." Sir Egerton Brydges [*Collins*, vol. i, p. 433, note] thus sums up his career—"He retired at last to Althorp! but not till the game of public life was up, and his perpetual tergiversation had blunted all the arts of intrigue." His portrait "after C. Maratta," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(e) Her portrait by Lely is engraved in Mrs. Jameson's book of these "*Beauties*," where also is a long and very favourable account of her. She was a great friend of the famous Duchess of Marlborough and accordingly was an object of jealousy to Queen Anne, who, when Princess, [Sidney's "Diary"] writes of her to the Princess of Orange, as "a flattering dissembling, false woman, but she has so fawning and endearing a way that she will deceive anybody at first, she will cheat tho' it be for a little. Then she has had her gallants though, may be, not so many as some ladies here, and with all these good qualities she is a constant churchwoman." Evelyn (in his "*Diary*") speaks of her as "a wise and noble person . . . of great sense and much prudence." while the Duchess of Hamilton calls her "as good a woman as any in England." She is, however, often supposed to have had "commerce de galanterie" with Henry (Sidney), Earl of Romney.

(f) He, says Mrs. Jameson, (*ut supra*) "plunged into every species of dissipation" while Evelyn speaks of him as one who "rambling about the world, dishonours his name and family, adding sorrow to sorrow to a mother who has taken all imaginable care of his education." He is said to have *d.* of a wound in a duel, the consequence of a riot in which he was engaged at Bury.

IV. 1702. *3.* CHARLES (SPENCER), EARL OF SUNDERLAND, &c., 2d but only surv. s. and h.; *b.* about 1675; *styled* LORD SPENCER, 1688—1702[a]; was M.P. for Tiverton, 1695—1702; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 28 Sep. 1702; *cr.* LL.D of Cambridge, 16 April 1705; Envoy to Vienna, June to Nov. 1705[b]; a Commissr. for the Union [S.], 1706; P.C., 1706; and Sec. of State for the South, 1706, till his dismissal in 1710[c]. At the accession of Geo. I., he came again into power; P.C., 1714; L. Privy Seal, 1715-16; Vice Treasurer of Ireland for life, 1716; Sec. of State for the North 1717-18[d]; L. President of the Council, 1718-19, and First Lord of the Treasury (*Prime Minister*), 1718-21[e]; one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the Realm in 1719 and 1720, but was involved in the disgrace attending the South Sea scheme in 1721; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 21 Nov. 1719, and inst. 24 May 1720; Groom of the Stole and first Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1720. He *m.* firstly 12 Jan. 1694/5,[f] Arabella (a fortune of £25,000), 5th and yst da. and coheir of Henry (CAVENDISH), 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, by Frances, da. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT. She, who was *b.* 19 Aug. 1673, *d.* s.p.m. of the small-pox (as Lady Spencer), 4 and was *bur.* 10 June 1698, at Brington. He *m.* secondly 2, 12, or 16 Jan. 1699/1700[g] Anne (a fortune of £20,000), 2nd da. and coheir of the celebrated John (CHURCHILL), DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, by Sarah, da. and coheir of Richard JENNINGS. She *d.* 15 and was *bur.* 24 April 1716, at Brington.[h] Admon. Aug. 1716. He *m.* thirdly 5 Dec. 1717, Judith, da. and coheir of Benjamin TICHBORNE (yr. br. of Henry, BARON FERRARD OF BEAULIEU [I.]), by Elizabeth, da. of Edward GIBBS, of Gloucester.[i] He *d.* 19 April and was *bur.* 1 May 1722, at Brington, aged about 47.[k] Will pr. 1723. His widow *m.* 10 Dec. 1724, the Rt. Hon. Sir Robert SUTTON,

---

(a) "A youth of extraordinary hopes, very learned of his age and ingenious," says Evelyn, but, says Macaulay, "the precocious maturity of the young man's intellectual and moral character excited hopes which were not destined to be realised."

(b) "The knot of five Whig Peers—the *Junto* as it was commonly called—which governed the Whig party at that time [1705] were Somers, Halifax, Orford, Wharton, and Sunderland. Of these five the first four have been portrayed by Lord Macaulay" [Stanhope's "*History of England*," 1701—1713, who adds, as to Sunderland, that he has "at some length" sketched his character in the "*Hist. since the peace of Utrecht*," vol, i, p. 353].

(c) The powerful influence of the Duke and Duchess of Marlborough, his wife's parents, was exerted in vain on his behalf.

(d) "The intrigues by which he got this office away from Lord Townshend, are fully described by Coxe." [*Collins*].

(e) In the ministry of Sunderland and Stanhope, a bill was introduced, in 1719, for regulating the creation of peerages, which, if passed (it was rejected in the Commons by 269 to 177), would have converted the House of Lords into a close corporation.

(f) Evelyn writes of this as a "happy marriage, to a great Lady, of as great fortune, great prudence, and great beauty."

(g) Luttrell gives the date in one place as "Thursday, 14 Sep. 1699," tho' in another as "2 Jan. 1699/1700;" other authorities give it as 12 and 16 Jan."

(h) Tho' very beautiful she was of small size, and was consequently called "the little Whig." [Mrs. Jameson's "*Court Beauties.*"]

(i) Mrs. Delany ("*Life*," &c., vol. i,) says that "she was very pretty, tall, and of a good figure and very sensible and agreeable, tho' so shy and bashful that she by no means did herself justice."

(k) Macky's gives a high character of him when "turned 30" which, even if then true, was certainly not maintained (see note "a" above), indeed Swift has emphatically put "*no*" to the "virtue" and "good sense" with which he is there credited. He was, says Macaulay [vol. v, p. 4], "a Whig, unhappily for the Whig party, which before the unhonoured and unlamented close of his life, was more than once brought to the verge of ruin by his violent temper and crooked politics." Tho,' his Whiggism, unlike the "languid, speculative" theory of his father, was "ardent," it was "corrupt, degenerate, narrow, and oligarchical." It certainly never hindered him from intriguing with the Tories and even with the Jacobites, with whom latterly he was "a great favourite." [Coxe]. His character "at some length" is sketched by Earl Stanhope in his "*Hist. since the peace of Utrecht*" [vol. i, p. 353]. He was a great collector of books, forming the "Sunderland library" long kept at Blenheim, a taste which was inherited in an even larger manner by his great-grandson, Earl Spencer. His portrait "after J. Richardson," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

K.B., of Broughton, co. Lincoln, who *d.* 1746.[a] She *d.* of a fever after recovering from the small-pox, 17 and was *bur.* 23 May 1749, at Brington afsd. Will dat. 6 Aug. 1736, pr. 1 June 1749.

[ROBERT SPENCER, *styled* LORD SPENCER, 1st s. and h. ap., by second wife, *b.* 2 Dec. 1700 ; *d.* next year, 12 Sep. 1701].

V. 1722. *4.* ROBERT (SPENCER), EARL OF SUNDERLAND, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. by second wife ; *b.* 24 Oct. 1701 ; *styled* LORD SPENCER, till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 19 April 1722 ; L. Carver at the coron. of Geo. II., 11 Oct. 1727. He *d.* unm. of a fever at Paris, 15 Sep. and was *bur.* 7 Oct. 1729, at Brington, in his 28th year. Will pr. 1729 and 1732.

VI. 1729. *5.* CHARLES (SPENCER), EARL OF SUNDERLAND [1643] and BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON [1603], next br. and h., being 3d s.[b] of the 3d Earl, by his second wife ; *b.* 22 Nov. 1706 ; ed. at Eton ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 15 Sep. 1729, and *suc.* (on the death of his maternal aunt, Henrietta, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF MARLBOROUGH, &c.), 24 Oct. 1733, as DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, &c. See that dignity.

SUNDERLIN OF BARONSTON and SUNDERLIN OF LAKE SUNDERLIN.

Barony [I.] I. 1785 and 1797, to 1816. *1.* RICHARD MALONE, of Baronston, co. Westmeath, 1st s. and h. of Edmond MALONE, of the same (*d.* 22 April 1744), one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas in Ireland (1766-74), by Catharine, da. and h. of Benjamin COLLIER, of Ruckholts, co. Essex, *b.* about 1738 ; Student of the Inner Temple, London, 1757 ; B.A., Trin. Coll., Dublin, 1759, being subsequently incorp. at Oxford ; was M P. [I.] for Granard, 1768-76, and for Banagher, 1783-85, and was *cr.* 30 June 1785, BARON SUNDERLIN OF LAKE SUNDERLIN, co. Westmeath [I.], being introduced to the House the same day. Having no issue, he was *cr.* 21 Nov. 1797, BARON SUNDERLIN OF BARONSTON, co. Westmeath [I.], with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his br. "EDMOND MALONE, Esq." in like manner.[c] He *m.* in 1778, Philippa Elizabeth Dorothy, 1st da. of Godolphin ROOPER, of Great Berkhampstead, Herts, by Mary Anne, da. of Timothy HARRIS, of Blackley, co. Northampton. He *d.* s.p. 14 April 1816, aged about 78, at Baronston afsd., when *all his honours* became extinct. Admon. July 1818. His widow *d.* at Sunning Hill, Berks, July 1831. Will pr. July 1831.

SUNDON OF ARDAGH.

Barony [I.] I. 1735, to 1752. *1.* "WILLIAM CLAYTON, Esq., one of the Commissioners of H.M.'s Treasury," s. of William CLAYTON, by Anna, da. of John HUSKE, of Newmarket, was *b.* about 1672 ; was M.P. for New Woodstock, 1716-22 ; for St. Albans, 1722-27 ; for Westminster (in 3 parls.) 1727 till Dec. 1741, when his election was declared void ; for Plympton, 1742-47 ; and for St. Mawes, 1747 till his death ;[d] a Commissioner of the Treasury 1727-41, and was *cr.* 2 June 1735, BARON SUNDON OF ARDAGH, co. Longford [I.] He *m.* Charlotte, da. of John DYVE, Clerk of the Privy Council, by Frances, da. of Sir Robert WOLSELEY, of Wolseley, co. Stafford.

---

[a] He, who was expelled from the House of Commons for "sordid knavery," was father, by her, of Richard Sutton, *cr.* a Bart., 1772.

[b] The 4th s, John Spencer, inherited Althorpe and was father of the 1st Earl Spencer. The 5th and 6th sons (both of whom were by third wife) *d.* in infancy.

[c] This Edmond, *b.* in Dublin, 4 Oct. 1741, is well known as the Commentator of Shakespeare. He *d.* unm. (before his elder br.), 25 April 1812, in Foley place, aged 71. His portrait by Reynolds (twice engraved) is in the Nat. Portrait Gallery.

[d] *Ex. inform.* W. Duncombe Pink, whose statistics as to M.P.'s (shewing the places they represented, &c.), are almost, if indeed not quite, complete.

She, who had been a favourite of the celebrated Duchess of Marlborough, became Mistress of the Robes to Caroline, the Queen Consort. She *d.* 1 Jan. 1741/2.[a] He *d.* s.p. 29 April 1752, aged about 80,[b] when *the peerage* became *extinct.* Will pr. 1752.

SUNDRIDGE OF COOMB BANK.

i.e., "SUNDRIDGE OF COOMBE BANK, co. Kent," Barony (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1766 ; see "ARGYLL" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1701, under the 5th Duke.

SURREY.

Remarks as to this Earldom kindly supplied by J. Horace Round :—

"THE CREATION OF THE EARLDOM OF SURREY is a matter of considerable difficulty ; I do not know of any evidence in support of Dugdale's view that the first Earl was a Count in Normandy, and I cannot but think that this idea originated in the Earls' use of the style '*de Warenna.*' It seems to me possible that they used this, their family name, in preference to the style of Surrey, on account of their power lying, not in Surrey, but in Sussex and Norfolk.

Mr. Waters, in his '*Gundrada de Warenne,*' assailed the authority of the Lewes Priory foundation charter on the two definite grounds that (1) it makes Gundreda a daughter of Queen Matilda, and (2) it states that her husband was created Earl of Surrey by William Rufus.' But the former of these points is the question in dispute, and as to the other, Mr. Waters claimed that it 'is contradicted by Orderic Vitalis, who is corroborated in this instance by the incontrovertible evidence of charters.' For Orderic says that the Earldom was created before 1080 ; while the Battle Abbey charters of 1076 and 1080 were witnessed by William as '*Comes de Warenne.*' As to his title of Earl not appearing in Domesday, Mr. Waters accounted for it by a strange theory that only '*Palatine*' Earls were recognised in that record [*Arch. Journ.* xli, 307].

As a matter of fact, Orderic (as Courthope had duly pointed out) does assign the creation to William Rufus, precisely as does the foundation charter. Moreover, the '*Liber de Hyda*' definitely states that the Earldom was bestowed on William 'in reward for his faithful counsel and good services in the great revolt of the Barons in the spring of 1088' [*Arch. Journ.* xliii, 307]. All this had been overlooked by Mr. Waters, and in his '*Postscript,*' two years later than his '*Gundrada,*' he recanted his former denial and accepted 1088 as the true date (*ibid.* p. 308) admitting also the force of 'the silence of Domesday,' which he had previously explained away. There remained, however, the Battle charters. But Professor Freeman had long before denounced the 'alleged foundation charter' of Battle Abbey as 'suspicious,' and the names of its witnesses as 'impossible.' Yet Mr. Waters seems to have accepted its evidence as 'incontrovertible.' For my part I go even further than Freeman, and have reason to look with the gravest suspicion on more than one of the Battle charters.

Putting all the evidence together, I find Orderic's statements contradictory, and, therefore, of little weight (as they sometimes are where Earldoms are concerned), while the Battle charters cannot be accepted as trustworthy evidence. Combining this with 'the silence of Domesday' and the known attestations of William, *not* as '*Comes,*' to charters, I do not believe that he received an Earldom from William I.

I look, for reasons of my own, with distrust on the Lewes foundation charter ; but, perhaps, the most curious part of the whole business is, that Professor Freeman, who had originally accepted it, rejected it on the strength of Mr. Waters' argument [*English Hist. Rev.* III, 690], which rested partly on a charter he had himself denounced as spurious and partly on a statement by Orderic, which Mr. Waters had subsequently rejected !"

(a) Her "*letters*" tho' not containing any good "Character-sketches" are of some value, as elucidating the manners of the Court of George II., over whose Queen she had great influence, which she is said to have used to her pecuniary advantage. See Jesse's "*Court of Hanover,*" vol. ii., p. 426. The "*Memoirs of Viscountess* [sic] *Sundon*" are edited by Mrs. Thomson.

(b) He appears to have been a very stupid man ; there is a good anecdote in illustration thereof in his colleague's, Bubb Doddington's "*memoirs.*"

Earldom. I. 1088? *1.* WILLIAM DE WARENNE,[a] generally considered COUNT OF WARENNE in Normandy,[b] (a dignity, which, as his parentage is uncertain,[c] he may have acquired by creation) was *b.* before 1036;[d] obtained in 1054 a grant of the Castle of Mortimer, forfeited by his relative Roger de Mortimer; was one of the Council at Lillebonne that agreed on the invasion of England in 1066, in which he took part, receiving in reward some 300 manors (of which about half were in Norfolk), together with the Castles of Lewes, co. Sussex, and Conisborough, co. York, to which he himself added that of Reigate, co. Surrey, and of Castleacre, co. Norfolk. From March to Dec. 1067, he was, during the King's absence in Normandy, one of the Council of Regency. In 1074 he was Joint Justiciar, and, in that year, routed the rebels in Norfolk during the insurrection of the Earls of Hereford and Norfolk. He stood firm to the new King, William II (during the rebellion of Bishop Odo), and was accordingly by him *cr.*, about 1088,[e] EARL OF SURREY, tho' he (as were his immediate successors)

(a) "I have thoroughly investigated the spelling, and am satisfied that the true form is *Warenne.* The second "r" [*Warren* or *Warrenne*] is a mistake, for it is never found in Domesday or in any old chronicle, and the river is *Guarenne* or *Varenne* to this day." [Letter from R. E. Chester Waters, 26 Nov. 1884.] The name Warenne "was furnished by a town [near Arques] and river so called, where [subsequently] the Castle of Bellencombre [*Bellus Cumulus*, was built, which] exists to this day a melancholy wreck." [*Retrosp. Rev.*, No. iv, Aug. 1853, p. 389.]

(b) See, however, the "*Remarks*" (p. 322) Dugdale says "it is manifest (*ex ipso autogr. in Bibl. Cotton*) that he was *Earl of Warren* in Normandy, in the Conqueror's days." His name, indeed, appears as *Comes de Warenne* among the witnesses to the Battle Abbey charters of 1076 and 1086, but the authenticity of these is very doubtful. His creation as Count, if such he was, must, however, have been after 1066, as "until after the Conquest of England there were no Earls in Normandy outside the pale of the reigning family, and the Sovereign himself was properly called *Comes Normanniæ*" [Waters's "*Gundrada*"]. William de Warenne is not described as an Earl in the Domesday book, which implies that he was not then an *English* Earl, tho' it is to be observed that the 4 Earls mentioned therein all held *Palatine* Earldoms, which the Earldom of Surrey was not. It is suggested by Waters [Postscript to "*Gundrada*"] that, as the King's Vice Regent in 1074, he possibly *ranked* as an Earl, as did his colleague, Richard FitzGilbert, who is not so styled in Domesday.

(c) William de Warenne, 1st Earl of Surrey (who is sometimes [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vii, 378] but, apparently, erroneously called son of William, Count of Warenne, said to be son of [Walter] de St. Martin), was probably a son of Ralph, or Rodolf, de Warenne, "a benefactor to the Abbey of La Trinité du mont" about 1050 [Planché's "*The Conqueror*"] by Emma his second wife, which Ralph was one of the sons of Hugh, afterwards (990—1020) Bishop of Coutances, by a sister of Herfastus (grandfather of William FitzOsbern, Earl of Hereford), and of the Duchess Gunnora, great grandmother to William the Conqueror, to whose father Robert, Duke of Normandy, he would accordingly be second cousin. See tabular ped. as in note on p. 325. Wace ("*Roman de Rou*") tells us nothing of his race (and, indeed, no more about himself, save as to the perfect fit of his helmet) beyond that "De Garenes i vint Willeme."

(d) Watson's "Earls of Warren and Surrey," (of which the 3d. edit. was in two vols., 4to., 1782, with numerous illustrations) is an elaborate, sumptuous, but most uncritical work, and of little practical value. The best analysis thereof is by J. G. Nichols in "*The Herald and Genealogist,*" Vol. vii, pp. 193-219, and see also vol. viii, pp. 65-80, of that work.

(e) Whether his creation as Earl of Surrey was by William II. (as stated in the text) or by William I., "has been the subject of dispute amongst historians: the following extract from his own Charter of Foundation of the Priory of St. Pancras, Lewes, in the co. of Sussex, seems however to be conclusive on this point:—'Pro salute dominæ meæ, Matildis reginæ, matris uxoris meæ, et pro salute Domini mei, Willielmi Regis, filij sui, post cujus adventum in Angliam terram, hanc Chartam feci et qui me *comitem Surregiæ* fecit.' William II. succeeded his father in Sept. 1087, and the Earl of Surrey died in June 1089; the creation must therefore have been between these two periods, which time would agree precisely with the account given by Ordericus Vitalis, that William Rufus gave him the Earldom at the time he

was more generally spoken of as EARL WARENNE.[a] He *m.* before 1078[b] and probably before 1070, Gundred, a lady whose parentage, tho' she was of "Ducal" race ("*stirps ducum*," as recorded on her monument), has been the cause of, probably, greater controversy than that of any other person.[c] She *d.* in childbed at Castle Acre,

---

meditated the invasion of Normandy, and that he lived but a short time to enjoy it." [*Courthope.*] That his creation was by William II. is confirmed by "*The Book of Hyde Abbey*" (a contemporary chronicle) pub. in 1866. See, also, in the "*Remarks* as to this Earldom" on p. 322.

(a) Examples of "the system or rather want of system" in the nomenclature of the English Earls during the 11th and 12th centuries are given in Round's "*Geoffrey de Magnaville*": thus the Earls of Hertford, Surrey, Derby, and Buckingham are usually spoken of by their family names of Clare, Warenne, Ferrers and Giffard, but the Earls of Norfolk, Essex, Devon, and Cornwall, by the names of their respective counties.

(b) In 1078, they were joint founders of the priory of Lewes.

(c) That of two other persons (both also ladies), *viz.* (1) Amicia, wife of Sir Thomas Mainwaring, and (2) Ita, Countess of Hapsburg, comes perhaps next. There are various theories as to Gundrada's parentage (see "*N. and Q.*," 8th S., iv, 509—511). Of these (1), one is that adopted by Dugdale on a positive statement of Orderic, confirmed by the *Book of Hyde Abbey* (a contemporary record) that she was sister to Gherbod, Earl of Chester. He was, presumably, son of another Gherbod, advocate of St. Bertin's Abbey at St. Omer, 1026—1056. This is the view, which, after two centuries of disfavour, is taken by R. E. Chester Waters, in his able pamphlet on "*Gundrada*" [*Arch. Inst. Journal*, xli, 108], who suggests that the "*stirps ducum*" refers to the Ducal house of Burgundy, the founders and patrons of Cluni Abbey (one closely connected with the family of Warenne), in which house, also, the name Reynold, that of Gundred's second son, was common. (2) Another theory, based on evidences (which, however, are not free from suspicion) at Lewes Abbey, &c., is that Gundred was da. of William the Conqueror by his Queen Matilda of Flanders, the "duces" in her epitaph referring to the Dukes of Normandy, her paternal ancestors. This, till about 1846, was the most prevalent opinion and was adopted by Leland, Ellis, Palgrave, Lappenberg, &c., not to mention the number of works in which "*Royal descents*" were freely furnished for the innumerable descendants of the said Gundred. This theory has the support of an able antiquary, Sir George Duckett, F.S.A., who, in his "*Observations on the parentage of Gundreda*" [Cumb. and Westm. Society's Transactions, vol. iii, 1878, as also in the Sussex Arch. Soc., vol. xxxviii], suggests that Orderic, in calling her the "*Soror*" of Gherbod, may mean thereby merely "*Seur de lait*," or "foster-sister," a suggestion which met with the approval (29 June, 1886) of Léopold Delisle, Director Gen. of the Nat. Library of France, one of the first Latin scholars and archæologists. A letter from "A. Hall" in "*N. and Q.*" (7th S., vii, 64), suggests that her father, Duke William, "as a result of the Papal interdict of 1049, relinquished his bride, and that, being *enceinte*, she was placed under the nominal protection of Gherbod, senior," which would make her da., Gundred, the foster-sister of Gherbod, junior. (3) Another theory put forth about 1845 by the well-known Thomas Stapleton, F.S.A., in the "*Arch. Journal*" (vol. iii, pp. 1-26), was to the effect that Gundred (as well as Gherbod, Earl of Chester) was a child of Matilda of Flanders, but *not* by King William, but by a former husband, *i.e.*, by Gherbod, senior, above-mentioned. This reconciled the first theory with one of the Lewes charters (one which, till recently, was never suspected) in which William de Warenne makes a grant for the soul of Gundred, his deceased wife, and for that of Queen Matilda "*matris uxoris mee*," a remarkable description, and one that certainly implied that King William was not her father. This theory, owing, perhaps, to the reputation of its author, "*caught on*" prodigiously, and was paramount for some thirty years, among the leading authorities, including Planché and many others as, also, (down to 1875) Chester Waters and (down to 1888) Prof. Freeman. The latter [*Norm. Conq.* iii, 86-87] states that Matilda was, when William married her, a "mature widow," in contradiction to the "puella," "pucelle," &c., so often applied to her [see Duckett's pamphlet]; that "there is no doubt" as to Gundred being her da. by Gherbod, and that the *duces* of her epitaph were, "of course," the Counts of Flanders. Subsequently, however, he altogether recants this view [*English Hist. Review*, Oct. 1888], stating that there is nothing to shew that Gundred *was*, and a

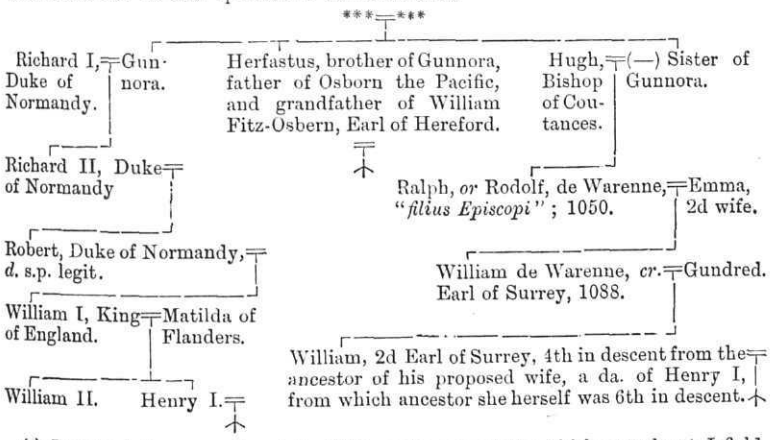
co. Norfolk, 27 May 1085, and was *bur.* in the priory of Lewes, co. Sussex.(a) M.I. He appears to have *m.*, secondly, a da. of William and sister to Richard GOET, or GUET, of Montmirail.(b) He *d.* at Lewes Castle, 24 June 1089, from the effects of a wound at the siege of Pevensey, and was *bur.* at Lewes priory. M.I. His widow sent 100 shillings to the monks of Ely to pray for his soul, and was apparently living in 1098.(b)

II. 1089. 2. WILLIAM (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY, or EARL WARENNE,(c) s. and h. of the above, by Gundred, his wife; *b.* probably about 1071, *suc.* his father 24 June 1089, and was *knighted* before Jan. 1091. Taking part with Robert "*Curthose*," against Hen. I., he was *deprived of his Earldom* about 1101, but restored the following year. Was in command at Tinchebraye, 28 Sep. 1106, and at Bremule, 20 Aug. 1119; Gov. of Rouen, &c., 1135, being one of the 5 Earls who were that year present at the death of Henry I. at Lyons; witness to King Stephen's second charter, 1136. He *m.* in 1118, Isabel, or Elizabeth "*of Vermandois*," widow of Robert, COUNT OF MEULAN, who *d.* 5 June 1118, before which date she (being

---

great deal to shew that she was *not*, so descended. It is noteworthy that there is no mention of any relationship between Gundred and Queen Matilda in the charters at Cluny, which were carefully searched by Sir G. Duckett with that view. W. H. Blaauw, F.S.A. (*Archæologia*, xxxii, 108), wrote against Stapleton's theory, but the *disproof* of Matilda being mother to Gundred, (a statement, founded on "a 15th century transcript of a suppositious charter of the 11th century") is in Chester Waters's pamphlet abovementioned, and is as below:—

When a marriage was proposed between William, Earl of Surrey (the s. of Gundred), and an illegit. da. of Henry I., Anselm remonstrated on the ground of their being "ex una parte cognati in quartâ generatione, et ex alterâ, in sextâ," *i.e.*, (adopting the pedigree indicated in p. 323, note "c,") that the great grandmother of the bridegroom elect was sister to [Gunnora] the great great grandmother of Henry I, the father of the proposed bride. See tabular pedigree below. Now it is quite certain that if the parties had been *first* cousins, *both* having (as the lady unquestionably had) Queen Matilda as their grandmother, that this much nearer relationship (which could not have been unknown to Anselm) would have been alleged, instead of the fact (as stated by Anselm) that they were third cousins twice removed. An attempt, by Martin Rule, M.A., to reconcile the words "*mater*" and "*filia*," in the Lewes charter, as meaning "Godmother" and "Goddaughter," is summarily disposed of in Chester Waters's article, it being "canonically impossible that a man and his wife could ever be both sponsors of the same child."



(a) Her tombstone was found in 1775 under one of the Shirley tombs at Isfield, co. Sussex, and was replaced at Lewes.

(b) "Hoc anno [1098] Ricardus Guet, frater Comitisse Warrenne dedit manerium de Cowyk monachis de Bermondesii" [*Bermondsey Chronicle.*]

(c) See p. 324, note "a," as to the style of "Earl Warenne."

then the mother of 8 children) had eloped with the said Earl William.[a] She was da. of Hugh the Great, COUNT OF VERMANDOIS (s. of Henry I., King of France), by Adelaide, da. and h. of Herbert, COUNT OF VERMANDOIS AND VALOIS.[b] He *d.* 11 May 1138, and was *bur.* at Lewes priory afsd.

III. 1138 to 1148. *3.* WILLIAM (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY or EARL WARENNE,[c] 1st s. and h., *b.* probably about 1118, *suc.* his father 11 May 1138, and was *knighted* before 2 Feb. 1141, being then in command in the army of King Stephen at Lincoln, to whose defeat his flight from the battle greatly contributed. He was in the crusade, under Louis VII. of France, but *d.* s.p.m. being slain by the Turks in the defiles of Laodicea, 19 Jan. 1147/8.[d] He had *m.* before 1143, Ela, da. of William, called *Talvas*, COUNT OF ALENCON AND PONTHIEU, by Ela, da. of Odo, DUKE OF BURGUNDY. She *m.*, as his second wife, Patrick (DE SALISBURY), 1st EARL OF SALISBURY (slain 27 March 1167/8), and *d.*, his widow 4 or 10 Dec. 1174. On his death the *Earldom* may be considered to have devolved on his da. and h., or (as more probably was the case) to have reverted to the Crown.

* * * *

IV. 1153? and 1164. *4* or *1.* ISABEL DE WARENNE, da. and sole heir of the abovenamed EARL WILLIAM and Ela, his wife, *m.* before 6 Nov. 1153, WILLIAM DE BLOIS (*b.* about 1134), 3d and youngest but only surv. s. and h. of **King Stephen,** by Matilda, da. and h. of Eustace, COUNT OF BOULOGNE. *He appears consequently to have been recognised as* EARL WARENNE[c] [EARL OF SURREY]. By the death of his elder br., Eustace, 10 Aug. 1152, he became COUNT OF BOULOGNE and by that of his father, 25 Oct. 1154, COUNT OF MORTAIN.[e] From his said father (when King) he had received the honour of Pevensey, co. Sussex, and that of Norwich, with large possessions in Norfolk, all of which he surrendered to the new King, Henry II., by whom he was *Knighted* at Carlisle, 24 June 1158, and confirmed in all possessions held by the King, his father, previous to his accession to the throne. He accompanied Henry II. to the siege of Toulouse, but *d.* s.p. soon after his return therefrom in Oct. 1159, aged about 25.[f] His widow *m.* as below.

4. (bis) or *1.* THE COUNTESS ISABEL, the childless widow of Earl William (DE BLOIS), da. and h. of Earl William (DE WARENNE), both abovenamed, *m.* in 1164, HAMELIN PLANTAGENET, *afterwards* DE WARENNE (*b.* before 1151), illegit. br. to **Henry II.**, both being sons of Geoffrey, COUNT OF ANJOU. He appears consequently to have been recognised as EARL WARENNE[g] [EARL OF SURREY], and to have adopted the family name of his said wife. He was Capt. of the Forces 1173—1174; his signature as *Comes de Warren*[c] appears 18 Sep. 1189; in 1193 he was a Commissioner for the release of Ric. I., at whose 2d coronation, 17 April 1194, he bore the second sword. His wife (the heiress of the Earls Warenne) *d.* 13 July 1199, and was *bur.* in Lewes Priory. He *d.* April 1202.

(a) G. W. Watson's "Ancient Earls of Leicester." [*Genealogist*, N.S., vol x, p. 2].

(b) The well known chequy [*or* and *az*] coat of Warren was adopted from that of Vermandois, tho' the representation of Isabel of Vermandois was in her eldest son by her first husband, the Count of Meulan.

(c) See p. 324, note "a," as to the style of "Earl Warenne."

(d) The date and place of his death were generally unknown, till an article by G. W. Watson appeared in the "*Genealogist*," N.S., vol. xi, p. 132, in which contemporary authorities for them are quoted, *viz.*, (1) King Louis himself (who calls him his cousin), and (2) William, Archbishop of Tyre, who speaks of him as "Vir inter Majores eximius."

(e) "He styled himself Earl of Boulogne, Warren and Mortaigne, but does not appear to have used that [*i.e.*, the *style* of Earl] of Surrey." [*Courthope.*]

(f) His effigy in armour "from his seal" is engraved in "*Doyle.*" In 1153 (six years before his death), he was nearly killed by a fall from his horse "super Berehamdoniam," in sight of his father.

(g) "He is called Earl de Warren, and does not appear to have used the title of Earl of Surrey." [*Courthope.*] See p. 324, note "a," as to the style of "Earl Warenne."

V. 1199, or 1202. *5* or *2*. WILLIAM (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY, or EARL WARENNE,[a] s. and h. of the above Earl Hamelin and Countess Isabel, had livery of his lands (both his parents being deceased) 12 May 1202, being then probably of full age: was, early in 1213, one of the 4 Earls who undertook that King John should satisfy the Pope, being a witness, 15 May following, to that King's resignation of the realm to that Prelate; was one of the Barons by whose advice *Magna Charta* was signed. Joining the rebellious Barons, he did homage to Prince Louis of France in 1216, tho' in 1217 he acknowledged the young King, Henry III. He was Warden of the cinque ports, 1216; Sheriff co. Surrey, 1217-26; Capt. of the Forces against the Welsh, 1220; was in command in Gascony and Poitou, 1224; Chief Butler at the coronation of Eleanor, the Queen Consort, Jan. 1236; P.C., 1237. He is said to have *m.* firstly, Maud, da. of the EARL OF ARUNDEL, which lady is said to have *d.* s.p., and to have been *bur.* in Lewes Priory. He undoubtedly *m* before 13 Oct. 1225, Maud, widow of Hugh (LE BIGOD), EARL OF NORFOLK, 1st. da. of William (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, by Isabel, da. and h. of Richard (DE CLARE, *called* STRONGBOW), EARL OF PEMBROKE. He *d.* 27 May 1240, and was *bur.* at Lewes Priory. His widow, who had become, 5 Dec. 1215, coheir to her br. Anselme, the last EARL OF PEMBROKE of that race, inheriting thereby the office of *Marshal of England* (which she surrendered in 1248-49 to her 1st s. Roger, Earl of Norfolk) is said to *m.* thirdly, Walter DE DUNSTANVILLE. She *d.* (1247-48) 32 Hen. III.

VI. 1240. *6* or *3*. JOHN (DE WARENNE) EARL OF SURREY, or EARL WARENNE,[a] s. and h., *suc.* his father, 27 May 1240, being then aged 5 years; was Capt. in the Army in Gascony, 1254-61; adherent of Hen. III. in the Barons' war, tho' he deserted him at the battle of Lewes; took the Cross, 1268; swore fealty to the new King, Ed. I., 1272, whom he entertained in 1274-75 at his Castle of Reigate, and by whom he appears at some date, before 1282, to have been made EARL OF SUSSEX,[b] he being *styled* in various writs between 1282 and 1297, "*Earl of Surrey and Sussex.*"[c] He obtained possession[d] of the Lordships of Bromfield and Yale, and the Castle of Dinas Bran, in North Wales, probably about 1280, tho' he did not do homage for them till 25 July 1302. In 1295 he was Constable of Bamborough Castle; was Guardian and Lieut. of Scotland, 1296-97, taking a leading part in supporting Balliol's claim to the Scottish Crown. He was in command at the defeat of the Scots at Dunbar in 1296, and at their victory at Strivelyn in 1297; was at the siege of Carlaverock; and was Joint Envoy to France, 1301. He *m.* May 1247, Alice, uterine sister of **Henry III.**, da. of Hugh DE LUSIGNAN, Count OF LA MARCHE, by Isabel, QUEEN DOW. OF ENGLAND, da. and h. of Aimar TAILLEFER, COUNT OF

(a) See p. 324, note "a," as to the style of "Earl Warenne."

(b) "It is not clear that either of the de Warrens [1240—1347] was ever actually Earl of this County [of Sussex]. Vincent considers that the error occurred from the Counties of *Surrey* and *Sussex* being at that time under one Sheriff, who, having to pay to the Earl the third penny of the pleas of the County of Surrey, he [*i.e.*, such Earl] was commonly considered Earl of both counties." See Planché's "*Earls of Sussex.*"

(c) It was not till 1282 that the death occurred of his sister, Isabel de Warenne, widow of Hugh (de Albini), *Earl of Sussex*, or Earl of Arundel, who *d.* s.p. 7 May 1243, when his estates devolved on his sisters and coheirs. In that same year, 1282, the style of Earl of Sussex is first attributed to this John de Warenne. See vol. i, p. 145, note "c," *sub* "Arundel," as to the probable contention at this period for the Earldom of *Sussex* between the families of De Warenne and Fitzalan; and see p. below, note "a," for a similar non assumption in the case of the Earldom of Surrey, while the estates of that Earldom were held in dower.

(d) The manner in which he acquired the vast property in Wales, was, according to Powel's "*History of Wales,*" owing to his being one of the two guardians (Roger Mortimer [father of Edmund, Lord Mortimer], who acquired Chirke, &c. thereby being the other) to the infant children of Griffith ap Madoc, who had taken part with the English, against the Prince of North Wales; which guardians "so guarded their wards with small regard that they never returned to their possessions and shortly after did obtain the said lands to themselves, by charter of the King."

ANGOULEME. She *d.* 9 Feb. 1290/1, and was *bur.* in Lewes Priory.[a] He *d.* 27 Sep. 1305, at Kennington, near London, aged about 70,[b] and was *bur.* in Lewes priory. M.I.[c]

[WILLIAM DE WARENNE, only s. and h. ap., *m.* in or before 1283, Joan, da. of Robert (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD. He *d.* v.p., being killed at a tournament at Croydon, 15 Dec 1285, and was *bur.* in Lewes priory. His widow *d.* 21 Nov. 1293 and was *bur.* there].

VII. 1305, to 1347. *7 or 4.* JOHN (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY and EARL of SUSSEX,[d] or EARL WARENNE,[e] grandson and h., being posthumous s. and h. of William DE WARENNE and Joan his wife, both abovenamed; *b.* 29 June 1286; *suc.* his grandfather, as above, 27 Sep. 1305, and is *styled* in several of the numerous writs addressed to him from 1313 to 1325, "*Earl of Surrey and Sussex.*" He was *Knighted* (by Ed. I.) 22 May 1306, with Prince Edward[f] From 1306 to 1335 he was constantly in the Scotch wars; he obtained a grant in 1311 of the Castle and Honour of the Peak, co. Derby; assisted in the capture of Piers Gaveston at Scarborough in 1312; was one of the judges at the condemnation of the Earl of Lancaster in 1322; one of the twelve Lords appointed in Jan. 1326/7 as council to the young King, Ed. III.,[g] a commissr. to treat with Scotland in 1327, and with France in 1331. In 1333, having assisted his cousin,[h] Edward Balliol, calling himself King of Scotland, he was *cr.* EARL OF STRATHERNE [S.] by him, to whom there is a letter, dat. 2 March 1334, from Ed. III., recognising this grant. He was one of the nobles who witnessed, 22 July 1334, Balliol's surrender of part of Scotland to England. His Scotch Earldom was, of course, not recognised by David II. [S.], by whom it was bestowed elsewhere in 1343.[i] He was a councillor of Regency 1 July 1345. He *m.* (in his 20th year) 20 May 1306, with great state, Joanna,[j] only da. of Henry III., COUNT OF BAR, by the Lady Eleanor PLANTAGENET,[k] 1st da. of **Edward I.** To her he was singularly unfaithful, and from her he ineffectually endeavoured to obtain a divorce on ground of a precontract with Maud DE NERFORD, by whom he had many[l] children. He

---

(a) The statement, by Brooke, that he had a second wife, "Joane, da. of William, Lord Mowbray," is disproved by Vincent, as (consequently, of course), is the statement that follows that they "had issue, John, of whom Warren of Poynton is descended." The Lady, if indeed she ever existed, would have been aged 67 or upwards at the death of Earl John's wife, Alice.

(b) His imperious temper was displayed (1) in assaulting and nearly killing Chief Justice Sir Alan Zouch, and his son, in Westm. Hall, about 1268, for which he was fined no less than 10,000 marks; (2) for his refusal to state in 1277 (under the new statute of *Quo Warranto*) by what right he held his lands, when (according to the well known story) he drew his sword, saying, magnificently, that by it his ancestor acquired their lands in the time of William the Bastard, and by it ["*gladio teneo, gladio tenebo*"] he would defend them. The picture (to prove the truth thereof) was painted by R. E. Pine, in 1770, for Sir George Warren, **K.B.** and is engraved in Watson's "*Earls of Warren*," see p. 323, note "d."

(c) Tho' sum. to Parl. as *Earl of Surrey and Sussex* the inscription on his tomb at Lewes was merely "Sire Johan, *Count de Gareyn.*

(d) See p. 327, note "b."

(e) See p. 324, note "a," as to the style of "Earl Warenne."

(f) No less than 263 are said to have been knighted at that date.

(g) See vol. iii, p. 239, note "d," *sub* "Percy," for their names.

(h) Isabel Warenne, the Earl's aunt, was mother, by King John Balliol [S.], of the said Edward Balliol.

(i) He himself continued the use of it till his death, and "*Strathern*" appears among his titles in his will; see p. 329, note "c."

(j) The same date that her cousin, Lady Eleanor de Clare, *m.* Hugh Le Despencer.

(k) They were *m.* at Bristol, Sep. 1293.

(l) Among these were William de Warenne (elder of the two sons of that name) and Edward de Warenne, who in all probability is the Sir Edward Warren, living *temp.* Ed. III., ancestor of the house of Warren of Poynton, co. Chester, whose arms

also established in his wife's room, before 12 Dec. 1346, one Isabel DE HOLAND (da. of Robert and Maud), whom in his will he speaks of as ["*ma compaigne*"] his consort.[a] He *d.* s.p. legit. 30 June 1347, aged 51, and was *bur.* in the priory of Lewes afsd.[b] On his death *the Earldoms of Surrey and Sussex* may be considered to have devolved on his nephew and heir, or (as more probably was the case) to have *reverted to the Crown.* Will dat. at Conisborough Castle 24 June and pr. 25 July 1347 at Scroby.[c] His widow obtained, 20 June (1349) 23 Ed. III., a grant of all the lands of the Earldom for her life with rem. to her husband's heir, the Earl of Arundel. She *d.* abroad 30 Aug. 1351 and was *bur.* there. M.I. at Lewes priory.

* * * * * *

VIII. 1347, or 1361. *8* or *5*. RICHARD (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL, nephew and h., being s. and h. of Edmund, EARL OF ARUNDEL, by Alice (living 1330 but *d.* before 1347), only sister of Earl John, abovenamed. He was *b.* about 1306, and was restored to the honours of his father (who had been attainted and beheaded, 17 Nov. 1326) in 1331. Tho' heir to his maternal uncle abovenamed, 30 June 1347, it was not till the death of the Dow. Countess, 30 Aug. 1361, that he assumed the title of EARL OF SURREY, settling the vast estates of the family of Warenne in 1366 on his issue.[d] He, who is styled "*Earl of Arundel and Surrey,*" 1 July 1370,[e] *d.* 24 Jan. 1375/6, in his 70th year, and was *bur.* in Lewes priory.

IX. 1376, to 1397. *9* or *6*. RICHARD (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL, and EARL OF SURREY, s. and h.; *b.* about 1348; *suc.* his father, 24 Jan. 1375/6; **K.G.**, 1386. He was beheaded 18 Sep. 1397, aged about 50, when, having been attainted, *all his honours were forfeited.*

See fuller particulars under "Arundel" Earldom, *sub* the XIVth and XVth holders of that dignity.

---

of Warren are differenced with a canton *gu*, charged with a lion rampant [*ermine*], being the coat of Nerford. See an article in the *Retrosp. Review*, 1828 (2d s., ii, 527), by Joseph Hunter. Sir George Warren, **K.B.**, who *d.* s.p.m., 30 Aug. 1801, was, apparently, the last heir male of that house. It was for his glory that his chaplain, Rev. John Watson, produced the history of the family (see p. 323, note "d,") with a view to prove the Warrens of Poynton to be in "*legitimate* descent from the ancient Earls of Warren, and that, being so descended, the head of that family [the said Sir George] had a right [!] to the Earldom of Warren."

(a) The same term is applied in the same will to the wife of testator's son, William, while his nephew and heir, Richard, Earl of Arundel, in his will of 1375, designates his wife as "Ma tres chere compaigne, Alianore de Lancastre."

(b) Particulars of his "truly unhappy life" are in Hunter's "*South Yorkshire,*" vol. i, p. 108.

(c) In his will, printed by the Surtees Soc. (*Test. Ebor.*, vol. ii, p. 41), he is described as "Johan, Counte de Warenne, de Surrey et de Stratherne, Seigneur de Bromfeld et de Yal." One of his seals is inscribed (with apparently greater accuracy) "Sigillum Johannis Comitis Warenniæ et Stratherniæ and Comitis Palacii," Stratherne being a County Palatine in Scotland, while "Earl Warren" would serve to express that he was "Earl of Surrey," or even "Earl of Surrey and Sussex," in England. That he was "Earl of Surrey (or Earl of Surrey and Sussex) *and* Earl Warren" seems unintelligible.

(d) The non assumption of the Earldom of Surrey in the middle of the 14th century, during the period in which the estates of that Earldom were held by the Dow. Countess, illustrates the territorial nature of the ancient Earldoms, it being, according to an able writer (L. O. Pike, in his "*Constit. Hist. of the House of Lords*"), "a recognised doctrine in the reign of Ed. III. that an Earl must have lands to support his Earldom," which was also "an accepted opinion" as late as (1435-36) 14 Hen. VI. See a similar case as to the Earldom of Sussex, p. 334, note "a."

(e) Originalia Rolls, 23.

Dukedom.

I. 1397, to 1399.

1. THOMAS (DE HOLAND), EARL OF KENT, *b.* 1374, *suc.* to that dignity, 25 April 1397, and was *cr.* a few months later, 29 Sep. 1397, DUKE OF SURREY, but was *degraded from his Dukedom*, 6 Oct. 1399, by the Parl. of the new King (Hen. IV.), and beheaded 6 Jan. 1399/400. See fuller particulars under "KENT" Earldom, *cr.* 1360, under the 3d Earl.

Earldom.

X. 1400, to 1415.

10. SIR THOMAS FITZALAN, **K.B.**, 2d but only surv. s. and h. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL and EARL OF SURREY last abovenamed, was *b.* 13 Oct. 1381, and was restored in blood and honours, Oct. 1400 (his father's attainder being reversed) becoming thereby EARL OF ARUNDEL and EARL OF SURREY, and taking his seat tho' still a minor; **K.G.**, 1400. He *d.* s.p. 13 Oct. 1415, on his birthday, aged (exactly) 34, when the Earldom of Arundel devolved (with the Castle thereof) on his cousin and heir male, but the *Earldom of Surrey* reverted to the Crown, the estates and representation of the great family of De Warenne, formerly Earls of Surrey, devolving on his three sisters and coheirs. See fuller particulars under "ARUNDEL" Earldom, *sub* the XVIIth holder of that dignity.

XI. 1451, to 1476.

1. JOHN MOWBRAY, only s. and h. ap. of John (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, who was grandson and h. of John (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK (so *cr.* 1397), by Elizabeth, sister and coheir of Thomas (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL AND EARL OF SURREY abovenamed, was *b.* 18 Oct. 1444, and was *cr.* v.p. 24 March 1451, EARL OF SURREY AND WARENNE.[a] By the death of his father, 6 Nov. 1461, he became DUKE OF NORFOLK, &c. He *d.* s.p.m. 17 Jan. 1475/6, aged 31, when the *Dukedom of Norfolk*, the *Earldom of Nottingham*, and the *Earldom of Surrey and Warenne*, became *extinct*. See fuller particulars under "NORFOLK" Dukedom, *cr.* 1397; *ex.* 1476, *sub* the 5th Duke.

XII. 1478, to 1483.

1. RICHARD (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF YORK, 2d s. of **Edward IV.**, *b.* 17 Aug. 1472 or 1473, and *cr.* DUKE OF YORK, 28 May 1474, having *m.*, 15 Jan. 1477/8, Anne, only da. and h. of John (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, EARL OF SURREY AND WARENNE, &c., was *cr.* a few days later, 7 Feb. 1477/8, EARL WARENNE [presumably[b] tantamount to EARL OF SURREY] and DUKE OF NORFOLK, having previously been *cr.* 12 June 1476, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM. Both he and his wife *d.* in childhood, she, 16 Jan. 1480/1, and he 22 June 1483, in his 11th year (being murdered with his br., **Edward V.**) when *all his honours* became *extinct*. See fuller particulars under "YORK" Dukedom, *cr.* 1474; *ex.* 1483.

---

[a] This style seems redundant and probably means "Earl of Surrey *or* Earl Warenne." See p. 329, note "c."

[b] "Brooke considers (in which he is not contradicted by his severe Commentator, Vincent) that Richard Plantagenet was *cr.* EARL OF SURREY, which title is likewise attributed to him by most other writers. Dugdale and Vincent, however, cite his patents of creation to the Earldoms of Nottingham and Warren, and to the Dukedom of Norfolk, but take no notice of any patent creating him *Earl of Surrey*, tho' £20 a year was assigned him *out of the Counties of Surrey and Sussex* to support his other dignities. No such patent is to be found on the patent Rolls." [*Nicolas*, slightly enlarged by *Courthope*]. The name of the dignity thus cited is "*Comes Warennæ*."

XIII. 1483. *1.* THOMAS HOWARD[a] s. and h. ap. of John (HOWARD) DUKE OF NORFOLK, was, on the same day that his father was raised to that Dukedom, *cr.* 28 June 1483, EARL OF SURREY; was attainted 5 Nov. 1485 when his *honours* were *forfeited*; was *restored* Jan. 1489/90 in blood and *to the dignity of Earl of Surrey.* His father's Dukedom having been forfeited in 1485, he was *cr.* 1 Feb. 1513/4, DUKE OF NORFOLK, with the precedency [1397] of any former Duke of Norfolk, on which day he *resigned the Earldom of Surrey* in favour of his s. and h. ap. "*pro termino vite filii.*"[b] He *d.* 21 May 1524, aged about 80.

XIV. 1514. *2.* THOMAS HOWARD, s. and h. ap. of the above, *b.* 1473; was, on the same day that his father was *cr.* Duke of Norfolk (as abovestated), *cr.* 1 Feb. 1513/4 EARL OF SURREY for his life, which dignity had been resigned by his said father. He sat in parl. as such Earl, together with the Duke, his father, on whose death, 21 May 1524, he became DUKE OF NORFOLK; was attainted 20 Jan. 1546/7 when all his honours were *forfeited*, but was *restored* 3 Aug. 1553. He *d.* 25 Aug. 1554, aged 80.

[HENRY HOWARD, *styled* EARL OF SURREY, s. and h. ap.; well known as a poet; *d.* v.p. 13 Jan. 1546/7, being executed for high treason, aged about 30.]

XV. 1554, to 1572. *3.* THOMAS (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF SURREY, &c., grandson and h., being s. and h. of Henry HOWARD, *styled* Earl of Surrey abovenamed; *b.* 10 March 1536; *styled* Earl of Surrey from 1553 till he *suc. to the peerage* as above 25 Aug. 1554. Beheaded 2 June 1572 aged 36, when, having been attainted, *all his honours* became *extinct.*

* * * * *

[Philip (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, s. and h. of the above, by his first wife, Mary, only child that had issue of Henry (FITZALAN) EARL OF ARUNDEL; *b.* 28 June 1557, and was *styled* EARL OF SURREY till his father's attainder in 1572; *suc.* his maternal grandfather abovenamed, 24 Feb. 1579/80, as EARL OF ARUNDEL; was attainted in 1589, when *all his honours* were *forfeited*; *d.* 19 Oct. 1595, aged 38].

XVI. 1604. *4.* THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, EARL OF SURREY, &c., grandson and h. of Thomas, DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF SURREY, &c., being s. and h. of Philip, EARL OF ARUNDEL, both abovenamed; *b.* 7 July 1585, and was restored by act of parl. to *the Earldom of Arundel* and to such honours as his father had enjoyed, as also to *the Earldom of Surrey* and to such Baronies as his grandfather had enjoyed. He was *cr.*, 6 June 1644, EARL OF NORFOLK. He *d.* 4 Oct. 1646, aged 61.

XVII. 1646. *5.* HENRY FREDERICK (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, EARL OF SURREY, EARL OF NORFOLK, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* 15 Aug. 1608; sum. to Parl. v.p. as LORD MOWBRAY in 1639; suc. to the above Earldoms, &c., 26 Sep. 1646; *d.* 17 April 1652, aged 43.

See fuller particulars under "NORFOLK" Dukedom, 1514 to 1572.

For fuller particulars see "ARUNDEL" Earldom, 1580 to 1660.

(a) His grandfather, Sir Robert Howard, *m.* Margaret, da. (whose issue eventually became coheir) of Thomas (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, by Elizabeth, sister and coheir of Thomas (Fitzalan) Earl of Arundel and *Earl of Surrey*, great grandson and heir of Edmund (Fitzalan) Earl of Arundel, by Alice, sister and heir of John (de Warenne), *Earl of Surrey.*

(b) "The words in the patent of his creation to the Dukedom of Norfolk are 'et cum idem nuper comes per scriptum suum' &c. 'remiserit nobis et heredibus nostris pro termino vite prefati Thome filii *nomen Comitis Surrey*,' &c. Pat. 5 Hen. VIII, p. 2" [*Courthope*].

XVIII. 1652. *6.* THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, EARL OF SURREY, EARL OF NORFOLK, &c., s. and h., *b.* 9 March 1627; *suc. to the peerage* as above 17 April 1652. The forfeiture, in 1572, of the Dukedom of Norfolk having been repealed by act of Parl. 29 Dec. 1660, he became at that date DUKE OF NORFOLK. See "Norfolk" Dukedom, with which dignity *the Earldom of Surrey*[a] has continued ever since united.

SUSSEX.

[The family of MONTGOMERY, who possessed the Castle of Arundel, the city of Chichester and other Lordships in Sussex by gift of William I, are called by Dugdale (tho' not by Brooke, Vincent, or other earlier writers) EARLS OF SUSSEX. By virtue of their rank as Counts in Normandy, and of their possession of nearly the whole of the county of Salop, they unquestionably ranked as *English Earls*, but presumably as EARLS OF SHREWSBURY; see that Earldom, *cr.* 1071, *forfeited* 1102. From their residence at Arundel they were frequently styled (and, according to the remarkable admission[b] of 1433, rightly styled) EARLS OF ARUNDEL (see "ARUNDEL" Earldom, *cr.* 1070), but it would have been contrary to the usage of those times that they should have been Earls of a county [Sussex] of which they do not appear to have possessed the third penny].

Earldom.

I. 1141? *1.* WILLIAM DE ALBINI, by his marriage, in 1138, with Adeliza, **Queen Dow. of England**, acquired with her the castle and honour of Arundel, whereby, according to the remarkable admission[b] of 1433, he became [at once] EARL OF ARUNDEL.[c] He was doubtless spoken of as EARL OF SUSSEX, before Christmas 1141, when he witnesses, as such, the King's charter to Geoffrey de Mandeville,[d] as also, probably about the same date, Stephen's charter to Barking Abbey. As EARL OF CHICHESTER, he attests four charters, one dated 1147, being confirmed by King Stephen as the grant

For fuller particulars see "ARUNDEL" Earldom, 1138 to 1243.

(a) It has generally been made use of as the style of the heir ap. of the Dukedom of Norfolk, tho', sometimes, the more ancient Earldom of Arundel has been so used, and sometimes both Earldoms ("Earl of Arundel and Surrey") together.

(b) See vol. i, p. 138, note "c," sub "Arundel," as to this admission.

(c) J. H. Round observes ["*Geoffrey de Mandeville*," p. 322] "The assertion that he became Earl on his marriage *in virtue of his possession of Arundel Castle* is pure assumption and nothing else. Robert of Torigny, a contemporary witness, speaks of him in 1139 as 'Willelmus de Albinneio, qui duxerat Aliz quondam Reginam, quæ habebat castellum et comitatum Harundel quod Rex Henricus dederat ei in dote.' The possession of Arundel by Queen Adeliza may probably be accounted for by William of Malmesbury's statement that Henry I. had settled Shropshire on her—'*uxori suæ . . . comitatum Salopesberiæ dedit*'—for this would represent the forfeited inheritance of the house of Montgomery, including Arundel and its rights over Sussex." But, says Round, "the fact remains on first hand evidence [*i.e.*, that of the curious and valuable *Chronicle of the Holy Ghost of Waltham*, the work of one who was acquainted—indeed too well acquainted—with the persons and doings of de Mandeville and de Albini] that William was *not yet an Earl* ['*Pincerna, nondum Comes*'] at a time when he possessed his wife's dower [among which was Waltham, then 'fired' in revenge by Earl Geoffrey] and consequently Arundel Castle. This fact, hitherto overlooked, is completely destructive of the time honoured belief that he acquired the Earldom on, and by, obtaining possession of the Castle . . . So far as the Earldom of Arundel is concerned . . . there is nothing to distinguish it in its origin from the other Earldoms of the day. The erratic notion of *Earldom by tenure*, held, when the strangest views prevailed as to peerage dignities was a fallacy of the *post hoc, proper hoc* kind, based on the long connection of the Castle with the Earls. Nor has Mr. Freeman's strange fancy that the holder of this Earldom is 'the only one of his class left,' any better foundation in fact."

(d) This charter, writes Round (*ut supra*) "affords the earliest record evidence of the existence of two famous Earldoms, that of Hertford or Clare, and that of Arundel or Sussex."

"quod Comes Willelmus *de Arundel* fecit."[a] Henry II. gave to him by a charter in the 1st year of his reign (1155) the Castle of Arundel, with the whole honour of Arundel and its appurtenants, together with the third penny of Sussex "*unde comes est.*"[b] He *d.* 4 Oct. 1176.

II. 1176. *2.* WILLIAM (DE ALBINI), EARL OF SUSSEX, *or* ARUNDEL *or* CHICHESTER, s. and h., was, 1176—1177, confirmed in that dignity. He received, in 1189, the third penny of the pleas of the county of Sussex. He *d.* 24 Dec. 1193.

III. 1193. *3.* WILLIAM (DE ALBINI), EARL OF SUSSEX, &c., s. and h. He *d.* shortly before 30 March 1221.

IV. 1221. *4.* WILLIAM (DE ALBINI), EARL OF SUSSEX, &c., s. and h. He *d.* unm. probably in Aug. 1224, but possibly not till 1234.

V. 1224? to 1243. *5.* HUGH (DE ALBINI), EARL OF SUSSEX, *or* ARUNDEL, *or* CHICHESTER, br. and h. He *d.* s.p. 12 May 1243, when *the Earldom reverted to the Crown.*

For fuller particulars see "ARUNDEL" Earldom, 1138 to 1243.

VI. 1282? *1.* JOHN (DE WARENNE) EARL OF SURREY *or* EARL WARENNE, s. and h. of William, EARL OF SURREY or EARL WARENNE, *suc.* his father 27 May 1240, being then aged 5 years. He appears to have been made EARL OF SUSSEX[c] in or after 1282[d], being *styled* in various writs issued to him between 1282 and 1297 "*Earl of Surrey and Sussex,*" tho' not till after the death (1282) of his sister Isabel, dow. Countess of Sussex *or* Arundel, who held the estates belonging to that Earldom in

See fuller particulars under "Surrey" Earldom, 1240 to 1347.

---

[a] He was, writes Round (*ut supra*) "indifferently styled at the time: (1) Earl of Sussex; (2) Earl of Chichester; (3) Earl of Arundel, and (4) Earl William de Albini." The Earldom of Arundel affords an example of the use of all the four possible varieties of an Earl's title as under, *viz.*, when "the title is taken (1) from the *county* of which the bearer is Earl; (2) from the *capital town* of that county; (3) from the Earl's *chief residence*, and (4) from his family name . . . Rarest, perhaps, are those cases in which the Earl took his style from his chief residence, as the Earls of Pembroke(shire) from Strigul (Chepstow)" &c., but the most remarkable case, of course, is that of Arundel itself. It was doubtful for a time by which style this Earldom would eventually be known, and '*Sussex,*' under Henry II. seemed likely to prevail. The eventual adoption of '*Arundel,*' was no doubt largely due to the importance of that '*honour*' and of the '*castle*' which formed its head."

[b] Dugdale, speaking of this Earl, vol. i, p. 119, says:—"In the reign of Henry he did not only obtain the Castle and Honour of Arundel to himself and his heirs, but a confirmation of the Earldom of Sussex (for though the title of Earl was most known by Arundel and Chichester, at which places his chief residence used to be, yet it was of the County of Sussex that he was really Earl) by the *Tertium Denarium* of the Pleas of Sussex granted to him, which was the usual way of investing such great men (in ancient times) with the possession of any Earldom, after those ceremonies of girding with the sword, and putting on the robes, performed, which have ever, till of late, been thought essential to their creation."

[c] See p. 327, note "b," *sub* "Surrey as to some doubt whether either of the Earls Warenne were actually Earls of Sussex.

[d] According to Glover, Richard Fitzalan (great grandson of John Fitzalan, by Isabel, sister, whose issue became coheir, to Hugh Albini, Earl of Sussex or Arundel) was *cr.* EARL OF SUSSEX in 1289, *i.e.*, during the same time in which John de Warenne, Earl of Surrey, was receiving writs as "*Earl of* Surrey and *Sussex,*" as stated in the text. It is certain, however, that this Richard was Earl of *Arundel*, and *as such* was hereafter known. See vol. 1, p. 145, note "c," *sub* "Arundel," as to the presumed contention at this period for the Earldom of *Sussex*, between the families of De

dower,[a] and who survived her husband, Earl Hugh, nearly 40 years. He *d.* 27 Sep. 1305, aged about 70.

VII. 1305, to 1347. *2.* JOHN (DE WARENNE), EARL OF SURREY and EARL OF SUSSEX[b] *or* EARL WARENNE, grandson and h.; *b.* 29 June 1286; *suc.* his grandfather, as above, 27 Sep. 1305. He (as his father) is styled in several of the numerous writs issued to him between 1315 and 1325 "*Earl of Surrey and Sussex.*" He *d.* s.p. legit. 30 June 1347, aged 61, when, apparently, *the Earldoms of Surrey and Sussex reverted to the Crown*, and, for nearly two centuries no Earldom of Sussex, under that name,[c] was heard of.

See fuller particulars under "Surrey" Earldom, 1240 to 1347.

VIII. 1529. *1.* ROBERT (RADCLYFFE, *or* RATCLYFFE), VISCOUNT FITZWALTER,[d] &c., was *cr.* 8 Dec. 1529, EARL OF SUSSEX. He was s. and h. of John (RADCLYFFE *or* RATCLYFFE), LORD FITZWALTER (a Barony *cr.* by writ 23 June 1295), by his 2nd wife Margaret[e]; was *b.* about 1483; restored in blood and honours[f] from the effects of his father's attainder (1495-96) by pat. 25 Jan. 1505/6, procuring an act of Parl. to the same effect (1509) 1 Hen. VIII, whereby he became LORD FITZWALTER, and was sum. accordingly by writs from 28 Nov. (1511) 3 Hen. VIII to 15 April (1523) 14 Hen. VIII, directed "*Roberto Ratclyff de Fitz-Walter, Chr.*" **K.B.** 23 June 1509, at the coronation of Hen. VIII, at which also he was L. Sewer. He attended Hen. VIII, in 1512, to France, and was at the sieges of Tournay and Therouenne; was Chief Capt. of the Vanguard of the English army in France in 1522; el. **K.G.** 23 April and inst. 7 May 1523; P.C. 1526, having been *cr.* 18 June 1525[g] VISCOUNT FITZWALTER[h] and subsequently, 8 Dec. 1529, *Earl of Sussex*, as afsd. He subscribed in 1529 the accusation of Cardinal Wolsey, as he did the letter of 1530 to the Pope asking for the King's divorce; Lieut. of the order of the Garter, 1531; Chamberlain

---

Warenne and Fitzalan. Courthope remarks, *sub* "Sussex" that "at the same time that John Plantagenet, or de Warren, was receiving Writs directed to him as Earl of Sussex, the King is said by Glover in his Catalogue of the Earls of Arundel, to have bestowed the Sword of the County of Sussex upon Richard Fitz-Alan, '*ut vocatur Comes,*' an event stated to have occurred 1289. The claim of John de Warren, one of the most powerful nobles of his time, to the Earldom of Sussex, may have operated as the cause that induced Fitz-Alan to abandon any claim he might have had upon that title, and to adopt that of Earl of Arundel, for it is only two years subsequent to this period that we find the first Writ to him so addressed."

(a) See p. 329, note "d," *sub* Surrey as to the non-assumption of an Earldom during the tenure of the estates in dower.

(b) See p. 333, note "c."

(c) His nephew Richard (Fitzalan) Earl of Arundel (who, perhaps, as such, considered himself as being Earl of *Sussex*), assumed (tho' not till after the death of the Dow. Countess, in 1361), the title of Earl of Surrey, which has ever since been born by his descendants. It is stated in the Paston letters (ii. 382) that John Mowbray, who in 1461 *suc.* his father as Duke of Norfolk, and who had been *cr.* v.p. 24 March 1451 EARL OF SURREY AND WARENNE, styled himself 26 Sep. 1469 *Earl of Sussex.* At his death, 17 Jan. 1475/6, all his abovenamed titles became extinct.

(d) As to the Baronies of Egremond and Burnell, which the Lords Fitzwalter assumed, see vol. iii, p. 372, note "a." *sub* "Fitzwalter."

(e) Margaret, Lady Fitzwalter, mother of Robert, Lord F., was living 6 July (1518) 10 Hen. VIII.

(f) This was by virtue of an act (1504) 19 Hen. VII, giving the King power to reverse attainders.

(g) See vol. ii, p. 438, note "c," *sub* "Cumberland" for a list of the creations made that day.

(h) "The signed bill for this dignity is remaining, but being without a *recepi* and there being no enrolment of a patent it would have appeared as though no patent had passed the seal had it not been borne by Garter at the ceremony of the creation" [*Courthope*].

of the Exchequer, 1532; L. Sewer at the coron. of Anne Boleyn, 1 June 1533, obtaining in that year an hereditary grant of that office, with a fee of £20 a year; L.-Lieut. of Lancashire 1537; High Steward of that Duchy, 1539 and 1540; Chamberlain of the Household, and, 3 Aug. 1540, Great Chamberlain of England for his life; received large grants of the abbey lands including Cleve Abbey, co. Somerset, the College and chauntry of Attleborough, co. Norfolk, &c. He *m.* firstly, about 1505, Elizabeth, da. of Henry (STAFFORD), 2d DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, by Katharine, da. of Richard (WYDVILLE), EARL RIVERS. She was *bur.* at St. Laurence, Poultney, London, but subsequently removed to Boreham, co. Essex. He *m.* secondly, after 1521, Margaret, only da. of Thomas (STANLEY), 2d EARL OF DERBY, by Anne, da. of Edward (HASTINGS), LORD HUNGERFORD and HASTINGS. She *d.* s.p.m. and was *bur.* at St. Laurence's afsd. He *m.* thirdly, Mary, yst. da. of Sir John ARUNDELL, of Lanherne, co. Cornwall, only child of his 2d wife Katharine, da. of Sir Thomas GRENVILLE. He *d.* at Chelsea, 27 Nov. and was *bur.* 4 Dec. 1542 at St. Laurence's afsd. (M.I. there), but subsequently removed to Boreham afsd. Will dat. 17 Oct. 1542, pr. 1545. His widow[a] *m.* 17 Dec. 1545 (mar. lic. Fac. off. 6 Sep. 1545) Henry (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL, who *d.* s.p.m.s. 24 Feb. 1579/80. She *d.* at Arundel House, Strand, 21 and was *bur.* 27 Oct. 1557, at St. Clement Danes.

IX. 1542. *2.* HENRY (RADCLYFFE, *or* RATCLYFFE), EARL OF SUSSEX, VISCOUNT FITZWALTER, &c., s. and h.,[b] by first wife, *b.* about 1506; attached to Cardinal Wolsey's embassy to France, July to Sep. 1527; *styled* VISCOUNT FITZWALTER, 1529-42; **K.B.** 30 May 1533, at the coron. of Anne Boleyn; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 26 Nov. 1542; L. Sewer at the coron. of Ed. VI. in 1547 and of Mary in 1553; was in command against the Scots in 1547, where he narrowly escaped being slain; was one of the first who declared for Queen Mary; was on the trial of Lady Jane Grey, &c.; P.C. and Ch. Justice in Eyre, south of Trent, 1553; el. **K.G** 24 April and inst. 4 Aug. 1554. He *m.* firstly, before 21 May 1524, Elizabeth, 5th da. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, by his second wife, Agnes, da. of Hugh TYLNEY. She *d.* 18 Sep. 1537 and was *bur.* (as "Lady Fitzwalter") in the Howard chapel, at Lambeth, but subsequently removed to Boreham afsd. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1539 Anne, da. of Sir Philip CALTHORPE. Her he divorced, obtaining an act (1555-56) 2 and 3 Ph. and M. to debar. her from dower.[c] He *d.* at Sir Henry Sydney's house, Canon row, Westm. 17 and was *bur* 20 Feb. 1556/7 at St. Laurence's afsd., but subsequently removed to Boreham.[d] Will dat. 27 July 1555, directing his burial to be at Attleborough, Norfolk, pr. 1557. *Funeral certif.* at *Coll. of Arms.*

X. 1557. *3.* THOMAS (RADCLYFFE *or* RATCLYFFE), EARL OF SUSSEX, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1525; *styled* VISCOUNT FITZWALTER; *knighted*, by the King, 25 Sep. 1544; M.P. for Norfolk, 1553. Tho' one of the signatories[e] to the letters patent, 16 June 1553, settling the Crown on Lady Jane Gray, he was sum. to Parl. v.p., by Queen Mary, as LORD FITZWALTER, 24 Aug. 1553, by writ directed "*Thomæ, Domino Fitz-Walter*"; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1553-83; was on the embassy to Spain, April to July 1554, to treat of the Queen's marriage with Philip II., to whom (1556) he was subsequently Gent. of the Privy

---

(a) "A noted scholar, she translated the wise sayings and noted actions of the Emperor Severus which she dedicated to her father." Many of her MSS. are now in the Royal Library [Vivian's "*Visitations of Cornwall*," *sub* "Arundell"].

(b) His next br. George, by some called his elder br., *d.* young and v.p.

(c) Of her [lawful] children (1) John Ratclyffe was *bap.* 31 Dec. 1539. (2) Egremont Ratclyffe, engaged in the rebellion of the north, fled the kingdom, and *d.* s.p. about 1578, being put to death at Namur, by order of Don John of Austria; (3) Frances *m.* Sir Thomas Mildmay and was ancestress, after 1629, of the Lords Fitzwalter. Besides these children there is a baptism at St. Gregory's, London, 2 Jan. 1559/60 of "Elizabeth, da. of *The Countess of Sussex*," the father, presumably, being unknown.

(d) He had lic. from Queen Mary "to were his cappe, coyf, or night-cappe, or twoo of them in our presens," &c.

(e) See vol. iii, p. 70, note "f," *sub* "Derby," for the names of these.

Chamber; was CHIEF GOV. OF IRELAND (as L. Dep.), 1556-58, again, 1559-60, and again (as L. Lieut.), 1560-65, having meanwhile on the death of his father, 17 Feb. 1556/7, *suc. as Earl of Sussex*, &c.; el. **K.G.** 23 April 1557, and inst. 9 Jan. 1557/8; Ch. Justice in Eyre, south of Trent, 1557; L. Lieut. of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1557; L. Sewer at the coron. of Elizabeth, 1559; *cr.* M.A. of Cambridge, 10 Aug. 1564. He was Ambassador with the Garter[a] to the Emperor Maximilian, who was invested therewith at Vienna, 4 Jan. 1567/8; L. President of the Council of the North, 1568-72; P.C. 1570; Lieut. Gen. of the North, 1570-72, effecting great devastation in Scotland, 1571. L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1572-83; one of the Judges at the trial of the Duke of Norfolk, 1573; Lieut. of the Order of the Garter, 1578; a Commissr. in 1582, for the proposed marriage of Queen Eliz. with the Duke of Anjou. He *m.* firstly, before Sep. 1553, Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (WRIOTHESLEY), 1st EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, by Jane, da. and h. of William CHENEY. She was *bur.* 16 Jan. 1554/5, at Woodham Walters, Essex. He *m.* secondly [Lic. London, 26 April 1555, to marry at the Royal chapel, or elsewhere] Frances, sister of Sir Henry SYDNEY, **K.G.**, da. of Sir William SYDNEY, of Penshurst, co. Kent, by Anne, da. of Hugh PAGENHAM. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] at his house in Bermondsey, 9 June 1583, aged about 57, and was *bur.* 9 July, with some state, from his seat at New Hall [Beaulieu] at Boreham, co. Essex, to which place he directed that the bodies of his parents and grandparents should be removed, by his will dat. 1 April 1583, pr. 1585. His widow *d.* s.p. 9 March 1588/9, and was *bur.* 15 April 1589, in Westm. Abbey, aged 58. M.I. Will dat. 6 Dec. 1588, pr. 1589 and 1590, whereby (among other charitable bequests) she left £5,000 for erecting a college at Cambridge, to be called "Sydney-Sussex College."

XI. 1583. *4.* HENRY (RADCLYFFE *or* RATCLYFFE), EARL OF SUSSEX, &c., br. of the whole blood and h., *b.* about 1530; *knighted* by the Earl of Arundel, 2 Oct. 1553; M.P. for Malden, 1555; for Hants, 1571, and for Portsmouth, 1572-83, having been M.P. [I.] for Carlingford, 1559; P.C. [I.] 1557; Lieut. of Maryborough Castle 1558-59; Lieut. of Leix and Offaley 1561, and Capt. of a band [I.], 1564. Governor of Portsmouth, 1571; *suc. to the peerage*, 9 June 1583; joint L. Lieut. of Hants, 1585; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 22 April and inst. 18 Dec. 1589. He *m.* [Lic. Fac. 6 Feb. 1548/9] Honora, da. and coheir of Anthony POUND, of Hampshire, by (—), da. of Lewis WINGFIELD, 9th s. of Sir John W. of Letheringham. She *d.* before him and was *bur.* at Boreham afsd. He *d.* 14 Dec. 1593, and was *bur.* there, aged about 63. Will dat. 9 Dec. 1593, pr. 1594.

XII. 1593. *5.* ROBERT (RADCLYFFE, *or* RATCLYFFE), EARL OF SUSSEX [1529], VISCOUNT FITZWALTER [1525] and LORD FITZWALTER [1295], only s. and h., *b.* probably about 1560; *styled* VISCOUNT FITZWALTER from 1583, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 14 Dec. 1593; was Ambassador to Scotland for the christening, Aug. 1594, of Prince Henry; Col. of a reg. of Foot against Cadiz, being *knighted*, by the Earl of Essex, 27 June 1596; was Earl Marshal, Oct. to Dec. 1597, and again Oct. to Dec. 1601; el. **K.G.** 23 April and inst. 6 June 1599. Col. Gen. of Foot (army of London) 1599; L. Lieut. of Essex, 1603; joint L. Lieut. of Essex, 1625; Gov. of Harwich, &c.; Bearer of the orb at the coron. of Charles I., 2 Feb. 1626. He *m.* firstly, about 1599, Bridget, 1st da. of Sir Charles MORRISON, of Cashiobury in Watford, Herts, by Dorothy, da. of Nicholas CLARKE. She, who was

---

(a) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart," for a list of these special Garter missions.

(b) By his first wife he had two sons, Henry and Robert, both of whom *d.* v.p. in infancy.

(c) He appears to have been, as Sir R. Naunton calls him [*Frag. Reg.*] "a goodly gentleman, of a brave, noble nature and constant to his friends." He is well known for his opposition to the Queen's favourite, Lord Robert Dudley, afterwards Earl of Leicester, whom he spoke of as "that gypsy," and whom he called "an upstart that had but two ancestors [*viz.*] his father, a traitor; and his grandfather, a publican." [Lloyd's "*Statesmen.*"] His portrait "after a painter unknown" [*Qy Zucchero?*] in the Nat. Portr. Gall., is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

bap. 11 March 1575, was *bur.* 11 Dec. [*Qy.* 1622(a)] at Watford afsd.(b) He *m.* secondly [settl. 10 June (1623) 21 Jac.], Frances, widow of Edward SHUTE, da. of Hercules MEUTAS, of Hame, co. Essex, Gent. Pensioner, by which lady he previously had had issue. She *d.* in St. Clement Danes. Admon. 17 Jan. 1627/8. to her husband, and again, 18 Jan. 1629/30, "to Sir Alexander Radcliffe, K.B., and Dame Jane,(c) his wife, only da. of the deceased." He *d.* s.p. legit.(d) at his house at Clerkenwell, 22 Sep. 1629, and was *bur.* at Boreham afsd. Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms. Will *pr.* 1629. At his death the *Barony of Fitz Walter* (see that dignity) devolved on the heirs general, *viz.*, the descendants of his paternal aunt (of the half-blood) Lady Frances Mildmay, but the Viscountcy of FitzWalter and Earldom of Sussex passed to his cousin and heir male.

[HENRY RADCLYFFE, *or* RATCLYFFE, *styled* VISCOUNT FITZWALTER, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife; *b.* about 1598; *m.* Feb. 1613/4, at St. Barth. the Great, London. Jane, 1st da. and coheir(e) of Sir Michael STANHOPE, of Sudbury, Suffolk. He *d.* s.p. and v.p. 20 Nov. 1621. *Inq. post mortem.* His widow *m.* 25 April 1621. at Kensington, Sir William WITHYPOOLE.]

XIII. 1629, to 1643. *6.* EDWARD (RADCLYFFE *or* RATCLYFFE), EARL OF SUSSEX [1529] and VISCOUNT FITZWALTER [1525], cousin and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.(f) of Sir Humphrey RADCLYFFE *or* RATCLIFFE, of Elstow, co. Bedford, by Isabel, da. and h. of Edmond HARVEY, of Elstow afsd., which Humphrey (who *d.* 1566) was 3d s. of the 1st Earl by his first wife.(g) He was *b.* about 1560; M.P. for Petersfield, 1586-87; for Beds, 1588-89; for Portsmouth, 1592-93, and for Beds (again) 1601 and 1604-12; was *Knighted* before 30 May 1594; *suc. to the peerage* 22 Sep. 1629. He *m.* firstly, Elizabeth, widow of John GOSTWICKE, da. of Sir William PETRE, of Ingatestone, Essex, by Anne, da. of Sir William BROWNE, sometime [1514] L. Mayor of London. He *m.* secondly, 30 May 1594, Jane, widow of John CATESBY, and, before that, of William WEST, of Marsworth, Bucks, da. of Sir Francis HYNDE, of Madingley, co. Cambridge. He *m.* thirdly, 22 May 1634, at St. Andrew's Holborn (Lic. Fac.) Eleanor, widow of Sir Henry LEE, 1st Bart., 4th da. of Sir Richard WORTLEY, of Wortley, co. York, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward BOUGHTON, of Cawston, co. Warwick.

(a) The date of 1623 is given in Clutterbuck's "*Herts*," vol. i, p. 238; which, if correct, contradicts that of the subsequent marriage.

(b) In Manningham's Diary, 12 Oct. 1602, an unpleasant picture is given of his domestic life. "The Earl of Sussex keeps Mrs. Sylvester Morgan (sometime his Lady's gentlewoman) at Dr. Dayly's house as his mistress, calls her his Countess, hires Capt. Whitlocke, with money and cast suits, to brave his Countess with telling of her how he buys his wench a waistcoat of £10, and puts her in her velvet gown, etc.; thus not content to abuse her by keeping a common wench, he strives to invent means of more grief to his lady, who is of a very goodly and comely personage of an excellent presence and a rare wit."

(c) To this Jane, *born* Shute, his wife's da., the said Earl devised the estate of Attleborough, co. Norfolk. She is often considered to have been an illegit. da. of the Earl himself, but she *m.*, 7 June 1623, at St. James', Clerkenwell, as "Mrs Jaine Shute," and in the mar. lic. (Fac.) she is called "da. of Edward Shute, Esq., decd and then aged 13." She *m.*, as her second husband, Dr. Lewis. John Ratcliffe, her s. and h. by her 1st marriage, sold Attleborough in 1657 to Sir Francis Bickley, Bart. See Barrett's "*Attleborough*," 1848.

(d) His 4 legit. children, all by his first wife, *d.* v.p. and s.p., *viz.* (1) Henry, as in the text; (2) Thomas; (3) Elizabeth, *m.* 20 Feb. 1607/8, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, Sir John Ramsay (afterwards, 1621, Earl of Holdernesse) and *d.* 6 Dec. 1618; (4) Honora.

(e) The 2d da. and coheir, Elizabeth, *m.* George (Berkeley), Lord Berkeley; Bridget, another da. *m.* George (Feilding), 1st Earl of Desmond [I.]

(f) Thomas the 1st s. *d.* s.p. before 1629.

(g) George R. the 2d son of the 1st Earl, *m* Katharine, da. and h. of John (Marney), Lord Marney and *d.* s.p.; Sir John R. the 4th and yst. s., only child by the third wife, *d.* also s.p. and was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1568, at St. Olave's, Hart Street, London.

He *d.* s.p. Aug. 1643 at a great age, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[a] His widow *m.* 30 March 1646, at Hornsey in Highgate, Midx., as his third wife, Robert (RICH), 2d EARL OF WARWICK, who *d.* 18 April, 1658, when she *m.* in July 1659 (for her 4th husband[b]) and for the 4th of his five wives) Edward (MONTAGU) 2d EARL OF MANCHESTER, who *d.* 5 May 1671, aged 68. She was *bur.* 31 Jan. 1666, at Kimbolton, co. Huntingdon. Will dat. 5 June, 1665, pr. 2 Feb. 1666/7.

XIV. 1644. *1.* THOMAS (SAVILE) VISCOUNT SAVILE [I.], was *cr.* 25 May 1644, EARL OF SUSSEX. He was 3d s. of John (SAVILE) BARON SAVILE OF PONTEFRACT (so cr. 21 July 1628) by his second wife Elizabeth, da. of Sir Edward CARYE; was *b.* about 1590; admitted to the Inner Temple, Nov. 1610; *Knighted* at Whitehall, 6 March 1616/7; M.P. for co. York 1624-25; Gent. of the Privy Chamber, 1626; joint Gov. of Pontefract park 1627; was *cr.* v.p. 11 June 1628, VISCOUNT SAVILE and BARON OF CASTLEBAR [I.] and *suc.*, on the death of his father 31 Aug. 1630, as BARON SAVILE OF POMFRET [E.] under the spec. rem. in the creation (21 July 1628) of that Barony. He was a Royalist and was one of the 16 "*popular*" noblemen[c] named Sep. 1640 to treat with the Scots at Ripon; as did he also in London in Nov. following; P.C. 1641; L. President of the Council of the north, April to Aug. 1641; L. Lieut. of Yorkshire, 1641; a Commissr. of Regency, Aug. to Nov. 1641; Treasurer of the Household, 1641-45; Gov. of York, 1642. He attended the King at Oxford, by whom, when there, he was *cr.*, 25 May 1644, *Earl of Sussex* as afsd. He *m.* firstly, Frances, widow of Sir John LEVESON, da. and h. of Sir Thomas SONDES, of Throwley, co. Kent, by his second wife Margaret, da. of William (BROOKE), LORD COBHAM. By her he had no issue. He *m.* secondly, soon after Nov. 1640, Anne, only da. of Christopher (VILLIERS), 1st EARL OF ANGLESEY, by Elizabeth, da of Thomas SHELDON. He *d.* about 1659.[d] Will, signed "*Savile Sussex*," dat. 8 Nov. 1657, pr. 8 Oct. 1659, 10 Feb. 1671/2, and 3 July 1682. His widow, who in Feb. 1660/1 became heir to her br., Charles, 2d and last EARL OF ANGLESEY, *m.* Richard PELSON, and *d.* at St. Giles' in the fields. Admon. 1 July 1670 to her said husband, therein called "Esq."

XV. 1659? to 1671. *2.* JAMES (SAVILE), EARL OF SUSSEX [1644], and BARON SAVILE OF POMFRET [1628], also VISCOUNT SAVILE and BARON CASTLEBAR [1628] in the peerage of Ireland, only s. and h. by second wife; *b.* 1647, being 10 years old at the date of his father's will; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, about 1659. He *m.* Anne da. of Robert WAKE, of Antwerp, merchant. He *d.* s.p.s.[e] and was *bur.* 11 Oct. 1671 at Howley, co. York, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[f] Admon. at York 1671. His widow *m.* Fairfax OVERTON, to whom (as "Esq.") her admon. was granted 22 June 1680.

(a) He had several sisters (see Visit. of Beds, 1634), one of whom, Frances, *m.* Henry Cheeke, and had issue Sir Thomas Cheeke, her s. and h., who was of Pirgo, co. Essex, and who *d.* 1659, leaving Robert Cheeke, a claimant [1660-68] for the Barony of Fitzwalter, against the Mildmay family, on the ground of their being of the *half*-blood to the last Lord. He *d.* s.p. 1668, leaving Thomas Cheeke his br. and h., who *d.* 1688, leaving issue.

(b) Owing to her marrying three old Earls successively, she is called by Sir Ralph Verney [*Verney Correspondence*] "the old men's wife." She is described [*ibid*] on the strength of her copious correspondence (which has been preserved) as "clever, shrewd, worldly and exacting," and as "an energetic and active woman with strong puritanic and parliamentary tendencies."

(c) See vol. iii, p. 286, note "b," *sub* "Essex" for their names.

(d) Lord Clarendon describes him as a man of an ambitious and restless nature; of parts and wit enough, but in his disposition and inclination so false that he could never be believed or depended upon. His portrait, "from a drawing in the Sutherland collection (Bodl. Lib.)," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(e) James, his only s. and h. ap., *d.* an infant, and was *bur.* 16 July 1671 (3 months before him) at Howley.

(f) His only sister, Frances, *m.* Francis Brudenell, *styled* Lord Brudenell, and is ancestress of the Earls of Cardigan.

XVI. 1674, to 1715. *1.* THOMAS (LENNARD) LORD DACRE [1321] who *suc.* to that dignity 12 May 1662, was *cr.* 5 Oct. 1684, EARL OF SUSSEX. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 30 Oct. 1715, aged about 62, when *the Earldom of Sussex* became *extinct*, but the Barony of Dacre devolved on his daughters and coheirs. See "DACRE" Barony, *cr.* 1321, under the 15th holder of that dignity.

XVII. 1717. *1.* TALBOT (YELVERTON), VISCOUNT DE LONGUEVILLE and LORD GREY DE RUTHYN, also a Baronet, 1st s. and h. of Henry (YELVERTON), 1st VISCOUNT DE LONGUEVILLE, &c., by Barbara, da. of Sir John TALBOT, was *b.* about 1692, *suc. to the peerage*, 24 March 1704, taking his seat 3 Feb. 1713 and was *cr.* 26 Feb. 1717 EARL OF SUSSEX, with rem., failing heirs male of his body to his br. Henry YELVERTON in like manner. He was a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1722-27; F.R.S. 1 Feb. 1722; Dep. Earl Marshal, 1725-31; **K.B.**, at the re-institution of that order, 27 May 1725; F.S.A., 21 July 1725; P.C. and a commissr. of claims for the coron. of George II, 1727, where he carried the golden spurs, acting also as Earl Marshal. He *m.* before 1 Nov. 1726, Lucy, 4th da. of Henry PELHAM, of Lewes, co. Sussex, Clerk of the Pells, by Frances, da. and coheir of John BINE, of Rowdell, in that county. She *d.* in childbed 25 May 1730 in her 35th year. He *d.* at his seat, Easton-Mauduit, co. Northampton, 27 Oct. 1731, aged about 40.[a] Will pr. 1732.

XVIII. 1731. *2.* GEORGE AUGUSTUS (YELVERTON), EARL OF SUSSEX, &c., 1st s. and h.; *b.* 27 July 1727; *styled* VISCOUNT DE LONGUEVILLE, till he *suc. to the peerage*, 27 Oct. 1731, as above; was joint hostage to France for the delivery of Cape Breton, Oct. 1748 to Aug. 1749[b]; was a Lord of the Bedchamber to Frederick, Prince of Wales, 1749, and to George, Prince of Wales, 1751. He *d.* unm. 8 Jan. 1758, and was *bur.* at Easton-Mauduit, aged 30.[c] Admon. 31 Jan. 1758.

XIX. 1758, to 1799. *3.* HENRY (YELVERTON), EARL OF SUSSEX [1717], VISCOUNT DE LONGUEVILLE [1690], and LORD GREY DE RUTHYN [1324], also a Baronet [1641], only br. and h.; *b.* 7 July 1728; an officer in the Army, 1752-59; *suc. to the peerage*, 8 Jan. 1758; Bearer of the golden spurs at the coron. of Geo. III., 22 Sep. 1760; Col. of the Northamptonshire militia, 1763-84, and Col. in the Army during service, 1779. He *m.* firstly, 17 Jan. 1757, at Mansfield Woodhouse, Notts (marr. lic.[d] 9, each aged 21), Hester, da. of John HALL, of Mansfield Woodhouse, afsd. She *d.* 11 Jan. 1777.[e] Admon. 31 Jan. 1777. He *m.* secondly, 29 Jan. 1778 (spec. lic.) at the house of Mrs. Gwyn, in little Scotland yard, St. Martin's in the fields, Mary, da. of John VAUGHAN, of Bristol. She *d.* s.p. of cancer in the breast, 9 July 1796, in Sloane street. Admon. 1796. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[f] at his house in Somerset street, Portman square, 22 April 1799, aged 69, when the *Earldom of Sussex* and the *Viscountcy of De Longueville*, as also *the Baronetcy* became *extinct*, but the Barony of Grey de Ruthyn devolved on his grandson and h. general. Will pr. May 1799.

---

[a] His portrait, in his hat and feathers as a **K.B.**, "after J. Highmore, 1725," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

[b] He, with Lord Cathcart, his fellow hostage, had to reside at Paris during that period.

[c] The Duke of Newcastle writes, 30 Oct. 1748, "He is a very discreet, good-kind of young man, and will do well everywhere." [*Bedford Correspondence*, I., 575].

[d] "Urban Hall, of Mansfield Woodhouse, Esqr." was her surety.

[e] Her portrait, with that of her da., Lady Barbara Yelverton (then a girl), was painted by Gainsborough.

[f] Talbot, his only s. (by first wife) *d.* an infant in 1757.

Dukedom. I. 1801, to 1843.

1. H.R.H. AUGUSTUS FREDERICK, PRINCE OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, also DUKE OF BRUNSWICK-LUNEBURG, 6th s. of **George III.**, by Charlotte Sophia, da. of Charles Louis, GRAND DUKE OF MECKLENBURG-STRELITZ, *b.* in the Queen's palace [Buckingham House], St. James' park, 27 Jan. and *bap.* there 25 Feb. 1773; ed. at the Univ. of Göttingen; el. and inv. **K.G.** (with three of his brothers) 2 June 1786,[a] and inst. 28 May 1801, was *cr.* 27 Nov. 1801, BARON OF ARKLOW in Ireland,[b] EARL OF INVERNESS in North Britain, and DUKE OF SUSSEX. He was P.C. 1804-43; Lieut. Col. Com. of the "Loyal North Britons" Volunteers, 1805; **G.C.H.**, 12 Aug. 1815; President of the Soc. of Arts, 1816; Col. Hon. Artill. Company of London, 1817, and again 1837-43; *cr.* LL.D of Cambridge, 1819, and of Edinburgh, 19 May 1820; High Steward of Plymouth, 1821-43; **K.T.**, 19 July 1830; Pres. of the Royal Soc., 1830-38; Ranger of St. James' park and of Hyde park, 1831-43; **G.C.B.**, 21 Feb. 1838, and acting Grand Master of that Order, 1838-43; Gov. of Windsor Castle, 1842-43. He was also for many years, Grand Master of the Society of "Freemasons." He *d.* unm. 21 April 1843,[c] at Kensington palace, and was *bur.* 4 May in the cemetery at Kensal Green, aged 69, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* Will pr. Aug. 1843.

Though, under "the royal marriage act" of 1772, the marriage was invalid and was so declared in Aug. 1794, by the Court of Arches,[d] he *m.* at Rome, 4 April 1793, (a Protestant clergyman officiating) and again at St. Geo., Han. sq., 5 Dec. following,[e] Augusta, 2d da. of John (MURRAY), 4th EARL OF DUNMORE [S.], by Charlotte, da. of Alexander (STEWART), 6th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.] She, by whom he had two children, took by royal lic., 13 Oct. 1806, the name of DE AMELAND, and *d.* 4 March 1830, at Ramsgate, being *bur.* at St. Laurence, in the isle of Thanet.[f] M.I. He is presumed to have gone thro' a similar ceremony of marriage (one, probably, ecclesiastically tho' not legally valid) about 1831, with Lady Cecilia Letitia UNDERWOOD, widow,[g] relict of Sir George BUGGIN, which lady by royal lic., 2 May 1831, took the name of *Underwood* in lieu of *Buggin* and was *cr.* 10 April 1840, DUCHESS OF INVERNESS, the Duke of Sussex himself being, as above stated, *Earl of Inverness.* See "INVERNESS" Dukedom, *cr.* 1840; *ex.* 1873.

Earldom. XX. 1874.

1. H.R.H. ARTHUR WILLIAM PATRICK ALBERT, PRINCE OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND, also DUKE OF SAXONY, 3d s. of **Queen Victoria**, by *H.R.H.* Albert, PRINCE CONSORT, Prince of Saxe Coburgh and Gotha, and Duke of Saxony, was *b.* 1 May 1850, and was *cr.* 24 May 1874, EARL OF SUSSEX, DUKE OF CONNAUGHT AND STRATHEARN; see "CONNAUGHT," Dukedom, *cr.* 1874.

SUTHERLAND.

CAITHNESS *with* SUTHERLAND was one of the seven original Earldoms [Mormaerships] of Scotland,[h] the Rulers of which (who, in the 10th century were

---

(a) See vol. ii, p. 122, note "a," *sub* "Cambridge."

(b) *i.e.*, "Baron of Arklow in Ireland," in the peerage of Great Britain.

(c) He seems to have been a kind-hearted man and beloved by his household [*Greville Memoirs*, part ii, vol. ii, p. 157], having something of a literary taste and being in politics a strong and consistent Liberal.

(d) The opinion, however, of Dr. Lushington, one of the most eminent of the Advocates in Doctors Commons, 12 July 1831, was that the Royal marriage act of 1772 did not affect marriages solemnized out of the British jurisdiction.

(e) The marriage is thus registered—1793, Dec. 5, "Augustus Frederick and Augusta Murray"—the one next preceding it [Dec. 3] being "Robert Brown and Margaret Watson"; thus the word "*Frederick*" has the appearance of being the surname of the bridegroom.

(f) See vol. iii, p. 219, note "a," *sub* "Dunmore." She had received, since 29 July 1796, an annual pension of £1,200.

(g) Her recognition by Queen Victoria, can hardly be explained on any other grounds than such an assumption, inasmuch as the fact that she was living with the Duke, as his wife, was notorious.

(h) See vol. i, p. 88, in the remarks under "Angus" for an account of these seven Earldoms.

styled "MORMAERS) were (save only in this case) early in the 12th century known as Earls. Long before that period, however, the province was under the sway of Norway.

Earldom [S.]

I. 1228 ? *1.* WILLIAM SUTHERLAND, s. and h. of HUGH FRESKIN of Sutherland, who had acquired that territory, forfeited by the Earl of Caithness [S.], in 1197, *suc.* his father in 1204, and appears to have been *cr.* EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.][a] at some date between 1222 and 1245.[b] It seems probable that he assisted in quelling the rebellion of Gillespoc in the north, and was in that year, 1228, thus rewarded. He *d.* at Dunrobin, co. Sutherland, 1248.

II. 1248. *2.* WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], s. and h., *suc.* his father 1248; attended the Parl. at Scone, 5 Feb. 1283/4, when the succession to the Crown [S.] was settled; was in the convention at Brigham, 12 March 1289/90; swore fealty to Edward I. in 1296, but was at the battle of Bannockburn in 1314 on the side of Robert I. [S.], and subscribed 6 April 1320 the letter to the Pope asserting the independence of Scotland. He *d.* at a great age 1325, having enjoyed the Earldom, 77 years, and was *bur.* in the church of Dornock.[c]

III. 1325. *3.* KENNETH (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], s. and h., *suc.* his father in 1325. He is said to have *m.* a da. of the EARL OF MAR [S.][d]. He was slain at the battle of Halidon hill, 19 July 1333, on the side of David II. [S.]

IV. 1333. *4.* WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], s. and h., *suc.* his father 19 July 1333; made an inroad into England with the Earl of March [S.] in 1340; is said to have been made a prisoner at the battle of Durham, 17 Oct. 1346; was a commissr. to treat for the release of David II. [S.] in 1351, 1354 and 1357, in which last year, he (with his eldest son, John) was detained in England as a hostage, not being released till 20 March 1367. He *m.* firstly, before 10 Nov. 1345,[e] the Lady Margaret BRUCE, sister of the whole blood of **David II.** [S.], da. of **Robert I.** [S.], by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Richard (DE BURGH), EARL OF ULSTER [I.] She *d.* in child birth, 1358. He *m.* secondly, before 6 Dec. 1363, Johanna, widow, or divorced wife, of Sir Maurice MORAY, of Drumsargand (*m.* 1339) previously widow of John (CAMPBELL), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.] (*d.* 1333), and, before that, of Malise, EARL OF STRATHERN [S.], da. of SIR JOHN MENTEITH.[f] She returned from England with her husband to Scotland in 1367. He *d.* at Dunrobin in 1370.[g]

(a) An elaborate work, entitled "A Genealogical History of the EARLDOM OF SUTHERLAND, written by Sir Robert Gordon of Gordonstoun, Bart." (yr. s. of Alexander, 12th Earl of Sutherland), gives the history of that Earldom down to 1630, and is continued to 1651; folio, pp. 576, Edinburgh. 1813.

(b) "From documents referred to by Lord Hailes, it follows that the creation [of the Earldom of Sutherland] was, at some period from 1222 to 1245, in the person of William de Sutherland, the s. and h. of Hugh Freskyn, proprietor of the lands of Scelbol." [*Riddell*, p. 168].

(c) The House of Lords decided in 1771 that Elizabeth Sutherland, the heir of line in 1514, had suc. to the Earldom of Sutherland "as heir of the body of William, who was Earl of Sutherland in 1275."

(d) No such match, however, is mentioned in Burnett's "*Early Earls of Mar.*"

(e) This appears to be the true date of the erection of the Earldom of Sutherland into a regality in favour of Earl William and Margaret his wife, tho' it is likewise attributed to 10 Oct. 1338 and 17 Nov. 1347. See note to Wood's "*Douglas.*"

(f) "*Scottish Antiquary,*" vol. ix, p. 143, quoting from Fraser's "*Red Book of Menteith.*"

(g) "A man every way worthy of commendation; for valour of mind and ability of body inferior to none in the Kingdom during his time; . . . of great courage, and ready to enterprise anything." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*" 54].

[JOHN SUTHERLAND, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, was a hostage for David II. [S.] 4 Sep 1351, 13 July 1354 and 3 Oct. 1357 in which year he went, with his father, to England and *d.* there v.p. and unm. of the pestilence at Lincoln about Christmas 1361].

V. 1370. *5.* WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 2d and yst. and only surv. s. and h. by first wife; *suc.* his father in 1370 but was not among the nobles who swore fealty, 26 March 1371,[a] to the new King, Robert II. [S.] He was present at the surprise of Berwick by the Scots, Nov. 1384, and in the march to Carlisle in 1388. He *m.* (—). He *d.* about 1398.

VI. 1398? *6.* ROBERT (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st s. and h., *suc.* his father about 1398; was in the battle of Homildon, 1402; had many successful contests with the clan of Mackay, and was a hostage to England 9 Nov. 1427 for James I. [S.] He *m.* Mabilla, da. of John (DUNBAR), EARL OF MORAY [S.] by the Lady Marjory STEWART, da. of **Robert II.** [S.] He *d.* at Dunrobin, 1442, and was *bur.* at Dornoch afsd.

VII. 1442. *7.* JOHN (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st s. and h., *suc.* his father in 1442; resigned the Earldom in favour of John his s. and h. ap. (reserving his own life rent therein) 22 and received on 24 Feb. 1455/6 a royal *novodamus* thereof accordingly. He *m.* Margaret, da. of Sir William BAILLIE, of Lamington, co. Lanark. He *d.* 1460 and was *bur.* at Golspie. His widow[b] was on bad terms with her s. and h., who demolished her house at Helmisdale. She *m.* Alexander DUNBAR, who was slain by Alexander Sutherland, of Dilred, being herself living 20 Oct. 1495.

VIII. 1460. *8.* JOHN (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], s. and h.[c] was fiar of the Earldom in Feb. 1455/6, and *suc.* his father therein in 1460. He *m.* Margaret, 1st da. of Alexander (MACDONALD), EARL OF ROSS [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Alexander (SETON), 1st LORD GORDON [S.] She was drowned in crossing the ferry at Unes. He *d.* 1508 and was *bur.* at Golspie.

IX. 1508. *8.* JOHN (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st and only surv. s. and h., *suc.* his father in 1508, but being "weak of judgment, deprived of natural wit and understanding,"[d] his sister, Elizabeth Gordon was served, 23 May 1509, as heir, tho' two months later, 24 July 1509, he himself was so served,[e] tho' not seized therein till 1512, whereby the Earldom "fell into a nonentrie for the space of thrie yeirs."[d] He *d.* unm. 1514.

X. 1514. *9.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure*, COUNTESS OF SUTHERLAND [S.], only sister and h., was served heir of her brother in that Earldom, 3 Oct. 1514, and was (by virtue of a precept from the Chancery) infeoffed therein, 30 June 1515.

(a) He was not improbably disaffected to Robert's succession, being himself nephew of the *full* blood to David, the late King, to whom the new King (Robert II.,) was nephew by the *half* blood (only), tho' he was heir of line of Robert I. as s. and h. of that King's eldest daughter. It is said by Buchanan and others that King David had intended this William to be his successor, and it appears [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"] that many lands had been granted by the 4th Earl to the families of Hay, Fraser, Gordon, Sinclair, Ogilvy, &c. with a view of securing their support.

(b) She was "a lady of excellent beauty." [Gordon's "*Hist Suth.*"]

(c) He is sometimes said to have had an elder br., Alexander, of whose existence Lord Hailes says there is no proof, and who must in any case have *d.* s.p. before the deed of Feb 1455/6, tho' he is confused in Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*" with Alexander Sutherland, of Dunheath, whose da., Marjory, was Countess of Caithness [S.]

(d) See p. 341, note "a."

(e) Alexander Sutherland, a bastard brother, renounced all claim thereto 25 July 1509.

ADAM GORDON, of Aboyne, 2d s. of George, 2d EARL OF HUNTLY [S.], by the Lady Annabella STEWART, da. of **James I** [S.], *m.* the above named Countess before 1509. He and his elder br., the Earl of Huntly [S.] "saved themselves by flight"(a) at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513. In charters, 5 Sep. 1516, 25 March 1525, &c., as also in the royal grant of 1 Dec. 1527, below mentioned, he is described as EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], being tenant, *jure uxoris*, of that honour. He and his said wife(b) resigned the Earldom, 9 Nov. 1527, in favour of Alexander, their s. and h. ap. and his heirs, reserving the life rent therein for the lives of both of them and for the longer liver of the two, and received 1 Dec. 1527, a royal *novodamus* thereof accordingly. The *suo jure* Countess, who was "full of spirite and witt, of good judgment and great modesty,"(a) *d.* Sep. 1535, at Aboyne, and was *bur.* there. The Earl *d.* at Ferrack in Aboyne, 17 March 1527, and was *bur.* with her.

[ALEXANDER GORDON, Master of Sutherland, 1st s. and h. ap., was infeoffed in the Earldom (in reversion) 20 Dec. 1527, under the *novodamus* afsd., and took on himself the government thereof. He *m.* about 1524, Jonet, 1st da. of John (STEWART), 2d EARL OF ATHOLL [S.] He *d.* v.p. in the flower of his youth, at Dunrobin, 15 Jan. 1529, and was *bur.* at Dornoch. His widow *m.* (secondly) before 15 May 1532, Sir Hugh KENNEDY, of Girvinmains; she *m.* (thirdly) as his 3d wife, before 5 June 1545, Henry (STEWART), 1st LORD METHVEN [S.], who *d.* about 1555. She *m.* fourthly (contract 9 April 1557), Patrick (RUTHVEN) 3d LORD RUTHVEN [S.], who *d.* 13 June 1556, aged about 46.(c)]

XI. 1537. *11.* JOHN (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of Alexander GORDON, Master of Sutherland, and Jonet, his wife, both abovenamed; aged about 10 when he *suc.* his grandfather *in the peerage* [S.] 17 March 1537; Lieut. of co. Moray 1547 and 1548; accompanied the Queen Regent [S.] to France, in Sep. 1550, where he was *cr.* a Knight of the Order of St. Michael; "obtained the government of the Earldom of Ross."(d) 6 July 1555. He appears to have joined in the measures of his cousin, the Earl of Huntly, after whose death he, having fled to Flanders, was convicted of treason 22 April 1563, which, owing probably to his support of the Earl of Bothwell, was rescinded 19 April 1567. He *m.* firstly, after 12 June 1544 and before 6 Aug. 1546 (at which last date they both received a royal charter of the Earldom to the longest liver of them), Elizabeth, DOW. COUNTESS OF MORAY [S.], only da. of Colin (CAMPBELL), 3d EARL OF ARGYLL [S.], by Jane da. of Alexander (GORDON), 3d EARL OF HUNTLY [S.] She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly (settlement 5 April 1548) Helen, DOW. COUNTESS OF ERROLL [S.], da. of John (STEWART), 3d EARL OF LENNOX, by Anne, da. of John (STEWART), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.] She *d.* during his exile in Flanders, shortly before 1 Jan. 1564/5. He *m.* thirdly, in or after 1564, Marion, DOW. COUNTESS OF MENTEITH [S.], 1st da. of George (SETON), 4th LORD SETON [S.], by his third wife Elizabeth, da. of John (HAY), LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.] He(e) (aged but 41), and his said wife *d.* together, 23 June 1567, at Dunrobin, from the effects of poison administered to them 5 days previously(f) and were *bur.* at Dornock.

(a) See p. 341, note "a."

(b) The extent of their literary acquirements did not enable them to sign the charter of 1525, other than by touching the pen of the scribe.

(c) See as to her, vol. v, p. 306, note "a," *sub* "Methven."

(d) Wood's "*Douglas.*"

(e) "He wes of a comlie stature and proportion; of a fair and good countenance . . . He wes so kynd and courteous towards all men, so full of myldness and affability and so weill beloved of all good men, that he wes recommended to posteritie by the name of Good Earle John." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

(f) The Earl of Caithness, who had long been at feud with the Earl of Sutherland prevailed on his cousin, Isobel Sinclair, wife of Gilbert Gordon, to poison him, while staying at her house at Helmsdale. She was apprehended for trial and *d.* miserably at Edinburgh, "haveing, as wes supposed, maid herself awey, least shoe should have suffered a just punishment for so wicked a cryme; even at her last gasp still exclaiming againt her cousen, the Earle of Catteynes and cursing him." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

XII. 1567. *12.* ALEXANDER (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 2d and yst. and only surv. s. and h.[a] by second wife; *b.* at Tarnaway, Midsummer 1552; *suc. to the peerage*,[b] [S.] 23 June 1567; his wardship being sold to his father's rival, the Earl of Caithness, who appears to have designed his death,[c] but from whom he escaped in 1569, and was enfeoffed in his Earldom, 27 July 1573. He resigned the same in favour of his s. and h. ap. reserving his life rent and received a royal *novodamus*, 23 March 1580, accordingly; Sheriff of Sutherland, 1590. He *m.* firstly, Barbara, 1st da. of his said guardian, George (SINCLAIR), EARL OF CAITHNESS [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of William (GRAHAM), 2d EARL OF MONTROSE [S.] Her, he divorced in 1573.[d] He *m.* secondly, 13 Dec. 1573, at Strathbogie, Jean, the repudiated wife[e] of the well known James (HEPBURN), EARL OF BOTHWELL [S.], 2d da. of George (GORDON), 4th EARL OF HUNTLY [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Robert (KEITH), LORD KEITH [S.] He *d.* at Dunrobin, 6 Dec. 1594, in his 43rd year, and was *bur.* at Dornoch.[f] His widow *m.* thirdly (contract 1599) Alexander OGILVY, of Boyne, whom she survived for many years, and *d.* 14 May 1629, in her 84th year.[g]

XIII. 1594. *13.* JOHN (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st s. and h.[h]; *b.* 20 July 1576; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 6 Dec. 1594, in his 19th year; bore the sword before the King [S.] in parl. 1597. He, after resignation, obtained 29 April 1601, a *novodamus* of the Earldom in favour, failing heirs male of his body, of his br. Robert Gordon and other members of that family. He *m.* 1 Feb. 1600, at Edinburgh, Agnes, 1st da. of Alexander ELPHINSTONE, 4th LORD ELPHINSTONE [S.], by Jean, da. of William (LIVINGSTONE), LORD LIVINGSTONE [S.]. He *d.* of a bloody flux, at Dornoch, 11 Sep. 1615, aged 39.[i]. His widow *d.* 18 Sep. 1617, at Cracock, aged 36.[k]

(a) John, his elder br., *d.* an infant.

(b) He is the first of these Earls, who is described (as are all the succeeding ones) as "Lord of Strathnaver" in Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*" which district he acquired from the Earl of Huntly. See p. 292, note, "b," *sub* "Strathnaver."

(c) Lord Caithness's scheme was to marry his second son to Margaret, eldest sister of Earl Alexander, which lady would have then been heir to her brother's Earldom of Sutherland. [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

(d) "Ane unfitt match indeid, a youth of 15 mareid to a woman of 32 yeirs; bot a match fitt enough to cover her incontinance and ivil lyff, which shoe led with Y-Macky, for the which shoe wes afterwards divorced from Earle Alexander." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"] This was in 1573 in which year, before 13 Dec., she died.

(e) Her marriage was annulled, 7 May 1567, as being between parties within the 4th degree of consanguinity, by which means the Earl was left free to marry Mary, Queen of Scots.

(f) "A most assured performer of his word . . . verie constant and resolute in the prosecution of his purposes . . . verie upright in all actions, unfitt for these of our dayes." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

(g) "A vertuous and comlie Lady, judicious, of excellent memorie and of great understanding above the capacitie of her sex . . . Shoe alwise managed her effairs with so great prudence and forsight that the enemies of her familie culd never prevaile against her," [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth,*" where, as an instance, is mentioned that she continued uninterruptedly to enjoy her dower from the Earldom of Bothwell, tho' that dignity had twice been forfeited during the period.] She was "a Papist," and, late in life, was excommunicated.

(h) The 4th s. was Sir Robert Gordon, of Gordonstoun, the historian of the family. See p. 341, note "a." He was *b.* 14 May 1580, and was *cr.* a Baronet of Nova Scotia (being the first of that order) 28 May 1625, and *d.* 1656 aged 76, leaving issue, of which Sir Robert, the 4th Bart (*d.* 1772) claimed, in 1766, the Earldom of Sutherland. His male line, however, became extinct on the death of his yst. s., Sir William, the 6th Bart, 5 March 1795, aged 56, who also was the last of the issue male of the 1st Bart and even of Adam Gordon, the first of the house of Gordon who was Earl of Sutherland, inasmuch as, at his death, the heir male of him, the said William, was found to be descended from a younger *brother of* the said Earl Adam.

(i) Gordon ("*Hist. Suth.*") after giving him the good character he usually bestows on any of that race, says that he died much in debt, incurred in law suits and in "setting up of some salt-panns at Broray."

(k) "A ladie of good inclination, of a meik disposition and verie provident." [Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*"]

[PATRICK GORDON, Master of Sutherland, *b.* 1604 ; *d.* young.]

XIV. 1615. *14.* JOHN (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., *b.* 4 March 1609 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 11 Sep. 1615, in his 7th year, being under the guardianship of his uncle, Sir Robert Gordon, the historian of the family.[a] In 1637 he took a prominent part with the Covenanters, by whom he was called the "good Earl John," and was one of the leaders at the battle of Auldean in 1645 ; P.C., for life, 1641 ; sat in Parl. [S.] 1641, in which year he was made L. Privy Seal [S.] on the nom. of Parl. Retiring from active service, during the "Commonwealth," he, however, in 1650, raised 1,000 men to assist Leslie against Cromwell ; and, in 1651, sent a regiment to Sterling, on behalf of the King. He obtained, after resignation, a *novodamus* of the Earldom, 21 Feb. 1662, in favour of George, his then eldest son, and his heirs male. He *m.* firstly, 19 Feb. 1632, at Seton, Jean,[b] da. and h. (tocher 50,000 marks) of James (DRUMMOND), 1st EARL OF PERTH [S.], by Isabel, da. of Robert (SETON), 1st EARL OF WINTOUN [S.] She, who was heiress of Kilvalloch in Atholl, *d.* at Edinburgh, 29 Dec. 1637, of consumption, and was *bur.* at Seton, but removed thence (as directed in her will) to Dornoch. He *m.* secondly, 24 Jan. 1639, Anne, 1st da. of Hugh (FRASER), LORD LOVAT [S.], by Isabel, da. of Sir John WEMYSS. By her, who *d.* 29 July 1658, he had no issue. He *d.* 1663, aged 54.[c]

[JOHN GORDON, Master of Sutherland, said[d] to have been *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife ; *b.* at Dornoch 21 Nov. 1632, *d.* there, of small pox, v.p. 14 Oct. 1637, in his 5th year.]

XV. 1663. *15.* GEORGE (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 2d and yst but 1st surv. s. and h., by first wife ; *b.* at Dornoch, 2 Nov. 1633; enfeoffed, in reversion, in the Earldom, 23 April 1662 ; *suc. to the said peerage* [S.] in 1663 ; obtaining, after resignation, a *novodamus* thereof, 24 June 1681, in favour of John, his only son, &c. He *m.* at Edinburgh, 11 Aug. 1659, Jean, widow of Archibald DOUGLAS, *styled* EARL OF ANGUS, 1st da. and heir of line of David (WEMYSS), 2d EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], by his first wife, Jean, da. of Robert (BALFOUR), LORD BALFOUR OF BURLEIGH [S.] He *d.* in Scotland, 4 March 1702/3, in his 70th year, and was *bur.* at Holyrood house. M.I. His widow *d.* Jan. 1715.

XVI. 1703. *16.* JOHN (GORDON, *afterwards*[e] SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], only s. and h., *b.* about 1660 ; *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER[f] till 1703. He took an active part in support of the Revolution of 1689 ; and was in command of a reg. of infantry in Flanders, under William III., to whom and to Queen Anne (1704) he was P.C. ; he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 4 March 1702/3, taking his seat [S.] 11 July 1704, and zealously supporting the Union. He, after resignation, obtained a *novodamus*[g] of the Earldom, 29 March 1706, in favour of his son and himself and the heirs male of their respective bodies, which failing, to the heirs female thereof without division, which failing to the Earl's heirs general &c. He was REP. PEER [S.] in 4 Parls., 1707-08 and 1715-33 ; President

---

(a) See p. 344, note "h"

(b) "This was the best match in Scotland, at that time, either for means or friendship, or the person of the Lady, who was wise, virtuous, and comely." [Wood's "*Douglas.*"]

(c) His portrait, inscribed "ætatis suæ 60 [50 ?] 1669 [1659 ?]" is engraved "from an original picture at Dunrobin Castle" in Gordon's "*Hist. Suth.*" It is half-length, in armour, with a skull cap, flowing hair and a long neck tie. His piety and his constant church-going are commemorated in Woodrow's "*Analecta.*"

(d) Wood's "*Douglas.*" See also p. 344, note "b."

(e) He "quitted the name of Gordon and resumed the old name of Sutherland." [Debrett's "Peerage," 1790, vol. ii], tho' no mention of such "quittance" is made in Wood's "*Douglas*," save that his grandchildren are therein called by the latter name.

(f) In the *novodamus* of 24 June 1581, he is called "Joannes, Dominus Strathnaver" presumably on the supposition that a Barony of that name was vested in his father. See p. 344, note "b."

(g) This is the last *novodamus* of the many which this Earldom has undergone, and its terms, accordingly, would override all the previous ones.

of the Board of Trade, 1715 ; L. Lieut. of the 8 northern counties of Scotland ; took active measures to suppress the Rising of 1715, and retook, 12 Nov. 1715, jointly with Lord Lovat, the town of Inverness. **K.T.**, June 1716, being granted also an annual pension of £1,200. He *m.* firstly, before 24 June 1681, Helen, 2d da. of William COCHRANE, *styled* LORD COCHRANE (s. and h. ap. of the 1st EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.]), by Katharine, da. of John (KENNEDY), EARL OF CASSILLIS [S.] He *m.* secondly, Catharine, widow of James STUART, *styled* LORD DOUNE (who *d.* v.p. 1685), yst. da. of Sir Lionel TOLLEMACHE, Bart., by Elizabeth, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF DYSART [S.], being step-da. of the well known Duke of Lauderdale [S.] By her, who *d.* before Feb. 1708, he had no issue. He *m.* thirdly, 12 Aug. 1727, at St. Martin's in the fields, Frances,[a] widow of Sir Thomas TRAVELL, of Milborne Weeke, co. Somerset, da. of (—), of Barnby Dun and Bramwith, co. York. She *d.* s.p. in his house in New Bond street, 18 Dec. 1732. Will, directing her burial to be at Barnby Dun, by her father, dat. 10 July 1731, to 29 Nov. 1732, pr. Dec. 1732. He *d.* in London, 27 June 1733,[b] aged about 73. Admon. 3 Oct. 1733.

[WILLIAM GORDON, *afterwards* SUTHERLAND, Master of Sutherland, *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER,[c] only s. and h. ap., by first wife ; chosen M.P. for Dornoch, 1708, but the election was declared void, on the ground of his being the eldest son of a Scotch Peer. He was in command, under his father, against the Jacobites in 1715, and distinguished himself in the battle of Glenshiel, against the Spaniards, 1719. He *m.* (contract 9 Oct 1705) Catharine,[d] da. of William MORRISON, of Prestongrange, co. Haddington. He *d.v.p.* 19 July 1720. His widow *d.* at Edinburgh, 21 March 1764, or 1765, and was *bur.* at Greyfriars there in the burying place of the Prestongrange family. Funeral entry [1764] at Lyon office.]

[JOHN SUTHERLAND, *styled* [July to Dec. 1720] LORD STRATHNAVER,[c] grandson and h. ap., being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[e] of the above William GORDON, *afterwards* SUTHERLAND, *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER, whom he survived but a few months. He *d.* unm. and was *bur.* at Kensington, 12 Dec. 1720.]

XVII. 1733. *17.* WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], grandson and h., being 3d but 1st surv. s. of William GORDON, *afterwards* SUTHERLAND, *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER[c] abovenamed ; *b.* about 1708 ; *styled* Lord Strathnaver,[c] 1720-33 ; M.P. for Sutherland 1727-33 ; F.R.S. 1732 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 27 June 1733. REP. PEER [S.] in two parls, 1734-47 ; first Lord of Police 1744 ; took an active part against the Rising of 1745. He *m.* 2 April 1734, Elizabeth, 1st da. of David (WEMYSS), 3d EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Henry (SINCLAIR), LORD SINCLAIR [S.] She *d.* at Dunrobin, 20 Feb. 1747. He *d.* at Montauban in Rovergne, France, 7 Dec. 1750, aged about 42. Admon. 26 Oct. 1751.

XVIII. 1750. *18.* WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], only s. and h. ; *b.* 29 May 1735 ; *styled* LORD STRATHNAVER[c] till 1750 ; ed. at Winchester, 1744-46 ; entered the army (in his 11th year) 1745, becoming, 1759, Lieut.-Col. of infantry, and being aide-de-camp to the King, with rank of Colonel, 1763. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as afsd. 7 Dec. 1750, and was REP

(a) "An English lady of fortune" [Wood's "*Douglas*"] at that time resident in St. George's, Han. square.

(b) Macky ["*Characters*"] speaks of him when 45 years old [1705 ?] and "a fat fair-complexioned man" as "a very honest man, a great assertor of the liberties of the people ; has a good rough sense ; is open and free ; a great lover of his bottle and his friend ; brave in his person, which he has shewn in several duels ; too familiar for his quality, and often keeps company below it," to which sketch of him Dean Swift adds "a blundering, rattle-pated, drunken sot."

(c) See p. 344, note "b," and see also p. 345, note "f."

(d) She was sister of Helen, Countess of Glasgow [S.], and of Jean, Viscountess Arbuthnot [S.]

(e) George, the 1st son *d.* young and v.p.

(f) He had, in 1747, £1,000 assigned him for the hereditary Shrievalty of Sunderland, under the act abolishing such jurisdictions.

PEER [S.] 1763-66. He *m.* 14 April 1761, at Edinburgh, Mary, 1st da and coheir[a] of William MAXWELL, of Preston, co. Kirkcudbright, by Elizabeth,[b] da. of William HAIRSTANES, of Craigs in that county. They both died at Bath in the same month, *June 1766, she on the 1st, in her 26th year (from over exertion in nursing him)*, and he s.p.m. on the 16th, from putrid fever, aged 31. Both were *bur.* 9 Aug. 1766 in the Abbey church of Holyroodhouse. Admon. 20 Nov. 1767.

XIX. 1766. *19* and *1*. ELIZABETH, *suo jure*, COUNTESS OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 2d and yst. but only surv. da. and h.[c]; *b.* 24 May 1765, at Leven Lodge, near Edinburgh, and *suc. to the peerage* [S.] *as above, next year, 16 June 1766, her right thereto being confirmed* by the House of Lords, 21 March 1771.[d] She, in 1779, and again in 1793, raised a regiment called "the Sutherland fencibles," which in 1798 was employed in quelling the Irish rebellion. She *m.*, 4 Sep. 1785 (spec. lic.) in London, George Granville LEVESON-GOWER, then *styled* VISCOUNT TRENTHAM, but shortly afterwards, 1786-1803, *styled* EARL GOWER, who *suc.* his father, 26 Oct. 1803, as 2d MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, and who was *cr.* 28 Jan. 1833, DUKE OF SUTHERLAND, as more fully stated below. The *suo jure* Countess ("*Duchess-Countess*" as she was generally called) *d.*, his widow, at Hamilton place, Hyde park, 29 Jan. and was *bur.* 20 Feb. 1839, with great state, at Dornoch,[e] aged 73. Will pr. Aug. 1839.

Dukedom [U.K.] I. 1833.

GEORGE GRANVILLE LEVESON-GOWER, *styled* VISCOUNT TRENTHAM, 1758-86 and EARL GOWER, 1786—1803; 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of Granville (LEVESON-GOWER), 2d EARL GOWER, afterwards (1786) 1st MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, being his only s. by his second wife, Louisa, da. (whose issue, in 1803, became coheir) to Scrope (EGERTON), 1st DUKE OF BRIDGEWATER, was *b.* 9 Jan and *bap.* 13 Feb. 1758, in Arlington street, St. Geo., Han. sq.; ed. at Westm (1768-74) and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.A. 31 Oct. 1777. He was M.P. for Newcastle-under-Lyne, 1778-84, and for co. Stafford, 1787-99. Having *m.* 4 Sep. 1785, as abovestated, Elizabeth, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF SUTHERLAND [S.], he became in her right Sheriff of Sutherlandshire. His father having been, shortly afterwards, *cr.* a Marquess, 1 March 1786, he from that date to 1803, was *styled* EARL GOWER. P.C., 1790. In May 1790, he was Ambassador

---

(a) The 2d and yst. da. was Willielma, wife of John Campbell, *styled* Lord Glenorchy.

(b) This Lady became the second wife of Charles Erskine, a Lord of Session, under the designation of Lord Alva. She had the charge of her infant grand-daughter, the *suo jure* Countess of Sutherland and *d.* in London (being generally designated as "Lady Alva") 24 Oct 1806 in her 90th year.

(c) Catharine, her elder sister, *b.* in London 24 May and *bap.* 11 June 1764 at St. Marylebone; *d.* at Dunrobin Castle 3 Jan. 1766, six months before her parents.

(d) It was opposed (1) by Sir Robert Gordon, Bart. [S.], heir male of the body of Adam Gordon, Earl of Sutherland, by his wife the *suo jure* Countess [see p. 344, note "h"], and (2) by George Sutherland of Forse, as heir male of the *first* Earl. The Lords resolved (1) That Elizabeth, wife of Adam Gordon had a right thereto on the death of her brother in 1514 "as heir of the body of William, who was Earl of Sutherland in 1275," and that the said Earldom "was assumed by her husband in her right," and that it remained in her descendants down to 1766 "without any objection on the part of the male line of the said William." (2) "That none of the charters produced affect the title, honour and dignity of the Earl of Sutherland, but operate as conveyances of the estate only." (3) "That the claimant, Elizabeth Sutherland, has a right to the title, honour and dignity of the Earldom of Sutherland [*note*, that no mention is made herein of the fabulous Barony of Strathnaver] as heir of the body of William who was Earl of Sutherland in 1275." The case of the Countess's claim (1770) by Sir David Dalrymple (a Lord of Session, under the designation of Lord Hailes), is a masterpiece of research in Scotch Peerage law. The date of 1275 having been thus acknowledged as belonging to the Earldom, the Duke of Sutherland, 3 May 1847, presented a petition to the House of Lords that his precedency in the Roll of Peers [S.] should be amended according to such date, but no further steps appear to have been taken.

(e) "A very liberal patron of the fine arts, herself no mean proficient with the pencil and the brush." She drew and etched a series of views in Orkney and on the S.E. coast [1805-07], illustrating an account of Orkney, for private distribution. [*Ann. Reg.* 1839.]

at Paris (at a most important and critical period), being recalled, Sep. 1792, after the imprisonment of the French Royal family; L. Lieut. of Sutherlandshire, 1794—1831; Col. of the Staffordshire Vol. Cavalry, 1794—1800. He was sum. to Parl. v.p. 25 Feb. 1799, in his father's Barony [1703] as BARON GOWER OF STITTENHAM. Joint Postmaster Gen., 1799—1801; L. Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1800—1801; *suc.* his maternal uncle, the last Duke of Bridgewater, March 1803, in considerable estates, including the well known "Bridgewater canal," and *suc.*, a few months later, his father, 26 Oct. 1803, as MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, &c.; High Steward of Stafford, 1804; was one of the prime leaders in the attack on the Addington administration, 1804, adhering to Lord Grenville in the separation between him and Pitt; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 22 March 1806, being inst. 31 March 1807. He now retired from politics devoting himself to the improvement of his vast estates and the patronage of art,[a] becoming President of the British Institution, &c. At the end of his life and after having been, for eleven years, enfeebled by a stroke of paralysis, he was *cr.* 28 Jan. 1833, DUKE OF SUTHERLAND.[b] He *d.* a few months later at Dunrobin Castle, 5 and was *bur.* 19 July 1833, with his wife's ancestors, at Dornoch, aged 75.[c] Will pr. Oct. 1833.

Dukedom [U.K.] II. 1833. **Earldom** [S.] XX. 1839.

2 and *20*, GEORGE GRANVILLE (LEVESON-GOWER, *afterwards* SUTHERLAND-LEVESON-GOWER), DUKE OF SUTHERLAND, &c., also EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st s. and h.,[d] *b.* 8 Aug. 1786, in London, and *bap.* at St. Marylebone; generally known as VISCOUNT TRENTHAM till 1803, when he was *styled* EARL GOWER till 1833, being *styled* MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, from Jan. to July 1833; ed. at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A. 1806; M.A. 1810; *cr.* D.C.L. 15 June 1841; M.P. for St. Mawes, 1808-12; for Newcastle-under-Lyne, 1812-15, and for Staffordshire, 1815-20; was sum. to Parl. v.p. 22 Nov. 1826, in his father's Barony [1703] as BARON GOWER OF STITTENHAM; *suc.* his father 19 July 1833, as DUKE OF SUTHERLAND, &c.; High Steward of Stafford, 1833; a trustee of the Nat. gallery of pictures, 1835; *suc.* his mother, 29 Jan. 1839, as EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], soon after which he, by royal lic. 12 May 1841, took the name of *Sutherland* before that of *Leveson Gower*. L.-Lieut. of Salop, 1839-45; **K.G.** 11 March 1841; a trustee of the Brit. museum, 1841; commissr. for the fine arts, 1841. He *m.* 28 May 1823,[e] in Devonshire House, Piccadilly (spec. lic.) Harriet Elizabeth Georgiana, 3d da. of George (HOWARD), 6th EARL OF CARLISLE, by Georgiana Dorothy, 1st da. of William (CAVENDISH), 5th DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. He *d.* at Trentham Hall, co Stafford, 28 Feb. and was *bur.* 9 March 1861, at Trentham, aged 74.[f] His widow, who was *b.* 21 May 1806, was Mistress of the Robes to Queen Victoria[g] on her accession, 1837 to 1841, and again 1846-52, 1835-58 and 1859-61,

---

(a) Charles Greville calls him (*Memoirs*) "a leviathan of wealth." The collection of pictures he inherited from the Duke of Bridgewater called "the Stafford Gallery" and sometimes "the Bridgewater Gallery," was perhaps, unrivalled, and he was among the first of such owners, who allowed a London public access thereto.

(b) The title chosen (on a suggestion, it was said, of the Princess Augusta) was very objectionable, being that of a *Dukedom* of Sutherland heritable in tail male, which at any devolution may become separate from the *Earldom* of Sutherland, a dignity heritable by heirs of line.

(c) He was a Liberal, supporting the Catholic emancipation and the Reform Bill, but his ill health hindered any political success. His portrait "after W. Owen, 1811," is engraved in "*Doyle*"; other portraits of him exist, by Romney and Phillips, also two colossal statues by Chantrey, one at Dunrobin and the other at Trentham.

(d) His yr. and only surv. br. Francis, inherited, on his father's death in 1833, the Egerton estates, pictures, &c. under the will of his great uncle, the Duke of Bridgewater, took the name of Egerton, and was *cr.* in 1846, Earl of Ellesmere.

(e) "He had previously been debarred from matrimony by a romantic attachment to Louise, the unfortunate Queen of Prussia, but the union with Lady Harriett Howard proved one of affection." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(f) "Not particularly distinguished by personal qualities of the kind usually called great, he was yet fully equal to the duties of his dignified station." [*Ann. Reg.* for 1861.] His portrait "after E. Desmaisons," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(g) See vol. v. p. 210, note "c," *sub* "Manchester," for a list of these Ladies.

appearing publicly for the last time, at the Prince of Wales's marriage in 1863. She *d.* 27 Oct. 1868, at Stafford House,[a] St. James Park, aged 62.[b]

Dukedom [U.K.] III. **Earldom** [S.] XXI. — 1861.

3 and *21*. GEORGE GRANVILLE WILLIAM (SUTHERLAND-LEVESON-GOWER), DUKE OF SUTHERLAND, &c., also EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 19 Dec. 1828 ; generally known as VISCOUNT TRENTHAM till 1833, and as EARL GOWER, Jan. to July 1833, being *styled* MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, 1833-61 ; ed. at King's Coll., London, and at Eton. He was M.P. (in the Liberal interest) for co. Sutherland, 1852-61 ; L.-Lieut. of co. Cromarty, 1853 ; was on the spec. mission to the coronat. of Alexander II. of Russia, 1856 ; *suc. to the peerage* [U.K. &c. and S.] as above 28 Feb. 1851 ; L.-Lieut. of co. Sutherland, 1861 ; Col. Sutherland Reg. of Highland Rifle Volunteers, 1864-82 ; **K.G.** 30 April (or 24 May), 1864, in which year he entertained Garibaldi on his visit to England ; Hon. Col. 20th Midx. Rifle Vols., 1867 ; was present at the opening of the Suez canal, 1869, and accompanied the Prince of Wales to India, 1876 ; was a Knight grand cross of the order of the Saviour of Greece. He *m.* firstly, 20 June 1849 (spec. lic.) at Cliefden House, Taplow, Bucks, Anne, only da. and h. of John HAY-MACKENZIE, of Newhall and Cromarty, by Anne, 3d da. of Sir James GIBSON-CRAIG, 1st Bart. She, who was *b.* 21 April 1829, and who suc her father 9 July following, was *cr.* 21 Oct. 1861, COUNTESS OF CROMARTIE, &c. (see that dignity) with a spec. and very peculiar rem. in favour of her second son, &c. She was Mistress of the Robes 1870-74[c] ; **V.A.**, 3d class. She *d.* 25 Nov. 1888, at Sutherland Tower, Torquay, being *bur.* in Babbacombe cemetery, Devon. He *m.* secondly, 4 March 1889, at Dunedin, Florida, United States of America, Mary Caroline, widow of Arthur Kindersley BLAIR, 71st Highland Infantry (who was killed out shooting but 2 days previously), yr. da. of Rev. Richard MICHELL, D.D., Principal of Hertford College, Oxford, by (—), da. of Thomas BLAIR, of Walton Grove, Surrey. He *d.* 22 Sep. 1892, at Dunrobin Castle, and was *bur.* at Trentham, aged 63.[d] Will dat. 4 Aug. to 22 Sep. 1892 (leaving to his wife £150,000, &c.), pr. March 1893, and pronounced valid (after much dispute, by a compromise), 7 June 1894. Personalty £324,880 gross, and £298,625 net. His widow, by whom he had no issue, living 1896.

[GEORGE-GRANVILLE SUTHERLAND-LEVESON GOWER, generally known as EARL GOWER, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife ; *b.* 27 July 1850 ; *d.* v.p. 5 July 1858, in his 8th year.]

Dukedom [U.K.] IV. **Earldom** [S.] XXII. — 1892.

4 and *22*. CROMARTIE (SUTHERLAND-LEVESON-GOWER), DUKE OF SUTHERLAND [1833], MARQUESS OF STAFFORD [1786], EARL GOWER [1746], VISCOUNT TRENTHAM [1746], and BARON GOWER OF STITTENHAM [1703], also EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S. 1228?], and a Baronet [1620], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ; *b.* 21 July 1851, in London ; generally known as EARL GOWER, 1858 to 1861 ; *styled* MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, 1861-92 ; entered the 2d Life Guards 1870, retiring 1875 ; M.P. for co. Sutherland, 1874-86 ; *suc. to the peerage* [U.K., &c. and S.] as above,

---

(a) Stafford House, formerly York House (the building thereof being begun by *H.R.H.* the Duke of York), was purchased in 1827, by the 1st Duke of Sutherland for £72,000 (not £80,000 as stated in Lord Colchester's "*Diary*") and given by him, with £30,000, to complete it, to his eldest son, afterwards the 2d Duke.

(b) She was many years a leader in London society, besides being the promoter of various philanthropic schemes. She was, also, the solitary companion of the Queen, during the first weeks of widowhood, who has given a sympathetic description of her character. [Martin's "*Prince Consort.*"] In her youth she was of great beauty, but latterly (as was likely to be the case with the mother of 11 children), became very stout.

(c) See vol. v. p. 210, note "c," *sub* "Manchester," for a list of these Ladies.

(d) He took little interest in politics, "was a keen sportsman and traveller, and was fond of riding on locomotive engines and of watching the fire brigade at work." He devoted large sums to the improvement of his Highland estates, and gave £226,300 towards the construction of the Highland railway. [*Nat. Biogr.*]

22 Sep. 1892; *L. Lieut. of co.* Sutherland; Mayor of Longton, 1895-96; Hon. Col. Staff Yeo. Cavalry. He *m.* 20 Oct. 1884, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Millicent Fanny, 1st da. of James Francis Harry (ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE), 5th EARL OF ROSSLYN, by Violet, da. of Robert VYNER, of Fairfield House, co. York. She was *b.* 20 Oct. 1867.

[GEORGE GRANVILLE SUTHERLAND-LEVESON-GOWER, *styled* MARQUESS OF STAFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 28 Aug. 1888, at Cliefden House, Bucks, afsd.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 1,176,454 acres in Sutherlandshire; 149,999 in Rosshire (which last belonged almost entirely to the then Duchess); 17,495 in Shropshire; 12,744 in Staffordshire, and 1,853 in the North Riding of Yorkshire. Total, 1,358,545 acres, worth £141,667 a year. *Principal Seats.*—Dunrobin Castle, co. Sutherland; Tarbat Park Hill, co. Ross; Trentham Hall, co. Stafford; Lilleshall, co. Salop, &c.

The Duke of Sutherland is one of the 28 noblemen, who, in 1883, possessed above 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom, and stands *first* in point of acreage, and fifth in point of income therefrom. See a list of these in vol. ii, p. 51, note "a," *sub* "Buccleuch."

SUTHWYCK, see SOUTHWICKE.

SUTLEJ.

i.e., "GOUGH OF CHIN-KANG-FOO in China, AND OF MAHARAJPORE AND THE SUTLEJ in the East Indies," Barony *(Gough)*, *cr.* 1846; see "GOUGH OF GOOJERAT," &c., Viscountcy, *cr.* 1849.

SUTTON.

i.e., "DEINCOURT OF SUTTON, co. Derby," Barony *(Leeke)*, *cr.* 1624; see "SCARSDALE," Earldom, *cr.* 1645; *ex.* 1736.

SUTTON, or SUTTON DE DUDLEY.

See under "DUDLEY," Barony, *cr.* in 1342; *in abeyance* since 1757.

SUTTON, or SUTTON DE HOLDERNESSE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1324? *1.* JOHN SUTTON, of Sutton, in Holderness, s. and h. of Sayer SUTTON, of the same, by Christiana, his wife, was found by inq. on his father's death, March 1292, at Hedon, co. York, to be then aged 21. He, apparently it was, who was sum. to Parl as a Baron, by writ directed "*Johanni de Sutton*" [LORD SUTTON] 30 Dec. (1324) 18 Ed. II.[a] He was so sum. by writs directed "*Johanni Sutton de Holdernesse*" [LORD SUTTON DE HOLDERNESSE], from 20 July (1332) 6 Ed. III. to 15 Nov. (1338) 12 Ed. III. He *d.* 1338.

II. 1338. *2.* JOHN (SUTTON), LORD SUTTON DE HOLDERNESSE, s. and h., aged 20 and upwards, on his father's death in 1338. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron, by writs directed "*Johanni Sutton de Holdernesse*" from 25 Aug. (1339) 13 Ed. III. to 20 April (1344) 18 Ed. III. He is said to have been *knighted* by Ed. III. at the siege of Calais in 1346.[b] He *m.* Alicia. He *d.* s.p. (1356 or 1361) 30 or 35 Ed. III.[c] His widow *d.* (1363) 37 Ed. III.

---

[a] See vol. iii, p. 180, in the subnote to note "b," under "Dudley," as to the possibility of this writ referring to John Sutton of Dudley.

[b] "Frost's notices, p. 99," as quoted in Banks's "*Bar. Ang. Conc.*"

[c] According to "*Courthope*" he was again sum. to Parl. 3 April (1360) 34 Ed. III. by writ directed "*Johanni de Sutton de Essex*," but it seems more probable that this refers to a different person.

III. 1356-61, to 1400? *3.* SIR THOMAS SUTTON, br. and h., aged 40 and upwards at his brother's death. Neither he, nor his issue, was ever sum. to Parl. He was living (1377-78) 1 Ric. II.,[a] but *d.* s.p.m. before July (1401) 2 Hen. IV., when the *Barony* fell *into abeyance.*[b]

SWANSEA OF SINGLETON.

Barony.

I. 1893. *1.* SIR HENRY-HUSSEY VIVIAN, Bart., of Singleton, co. Glamorgan, s. and h. of John Henry VIVIAN, of the same, Major Royal Stannary Artillery (who *d.* 10 Feb. 1855, aged 69, being br. of the 1st BARON VIVIAN OF GLYNN AND TRURO), by Sarah, da. of Arthur JONES, of the Priory, Reigate, Surrey, formerly of Caervallach in Northop, co. Flint, was *b.* at Singleton 6 and *bap.* 13 July 1821, at St. Mary's, Swansea; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; was M.P. upwards of 40 years, *viz.*, for Truro, 1852-57; for Glamorganshire, 1857-85, and for Swansea district, 1885-93; Lieut. Col. 4th Glam. Rifle Vols. for eleven years; Chairman of the Glam. County Council; was *cr. a Baronet*, 13 May 1882, and was *cr.* 9 June 1893, BARON SWANSEA OF SINGLETON,[c] co. Glamorgan. He *m.* firstly, 15 April 1847, at Swindon, co. Wilts, Jessie Dalrymple, 1st da. of Ambrose GODDARD, of Swindon afsd., by Jessie Dorothea, da. of Sir Thomas-Buckler LETHBRIDGE, 2d Bart. She *d.* 28 Feb. 1848 at Singleton, and was bur. at St. Mary's, Swansea, but removed to St. Paul's, Sketty. He *m.* secondly, 14 July 1853, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Flora Caroline Elizabeth, only da. of Sir Montague John CHOLMELEY, 2d Bart., by Georgiana, da. of William (BEAUCLERK), 8th DUKE OF ST. ALBANS. She *d.* 25 Jan. 1868, and was *bur.* at St. Paul's, Sketty. He *m.* thirdly 10 Nov. 1870, at Bretton Park, co. Waterford, Averil, da. of Richard (BEAUMONT), Capt. R.N., by Susan Hussey, da. of Godfrey (MACDONALD), 3d BARON MACDONALD OF SLATE [I.] He *d.* suddenly of heart disease, 29 Nov. 1894, at Singleton, aged 73, and was *bur.* at Sketty. Will pr. at £215,160 gross. His widow living 1896.

II. 1894. *2.* ERNEST AMBROSE (VIVIAN), BARON SWANSEA OF SINGLETON [1893], also a Baronet [1882], 1st s. and h., being only child of first wife; *b.* 11 Feb. and *bap.* 15 March 1848, at St. Peter's, Eaton square; ed. at Eton and at Mag. Coll., Oxford; *suc. to the peerage*, 29 Nov. 1894.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres. *Principal Residence.*—Singleton, near Swansea, co. Glamorgan.

SWILLINGTON.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1326, to 1328. *1.* ADAM SWILLINGTON, *of Swillington, in the West* Riding of Yorkshire, served in the Scotch wars, 1306-27; took part with the Earl of Lancaster againt the two Despencers, *temp.* Ed. II., and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SWILLINGTON) 3 Dec. (1326) 20 Ed. II. to 5 March (1327/8) 2 Ed. III., but not subsequently, neither were any of his posterity[d] so that the *Barony* (if an hereditary one ever existed) became *dormant.*

(a) At that date he, having no male issue, settled his Castle of Branceholme and manor of Sutton on two of his married daughters and their issue male.

(b) The coheirs were his three daughters: (1) Constance *m.* firstly before 1378, as his second wife, Peter (de Mauley), Lord de Mauley (who *d.* 19 March 1382/3), and secondly Sir John Godard, Sheriff of co. York, 1389, by whom she had a son and heir; (1) Margaret, *m.* before 1378, Peter de Mauley, *s.* and h. ap. (by his first wife) of the abovenamed Peter, and left issue; (3) Agnes, or Anne, *m.* Sir Ralph Bulmer as also Sir Edmond or Edward Hastings.

(c) This was on the absurd principle, of such peerages as "Truro of Bowes," "Leicester of Holkham" &c., where a considerable town (such as Swansea) is described as being "*of*" the grantee's residence.

(d) By a pedigree in Blore's "South Winfield" it appears that he "had a son [1] Robert, whose son [2], Thomas de Swillington, left [3] a da. and h., Elizabeth, who *m.* Robert Sampson, of co. Suffolk, and was aged 21 and upwards [1429-30] 8 Hen. VI.

SWINTON.

See "MASHAM OF SWINTON, co. York," Barony *(Lister)*, *cr.* 1891.

SWORDS.

See "BEAUMONT OF SWORDS, co. Dublin," Viscountcy [I.] *(Beaumont)*, *cr.* 1622 ; *ex.* 1702.

See "MOLESWORTH OF SWORDS, co. Dublin," Viscountcy [I.] *(Molesworth)*, *cr.* 1716.

SWYNERTON.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1337, to 1338.

1. SIR ROGER SWYNERTON, of Swynerton, co. Stafford, s. and h. of Sir Thomas SWYNERTON, of the same, by Matilda, da. of Sir Robert HOLAND ; served in the Scotch wars, 1310-35 ; Gov. of Stafford, 1318 ; sometime Constable of the Tower of London ; was a Banneret before 1328, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD SWYNERTON), by writ, 23 April (1337) 11 Ed. III. but never afterwards, neither were any of his posterity. He *m.* Johanna, da. of Sir Robert HASTANGE, and *d.* 1338, leaving issue, when the *Barony* (if indeed such writ created an hereditary one) became *dormant*.[a]

SYDENHAM OF SYDENHAM AND OF TORONTO.

Barony.

I. 1840, to 1841.

1. THE RT. HON. CHARLES EDWARD POULETT-THOMSON, *formerly* THOMSON, Gov. Gen. of H. M's provinces on the continent of North America, was *cr.* 19 Aug. 1840, BARON SYDENHAM OF SYDENHAM, co. Kent, AND OF TORONTO in Canada. He was 3d and yst. s. of John BUNCOMBE-POULETT-THOMSON, formerly THOMSON,[b] of Roehampton, and of Waverley abbey, both in co. Surrey, Merchant of London (Austin Friars) by Charlotte, da. of John JACOB, M.D. of the City of Salisbury ; *b.* 13 Sep. 1799, at Wimbledon, or at Waverley abbey, both in co. Surrey ; was, when aged 16, resident at St. Petersburg as the correspondent of his father's firm,[c] in which he remained till he took office under Government, in 1830 ; M.P., in the Liberal interest, for Dover, 1826-30, and for Manchester, 1830 ; P.C., Vice President of the Board of Trade and Treasurer of the Navy, 1830 ; President of the Board of Trade, July to Nov. 1834 and 1835-39 ; Gov. Gen. of Canada, 1839-41, being raised to the peerage,[d] as above, 19 Aug. 1840, but never taking his seat ;

---

in whose heirs the Barony of Swillington, if it can be deemed *cr.* by the writs of summons to Adam, her great-grandfather, may be presumed to be vested." [Banks' *Bar. Angl. Conc.*]

(a) Courthope states that "his son [1] Sir Thomas S. left issue [2], Sir Robert S., whose only child was [3] Maud, *m.* 1st Humphrey Peshall, and 2dly, Sir John Savage, by both of whom she had issue and amongst her descendants this dignity is *probably in abeyance*." Banks [*Bar. Angl. Conc.*] says that "an old visitation of co. Chester states that [the abovenamed] Maud *m.* first William Ipstone, by whom she had issue, William, who *d.* s.p. ; Christian, aged six [1399—1400] 1 Hen. IV., and Alicia, aged three ; her second husband was Humphrey Peshall, and her third, Sir John Savage, of Clifton."

(b) He, by royal lic., 22 July 1814, took the name of "Buncombe and Poulett," in addition to his patronymic of Thomson, his father, Andrew Thomson, also of Roehampton, having *m.* Harriet, 3d da. and at length, sole heir of John Buncombe, of Gothurst, co. Somerset, and representative of her great-grandfather, Edward Poulett, of Gothurst, a sd.

(c) Represented [1896] by "Thomson, Bonar and Co."

(d) He is said to have selected the title of "Waverley," as being that of his birth place, but on that being objected to by Mr. Nicholson, the then owner, to have selected "Sydenham," as being the birth place of his brother. There is also a story (Henry Greville's "diary") of his wishing to be "Lord St. Lawrence," and of it having been squashed by the Prime Minister Melbourne, with the remark "I don't think we have done quite enough for that, eh ? Scipio Africanus, eh ?"

G.C.B., 18 Aug. 1841. He *d.* unm. at Alwington House, near Kingston, in Canada 19, (of lockjaw from injuries by a fall on the 4th from his horse) and was *bur.* 23 Sep. 1841, at Kingston, afsd., aged 42, when the *peerage* became *extinct.*[a] Will dat. 18 Sep. 1841, pr. March 1842, under £25,000.

SYDLAW.

i.e., "GLAMIS, TANNADYCE, SYDLAW, and STRADICTIE," Barony [S.] *(Lyon)*, titles substituted, 1677, for the BARONY OF GLAMIS [S.]. See "STRATHMORE" Earldom [S.] substitued, 1677, for the EARLDOM OF KINGHORN [S.]

SYDNEY OF CHISLEHURST,
SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARDS, and SYDNEY OF SCADBURY.

Barony. I. 1783, Viscountcy I. 1789.

1. THE RT. HON. THOMAS TOWNSHEND, 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Thomas TOWNSHEND (who *d.* May 1780, aged 78, being 2d s. of Charles, 2d VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM), by Albinia, da. (whose issue became coheir) of John SELWYN, of Matson, co. Gloucester and of Chislehurst, co. Kent, was *b.* 24 Feb. 1732/3 ; M.P. for Whitchurch, Hants, 1754-83 ; Clerk of the Household to George, Prince of Wales ; Clerk of the Board of Green cloth, 1760-62 ; a Lord of the Treasury, 1765-67 ; P.C., 1767 ; Paymaster Gen. of the forces, 1767-68 ; Sec. at War, 1782 ; Home Sec., July 1782 to April 1783, and again Dec. 1783 to June 1789, being *cr.* 6 March 1783, BARON SYDNEY[b] OF CHISLEHURST, co. Kent, and 11 June 1789, VISCOUNT SYDNEY[b] OF ST. LEONARDS, co. Gloucester ; Ch. Justice in Eyre, South of Trent, 1789. He *m.* 19 May 1760, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Elizabeth, 1st da and coheir of Richard POWYS, of Hintlesham, co. Suffolk, by Mary, da. of George (BRUDENELL), 3d EARL OF CARDIGAN. He *d.* suddenly of apoplexy at his seat, at Frognal in Chislehurst, 13 June 1800, and was *bur.* at Chislehurst, aged 77. Will pr. July 1800. His widow *d.* in Chapel street, Mayfair, 1 and was *bur.* 9 May 1826, at Chislehurst, aged 90. Will pr. May 1826.

II. 1800.

2. JOHN THOMAS (TOWNSHEND), VISCOUNT SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARDS, &c., 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 21 Feb. 1764 ; ed. at Eton and at Clare Hall, Cambridge ; M.A. 1784 ; Under Home Sec. 1783-89 ; M.P. for Newport (Isle of Wight), 1786-90, and for Whitchurch, 1790-1800 ; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1789-93 ; *suc. to the peerage* 13 June 1800 ; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1800-10 ; Ranger of Hyde park and St. James' park, 1807 ; High Steward of Great

---

(a) "As a cabinet minister, Mr. Thomson's efforts were chiefly directed to amendment of the Custom laws and the extension of our foreign trade by a more liberal policy" [*Ann. Reg.* 1841]. "Of first-rate capacity, with great ability, discrimination, judgment, firmness, and dexterity" [*Greville Memoirs*].

(b) See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," *sub* "Cadogan," for instances of titles taken from the surname of a family from whom the grantee was descended. In this case the grantee's paternal grandmother, Elizabeth, Viscountess Townshend, was 1st da. (tho' neither herself nor her issue was coheir) of Thomas (Pelham), 1st Baron Pelham of Laughton, who was s. and h. of Sir John Pelham, 3d Bart, by Lucy, 2d da (tho' neither herself nor her issue was coheir) of Robert (*Sydney*) 2d Earl of *Leicester*. In "*Collins*" (vol. v, p. 517, *sub* "Chichester") is this note. "It was on account of this marriage [of Townshend] with the da. of Lord Pelham, whose mother was Lady Lucy *Sydney*, that the present [1811] Marquis Townshend when *cr.* an Earl [in 1784] chose the title of *Leicester*, and that the late Mr. Thomas Townshend, when made a Peer, chose that of *Sydney*."

(c) He is thus referred to in "*The Rolliad*."—

"Oh, had by nature but proportioned been
His *strength* of genius to his *length* of chin,
His mighty mind, with some prodigious plan,
At once, with ease, had reached to Hindostan."

His portrait "after G. Stuart" (in which, however, no very great length of chin appears) is engraved in "*Doyle*."

Yarmouth, 1815; F.S.A. He *m.* firstly, 13 April 1790, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Sophia, 3d da. of Edward (SOUTHWELL) LORD DE CLIFFORD, by Sophia, da. of Samuel CAMPBELL. She, who was *b*, 10 June and *bap.* 1 July 1771, at St. Martin's in the fields, *d.* s.p.m. 9 and was *bur.* 16 Nov. 1795 at Chislehurst. He *m.* secondly, 27 May 1802, at her father's house in Grosvenor sq., Caroline, 2d da. of Robert (CLEMENTS), 1st EARL OF LEITRIM [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of Clotworthy (SKEFFINGTON), 1st EARL OF MASSEREENE [I.]. She *d.* in childbed in Grosvenor square, 9 Aug. 1805. Admon. Sep. 1805. He *d.* at Frognal afsd. 20 Jan. 1831, and was *bur.* at Chislehurst, aged 46. Will pr. Feb. 1831.

III. 1831. **Earldom** I. 1874, to 1890. *3* and *1*. JOHN ROBERT (TOWNSHEND), VISCOUNT SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARDS [1789] and BARON SYDNEY OF CHISLEHURST [1783], only s. and h., by second wife; *b.* 9 Aug. 1805, in in Grosvenor square; ed. at Eton and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.A. 1824; was M.P. for Whitchurch, 1826-31; Groom of the bedchamber, 1828-30; *suc. to the peerage* 20 Jan. 1831; a Lord of the bedchamber, Jan. to April 1835; a Lord in waiting, 1841-46; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1852-58; P.C. 1853; Col. Kent Artillery Militia, 1853; L.-Lieut. of Kent, 1856-90; L. Chamberlain of the Household, 1859-66, and again 1868-74; **G.C.B.**, 10 March 1863; First plenipo.[a] on the spec. mission with the Garter to Leopold II, King of the Belgians, who was invested therewith at Brussels, 12 Feb. 1856; was *cr.*, 27 Feb. 1874, EARL SYDNEY OF SCADBURY, co. Kent; Capt. of Deal Castle, 1879-90; L. Steward of the Household, 1880-85, and again Feb. to Aug. 1886. He *m.* Aug. 1832, at St. James' Westm., Emily Caroline, 6th da. of Henry William (PAGET), 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY, being 1st da. by his 2nd wife Charlotte, da. of Charles (CADOGAN), 1st EARL CADOGAN. He *d.* s.p. 14 Feb. 1890, at Frognal afsd., and was *bur.* at Chislehurst, aged 84, when *all his honours* became *extinct.* Will pr. at £67,464. His widow, who was *b.* 4 March 1810, *d.* 9 March 1893, at Frognal, and was *bur.* at Chislehurst afsd., aged 83. Will pr. at £43,974.

Family estates.—These, in 1883 (all formerly the inheritance of the family of Selwyn), consisted of 2,165 acres in Kent, and 947 in Gloucestershire. Total, 3,112 acres, worth £6,615 a year. *Principal seat*.—Frognal, near Foots Cray, co. Kent.[b]

SYDNEY OF LEIX.

Barony [I.] I. 1768, to 1774. *1*. DUDLEY-ALEXANDER-SYDNEY COSBY, of Stradbally Hall, in Queen's county, s. and h. of Pole COSBY, of the same (*d.* 20 May 1766) by Mary, da. and coheir of Henry DODWELL, of Manor Dodwell, co. Roscommon, was *b.* about 1730; was sometime Minister to the Court of Denmark, and was *cr.* 14 July 1768, LORD SYDNEY OF LEIX, BARON OF STRADBALLY, in Queen's county [I.]. He *m.* Dec. 1773, in Dublin, Isabella, 1st da. of Thomas (ST. LAWRENCE), 1st EARL OF HOWTH [I.], by Elizabeth da. of Thomas (BERMINGHAM), Earl of LOUTH [I.] He *d.* s.p. (in the ensuing month) 17 Jan. 1774, at Stradbally Hall afsd., when the *peerage* became extinct. His widow, who was *b.* 30 Aug. 1751, *d.* at Bath, 28 Oct. 1836, aged 85.

SYDNEY OF PENSHURST.

i.e., "SYDNEY OF PENSHURST, co. Kent," Barony (*Sydney*), *cr.* 1603; see "LEICESTER" Earldom, *cr.* 1618; both becoming *extinct* 1743.

(a) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart" for a list of these special Garter missions.

(b) After the death (1893) of the dow. Countess, the Frognal estates in Kent, and those at Matson, co. Gloucester, were inherited, under the will of the Earl, by his nephew, the Hon. Robert Marsham, afterwards Marsham-Townshend, only son of his sister (of the half blood) Mary Elizabeth (*born* Townshend), 2d wife of Charles (Marsham), 2d Earl of Romney.

SYDNEY OF SAINT LEONARDS.

i.e., "SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARDS, co. Gloucester," Viscountcy (*Townshend*) *cr.* 1739 ; see under "SYDNEY OF CHISLEHURST," Barony, *cr.* 1783 ; *ex.*, with the Earldom of Sydney of Scadbury, 1890.

SYDNEY OF SCADBURY.

i.e., "SYDNEY OF SCADBURY, co. Kent," Earldom (*Townshend*), *cr.* 1874. See "SYDNEY OF CHISLEHURST," Barony, *cr.* 1783, under the 3d Baron ; *ex.* 1890.

SYDNEY OF SHEPEY.

i.e., SYDNEY OF SHEPEY, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Sydney*), *cr.* 1689 ; see "ROMNEY" Earldom, *cr.* 1694 ; both becoming *extinct* 1704.

SYSONBY.

i.e., "PONSONBY OF SYSONBY, co. Leicester," Barony (*Ponsonby*), *cr.* 1749; see "BESSBOROUGH" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1739.

T.

TAAFFE OF CORREN.

Viscountcy [I.]

I. 1628.

1. SIR JOHN TAAFFE,[a] of Ballymote, co. Sligo, only s. of Sir William TAAFFE, of Harleston and Ballymote afsd. (who served against the rebel Earl of Tyrone, in 1597, and *d.* 9 Feb. 1630/1), by his second wife Ismay. da. of Sir Christopher BELLEW, was *Knighted*, v.p., and was, in consideration of his own and his father's services, *cr.* also v.p., 1 Aug. 1628,[b]), BARON OF BALLYMOTE and VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, co. Sligo [I.], taking his seat 14 July 1634. He appears to have been involved in the rising of 1641 against the Protestants. He *m.* Anne, da. of Theobald (DILLON), 1st VISCOUNT DILLON OF COSTELLO GALLEN [I.], by Eleanor, da. of William TUITE. He *d.* before 2 Jan. 1642 [1642/3 ?], and was *bur.* at Ballymote.

II. 1642?

2. THEOBALD (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1603 ; *suc. to the peerage* about 1642. He was *cr.* 25 June 1661, EARL OF CARLINGFORD, co. Louth [I.]. He *d.* 31 Dec. 1677.

[WILLIAM TAAFFE, *styled* VISCOUNT TAAFFE, 1st s. and h. ap., was apparently of full age in 1663. He *d.* unm. and v.p. Admon. 12 Oct. 1688 and 1 Oct. 1691, at Dublin].

III. 1677.

3. NICHOLAS (TAAFFE), 2d EARL OF CARLINGFORD, &c. [I.], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. He *d.* s.p. at the head of his regiment at the battle of the Boyne, 2 July 1689. Admon. 1 Oct. 1689, at Dublin.

For fuller particulars see "CARLINGFORD." Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1661 ; *ex.* 1738.

(a) See "*N. and Q.*," 5th s. ii. 425, for some valuable remarks by "S" on the omissions in the Taaffe ped., as privately printed, 1856, at Vienna. See also the remarks in "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. iii, pp. 471-473. The pedigree of the family is registered in the College of Arms, London.

(b) The preamble of the patent is given in "Lodge."

IV. 1689. *4.*. FRANCIS (TAAFFE), 3d EARL OF CARLINGFORD, &c. [I.], next surv. br. and h., was Field Marshal in the Imperial Service, Knight of the Golden Fleece, &c., and was well known as "Count Taaffe," He *d.* s.p., Aug. 1704.

V. 1704. *5.* THEOBALD (TAAFFE), 4th EARL OF CARLINGFORD [I. 1661], 5th VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, and BARON OF BALLYMOTE [I. 1628], nephew and h. *He d.* s.p., 24 Oct. 1738, when the *Earldom of Carlingford* [I.], became *extinct*, but his other honours devolved as below. Will devising his estate to his cousin and h. male, dat. 7 May 1737, pr. 2 May 1739, at Dublin.

For fuller particulars see "CARLINGFORD," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1661; *ext.* 1738.

VI. 1738. *6.* NICHOLAS (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Francis TAAFFE, by Anna, da. of John CREAN, of Crean's Castle, co. Sligo, which Francis, was only s. and h. of Capt. the Hon. William TAAFFE (*b.* about 1617), 8th s. of the 1st Viscount.[a] He was *b.* about 1684; ed. at Lorraine, becoming Chancellor to Leopold, Duke of Lorraine; distinguished himself greatly in the war against the Turks in 1738 and at the victory of Belgrade, being a Col. of a Reg. of Fusileers in the Imperial Service; was Chamberlain to the Emperor Charles VI. and his successor, Maria Theresa, with whom he stood in great favour. He *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 24 Oct. 1738, and was sum. to Parl. [I.] by writ, 3 Dec. 1741, accordingly, but never took his seat.[b] He *m.* 30 Oct. 1729, Maria Anna, da. of John Philip, COUNT SPENDLER, of Lintz in Upper Austria, by Catharine Patentia, COUNTESS DE KAZIANER. She, who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to the Empress Maria Theresa, *d.* at Ellischau in Bohemia, 21, and was *bur.* 26 Nov. 1769 in St. Katherine's church at Silberberg, aged 73. He survived her about six weeks and *d.* at Ellischau, 30 Dec. 1769, being *bur.* with her, 1 Jan. 1770, aged about 85.[c]. Will dat. at Vienna, 2 June 1760 to 11 Sep. 1766, pr. at Dublin, 18 July 1770.

VII. 1769. *7.* RODOLPH (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, grandson and h., being the 1st s. and h. of the Hon. John Philip TAAFFE, a Councillor of the Empire, by Maria Brigitta, da. of Rodolph, COUNT CHOTEK A CHOT KOWA, which John Philip, was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord, but *d.* v.p. 10 Dec. 1765, aged 32. He was *b.* in London, 6 Oct. 1762; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 30 Dec. 1769; was Lieut. Col. of the Hadek Hussars in the Imperial Service, and was Chamberlain at that Court. He *m.* 11 April 1787, at Brunn in Moravia, Josepha, da. of Charles William, COUNT HAUGWITZ. She *d.* 1823. He *d.* at Vienna 7, and was *bur.* 9 June 1830 in the family vault at Wischenau, in the district of St. Augustine there. aged 67. Will dat. 25 Feb., *reg.* 23 June 1830, at Vienna.

VIII. 1830. *8.* FRANCIS JOHN CHARLES JOSEPH RODOLPH (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, 1st s. and h.; *b* at Brunn afsd. 23, and *bap.* 24 May 1788, in the garrison church of St. Maria Ascension there; was a major in the Austrian service; Chamberlain and Master of the Horse to the Court at Vienna; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 7 June 1830. He *m.* 11 April 1811, Antonia Amedée, COUNTESS DE VARKONY, a Lady of the order of the Starry Cross. He *d.* s.p. at Baden, near Vienna, 8 and was *bur.* 11 Feb. 1849, in St. Helen's cemetery there, aged 60. His widow, *b.* 1795, was, apparently, living in 1880, tho' not subsequently.[d]

---

[a] No less than 14 such sons are named in "*Lodge*," of whom but five are credited with issue, viz. the 1st and the 8th (as in the text), and the 9th, Thomas, who *m.* in Flanders and had three sons, (from two of whom issue male may still remain), *viz.* (1) Lucas. (2) Theobald, who *d.* unm. (3) Charles. The male issue of the 3d and 4th sons (the only others who had issue), was presumably extinct before 1738.

[b] Tho' politically attached to the Hanoverian interest, he was active in procuring a mitigation of the penal laws against the Roman Catholics.

[c] A valuable pamphlet on the condition of Ireland, quoted by Lecky, was published in 1766 by Lord Taaffe, a Roman Catholic nobleman.

[d] Dod's "Annual Peerage" for 1880, her name being omitted in that for 1881.

IX. 1849. *9.* LOUIS PATRICK JOHN (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, br. and h., *b.* at Brunn, 25 and *bap.* 27 Dec. 1791 at St. Peter's and St. Paul's there ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 8 Feb. 1849 ; P.C. and Chamberlain to the Emperor of Austria ; President of the supreme court of judicature at Vienna, Grand Cross of the order of Leopold, of Austria ; Hon. Knight of the order of St. John ; was sometime Gov. of Styria and subsequently of Galicia. He *m.* 10 June 1822, at St. Michael's in Vienna, Amelia, da. of Charles Augustus, PRINCE OF BRETZENHEIM VON REGETZ, a Lady of the order of the Starry Cross, and a Lady of the palace to the Empress of Austria. He *d.* 21 Dec. 1855, and was *bur.* at Ellischau. His widow, who was *b.* 6 Oct. 1802, *d.* 28 Oct. 1874.

X. 1855. *10.* CHARLES RODOLPH JOSEPH FRANCIS (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, and BARON OF BALLYMOTE [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, 1st s. and h., *b* 26 and *bap.* 27 April 1823, at St. Andrew's, Lemburgh, *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 21 Dec. 1855, his right thereto, as a British subject, being declared by resolution of the House of Lords, 20 Aug. 1860 ; Lieut.-Col. of the 12th Lancers in the Austrian service ; Chamberlain to the Court of Vienna ; a Knight of Malta. He *d.* unm. 19 Nov. 1873 at Ellischau Castle, aged 50.

XI. 1873. *11.* EDWARD FRANCIS JOSEPH (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, &c. [I.], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, only br. and h. *b.* at Prague, 24 Feb 1833 and *bap.* at St. Augustin's in Vienna. He entered the Austrian diplomatic service in 1857 ; was Sec. to the Gov. of Bohemia and chief of the provincial court at Prague, 1861 ; Gov. of Salzburg, 1863-66 ; P.C. and minister of the interior in the Austrian empire 1867 ; Dep. Pres. of the Austrian ministry, 1868 ; a member of the Bohemian diet and Gov. of the Tyrol, &c. ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 19 Nov. 1873 ; President of the Austrian ministry (Prime minister) 1879-93 ; life member of the Herrenhaus, or Upper House of Austria ; Knight of the Golden fleece ; Hon. Knight of Malta ; Grand cross of the order of Leopold of Austria and of that of SS. Maurice and Lazarus of Italy, and Knight of St. John.[a] He *m.* 15 Feb. 1860, at St. George's, Oedenburg, in Lower Hungary, Maria Francisca, da. of Emanuel, COUNT CSAKY DE KERESZTSZEGH AND ADORGAN, Lady of the palace to the Empress of Austria. He *d.* at Ellischau Castle afsd, after a long illness, 29 Nov. 1895, aged 62. His widow who was *b.* 1838, at Caschau in Upper Hungary, living 1896.

XII. 1895. *12.* HENRY (TAAFFE), VISCOUNT TAAFFE OF CORREN, and BARON OF BALLYMOTE [I. 1628], also a COUNT OF THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE, only s. and h. ; *b.* 22 May 1872, *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 29 Nov. 1895.

Family Estates.—These are of considerable extent, being, however, all situated in Bohemia. *Principal Seats.*—Ellischau Castle and Kolinetz, in Bohemia.

TABLEY *see* DE TABLEY.

TABLEY HOUSE.

See "DE TABLEY OF TABLEY HOUSE, co. Chester Barony" (*Leicester*), *cr.* 1826 ; *ex.* 1895.

---

[a] He was brought up with the Emperor, Francis Joseph, whose intimate friend he remained throughout life. He was in marked opposition to the eastern policy of the Gladstone ministry, 1880-85, and was on terms of friendship with Prince Bismark. He was somewhat of an "opportunist" in his politics, and did much towards reconciling the Magyars of Hungary to the rule of the house of Hapsburg. He is thus spoken of in "*the Westminster Gazette.*" "He was singularly lacking in the personal gifts by which most men win popularity ; but the Emperor believed in him. . . . His appearance was very odd. His head was so long and narrow as to seem almost deformed, and his thin face and hawk's nose and deep keen eyes, reminded one more of an old-time Spaniard than an Irish-Austrian. He wore his hair long, reaching almost to his shoulders and his old fashioned silk hat was usually stuck on the back of his head."

TADCASTER.

i.e. "TADCASTER, co. York," Viscountcy (*O'Brien*) *cr.* 1714; see "THOMOND" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1540. under the 8th Earl; both dignities becoming *ex.* 1741.

---

i.e. "TADCASTER of Tadcaster, co. York," Barony (*O'Brien*); *cr.* 1826; see "THOMOND" Marquessate [I.] *cr.* 1800, under the 2d Marquess; *ex.* 1846.

TAFELBERG.

See "ROSMEAD OF ROSMEAD, co Westmeath, AND OF TAFELBERG in South Africa," Barony (*Robinson*); *cr.* 1896.

TAILBOYS, TALBOYS, or TAILBOYS DE KYME.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1529, ? *1* GILBERT TAILBOYS, of Kyme[a], co. Lincoln, s. and h. of Sir George TAILLBOYS[b] of the same (aged 28 in 1495; *d.*[c] of "the sweating sickness" 7 Aug. 1517), by Elizabeth, da. of Sir William GASCOIGNE, *m.* Elizabeth, sometime (1519) Mistress to Henry VIII.[d], 1st da. of Sir John BLOUNT of Kinlet, Salop, by Catharine, da. and h. of Sir Hugh PERSHALL of Knightley, co. Stafford, and appears (possibly in consequence of such alliance), to have been sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD TAILBOYS) in or before 1529.[e] He *d.* 15 April 1539, and was *bur.* at Kyme. M.I. His widow *m.* about 1540, as his first wife, Edward (CLINTON), LORD CLINTON, afterwards (1572), *cr.* EARL OF LINCOLN, and *d.* s.p.m.[f] before 1548.

II. 1539. *2.* GEORGE (TAILBOYS, LORD TAILBOYS, 1st and only surv. s. and h.; *d.* a minor and unm. 6 Sep. 1539.

III. 1539, to 1560. ? *3.* ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS TAILBOYS, only sister and h. *m.* Thomas WYMBISH, who, in her right, claimed to be sum. to Parl. as a Baron, but it was decided by the L. Chief Justice in the presence of Henry VIII. [1540-46], "that no man, husband of a Baroness, should use the title of her dignity until he had a child by her, whereby he should become tenant by courtesie of her Barony.[g] He *d.* about

---

(a) See vol. iv, p. 425, note "a," *sub* "Kyme."

(b) A Pedigree of Talboys, of Kyme, is in the "*Genealogist*," vol. ii, pp. 19-24, and 42-53, in an article by Mark Noble, on "the beautiful Elizabeth Blount." See also Banks's, "*Bar. Angl.*"

(c) His will dat. 18 Jan. 1512, is in "*N. and Q.*," 8th S. iv., 482.

(d) See vol. v, p. 94, note "a," *sub.* "Lincoln."

(e) "Dugdale, in his 'Lists of Summons,' upon the authority of a MS. in the College of Arms. marked H. 13, states that among the Lords in the Parliament [1529], 21 Hen. VIII., who 'made their entry into the Parliament chamber of which Garter demanded to have a reward for their said entries and ordering of their seats and registering of their names and arms of every one after their estates according to the old ordinances,' was 'The *Lord Talboys*, xxs.;' and among 'the names of the Barons, as they sate and entred in the Parliament in order in [1536-37], the xxviii year of the reign of King Henry the Eighth,' on the authority of the same MS. he includes '*The Lord Talboys of Kyme*;' but he gives no account of him in his Baronage, nor does the name of Lord Talboys occur in the List of Peers summoned in the reign of Henry VIII. in Dugdale's 'List of Summonses,' excepting as is above quoted. The 'Lords' Journals' for [1529-30], 21 Hen. VIII. are not extant; those for [1533-34], 25 Hen. VIII. are regularly preserved, but Lord Talboys' name does not once appear therein." [*Courthope*].

(f) Her three daughters are set forth in the article mentioned in note "b" above, where, however (p. 22), the date of death of Gilbert, Lord Tailboys, is given as "15 April 1530" apparently in error.

(g) This is the final decision on that point, but it may be observed that no one since that date has been sum. to Parl. in right of a Barony possessed by his wife, even tho' he had issue by her.

1552 ; will pr. that year. The Lady *m.* secondly, as the second of his three wives, before 13 Sep. 1553, Lord Ambrose DUDLEY, afterwards (1561), *cr.* EARL OF WARWICK, and *d.* s.p. probably about 1560, but certainly before 11 Nov. 1565, when the *Barony of Tailboys* became *extinct.*

TALBOT.

Barony by writ.

I. 1331. *1.* SIR GILBERT TALBOT, of Eccleswall and Linton, co. Hereford and of Longhope, co. Glouc., s. and h. of Richard TALBOT, of the same[a], by [it is said,[b]], "Sarah, da. of William (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK," was *b.* about 1277 ; was in the expedition to Scotland, 1298 ; *suc.* his father 1306, being then aged 29 ; was pardoned for implication in the murder of Piers Gaveston, 1314 ; Gov. of Gloucester Castle, 1323 ; joined the insurrection of the Earl of Lancaster against the Despencers, for which he was heavily fined ; was a Banneret before 1327 ; Justice of South Wales, 1330, and was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD TALBOT), by Writs dated 5 June (1331) 4 Ed. III. to 20 April (1343) 17 Ed. III.[c] He is said[d] to have *m.* Anne, da. of William BOTELER, of Wemm. He *d.* (1346) 20 Ed. III. Esch. (1353) 27 Ed. III.

II. 1331, and 1346. *2.* RICHARD (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, s. and h., *b.* probably about 1302 ; was sum. to parl. v.p. as a Baron (LORD TALBOT) 5 June (1331) 4 Ed. III. to 22 Oct. (1335) 29 Ed. III.[a] He resided principally at Goodrich Castle, having *m.*, before 1325 (when she was aged 26), Elizabeth (heiress of that estate), 2d and yst da. and coheir of John COMYN, of Badenoch, by Joan, sister of Aymer (DE VALENCE) the last EARL OF PEMBROKE of that race[b]. He, in 1331, in his wife's right, claimed certain Scotch estates, and adhering to Edward Baliol, invaded that Kingdom, gaining a victory over the Scots at Gleddesmore, but was subsequently, 1334, made prisoner having to pay 2,000 marks for his redemption. He was Gov. of Berwick and of all other the King's lands in Scotland in 1336 ; was a Banneret in or before 1338 ; *suc.* his father, being then said to be aged 34 [Qy. 44] in 1346. He was again in Scotland as also in the expedition to France, 1355. He *d.* 23 Oct. (1356) 30 Ed. III. His widow *m.* John DE BROMWICH.

III. 1356. *3.* GILBERT (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, s. and h. *b.* about 1332, being aged 24 at the death of his father, 23 Oct. 1356 ; was sum. to parl. from 14 Aug. (1362) 36 Ed. III. to 8 Aug. (1386) 10 Ric. II He served in the wars with France under the Black Prince and was with the King's fleet in 1378. He *m.* firstly, before 1361, Petronilla, da. of James (BUTLER), 1st EARL OF ORMONDE [I.] by Eleanor da. of Humphrey (BOHUN), EARL OF HEREFORD, by his wife the Lady Elizabeth PLANTAGENET, da. of **Edward I.** He *m.* secondly Joane, da. of Ralph (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, by Margaret, *de jure* BARONESS AUDLEY. He *d.* 24 April (1387) 10 Ric. II.

IV. 1384, and 1387. *4.* RICHARD (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1361, was sum. to parl. v.p. as a Baron (LORD TALBOT DE BLACKMERE[e],) from 3 March (1383/4) 7 Ric. II. to 17 Dec. (1387) 11 Ric. II. by writs directed "*Ricardo Talbot de Blackmere,*" he having *m.* before 1383 (when she was aged 22) Ankaret, only da. (who, on 23 Aug. 1383, became sole heir) of John (LE STRANGE),

---

(a) This Richard Talbot, who was s. and h. of Gilbert Talbot, by Gwendoline, da. and finally heir of Rhys ap Griffith, Prince of South Wales, is said by Courthope to have "relinquished, before 1301, his paternal coat armour (Bendy of ten, *argent* and *gules*) and assumed that of his mother (*gules*, a lion rampant, within a bordure, *or*) which armorial ensigns have since been retained by his descendants." Nicolas remarks that "though never sum. to Parl. it is evident, from his being present at the Parl. held at Lincoln [1301] 29 Edw. I., and signing the letter to the Pope as 'Richardus Talebot, Dominus de Eckleswell,' that he ranked among the Barons of his time."

(b) "Rous Roll" as quoted in "Dugdale."

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) See vol. vi., p. 208, note "c," *sub* "Pembroke."

(e) There can be little doubt that this was meant as "Lord *Strange* de Blackmere," tho', in that case, the correct direction of the writ should have been "Ricardo Talbot *de Strange* de Blackmere."

LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, by Mary, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL. He *suc.* his father 24 April 1387, being then aged 26, and was sum. to parl. down to 13 Nov. (1393) 17 Ric. II., by writs directed "*Ricardo Talbot de Goderich Castell*," (LORD TALBOT DE GODERICH CASTELL), that designation, whether meant for him or his deceased father, first appearing (as well as that of "*Ricardus Talbot de Blackmere*") on the above mentioned writ of 17 Dec. (1387) 11 Ric. II.[a] In 1391, on the death of his cousin John (Hastings), Earl of Pembroke, he inherited (in right of his grandmother Joan de Valence abovenamed) several estates formerly belonging to those Earls.[b] He *d.* 7 Sep. (1396) 20 Ric. II. His widow, by inheritance BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, *m.* (as his second wife) about 1400, Thomas (NEVILL) LORD FURNIVALL, who *d.* s.p.m. 1406-07. She *d.* on Ascension day 1413.

V. 1396. *5.* GILBERT (TALBOT), LORD TALBOT, s. and h., *b.* about 1383 being aged 13 at the death of his father, 7 Sep. 1396. He was sum. to parl. by writs directed "*Gilberto Talbot*" from 25 Aug. (1404), 5 Hen. IV. to 5 Oct. (1417), 5 Hen. V.[c] In 1407 he defeated the insurgent Welsh in Glamorganshire; **K.G**, 1407-08; claimed to carry the golden spurs (as heir of the Earls of Pembroke), at the coronation, 9 April 1413, of Hen. V.; suc. his mother, in 1413, as LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE; was Justice of Chester; served in the French wars, and was, in 1417, Capt. Gen. of the Marches of Normandy. He was betrothed to the Lady Joan PLANTAGENET, 2d da. of Thomas, DUKE OF GLOUCESTER (6th son of **Edward III.**), but she *d.* before the marriage was consummated. He *m.* before 1415, Beatrix, who was *b.* in Portugal, and who was probably a member of the Portuguese family of PINTO.[d] He *d.* s.p.m., 19 Oct. 1419. His widow *m.* before 1423, Thomas FETTIPLACE, of East Shefford, Berks, Steward of the manor of Brampton, and *d.* Christmas-day 1447, leaving William Fettiplace her son and heir, then aged 24. She was *bur.* at East Shefford: M.I. *Esch.* 27 Hen. VI.

VI. 1419. *6.* ANKARET, by inheritance, BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE and BARONESS TALBOT, only da. and h. Aged two years at her father's death, 19 Oct. 1419. She *d.* two years later, 13 Dec. 1421.

VII. 1421. *7.* JOHN (TALBOT), LORD FURNIVALL [1295], LORD STRANGE DE BLACKMERE [1308], and LORD TALBOT [1331], uncle and h., who, having *m.* Maud, *suo jure* BARONESS FURNIVALL, da. of Thomas (NEVILL), LORD FURNIVALL abovenamed, by his 1st wife, Joane, *suo jure* BARONES FURNIVALL, was *jure uxoris*, sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD FURNIVALL, or LORD TALBOT DE HALLAMSHIRE from 28 Oct. 1409 to 24 Feb. 1420/1,[c] the first writ, as also the greater number of them being directed "*Johanni Talbot, D'no de Furnivall*," tho' one writ, that of 1 Dec. 1413 was directed "*Johi Talbot de Halomshire*," while, in a few instances, the writs are directed "*Johanni Talbot de Furnivall*." On 13 Dec. 1421, he, on the death of his abovenamed niece, *suc. to the Baronies of Strange de Blackmere and of Talbot.* He was *cr.* 1442, EARL OF SHREWSBURY, and in 1446, EARL OF WEXFORD [I.] *See*

(a) "In the same writ in which he was sum. as Richard Talbot of Blackmere he was likewise [!] sum. as Richard Talbot de Godricke Castell, and from that time to 13 Nov. 1396 by the same designatiou" [Nicolas, unaltered by Courthope.] Unquestionably the name "Ric. Talbot de Goderichcastell" appears [10th above that of "Ric. Talbot de Blackmere"] among those sum. on 17 Dec. (1387), 11 Ric. II., but it seems probable that the first-named Richard was meant for the father (tho' he had, as a matter of fact, died 8 months before), and the second for the son

(b) See p. 136, note "c," *sub.* "Shrewsbury" as to the county of Wexford, which was part of these estates.

(c) There is proof in the Rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(d) Pinto "is the only house in Portugal that bears the 5 crescents in saltier, as displayed on her seal." [*Coll. Top. et Gen*, Vol. i, p. 405, where (pp. 86-89) is given a good account of this Lady, by Nicolas distinguishing her from Beatrix, Countess of Arundel, with whom she is generally (tho' erroneously) identified.] Her arms, impaled with those of her husband (Talbot, quartering Strange) as for merly depicted in the church of Whitchurch, Salop, were Quarterly 1st and 4th *arg.*, 5 escutcheons in cross, *azure*, each charged with 5 plates in saltire, for Portugal; 2d and 3d, *azure*, 5 crescents in saltire, *or*.

"FURNINALL" Barony, *cr.* 1295, with which the *Barony of Strange de Blackmere*, and and that of *Talbot*, continued ever afterwards united, all three falling into *abeyance*, on the death, s.p.m of Gilbert (Talbot), 7th Earl of Shrewsbury, 8 May 1616.

TALBOT and TALBOT OF HENSOL.

Barony.

I. 1733. *1.* THE RT. HON. CHARLES TALBOT,[a] L. Chancellor of Great Britain, was *cr.* 5 Dec. 1733, BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL, co. Glamorgan. He was 1st s. and h. of William TALBOT, L. Bishop of Durham (*d.* 10 Oct. 1730), by Catharine,[b] da. of Richard KING, of London; was *bap.* 21 Dec. 1685, at *Chippenham*; *ed.* at *Eton*; *matric* at *Oxford* (Oriel Coll.), 25 March 1702, aged 16; B.A., 12 Oct. 1704; Fellow of All Souls, 1704; Barrister (Inner Temple) Sep. 1711, and (Linc. Inn) 1719, being Bencher of both Inns, 1726; LL.B. (Lambeth) 26 April 1714; Solicitor Gen. to the Prince of Wales, 1717; M.P. for Tregony, 1720-22, and for Durham (City), 1722-33; Solicitor Gen., 1726-33; P.C., 1733; L. CHANCELLOR, 1733-37, being *cr. a Peer*, as above, 5 Dec. 1733. D.C.L. of Oxford, 29 Aug. 1735; a Gov. of the Charterhouse, 1736. He *m.* in 1709, Cecil, da. and h. of Charles MATHEWS, of Castle-y-Menich, co. Glamorgan, a great-grand-daughter of David JENKINS, of Hensol afsd. (Welsh Judge and Royalist), whose estate she inherited. She *d.* 13 June 1720, in her 28th year, at Sutton, co. Surrey, and was *bur.* there. He *d.* of inflammation of the lungs, at his house in Lincoln's Inn fields, 14 and was *bur.* 23 Feb. 1736/7, at Great Barrington, co. Gloucester, in his 53d year. M.I. Will pr. 1737.

II. 1737. *2* and *1.* WILLIAM (TALBOT), BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[d] *b.* 16 May 1710 at Worcester; ed. at Eton; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll) 23 Jan. 1727/8 aged 16, being *cr.* D.C.L. 12 June 1736; *suc. to the peerage*, 14 Feb. 1737; Col. Glamorgan militia, 1761. Having been a supporter of Frederick, Prince of Wales, he was (by his son, Geo. III., soon after his accession), *cr.* 19 March 1761, EARL TALBOT, and was in the same year made P.C. and Steward of the Household, being present, as such, at the marriage of Geo. III., 8 Sep. 1781. At the Coron. 22 Sep. 1761, he was L. HIGH STEWARD

Earldom

I. 1761, to 1782.

(a) See p. 147, note "a," *sub* "Shrewsbury," for a tabular pedigree shewing his descent from the Earls of Shrewsbury.

(b) The proof of marriage between the said William and Catharine is by no means convincing. Thomas Hearne (29 Nov. 1785) speaks of the Bishop as "a very great Rake all the time he lived in the University, and afterwards, when in orders, very much addicted to gaming." The matriculations at Oxford of his sons, Charles and Edward, are in the ordinary form, but in no case (it is believed) is illegitimacy denoted in those records. The Duke of Shrewsbury, in the elaborate settlement of the Shrewsbury estates, ignored *the issue* of the Bishop, tho' he was personally intimate with him. In "*Collins*" it is stated that "his first wife was da. of (—) Crispe, an Attorney at Chipping Norton, co. Oxford," but the later pedigrees ignore the lady (as a wife) but give him, as a second wife, Agnes, da. of Sir William Hartopp.

(c) "No man ever occupied the high position he had attained with more unmixed admiration; nor did the death of any great dignity ever cause so much general lamentation. Living too short a time to excite the jealousy of his colleagues in the ministry, or to become obnoxious to the opposition, he presided long enough in his Court to prove himself a most efficient and impartial Judge." [Foss's "*Judges*."] Lord Hervey [*Memoirs*, p. 280] says that "he had as clear, separating, distinguishing, subtle and fine parts as ever man had." The political parties on both sides vied with each other in his praise. The "*Gent. Mag.*" has a column of the most glowing eulogy of him, ending with the statement that "he was in all characters and relations of life one of the ablest, greatest, uprightest men, that any age or nation has produced, and was not only an honour to his country but an ornament to Human Nature." His portrait, "after J. Richardson," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(d) His elder br. Charles Richard Talbot, *b.* at Worcester; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 21 May 1726; *d.* unm. and v.p. 1733, aged 24. He is commemorated in Thomson's poem, called "*The Seasons*."

OF ENGLAND and carried St. Edward's crown. Having no surviving male issue,[a] he was *cr.* 17 Oct. 1780, BARON DINEVOR of Dinevor, co. Carmarthen, for life, with a spec. rem. of that dignity to his da., Lady Cecil Rice, widow and the heirs male of her body. He *m.* 21 Feb. 1733/4, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Mary (then aged 15, who "is and will be worth above £70,000"), da. and h. of the Right Hon. Adam de CARDONNEL, of Bedhampton Park, co. Southampton. Secretary at War, by Elizabeth, sometime wife of William FRANKLAND,[b] da. of René BAUDOUIN of London, merchant. He *d.* in Lincoln's Inn fields, 27 April 1782 aged 71, when the *Earldom of Talbot* became *extinct*,[c] the Barony of Dinevor (*see* that dignity) passing, under the spec. rem. in its creation, to his da. and h., while the Barony of Talbot of Hensol devolved as below. Will pr. May 1782. His widow *d.* 5 April 1787. Will pr. April 1787.

Barony. III. 1782. **Earldom.** II. 1784.

3 and *1.* JOHN-CHETWYND (TALBOT, *afterwards* CHETWYND-TALBOT), BARON TALBOT OF HENSOL, nephew and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. John TALBOT, Commissr. of Trade and Plantations, by his second wife, Henrietta Catherine, da. and testamentary heir of John (CHETWYND) 2d VISCOUNT CHETWYND OF BEARHAVEN [I.], which John Talbot (who *d.* 23 Sep. 1756), was 2d s. of the first Baron. He was *bap.* 25 Feb. 1749 at St. Clements Danes; mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) 10 Feb. 1766, then aged 16; *cr.* M.A. 19 April 1769; M.P. for Castle Rising, 1777-82; a Lord of Trade and Plantations, 1781-82; *suc. to the peerage* 27 April 1782 and was *cr.* VISCOUNT INGESTRE, co. Stafford and EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL, co. Glamorgan. By royal lic. 19 April 1786 he took the name and arms of *Chetwynd* in addition to those of *Talbot*. He *m.* 7 May 1776, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Charlotte, 3d da. of Wills (HILL), 1st MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE [I.], by his first wife, Margaretta, da. of Robert (FITZGERALD), EARL OF KILDARE [I.] He *d.* 19 May 1792, at his house in Stratford place, aged 44, and was *bur.* at Ingestre. Will pr. June 1793. His widow, who was *b.* 15 May 1754, *d.* in Duke street, Grosvenor square, "of an obstruction," 17 Jan. 1804, in her 50th year, and was *bur.* at Ingestre. Will pr. 1804.

Earldom. III. **Barony.** IV. 1793.

2 and *4.* CHARLES CHETWYND (CHETWYND-TALBOT, *formerly* TALBOT), EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL, &c., 1st s. and h.; *b.* 25 April 1777; *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRE, 1783-93; matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 11 Oct. 1794, aged 17; *cr.* M.A., 28 June 1797, having previously, 19 May 1797, *suc. to the peerage*; L. Lieut. of co. Stafford, 1812-49; P.C., 1817; VICEROY OF IRELAND (as L. Lieut.), 1817-21, during which period George IV. paid (1821) his visit to that Kingdom. **K.P.**, 19 July 1821 to 11 Oct. 1844, resigning that order[d] on being made **K.G.**, 12 Dec. 1844; F.R.S. and F.S.A. He *m.* 28 Aug. 1800, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Frances Thomazine (then of Holkham, co. Norfolk, spinster), 1st da. of Charles LAMBART, of Beaupark, co. Meath, by Frances, sister of James, 1st BARON SHERBORNE, da. of James Lennox DUTTON, formerly NAPER, of Loughcrew, co. Meath. She, who was *b.* 11 July 1808, *d.* 4 Dec.

(a) His only s. William *d.* an infant.

(b) "Mrs. Franklin was the natural da. of a French refugee who left £20,000; his name was Baudrie, a Spittlefield's weaver." ["*Memoranda on the Peerage*," by Edward (Harley), Earl of Oxford (where there is more about her) printed in "*N. & Q.*" 2d S., vol. i, 326.] This Baudouin was *b.* at Tours, 27 March 1650, came into England, Jan. 1678, and *d.* 4 Feb. 1728/9. He had also a son, Benjamin, who *d.* v.p. and s.p. before June 1727.

(c) Horace Walpole ["*Geo. II.*, Vol. i, p. 121] calls him "A lord of good parts, only that they had rather more bias to extravagance than sense," and again [*Geo. III.*, Vol. i, p. 47,] "He was strong, well-made and very comely, but with no air nor the manners of a man of quality."

(d) He was the first person who, not being an *Irish* Peer, was **K.P.** The next, after an interval of 30 years, was *H.R.H.* the Duke of Cambridge in 1851, after whom came Viscount Gough in 1857, Baron Lurgan in 1864, the Duke of Manchester in 1877, others in 1882, &c. He and the Marquess Wellesley are the only **K.P's** (exclusive of Royalty) who have been elected **K.G's**, and both of them, on such election, resigned the former order.

1819, at Phœnix park, Dublin, shortly after childbirth, aged 37, and was *bur.* at Ingestre. Admon. March 1820. He *d.* 13 Jan. 1849, at Ingestre Hall, in his 72d year, and was *bur.* at Ingestre. Will pr. May 1849.

[CHARLES THOMAS TALBOT, *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRE, *b.* 11 July 1802, at Ingestre afsd. ; ed. at Eton ; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 6 April 1821. He *d.* unm.[b] and v.p. at Vienna, 23 May 1826, aged 23.]

Earldom IV. / Barony V. — 1849. *3* and *5.* HENRY JOHN (CHETWYND-TALBOT), EARL TALBOT OF HENSOL, &c. ; *b.* 8 Nov. 1803 ; *styled* VISCOUNT INGESTRE, 1826-49 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 13 Jan. 1849. By the death, 10 Aug. 1856, of his distant cousin, Bertram Arthur, EARL OF SHREWSBURY, he suc. to that dignity, his right thereto being declared, 21 June 1858, in which month he took his seat accordingly. See "SHREWSBURY" Earldom, *cr.* 1442, under the 18th Earl.

TALBOT DE BLACKMERE and TALBOT DE GODERICH CASTELL.

See "TALBOT" Barony (*Talbot*). *cr.* 1331 ; under the 4th Baron, who was sum. v.p. in 1384, as "TALBOT DE BLACKMERE," and afterwards, as "TALBOT DE GODERICH CASTELL."

TALBOT DE HALLAMSHIRE.

See "Furnivall" Barony, (*Furnivall*, afterwards *Talbot*) *cr.* 1295, under the 6th holder, who was sum. to parl. 1 Dec. 1413 by writ directed "*Johi Talbot de Halomshire*," tho' generally by writs directed "*D'no de Furnyvall.*"

TALBOT OF HENSOL.

See "TALBOT and TALBOT of HENSOL."

TALBOT OF MALAHIDE and TALBOT DE MALAHIDE.

Barony [I.] I. 1831. *1.* MARGARET TALBOT, widow, 1st da. of James O'REILLY, of Ballinlough, co. Westmeath, by Barbara, da. of Andrew NUGENT, of Tullough, in that county, *m.* before 1766, Richard TALBOT, of Malahide Castle,[c] co. Dublin (who *d.* 24 Oct. 1788), was *cr.* 26 May 1831, BARONESS TALBOT OF MALAHIDE AND LADY MALAHIDE OF MALAHIDE, co. Dublin [I.], with rem of that dignity to the heirs male of her body by her said late husband. She *d.* 27 Sep. 1834. Will pr. Dec. 1834.

II. 1834. *2.* RICHARD WOGAN (TALBOT), BARON TALBOT OF MALAHIDE, &c. [I], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1766 ; was (unduly) el. M.P. [I.] for co. Dublin, 1790, and was (actually) M.P. thereof in 5 parls., 1807-30 ; was sometime a Col. in the army ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 27 Sep. 1834 ; P.C. [I.] 1836, and was *cr.*

(a) He paid great attention to agriculture and to the improvement of his Staffordshire estates, in which county £1,400 was raised, in 1839, to present him with a testimonial, which he appropiated to the endowment of the new church at Salt, of which (as well as of one at Hixon) he was the chief founder. A Conservative in politics, his views were so moderate, during his Vice Royalty, that they commended themselves to both parties. His "frame was tall, large and powerful," says Lord Teignmouth ("*Reminiscences.*") A portrait of him, dressed in his robes of St. Patrick, "after T. C. Thompson, 1821," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(b) Riding there in the Prater, his horse bolted with him, and plunged into a quagmire, where both were suffocated.

(c) "The Castle and Lordship of Malahide, on the sea coast, near Dublin, have been possessed by the family of Talbot from a period contemporary with the first introduction of English government into Ireland, and furnish an instance, unusually rare, of a Baronial estate having continued for upwards of 650 years in the male heirs and name of him on whom it had been originally conferred by Henry II." [Burke's "*Peerage*," 1896.]

a Peer of the United Kingdom, 8 May 1839, as BARON FURNIVAL OF MALAHIDE, co. Dublin. He *m.* firstly (lic. 28 Nov. 1789) Catherine da. and h. of John MALPAS, of Chapel Izod and Rochestown, co. Dublin. She *d.* about 1800. He *m.* secondly, 15 March 1806, Margaret, da. of Andrew SAYERS. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[a] 29 Oct. 1849, in Dublin, aged 73, when the *Barony of Furnival of Malahide* became *extinct.* Will pr. July 1852. His widow *d.* s.p. 26 Nov. 1861, at 3 Lowndes square.

III. 1849. *3.* JAMES (TALBOT), BARON TALBOT OF MALAHIDE, &c., [I.], next br. and h. male, *b.* about 1777 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 29 Oct. 1849. He *m.* 26 Dec. 1804, Anne Sarah, 2d da. and coheir of Samuel ROBBARD, of Evercreech House, co. Somerset. He *d.* 20 Dec. 1850, aged 73, at Evercreech House. Will pr. Jan. 1851. His widow *d.* there 13 March 1857, aged 68.

IV. 1850. **Barony** [U.K.] I. 1856. *4* and *1.* JAMES (TALBOT), BARON TALBOT OF MALAHIDE, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 Nov. 1805 at Tiverton, Devon ; M.P. for Athlone, 1832-35 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 20 Dec. 1850, and was *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 19 Nov. 1856, as BARON TALBOT DE MALAHIDE, co. Dublin ; was a Lord in Waiting, 1863-66 ; F.R.S., F.S.A., LL.D. of Dublin ; a member of the Senate in the Royal Univ. of Ireland ; President of the Archæological Institute [G.B.], of the Royal Academy [I.] Royal Agricultural Society [I.], &c. He *m* 9 Aug. 1842, Maria Margaretta, yst. da. and coheir of Patrick MURRAY, of Simprim, co. Forfar. She *d.* 9 Aug. 1873, at Malahide Castle. He *d.* 14 April 1883 at Funchal, in Madeira, in his 78th year.

Barony [I.] V. **Barony** [U.K.] II. 1883. *5* and *2.* RICHARD WOGAN (TALBOT), BARON TALBOT of Malahide, &c. [I., 1831], also BARON TALBOT DE MALAHIDE [U.K., 1856], 1st s. and h., *b.* 28 Feb. 1846 in London ; ed. at Eton ; sometime Lieut. 9th Lancers. He *m.* 25 June 1673, at Christchurch, Upper Norwood, Surrey, Emily Harriette, 2d da. and coheir of Sir James BOSWELL, 2d and last Bart. [*cr.* 1821], of Auchinleck, co. Ayr, by Jessie Jane, da. of Sir James Montgomery CUNNINGHAM, 6th Bart. [S.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 1,893 acres co. Dublin, 1,133 co. Cavan, and 547 co. Westmeath. *Total* 3,573 acres, worth £4,945 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Malahide Castle, near Dublin.

Bateman (in his "*Great Landowners,*" edit. 1883), gives the following note. "The late Lady T. de M. (and presumably her son), had in Scotland 2.645 acres, rented at £5,279."

TALBOT OF RICHARDS CASTLE.

"RICHARD TALBOT, next br. of Gilbert, Baron Talbot, [so sum. by writ 1331], having *m.* Joan, da. and coh. of Hugh Mortimer, of *Richards Castle,* co. Hereford, acquired that territory about the end of the reign of Edward II., to whom succeeded John his s. and h., who died 1355-6, leaving John Talbot his s. and h. æt. 18. The said John died 1375, leaving Richard his s. and h. æt. circa 5, who died under age 1382, as did his brother John in 1388, leaving three sisters and coheirs : Eleanor, æt. 16, who died unm. 1390 ; Elizabeth, æt. 24, and wife of Sir Warine Arcedekne, Knt. ; and Philippa, æt. 21, and wife of Sir Matthew Gournay, Knt. None of this branch of the Talbot family were ever sum. to Parl. ; and as they did not acquire this Barony until the reign of Edward II., they cannot be considered to have been Barons of the Realm." [*Courthorpe.*]

[a] John Malpas Talbot, his son *d.* unm. 1828. His only da. and h., Catherine Frances, *m.* 9 May 1809, Lieut.-Gen. Sir William Cornwallis Eustace, **K.C.H.** and *d.* 10 Dec. 1816. She would appear to be the heir general of her family if her father was (as stated in a "*Genealogical Memoir,*" of the family, Dublin 1828) "the lineal right heir of Sir Thomas Talbot sum. to the parl. [I.] 15 Feb. (1371/2) 46 Ed. III.," altho' the conclusion that he would be, " entitled *as such* to the dignity of Lord Baron Talbot [I.] if the said Sir Thomas took his seat under the summons " cannot (save in an *English* Barony alone) be sustained.

TALBOTSTOWN.

i.e., "TALBOTSTOWN, co. Wicklow," Barony [I.] (*Talbot*), *cr.* 1685 with the EARLDOM OF TYRCONNEL [I.], which see ; *forfeited* 1691.

TALBOYS, see TAILBOYS.

TAMWORTH.

i.e., "TAMWORTH, co. Stafford," Barony (*Shirley*), *cr.* 1711 with the EARLDOM OF FERRERS, which see.

TANKERVILLE or TANQUERVILLE.

[This was one of the Anglo-Norman Earldoms made by Henry V.[a] who conferred it, 31 Jan. 1418/9, on Sir John Grey, **K.G.** (slain at Beaugé, 22 March 1421), whose son and grandson were so designated till about 1449, when Tanquerville was lost by the English. See vol. vi, p. 293, *sub* "Powis."]

Earldom.

I. 1695 to 1701. *1.* FORD (GREY), BARON GREY OF WERKE, who had *suc. to that peerage* 24 June 1675, was *cr.* 11 June 1695 VISCOUNT GLENDALE and EARL OF TANKERVILLE.[b] He *d.* s.p.m. 24 June 1701, when *that Earldom* and Viscountcy became *extinct.* For fuller particulars see "GREY OF WERKE," Barony, *cr.* 1624 ; *ex.* 1706, *sub* the 3d Baron.

II. 1714. *1.* CHARLES (BENNET), BARON OSSULTON, only surv. s. and h. of John (BENNET), 1st BARON OSSULTON (so *cr.* 24 Nov. 1682) by his second wife, Bridget, da. of John Grubham HOWE, was *b.* about 1674 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 11 Feb. 1694/5, taking his seat 12 Dec. 1695, and, having *m.* 3 July 1695,[c] at *Harting, Sussex, Mary, only da. and h. of Ford (GREY), EARL OF* TANKERVILLE, by Mary, da. of George (BERKELEY), 1st EARL OF BERKELEY, was himself *cr.* 19 Oct. 1714, EARL OF TANKERVILLE. His said wife had, however, previously *d.* (as Lady Ossulton), suddenly 31 May, being *bur.* 3 June 1710, at Harlington, Midx. He was Ch. Justice in Eyre, South of Trent, 1715 ; P.C. 1716 ; **K.T.** 27 Feb. 1720/1. He *d.* 21 and was *bur.* 26 May 1722 at Harlington afsd. in his 48th year. Will pr. 1722.

III. 1722. *2.* CHARLES (BENNET), EARL OF TANKERVILLE, &c, 1st s. and h. *bap.* 21 Dec. 1697, at Harlington afsd. ; ed. at Eton and (1712) at Winchester ; *styled* LORD OSSULSTON, 1714-22 ; Capt. in a Reg. of Dragoons, 1716 ; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 21 May 1722 ; Col. 1st Reg. of Midx. Militia, 1723 ; a Lord of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 1729-33 ; **K.T.** 16 May 1730 ; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1731-33 ; Master of the Buckhounds, 1733 ; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1737 ; L.-Lieut. of Northumberland, 1740 ; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 3 July 1749. He *m.* before Nov. 1715, Camilla, da. of Edward COLVILLE, of Whitehouse, co. Durham. He *d.* of apoplexy, on his road from Aldborough-hatch to London, at the Green Man, Epping Forest, 14 and was *bur.* 30 March 1753 at Harlington. Will pr. 1753. His widow, who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to the

---

(a) See vol. iii, p. 292, note "a," *sub* "Eu" for a list of them.

(b) He was descended from Sir Thomas Grey, of Heton, a yr. br. of Sir John Grey, **K.G.**, on whom the (Anglo-Norman) Earldom of Tankerville had been conferred in 1419.

(c) His matrimonial affairs are thus mentioned. Luttrell ("*Diary*," 7 July 1694), says that "Lord Ossulton's eldest son is to marry Mrs. Thomas, of Wales, the greatest fortune in England, having £5,000 per annum in land, besides £50,000 in money," but, Mr. Vernon writes to Lord Lexington, 16 April 1694, "It is said the Lord Ossulton is married to a young exchange woman. His relations have carried him into the country to see how he is to be bought off."

Queen Consort Caroline, and afterwards to the Princess Augusta, *d.* 8 and was *bur.* 17 Oct. 1775 at Kensington, aged, it is said,[a] 105, but, if no older than her husband, only 78. Will pr. Oct. 1775.

IV. 1753. *3.* CHARLES (BENNET), EARL OF TANKERVILLE, &c. 1st s. and h., *b.* 6 Sep. 1716, at Whitehouse, co. Durham; ed. (1730) at Winchester; *styled* Lord OSSULSTON, 1722-53; entered the army 1734, serving in the West Indies, 1740; at Carthagena, and at Fort St. Lazarre, 1741, and becoming finally, 1743-49, Lieut.-Col. 1st Reg. of Foot Guards; M.P. for Northumberland, 1748-53; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 14 taking his seat 28 March 1753. He *m.* 23 Sep. 1742, at St. Julian's, Shrewsbury, Alicia, 3d da. and coheir of Sir John ASTLEY, 2d and last Bart, of Patshull, co. Stafford, by Mary, da. and h. of Francis PRYNCE, of Shrewsbury. He *d.* at East Sheen, co. Surrey, 27 Oct. and was *bur.* 4 Nov. 1767 at Harlington, aged 51. Will pr. Jan. 1768. His widow, who was *b.* 30 Oct. 1718 at Patshull, *d.* in Upper Brook street, and was *bur.* 7 March 1791 at Harlington. Will pr. March 1791.

V. 1767. *4.* CHARLES (BENNET), EARL OF TANKERVILLE, &c., 1st s. and h; *b.* in St. James' square, 15 Nov. and *bap.* 10 Dec. 1743; *styled* LORD OSSULSTON, 1753-67; ed. at Eton; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 27 Oct. 1767; P.C., 1782; Joint Postmaster General, 1782-83, and again 1784-86. He *m.* 7 Oct. 1771 (spec. lic.) at Gatton, co. Surrey, Emma, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Sir James COLEBROOKE, 1st Bart, of Gatton afsd., by Mary, da. and coheir of Stephen SKYNNER, of Walthamstow, Essex. He *d.* 10 Dec. 1822, at his villa at Walton-on-Thames, Surrey, aged 79. Will pr. Feb. 1823, Feb. 1839, and March 1845. His widow, who was *b.* 22 Dec. 1752, *d.* at Walton afsd., 20 Nov. 1836, in her 84th year, Will pr. Dec. 1836.

VI. 1822. *5.* CHARLES AUGUSTUS (BENNET), EARL OF TANKERVILLE, &c., 1st s. and h.; *b.* 28 April 1776; *styled* LORD OSSULSTON till 1822; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1795; was M.P. for Steyning, 1803-04; for Knaresborough, 1806-18, and for Berwick, 1820-22; P.C., 1806; Treasurer of the Household, 1806-07; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Dec. 1822. He *m.* 28 July 1806 (spec. lic.) at Devonshire House, Piccadilly (St. Geo., Han. sq.), Corisande Armandine Leonice Sophie Helene, da. of Antoine Louis Marie, DUKE DE GRAMONT, by Aglae, da of (—), DUKE DE POLIGNAC. He *d.* at 23 Hertford street, Mayfair, 25 June 1859, aged 83.[b] His widow *d.* there, 23 Jan. 1865, aged 82.

VII. 1859. *7.* CHARLES (BENNET), EARL OF TANKERVILLE [1714], and BARON OSSUSTON [1682], only s. and h., *b.* 10 Jan. 1810, in Charles street, Marylebone; *styled* LORD OSSULSTON, 1822-59; ed. at Eton, and Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1831; was M.P. for North Northumberland, 1832-59; sum. to Parl. v.p. by writ, 20 May 1859, as BARON OSSULSTON, but *suc. to the Earldom*, as above, 25 June following; Lieut. Col. 1st batt. Northumb. Rifle Vols. 1860, and Hon. Col. thereof, 1874; P.C., 1866; Capt. of the Corps of the Gentlemen at Arms, 1866; L. Steward of the Household, 1867-68. He *m.* 29 Jan. or 5 Feb. 1850, Olivia, 1st da. of George (MONTAGU), 6th DUKE OF MANCHESTER, by his first wife, Millicent, da. and h. of Gen. Robert Bernard SPARROW. She was *b.* 18 July 1830.

[CHARLES BENNET, *styled* LORD OSSULSTON, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 31 Dec. 1850, in Hertford street, Mayfair; Lieut. Rifle Brigade; served in the Afghan war, 1878-79; *d.* unm. and v.p. of cholera, 29 June 1879, at Abbotahad, near Peshawur, North India, aged 28.]

(a) "*Collins.*" Lord Hervey ("*Memoirs.*" vol. ii, p. 36) calls her "a handsome, good-natured, simple woman . . . He [Sir Robert Walpole] told the Queen that Lady T. was a very safe fool, and would give the King some amusement without giving her Majesty any trouble."

(b) In politics he was a steady supporter of Fox; was an enthusiastic cricketer, and devoted to natural history, having a fine collection of shells. He, in his latter years, abstained from public business, owing to partial blindness.

[GEORGE MONTAGU BENNET, *styled* (since the death of his elder br. in 1879) LORD BENNET, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.; *b.* 30 March 1852; ed. at Radley; Midshipman, R.N., 1867-69; Lieut. Rifle Brigade, 1872-80; Aide-de-Camp to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1876-80. He *m.* 23 Oct. 1895, at Tacoma, U.S., America, Leonora, da. of (—) VANMARTER.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 28,930 acres in Northumberland, and 2,493 (exclusive of 341 shared with C. S. Lloyd) in Salop. *Total*, 31,423 acres, worth £33,670 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Chillingham Castle, near Alnwick, co. Northumberland.

TANNADYCE.

i.e., "GLAMIS, TANNADYCE, SYDLAW, &c.," Barony [S.] (*Lyon*), substituted, in 1677, for "GLAMIS"; see "STRATHMORE AND KINGHORN," Earldom [S.], substituted, in 1677, for "KINGHORN" Earldom [S.]

TANQUERVILLE, see TANKERVILLE.

TAPLOW.

i.e., "LEINSTER OF TAPLOW, co. Bucks" Viscountcy (*FitzGerald*), *cr.* 1747; see "LEINSTER," Dukedom [I.], *cr.* 1766.

---

i.e., "THOMOND OF TAPLOW, co. Bucks," Barony (*O'Brien*), *cr.* 1801; *ex.* 1808; *see* "THOMOND," Marquessate [I.], *cr.* 1800; *ex.* 1855, under the 1st Marquess.

TARA, TARAGH, or TARRAGH.

Viscountcy [I.]

I. 1650. *1.* THE HON. THOMAS PRESTON, 4th s. of Christopher (PRESTON), 4th VISCOUNT GORMANSTON [I.], by his second wife, Catharine, da. of Sir Thomas FITZWILLIAM, of Merrion, co. Dublin, was a Col. in the Spanish service and Gov. of Gennep on the Meuse, North Brabant, 1641; was General of the Leinster division of the Catholic confederacy in Ireland, 1 Oct. 1642, and was *cr.* by Charles II., when in exile, by patent *dat. at Ennis*, 2 *July* 1650,[a] VISCOUNT TARAGH, *co. Meath* [I.], with a grant of £800 a year in lands. He re-entered the Spanish service, 1650, and entered that of France in 1653, in whose pay he was in command, 7 March, 1654, of 1,500 Irish, serving in Catalonia. He *m.* (—), da. of Charles VAN-DER-EYCKEN (a native of Brabant), Seigneur de St. George, by Anne, da. of Anthony DE JAUCHE, Seigneur de Sassignes. She was living in Paris, 26 Nov. 1653.[b] He *d.* before 1656.

II. 1655? *2.* ANTHONY (PRESTON) VISCOUNT TARAGH [I.], 1st *s.* and h., *b.* in Flanders; was a member of the Soc. of St. George at Bruges, 1647, and of that of St. Sebastian at the same place, 27 June 1656, at which date he was Viscount Taragh. He entertained Charles II., when in exile, at Bruges.[c] He *m.* about 1650, Margaret, da. of Anthony WARREN, of Kings County. He *d.* 24 April 1659, at Bruges, and was *bur.* in the church of Notre Dame there. M.I. His widow was living 16 Nov. 1674.[d]

(a) See vol. v, p. 14, note "b," *sub* "Langdale," for list of the 18 peerages made by Charles II. when in exile.

(b) See "*Top. and Gen.*" vol. ii, p. 471, for a good account of the family of the wife of the 1st Viscount and her descendants, in a valuable article, by G. S. Steinman, on the "Sepulchral Memorials of the English at Bruges."

(c) See a letter of Charles II., 14 May 1662, to the Earl of Orrery in the Carte MSS., which is printed in Burke's "Extinct Peerage" and elsewhere.

(d) Letter of that date from her to the Duke of Ormond. In this she says "I hope your Grace will be pleased to consider the petition of the distressed sisters of my dearest child, the late murdered Lord of Taragh.'

III. 1659, to 1674. *3.* THOMAS (PRESTON), VISCOUNT TARAGH [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 1652 in Paris, Charles II. being one of his sponsors. He *d.* unm. 6 July 1674, aged 22, being killed by Sir Francis Blundell, Bart. and his brothers, William and Winwood Blundell, who were all tried for murder, but acquitted 19 Dec. 1674. He was *bur.* in St. James' church, Dublin. M.I. At his death the *peerage* became *extinct.*(a)

---

i.e., "TARA," Barony [I.] *(Schomberg), cr.* 1691, with the DUKEDOM OF LEINSTER [I.] See "SCHOMBERG," Dukedom, *cr.* 1689 ; *ex.* 1719.

TARA OF BELLINTER.

Barony [I.] I. 1800, to 1821. *1.* JOHN PRESTON, of Bellinter, co. Meath, s. and h. of John PRESTON, of the same, by Mary, sister of the Rt. Hon. Sir Edward Skeffington SMYTH, Bart, was *b.* 1764 ; suc. his father, 19 Jan. 1781 ; was M.P. [I.] for Navan. Having voted *against* the Union [I.] in 1799 he, in 1800, voted *for* it and was accordingly *cr.* 31 July 1800,(b) BARON TARA(c) OF BELLINTER, co. Meath [I.] He *m.* 3 Sep. 1801, at Newnham Paddox, co. Warwick, Harriet, 3d da. of Thomas Jelf POWYS, of Berwick House, Salop. He *d.* in Ireland s p., 1821, aged 57, when the title became *extinct.* Admon. Jan. 1822. His widow *d.* about Aug. 1831, at the Grange, near Ellesmere. Admon. Feb. 1832.

TARBAT.

i.e., "TARBAT," Viscountcy [S.] *(Mackenzie), cr.* 1685, and again, 1703, with the EARLDOM OF CROMARTY [S.], which see ; *forfeited* 1746.

---

i.e., "TARBAT of Tarbat, co. Cromartie," Viscountcy *(Sutherland-Leveson-Gower), cr.* 1861, with the EARLDOM OF CROMARTIE, which see.

TARBERT.

i.e., "TARBERT" Barony [I.] *(Roche), cr.* in 1689 or 1690, by James II., after his deposition with the VISCOUNTCY OF CAHIRAVAHILLA [I.], which see.

TARRAGH, see TARA.

(a) Of his two sisters and coheirs (1) Elizabeth *m.* her cousin, the Hon. Nicholas Preston, and was ancestress of the 8th and succeeding Viscounts Gormanston ; (2) Thomasine, *m.* Sir John Barnewall, Baron of the Exchequer [I.], 1689, and had a da. and h. who *m.* the 11th Baron Trimlestown.

(b) See vol, iv, p. 205, note "a," for the 16 Baronies [I.] *cr.* at this date ; and see also vol. vi, p. 376, note "d," *sub* "Riversdale." This creation was in company with that of Ashtown, Castlemaine, Langford, &c., all of which Baronies [I.] were conferred on persons who, having been in opposition shortly before, *changed sides* to be thus *ennobled.* [!]

(c) Since he was *not* of the same family of Preston as the former Lords Tara, his choice of that title was on the principle of that of the peerage of Carrington in 1796, and of Morley in 1815, each of which was conferred on a person of the *same surname* (Smith and Parker), but *not* of the *same race* as the ancient holders of those titles.

TARRAS.

Earldom [S.]
I. 1660, to 1693.

1. WALTER SCOTT, of Highchester, 1st s. of Sir Gideon SCOTT, of the same (*d.* 1672) by Margaret, da. of Sir Thomas HAMILTON, of Preston, *b.* 25 Dec. 1644, having *m.* 9 Feb. 1659, at Wemyss, Mary, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF BUCCLEUCH [S.], he being in his 15th and she in her 12th year, was *cr.* 4 Sep. 1660, EARL OF TARRAS, LORD ALEMOOR AND CAMPCASTELL [S.] for his life.[a] This marriage was the cause of considerable dispute, but the Lady (as to whom see further particulars under "BUCCLEUCH,") who was *b.* 31 Aug. 1637, at Dalkeith Castle, *d.* s.p. at Wemyss afsd., 12 March and was *bur.* 17 April 1661, at Dalkeith, aged 13. The Earl was found guilty, 5 Jan. 1685, of complicity in the Duke of Monmouth's treason, whereby his titles and estates were forfeited, but he was rehabilitated under the Great Seal, 28 June 1687, and was, the next year, an active supporter of the Revolution. He *m.* secondly, 31 Dec. 1677, Helen, 1st da. of Thomas HEPBURN, of Humbie, co. Haddington, by whom he had issue,[b] but his *life peerage* became *extinct* on his death, April 1693, aged 48.

TARRINZEAN.

i.e., "TARRINZEAN AND MAUCHLINE," Barony [S.] (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1633 with the EARLDOM OF LOUDOUN [S.], which see.

TARVES.

i.e., "HADDO, METHLICK, TARVES AND KELLIE," Barony [S.] (*Gordon*) *cr.* 1682 with the EARLDOM OF ABERDEEN [S.], which see.

TATESHAL, or TATTESHALL.

Barony by Writ.
I. 1295.

1. ROBERT DE TATESHAL, of Buckenham, co. Norfolk, and Tateshall, co. Lincoln, only s. and h. of Sir Robert DE TATESHAL, of the same, by (—) his wife,[c] which Robert (who *d.* 1273) was s. and h. of another Robert DE TATESHAL (*d.* 1248-49), by Amabel, sister and coheir of Hugh (DE ALBINI), EARL OF ARUNDEL, which lady brought the Castle and Manor of Buckenham and other considerable estates to this family. He was aged 24 at the death of his father in 1273. He served in the Welsh wars and was sum. to Parl.[d] as a Baron (LORD TATESHAL), by writs directed "*Robto de Tateshal*" from 24 June (1295) 23 Ed. I. to 26 Aug. (1296) 24 Ed. I., being likewise sum. 26 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I.[e] His name as "*Robertus de Tatteshale, Dominus de Bokeham*" appears on the letter of the Barons in 1201, to the Pope.[f]

(a) See vol. iv, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Glassford," as to this being a usual practice in the case of a husband of a *suo jure* Scotch peeress.

(b) By his son, Walter Scott, who, in 1734, became of Harden and Highchester, he was great-grandfather of Hugh Scott, to whom, in 1835, the Barony of Polwarth [S.] was allowed.

(c) F. Townsend [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol vii, pp. 142-144] states that the person named by Dugdale as his wife, was the wife of his son, adding, "I am sorry I cannot furnish a wife to supply the place of the lady whom I have transferred to his son."

(d) "The Barony of Tateshall was a Barony by tenure and ranks among the oldest. The earliest writ of summons is (1295) 23 Ed. I., but it is not therefore to be concluded that they were not Peers of Parl. before that time; the notorious defect of Parliamentary records forbids such a conclusion. The Baron, to whom the first writ issued, had been more than 29 years at the head of the family." [*Coll. Top et Gen.*, vol. vii, *ut. supra*]

(e) See vol. i, p. iii, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam" as to the invalidity of this summons.

(f) See "Nicolas," pp. 761-809, for an account of this letter. F. Townsend [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vii, *ut supra*] considers his description as "*Dominus de Bokeham*" in this letter to be "remarkable," inasmuch as each Baron therein "appears to describe himself by the title of his Barony," and this Robert "held Tateshale and other lands *per Baroniam integram*, holding Bukenham *per servitium Pincernæ*,"

He *m.* Joan, 2d da. and coheir of Sir Thomas NEVILL, or FITZ-RANULPH, of Middleham, co. York. He *d.* 1298. Esch. 8 and 9 Sep. (1298) 26 Ed. I. His widow living 1298.

II. 1298. *2.* ROBERT (DE TATESHAL), LORD TATESHAL, only s. and h., aged 24 at the death of his father in 1298. He served in the wars in Gascony and in Scotland, and was sum. to Parl. from 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I. to 13 Sep. (1302) 30 Ed. I. He *m.*, about 1288, Eve (she being then not fully 13), da. of Robert DE TIBETOT, or TIPTOFT. He *d.* (1302-03) 31 Ed. I. His widow *m.* John COVE.

III. 1303, to 1306. *3.* ROBERT (DE TATESHAL), LORD TATESHAL, only s. and h.; aged 15 at his father's death in 1303. He *d.* a minor and unm. (1305-06) 24 Ed. I., when the issue of the first Baron and consequently the *Barony* itself became *extinct.*[a]

TATTON.

See "EGERTON OF TATTON, co. Chester," Barony (*Egerton*), *cr.* 1859.

TAUNTON.

Barony.

I. 1859, to 1869. *1.* THE RT. HON. HENRY LABOUCHERE, 1st s. of Peter Cæsar LABOUCHERE, of Hylands, Essex, and Over Stowey, Somerset, a partner in the Mercantile House, of "Hope" (*d.* 16 Jan. 1839), by Dorothy Elizabeth, da. of Sir Francis BARING, 1st Bart, was *b.* 15 Aug. 1798, at St. Marylebone; ed. at Winchester (1808) and at Ch. Ch., Oxford (1817); 1st Class Classics, 1820; B.A., 1821; M.A., 1828; was M.P. in the Whig interest for St. Michaels, 1826-30; and for Taunton, 1830-59; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1832-34; P.C., 1835; Vice Pres. of the Board of Trade, and Master of the Mint, 1835-41; Under Sec. for Colonies, March to Aug. 1839; Pres. of the Board of Trade (1st time), 1839-41; Chief Sec. for Ireland, 1846-47; Pres. of the Board of Trade (2d time), 1847-52; Sec. for the Colonies, 1855-58, and was *cr.* 18 Aug. 1859, BARON TAUNTON of Taunton, co. Somerset, being introduced, 24 Jan. 1860. He *m.* firstly 10 April 1840, Frances, 3d and yst. da. of his maternal uncle, Sir Thomas BARING, 2d Bart, by Mary Ursula, da. of Charles SEALY. She *d.* 25 May 1850, in childbirth at Chislehurst, Kent. He *m.* secondly 13 July 1852, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Mary Matilda Georgiana 6th and yst da. of George (HOWARD), 6th EARL OF CARLISLE, by Georgiana Dorothy, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 5th DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. He *d.* s.p.m.[b] at 27 Belgrave square, 13 and was *bur.* 20 July 1869, in the church of Over Stowey afsd., in his 71st year, when the *Barony* became *extinct.* Will pr. 9 Sep. 1869 under £140,000.[c] His widow, who was *b.* 28 Jan. 1823, *d.* at 101 Eaton place, 17 Sep. 1892, aged 69, and was *bur.* at Over Stowey afsd. Will pr. under £24,000.

Principal Residence.—Quantock Lodge, near Bridgewater, Somerset.

---

[a] His great aunts, the sisters of the 1st Baron, or their descendants, were the coheirs of his vast estates *viz.* (1) Emma Cailly, deceased, leaving issue; (2) Dame Johanna Driby, then aged 50; and (3) Isabella Orreby, then aged 40, whose issue failed before 1395. See pedigree in *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vii, p. 144.

[b] He left (by his first wife) three daughters and coheirs, of whom (1) Mary Dorothy, *m.* 19 Sep. 1872, Edward James Stanley, of Cross Hall, co, Lancashire, and of Quantock Lodge afsd.; (2) Mina, *m.* 2 May 1864, Major Gen. Arthur Edward Augustus Ellis; and (3) Emily, *m.* 18 Oct. 1881, Henry Cornwallis (Eliot), 3d Earl of St. Germans.

[c] "A highly respected public man and a hard working Administrator. Lord Campbell describes him as a very pretty speaker and such a perfect gentleman that in the House of Commons he is heard with peculiar favour." [*Nat. Biogr.*] A whole length portrait of him, when young, by Sir Thomas Laurence, is engraved by Wass. In this is represented, also, his only br., John Labouchere, of Dorking (*d.* 29 July 1863, aged 63), the father of Henry Labouchere (*b.* 1831), well known as M.P. (in the Liberal interest) for Northampton, and as proprietor of the newspaper called "*Truth.*"

TAVISTOCK.

i.e., "TAVISTOCK" Marquessate (*Russell*), *cr.* 1694, with the DUKEDOM OF BEDFORD, which see.

TAY.

i.e., "TAY AND PAINTLAND," Viscountcy [S.] (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1681 (with the precedency of 1677), together with the EARLDOM OF BREADALBANE [S.], which see.

TAYLBOYS, see TAILBOYS.

TAYMOUTH CASTLE.

i.e., "BREADALBANE OF TAYMOUTH CASTLE, co. Perth," Barony (*Campbell*, *cr.* 1806; *ex.* 1862; see "BREADALBANE" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1681 (with the precedency of 1677), under the 4th Earl.

TEHIDY.

See "DE DUNSTANVILLE OF TEHIDY, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Basset*); *cr.* 1796; *ex.* 1835.

TEIGNMOUTH.

Barony [I.] I. 1797.

1. SIR JOHN SHORE, Bart., of Heathcote, co. Derby, Governor Gen. of India, was *cr.* 3 March 1797, BARON TEIGNMOUTH [I.] *He was 1st s. of Thomas* SHORE, *of Melton, co.* Suffolk, Supercargo to the East India Company, by his second wife, Dorothy, da. of (—) SHEPHERD, a Capt. in that Company's service; was *b.* in St. James' Street, 5 Oct. 1751; ed. at Harrow; embarked for India at the age of 17; was on the Provincial Council of Calcutta, 1773; on the Board of Revenue there, 1780-85, and on the Supreme Council,[a] 1786-89, taking an active part in setting the revenues of Bengal, Behar and Orissa. He was GOVERNOR GEN. OF INDIA, 1792-97, being *cr.* a Baronet, as above, 27 Oct. 1792 on his taking that office (which he was with difficulty persuaded to accept), and *cr. a Peer* [I.], as above, 3 March 1797 on his retirement therefrom[b]; P.C. 1807, and a Commissr. for the affairs of India, 1807 to about 1830; F.S.A., &c. He *m.* 14 Feb. 1786, at Little Derham, near Exeter, Charlotte, only da. of James CORNISH, of Teignmouth, Devon, by Margaret, da. of the Rev. William FLOYER, Rector of Trusham, in that county. He *d.* in Portman Square (on the 48th anniversary of his wedding), 14 Feb. 1834, aged 82, and was *bur.* in the church of St. Marylebone.[c] M.I. Will pr. March 1834. His widow *d.* 5 months later, 13 July 1834, at the house of her son-in-law, in Sussex place, and was *bur.* with her husband. M.I.

---

[a] "Pacific habits and skill in revenue" were, according to Mill, his qualifications for this seat.

[b] The defensive measures against Tippoo, the capture of the Dutch fleet, and the reform in the Govt. of Oude with the deposition of the Nabob, were the chief events of his administration. He was at first opposed to Warren Hastings' measures, but afterwards became his warm friend and supporter.

[c] He appears to have been an amiable, pious, unambitious, intelligent man, whom circumstances (coupled with a good knowledge of foreign language, and with some financial skill), thrust into a position of the first importance. Here he acquitted himself honourably and creditably, although lack of enterprize and of force of character prevented him from leaving his mark as one of the great rulers of India. If he was not a Cornwallis nor a Dalhousie, at any rate, he was neither a Lytton nor a Ripon. He was the bosom friend of Sir William Jones, whom he *suc.* as President of the Asiatic Society, and whose life and works he edited. He was also President of the British and Foreign Bible Society at its foundation in 1804. His life was written by his son and successor in the title.

II. 1834. *2.* CHARLES JOHN (SHORE), BARON TEIGNMOUTH [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 13 Jan. 1796, and *bap.* at Calcutta; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1816; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 14 Feb. 1834; *cr.* D.C.L. of *Oxford*, 11 June 1834, and LL.D. of Cambridge, 1835; was M.P. for Marylebone, 1838-41; F.R.S. &c. He *m.* 8 Dec. 1838, at Bridekirk, co. Cumberland, Caroline, 5th da. of William BROWNE, of Tallantire Hall, in that parish. He *d.* 18 Sep. 1885, aged 89, at 36 Palmerston place, Edinburgh. Will dat. 19 Aug. 1880, pr. 5 Feb. 1886 over £32,000. His widow living 1896.

III. 1885. *3.* CHARLES JOHN (SHORE), BARON TEIGNMOUTH [I. 1797], also a Baronet [1792], 1st s. and h., *b.* 5 Jan. and *bap.* 7 April 1840, at Trinity church, Marylebone; ed. at Harrow; sometime Capt. Scots Fusilier Guards; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 18 Sep. 1885. He *m.* 2 Sep. 1880, at Stamfordham, co Northumberland, Alice Frances, 1st da. of the Rev. John Frederic BIGGE, Vicar of Stamfordham afsd.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres.

TEMPLE.

Earldom.

I. 1749. *1.* HESTER, *suo jure* VISCOUNTESS COBHAM and BARONESS COBHAM,[a] widow of Richard GRENVILLE, of Wootton, co. Bucks, 2d surv. sister and coheir of Richard (TEMPLE), VISCOUNT AND BARON COBHAM, da. of Sir Richard TEMPLE, 3d Bart., of Stowe, co. Bucks, by Mary, da. of Henry KNAPP, of Rawlins, co. Oxon., was *b.* about 1690; *m.* about 1710, Richard GRENVILLE abovenamed (who *d.* 17 and was *bur.* 22 Feb. 1727 at Wotton afsd., aged 49); *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 13 Sep. 1749 (under the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that dignity, 23 May 1718), on the death of her br. Viscount Cobham abovenamed, and was *cr.* in the following month, 18 Oct. 1749, COUNTESS TEMPLE, with rem. of that dignity to the heirs male of her body. She *d.* at Bath, 6 and was *bur.* 14 Oct. 1752, at Wotton afsd., aged about 62. Admon. 1 Feb. 1753.

II. 1752. *2.* RICHARD (GRENVILLE, *afterwards* GRENVILLE-TEMPLE), EARL TEMPLE, VISCOUNT COBHAM, &c., 1st s. and h.[b]; *b.* 26 Sep. and *bap.* 25 Oct. 1711, at St. James,' Westm.; ed. at Eton; M.P. for Buckingham, 1734-41, and for Bucks, 1741-52; High Steward of Buckingham, 1749; *styled* VISCOUNT COBHAM from 1749 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 14 Oct. 1752; took the name of *Temple* after that of *Grenville* 1752; P.C. 1756; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1756-57; L. PRIVY SEAL, 1757-61; L.-Lieut. of Bucks, 1758, till displaced (owing to his ostentatious patronage of "*the patriot*" Wilkes), 9 May 1763; el. and inv. K G., 4 Feb. and inst. 6 May 1760; *cr.* D.C.L of Oxford, 4 July 1771. He *m.* 9 May 1737 (spec. lic.), at the Countess of Suffolk's house, Marble Hall, Twickenham, Anne ("a fortune of £50,000"), da. and coheir[c] of Thomas CHAMBERS, of Hanworth, co. Midx. by Mary, 1st da. of Charles (BERKELEY), 2d EARL OF BERKELEY. She *d.* suddenly 7 Nov. 1777, aged 68, and was *bur.* at Stowe, co. Bucks.[d] Will *pr.* 1777. He *d.* s.p.s.[e] at Stowe, 11 Sep. 1779, from fracture of his skull by a fall from his phaeton a few days before, and was *bur.* at Stowe, but afterwards removed to Wotton, aged 67.[f] Will pr. Dec. 1779.

(a) See vol. ii., p. 325, note "a," *sub* "Cobham" for tabular pedigree shewing her descent from the Lords Cobham.

(b) His only sister, Hester, was wife of the famous Earl of Chatham, and among his brothers were (1) the Rt. Hon. George Grenville, sometime (1763-65) Prime Minister, the father of his successor in the peerage; (2) Henry Grenville, whose only da. and h. *m.* Charles (Stanhope), 3d Earl Stanhope; (3) James Grenville, father of James, *cr.* Baron Glastonbury, 1791.

(c) Mary, her eldest sister, was Baroness Vere of Hanworth.

(d) Her poems were printed at the Strawberry Hill press. Her portrait, by Hugh Douglas Hamilton, R.H.A. (1770), is in the Nat. portrait gallery.

(e) Elizabeth, his only child, *b.* 1 and *bap.* 28 Sep. 1738; *d.* 14 July 1742, and was *bur.* at Wotton.

(f) Horace Walpole (*Geo. II.*, vol i., p. 135), calls him "the absolute creature of Pitt, vehement in whatever faction he was engaged and as mischievous as his understanding would let him be, which is not saying he was *very* bad," while Macaulay

III. 1779. *3.* GEORGE (GRENVILLE, *afterwards* NUGENT-TEMPLE-GRENVILLE), EARL TEMPLE [1749], VISCOUNT COBHAM AND BARON COBHAM [1718], nephew and h., being s. and h. of the Rt. Hon. George GRENVILLE, next br. to the late Earl; *b.* 17 June 1753; *suc to the peerage*, 11 Sep. 1779; and was *cr.* 4 Dec. 1784, MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM, co. Bucks. See that title, with which the *Earldom of Temple* continued united, till they both became *extinct* (together with the Dukedom of Buckingham and Chandos), 26 March 1889.

TEMPLE OF STOWE.

Earldom.

I. 1822. *1.* RICHARD (TEMPLE NUGENT-BRYDGES-CHANDOS-GRENVILLE), 2d MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM, &c. (who *suc.* his father in that dignity, 11 Feb. 1813), was *cr.* 4 Feb. 1822, MARQUESS OF CHANDOS and DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS, with the ordinary limitation, being *cr.* in the same patent, EARL TEMPLE OF STOWE, co. Buckingham, with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body [1] "to the heirs male of the body of Hester, some time Countess Temple, deceased, great-grandmother of the said Richard, Marquess of Buckingham, with remainder [2] of the dignity of Countess Temple of Stowe to Anne Eliza Brydges-Chandos-Temple-Grenville, only da. of Richard Plantagenet Brydges-Chandos-Temple-Grenville, Esq., called Earl Temple, only son of the said Richard, Marquess of Buckingham; and, after her decease and in default of such issue as well of the said Richard as of the said Hester [3], the dignity of Earl Temple unto the heirs male of the body of the said Anne Eliza Brydges-Chandos-Temple-Grenville, and in default of such issue of the said Anne Eliza as of the said Richard and the said Hester [4], the dignity of Countess Temple to the 2d, 3d, 4th, and every other da. of the said Richard Plantagenet Brydges-Chandos-Temple-Grenville, with [5] remainder of the dignity of Earl Temple of Stowe to the issue male of such daughters." He *d.* 17 Jan. 1839, in his 63d year.

II. 1839. *2.* RICHARD PLANTAGENET (TEMPLE-NUGENT-BRYDGES-CHANDOS-GRENVILLE), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS [1822], MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM [1784], MARQUESS OF CHANDOS [1822], EARL TEMPLE [1749], EARL TEMPLE OF STOWE [1822], &c., s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage*, 17 Jan. 1839. He *d.* 29 July 1861, aged 64.

III. 1861. *3.* RICHARD PLANTAGENET CAMPBELL (TEMPLE-NUGENT-BRYDGES-CHANDOS-GRENVILLE), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS [1822], MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM [1784], MARQUESS OF CHANDOS [1822], EARL TEMPLE [1749], EARL TEMPLE OF STOWE [1822], &c., only s. and h., *suc. to the peerage*, 29 July 1861. He *d.* s.p.m., 26 March 1889, in his 66th year, when all the abovenamed titles became extinct save the *Earldom of Temple of Stowe*, which, under the spec. rem. in its creation, devolved as under.

See fuller particulars under "BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS," Dukedom, *cr.* 1822; *ex.* 1889.

(*Essays*, p. 762), who likens him to a mole, says that "whenever a heap of dirt was flung up, it might well be suspected that he was at work in some foul, crooked, labyrinth below." Lecky's character of him is as "Indifferent to the emoluments of office, and unconscious of any remarkable administrative powers, he delighted in forming intrigues, inciting mobs, and inspiring libels." An anonymous contemporary pamphlet thus satirises him: "Had Lord T. not fastened himself upon Mr. Pitt's train, he might have crept out of life with as little notice as he crept in, and gone off with no other degree of credit than that of adding a single unit to the bills of mortality." He said very frankly of himself that "he loved faction, and had a great deal of money to spare." He went by the name of "Squire Gawky," and H. Walpole (Letters iii., p. 265), says, in 1760, that "his person is ridiculously awkward," tho' Wraxall, in 1776, says "he had nevertheless the air and appearance of a man of high condition." His portrait is engraved in *Doyle*, "after W. Hoare, 1760," the orig. being in the Nat. portrait gallery; another, by Reynolds, 1776, is engraved by W. Dickinson.

IV. 1889. *4.* WILLIAM STEPHEN (GORE-LANGTON), EARL TEMPLE OF STOWE [1822], nephew, by the sister, of the late Peer, being 1st s. and h. of William Henry Powell GORE-LANGTON,[a] of Newton Park, co. Somerset (*d.* 11 Dec. 1873, aged 49), by Anne Eliza (abovenamed), otherwise Anne Eliza Mary (*d.* 3 Feb. 1879, aged 58), only da. of Richard Plantagenet (TEMPLE-NUGENT-BRYDGES-CHANDOS-GRENVILLE), 2d DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND CHANDOS, being grandaughter of the 1st Duke, the grantee of the said Earldom. He was *b.* in London, 11 May 1847; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1871; was M.P. for Mid Somerset, 1878-85; *suc. to the peerage*, 26 March 1889, under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity,[b] taking the oaths and subscribing the roll, 24 July 1890. He *m.* 29 Dec. 1870, Helen Mabel, 2d da. of Sir GRAHAM-MONTGOMERY, 3d Bart, of Stanhope, co. Peebles, by Alice, da. of John James HOPE-JOHNSTONE, of Annandale.

[ALGERNON-WILLIAM-STEPHEN GORE-LANGTON, *styled* LORD LANGTON,[c] 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* in London, 9 Nov. 1871; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A. (honours) 1895.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 6,660 acres in Somerset, and 1,523 in Gloucestershire. *Total*, 8,183 acres, worth £16,233 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Newton Park, near Bath, co. Somerset.

TEMPLEHIRST.

i.e., "DARCY DE TEMPLEHIRST," Barony (*Darcy*); see "DARCY DE DARCY," Barony, *cr.* 1509; *forfeited* 1538.

TEMPLEMORE.

Barony.

I. 1831. *1.* ARTHUR CHICHESTER, of Dunbrody Park, co. Waterford, 1st s. and h. of Lord Spencer-Stanley CHICHESTER, of the same (2d s. of Arthur, 1st MARQUESS OF DONEGALL [I.]), by Harriet, da. of John (STEWART), 7th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], was *b.* 8 Jan. 1797, in Westminster; mat. at Oxford (Bras. Coll.), 5 Oct. 1815; entered the army, becoming finally (1837) Lieut.-Col.; was M.P. for Milborne Port, 1826-30, and for co. Oxford, 1830-31, and was *cr.* 10 Sep. 1831,[d] BARON TEMPLEMORE of Templemore, co. Donegall; was a Lord of the Bedchamber to William IV., and a Lord in Waiting to Queen Victoria; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 11 June 1834. He *m.* 27 July 1820, at St. James', Westm., Augusta, 4th da. of Henry William (PAGET), 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY, by his first wife, Caroline Elizabeth, 3d da. of George (VILLIERS), 4th EARL OF JERSEY. He *d.*, after 10 days illness, at his seat, Coombe Park, 26 Sep. and was *bur.* 3 Oct. 1837, at Sundridge, co. Kent, aged 40. Will pr. Feb. 1839. His widow, who was *b.* 26 Jan. 1802, *d.* 6 June 1872, at Broom Hill, Hampton Wick, co. Midx., aged 70.

II. 1837. *2.* HENRY SPENCER (CHICHESTER), BARON TEMPLEMORE [1831], 1st s. and h., *b.* 14 June 1821; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; *suc. to the peerage*, 26 Sep. 1837; sometime, 1842-43, an officer 1st Life

---

(a) He was 7th in male descent from Sir John Gore, Lord Mayor of London, 1624-25, thro' his 4th son, William Gore, who purchased Barrow Court in Barrow Gournay, co. Somerset (which, for six generations continued in his family), and *d.* 1662, being suc. by his s. and h., Sir Thomas Gore (*d.* 1675), whose great-grandson, William Gore, *afterwards* Gore-Langton, *m.* Bridget, da. and h. of Joseph Langton, of Newton Park abovenamed, and *d.* in 1847, aged 87, being suc. by his grandson, the said W. H. P. Gore-Langton, father of the 4th Earl Temple of Stowe.

(b) Tho' a descendant, he in no way is a representative of either of the families of Temple or Grenville, such representation being among the *descendants* of the 3d and last Duke of Buckingham and Chandos, to whom his mother was sister.

(c) Inasmuch, however, as "*Gore*" is the patronymic, and "*Gore-Langton*" the present surname of the family, the style of "Lord Gore-Langton" would seem more in accordance with the received usage in such matters than that of "Lord Langton."

(d) This was one of the coronation peerages of William IV., for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 312, note "a," *sub* "Cloncurry."

Guards; Hon. Col. 3d batt. Royal Irish Reg. Militia. He *m.* firstly, 3 Aug. 1842, at St. Geo., Han. sq., his cousin, Laura Caroline Jane, 3d da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Arthur PAGET, **G.C.B.** (br. to the 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY), by Augusta, 2d da. of John (FANE), 10th EARL OF WESTMORLAND. She, who was *b.* 24 Oct. 1816, *d.* 9 Dec. 1871, at Babraham, co. Cambridge. He *m.* secondly, 8 Jan. 1873, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Victoria Elizabeth, 1st da. of Anthony (ASHLEY-COOPER), 7th EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, by Emily, da. of Peter Leopold (COWPER), 5th EARL COWPER. She was *b.* 23 Sep. 1837 ⊤

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,543 acres in Hampshire; besides 11,327 in co. Wexford; 10,856 in co. Donegal; 1,850 in co. Londonderry; and 26 in co. Down. *Total*, 26,642 acres, worth £18,793 a year. *Principal Seats.*—Preston House, near Basingstoke, Hants, and Dunbrody Park, near Arthurstown, co. Waterford.

TEMPLETOWN.

Barony [I.]
I. 1776.

1. CLOTWORTHY UPTON,[a] of Castle Upton, co. Antrim, 3d and yst. s. of John UPTON,[b] of the same, Lieut. Col. of Dragoons at the battle of Almanza, by Mary, only da. of Francis UPTON, M.D. of London, was *b.* 14 March and *bap.* 13 April 1721, at St. Giles' in the fields; was Clerk Comptroller to the Princess Dow. of Wales, 1761-72; suc. his elder br., the Rt. Hon. Arthur Upton, in the family estates, 27 Sep. 1768; was one of the grantees of the "*Upton patent*," *viz.*, 20,000 acres in Otsego county, New York, 8 March 1770, and was *cr.*, 3 Aug. 1776, BARON TEMPLETOWN of Templetown, co. Antrim [I.], taking his seat 14 Oct. 1777. He *m.* 25 Aug. 1769, Elizabeth, sister of Sir Edward BOUGHTON, 8th Bart., da. of Shuckburgh BOUGHTON, of Poston Court, co. Hereford, by Mary, da. of the Hon. Algernon GREVILLE, 2d s. of Fulke, 5th BARON BROOKE OF BEAUCHAMPS COURT. He *d.* 16 April 1785, at Castle Upton afsd., aged 64. Will dat. 7 April 1784, pr. 20 May 1785. His widow, who had been Lady of the Bedchamber to the Princess Amelia, *d.* Sep. 1823, in Portland place, after a long illness. Will pr. 1823.

II. 1785
Viscountcy [I.]
I. 1806

2 and *1.* JOHN HENRY (UPTON), BARON TEMPLETOWN [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 8 Nov. 1771; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 16 April 1785; was M.P. for Bury St. Edmunds, 1803-12, and was *cr.* 13 Feb. 1806 VISCOUNT TEMPLETOWN [I]. He *m.* 7 Oct. 1796,[c] at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Mary, da. of John (MONTAGU), 5th EARL OF SANDWICH, by his second wife Mary, da. and coheir of Harry (POWLETT) 6th and last DUKE OF BOLTON. She, who was *b.* 27 Feb. 1774, *d.* in Hill Street 4 March or Oct. 1824, and was *bur.* at St. Marylebone. Admon Sep. 1825. He *d.* 21 Sep. 1846 at Castle Upton in his 75th year, and was *bur.* there. Will pr. Feb. 1847.

Viscountcy [I.]
II.
Barony [I.]
III.
1824.

2 and *3.* HENRY MONTAGU (UPTON) VISCOUNT TEMPLETOWN, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 11 Nov. 1799, at Dorking, co. Surrey; matric. at Oxford (Ch.Ch.) 5 May 1818; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 4 Oct. 1824. He *d.* unm. 28 March 1863, at the Albany, in Piccadilly, aged 63; *bur.* at Castle Upton afsd.

(a) A good ped. of Upton is in "*Mis. Gen. et Top.*," 2d S., vol ii, pp. 45-51.

(b) Clotworthy Upton, of Castle Upton, elder br. of this John, distinguished himself at the siege of Limerick, &c., under William III. He *d.* s.p.m. about Sep. 1725, aged about 60, leaving an only da. and h., Elizabeth, *cr.* 1776, Viscountess Langford [I.]

(c) In the "*Gent. Mag.*" for March 1793 among the marriages is this entry: "Lately the young Lord Templetown, of co. Antrim, to Miss Rietz, natural da. to the King of Prussia."

Viscountcy [I.] III. **Barony** [I.] IV. } 1863.

3 and *4*. GEORGE FREDERICK (UPTON), VISCOUNT TEMPLETOWN, &c. [I.], next br. and h.; *b.* 5 Aug. 1802, at Botleys, in Chertsey, co. Surrey; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; entered the army 1823, was in command of the 1st Batt. of the Coldstream Guards in the Crimea, being wounded at Inkerman; served subsequently in India, becoming finally, 1873, General in the army, but retiring 1877, having been Col. 60th Rifles 1862 and of the 2nd Life Guards 1876; **C.B.** 1855; Knight of the Medjidie; officer of the Legion of Honour, &c., was M.P. for co. Antrim 1859-63; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 28 March 1863; REP PEER [I.] 1866-90; **K.C.B.** 1869; **G.C.B.** 1886; was sometime Gold stick in waiting. He *m.* 6 Feb. 1850, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Susan, 1st da. of Field Marshal Sir Alexander WOODFORD, **G.C.B.** He *d.* s.p. at San Remo, in Italy, 4 and was *bur.* 16 Jan. 1890 at Castle Upton afsd. in his 88th year. His widow *d.* at San Remo afsd. 25 March 1894 in her 70th year.

Viscountcy [I.] IV. **Barony** [I.] V. } 1890.

4 and *5*. HENRY EDWARD MONTAGU DORINGTON Clotworthy (UPTON), VISCOUNT TEMPLETOWN [I. 1806] and BARON TEMPLETOWN [I. 1776], nephew and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Edward John UPTON, by Susan Moore da. of the Rev. John MADDY, D.D., Preb. of Ely, which Edward John (who *d.* 14 March 1855 in his 40th year) was 4th and yst. s. of the 1st Viscount. He was *b.* 20 April 1853; was sometime Lieut. 60th Rifles; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 4 Jan. 1890; REP. PEER [I.] since 1894. He *m.* 28 April 1883, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Evelyn Georgiana, da. of George William (FINCH-HATTON), EARL OF WINCHILSEA AND NOTTINGHAM, by his third wife Fanny Margaretta, da. of Edward Royd RICE. She was *b.* 11 Feb. 1854.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 12,845 acres in co. Monaghan, and 11,924 in co. Antrim. *Total*, 24,769 acres, worth £19,217 a year. *Principal Seat*, Castle Upton, near Templepatrick, co. Antrim.

TENELICK.

See "AUNALY OF TENELICK, co. Longford," Barony [I] (*Gore*), *cr.* 1766; *ex.* 1784. Again *cr.* 1789; *ex.* 1793.

TENNYSON OF ALDWORTH AND OF FRESHWATER.

Barony. I. 1884.

1. ALFRED TENNYSON, 3d s. of the Rev. George Clayton TENNYSON, LL.D.,[a] Rector of Somersby, co. Lincoln *d.* 1832, aged 51), by Elizabeth, da. of the Rev. Stephen FYTCHE, Vicar of Louth, in that county, was *b.* 6 Aug. 1809, at Somersby; ed. at the Grammar School, at Louth; and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge (as a Pensioner), 1827-31, but took no degree;[b] was joint author in 1827 (with his elder brother Charles) of "*Poems, by two brothers*," and in and after 1830, sole author of various poems,[c] becoming in 1850, POET LAUREATE; *cr.* D.C.L., of Oxford, 20 June 1855;

(a) See vol. iii, p. 40, note "e," *sub* "Deincourt," as to the absurd pretensions made by his yr. br., Charles Tennyson, afterwards Tennyson-D'Eyncourt These were founded on the marriage of their grandfather Michael Tennyson, of Preston, co. York, Apothecary, with a Miss Clayton, whose mother was a Miss Hildyard, which last-named Lady had the honour of possessing (in conjunction with thousands of others) a descent (one without representation and, of course, in the female line) from the early Plantagenet Kings.

(b) He, however, gained the Chancellor's medal for English Verse, at that University by his poem called "Timbuctoo."

(c) Among these poems, is the well known one of "Locksley Hall." "The Princess" was pub. in 1847; "*In memoriam*" (the work by which he probably will hereafter be the most famous) in 1850; "Maud" in 1855, and "The Idyls of the King" 1858.

Hon. Fellow of Trin. Coll., Cambridge ; F.R.S., &c. He, being a distinguished poet,[a] was *cr.* 24 Jan. 1884, BARON TENNYSON OF ALDWORTH, co. Sussex, AND OF FRESHWATER in the Isle of Wight.[b] He *m.* 13 June 1850, at Shiplake, co. Oxon, *Emily*,[c] *da. of Henry* SELLWOOD, *of* (—), *co.* Berks, by Sarah, *sister of Admiral* Sir John FRANKLIN, the Arctic Explorer, da. of Willingham FRANKLIN, of Spilsby, co. Lincoln. He *d.* at Aldworth afsd., 6 Oct. 1892, aged 83, and was *bur.* in Westm. Abbey. Will pr. at £57,200. His widow, who was *b.* in Berkshire, 9 July 1813, *d.*, from congestion of the lungs, at Aldworth 10, and was *bur.* 14 Aug. 1896, at Freshwater, aged (also) 83.

II. 1892. *2.* HALLAM[d] (TENNYSON), BARON TENNYSON OF ALDWORTH AND OF FRESHWATER [1884], 1st *s.* and h., *b.* 11 Aug. 1852 ; ed. at Marlborough Coll. and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge ; Barrister of the Inner Temple ; *suc. to the peerage* 6 Oct. 1892. He *m.* 25 June 1884, at Westm. Abbey, Audrey Georgiana Florence, 1st and only surv. da. of Charles John BOYLE (grandson of Edmund, 7th EARL OF CORK [I]), by Zacyntha, da. of Gen. Sir Lorenzo MOORE. She was *b.* 19 Aug 1854.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres. *Principal Residences.*—Aldworth (near Haslemere), co. Sussex, and Farringford (near Freshwater), Isle of Wight.

TENTERDEN.

SIR EDWARD HALES, 3d Bart., of Woodchurch, co. Kent., who had been high in favour with James II, was *cr.* by that King about 1691, after his deposition[e] from the throne, BARON HALES OF EMLEY, VISCOUNT TUNSTALL and EARL OF TENTERDEN, with a *spec. rem.* failing heirs male of his body, to his brothers John and Charles [both of whom *d.* unm.] in like manner. He *d.* in France 1695 and his *issue male*, together with the Baronetcy (*cr.* 29 June 1611) became *extinct* 15 March 1829.

TENTERDEN OF HENDON.

Barony. I. 1827. *1.* THE RT. HON. SIR CHARLES ABBOTT, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, was *cr.* 30 April 1827, BARON TENTERDEN OF HENDON[f] co. Midx. He was 2d and yst. s. of John ABBOTT, of Canterbury, Hairdresser and Wigmaker (*d.* July 1785) by Alice, only child of Daniel BUNCE, of the same city[g] ; was *b.* in the

(a) He was the first person who for his poetical talents has been raised to the peerage, Sir Walter Scott was the first who, for a like cause, was (22 April 1820), *cr.* a Baronet, such Baronetcy being the first of those *cr.* by George IV.

(b) The assumption of *two* places in different counties (more especially when the estate possessed is inconsiderable), cannot be commended.

(c) Her yst. sister, Louisa, *m.* her husband's elder br., Charles Tennyson, afterwards Turner.

(d) This christian name was after his father's friend, Arthur Henry Hallam (who *d.* as far back as 15 Sep. 1833, aged 22) in whose memory Tennyson's "*In Memoriam*" was written.

(e) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle" for a list of the "Jacobite" peerages, *cr.* 1689-1766.

(f) This evil precedent was followed in 1837 by the creation of "Leicester of Holkham" (*see* vol. v, p. 52, *note* "b") ; *in* 1850 by that of "Truro of Bowes :" &c., &c. "J.G.N." [John Gough Nichols) writes thus in the "*Gent. Mag.*" for 1828 : "With the title conferred, we are far from well pleased. It is Baron Tenterden of Hendon ; the former name being that of a town in Kent, the latter, that of a village in Middlesex. Baron Abbott of Tenterden, or of Hendon, Baron Tenterden, or Baron Hendon, would any of them have been unobjectionable, but to style a town '*of*' a village is past endurance. We are not prepared to say that the case is unprecedented, as probably among modern heraldic anomalies some nearly parallel example might be found, but we hesitate not to assert that Baron London of Rotherhithe, or [Baron] Westminster of Lambeth would be no more ridiculous."

(g) He thus describes the position and character of his parents in the modest epitaph he composed for himself—"Humillimis sortis parentibus, patre vero prudenti, matre pia ortus."

Cathedral precincts 7 Oct. 1762 and *bap.* at the Cathedral ; ed. at the King's School there, of which, at 17, he became Captain ;([a]) obtained an exhibition at Corpus Christi, Oxford, becoming scholar thereof 1781 ; Chancellor's medallist (Latin verse) 1784 and (English essay) 1786 ; B.A. 1784 ; M.A. 1788, being subsequently Fellow and sub-Tutor of his College ; Student of the Middle Temple 1787, and of the Inner Temple 1793, practicing below the bar as a special Pleader ; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1796, being junior counsel to the Treasury, and, as such, employed in the numerous State prosecutions for the next 10 years ; Recorder of Oxford 1801 ; author of a work entitled "Law relative to Merchant Ships and Seamen" in 1802, his professional income in 1807 being above £8,000 a year. He was a Justice of the Common Pleas. Jan. and May 1816 and of the King's Bench 1816-18, being *Knighted* 14 May 1816 ; L. Chief Justice of the King's Bench([b]) 4 Nov. 1818 till his death in 1832, being *raised to the peerage* 30 April 1827, as above stated. He *m.* 13 July 1795, at Basilden, Berks, Mary, 1st da. of John Lagier LAMOTTE, of the Grotto House, in Basilden afsd. He *d.* 4 Nov. 1832, of inflammation [*Qy.* of the lungs] (exactly 14 years after his appointment as Chief Justice) at his house, 28 Russell square, 4, and was *bur.* 10 Nov. 1832, in the chapel of the Foundling Hospital (of which he was a Governor) aged 70.([c]) Will dat. 6 March and pr. 21 Nov. 1832, under £120,000. His widow *d.* of effusion on the brain, a month later, 20 Dec. 1832 in Russell square afsd. and was *bur.* with him.

II. 1832. *2.* JOHN HENRY (ABBOTT), BARON TENTERDEN OF HENDON, 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 6 Aug. 1796 and *bap.* at St. George the Martyr, Queen square Midx. ; ed. at Balliol Coll. Oxford ; B.A. 1818 ; M.A. 1821 ; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1825 ; *suc. to the peerage,* 4 Nov. 1832. He *d.* unm. 10 April 1870, aged 74.

III. 1870. *3.* CHARLES STUART AUBREY (ABBOTT), BARON TENTERDEN OF HENDON, nephew and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Charles ABBOTT, 15th Light Dragoons, by Emily Frances, 3d da. of Rear Admiral Lord George STUART, yr. s. of John, 1st MARQUESS OF BUTE, which Charles (who *d.* 15 Dec. 1838, aged 35) was 2d and yst. s. of the 1st Baron. He was *b.* 26 Dec. 1834, in Dean street, Park lane ; Clerk in the Foreign office 1854 ; Sec. to the Garter mission to Portugal 1865, being made, consequently, Knight of the Tower and Sword of Portugal ; Précis writer at the Foreign office 1866 ; *suc. to the peerage* 10 April 1870 ; Sec. to the commission at Washington 1871 ; **C.B.** 1871 ; Agent for the settlement of the Alabama claims at the Geneva conference ; Assistant Under-Sec. for foreign affairs 1871-73 and Permanent Under-Sec. 1873-82 ; **K.C.B.** 1878.

([a]) A schoolfellow describes him as "grave, silent and demure ; always studious and well-behaved."

([b]) "There was a difficulty in choosing a successor [to Lord Ellenborough as Ch. Justice]. Sir Samuel Shepherd, the Attorney Gen., was unpopular and in bad health ; Gifford, the Solicitor Gen , was too young. In these circumstances Abbott was selected tho' with some misgiving. 'We endeavoured to do the best we could,' wrote Lord Eldon to Lord Kenyon after the appointment was made ; 'we could not do what would have been really unexceptionable, it was impossible" [*Nat. Biogr.*]

([c]) "In no sense or capacity was Lord Tenterden great. As a Lawyer he was surpassed in acuteness and erudition by some Judges of his own time. He was totally destitute of eloquence and rather despised it" [*Nat. Biogr.*]. Foss ("*Judges*") says that his mind and character were both "peculiarly fitted for the Judicial office," and that he was "peculiarly a common-sense Judge." The "*Gent. Mag.*," after commenting on his remarkable and rapid advancement, describes him as "a man of good habits of business and diligent reading but in no respect of a capacity more than ordinary," but adds that "his unequalled diligence, his vast learning, perfect good temper and unspotted integrity, constitute the highest praise that can be offered to a Judge." Greville, in his *Memoirs* (vol. ii p. 331) says, "In spite of his low birth, want of oratorical power, and of personal dignity he was greatly revered and dreaded on the Bench. He was an austere but not an ill-humoured judge ; his manners were remarkably plain and unpolished tho' not vulgar. He was an elegant scholar and cultivated classical literature to the last." See vol. vi, p. 451, note "b," as to his being the "Lord Widdrington" in Warren's novel of "*Ten Thousand a Year.*"

He *m.* firstly, 2 Aug. 1859, at St. Gabriel's, Pimlico, his cousin, Penelope Mary Gertrude, da. of Lieut.-Gen. Sir John Rowland SMYTH, **K.C.B.**, by Catharine Alice, da. of Charles (ABBOTT) 1st BARON TENTERDEN OF HENDON. She *d.* 30 March 1879 at Broadstairs. He *m.* secondly, 13 Jan. 1880, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Emma Mary, widow of Henry ROWCLIFFE, Queen's Counsel, yst. da of Charles BAILEY, of Ley Abbey, North Devon. He *d.* of cerebral hœmorrage, 22 Sep. 1882, at Nelson cottage, Lynmouth, and was *bur.* at Brendon, North Devon, aged 47. His widow living 1896.

IV. 1882. *4.* CHARLES STUART HENRY (ABBOTT), BARON TENTERDEN OF HENDON [1827], only s. and h., by first wife; *b.* 20 Oct. 1865; *suc. to the peerage* 22 Sep. 1882; sometime Lieut. 3rd York and Lanc. militia.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres.

TERLING PLACE.

See "RAYLEIGH OF TERLING PLACE, co. Essex," Barony (*Strutt*), *cr.* 1821.

TERREGLES.

See "HERRIES OF TERREGLES," Barony [S.] (*Herries*), *cr.* 1490; *attainted* (with the EARLDOM OF NITHSDALE [S.]), 1716; *restored* 1858.

TERVOE.

See "EMLY OF TERVOE, co. Limerick," Barony (*Monsell*), *cr.* 1874.

TESTON.

See "BARHAM OF BARHAM COURT AND TESTON, co. Kent," Barony (*Middleton*, afterwards *Noel*), *cr.* 1805.

TEVIOT, or TIVIOT.

Earldom [S.]
I. 1663, to 1664,

1. ANDREW (RUTHERFORD), LORD RUTHERFORD [S.], was *cr.* 2 Feb. 1662/3, EARL OF TEVIOT [S.] He *d.* unm., 4 May 1664, when that *Earldom* became *extinct.* For fuller particulars see "RUTHERFORD," Barony [S.] under the 1st grantee, *cr.* 1661; *dormant* 1724.

Viscountcy [S.]
I. 1685, to 1694.

1. THE HON. ROBERT SPENCER, yr. br. of Henry, 1st EARL OF SUNDERLAND, being 2d s. of William (SPENCER), 2d BARON SPENCER OF WORMLEIGHTON, by Penelope, da. of Henry (WRIOTHESLEY), 1st EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, was *b* at Althorp and *bap.* 2 Feb. 1628/9, at Brington, co. Northampton; was M.P. for Brackley, 1661, and was *cr.* 20 Oct. 1685,[a] VISCOUNT OF TEVIOT [S.] He *m.* Jane, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Thomas SPENCER, 4th Bart. of Yarnton, co. Oxon, by Jane, da. of Sir John GARRARD, Bart. She *d.* 10 June 1689, aged 32, and was *bur.* at Yarnton. M.I. Admon. 25 June 1689. He *d.* s.p. 20 May 1694, aged 65, having "cut his own throat,"[b] when the *peerage* became *extinct.* Will pr. 1694.

(a) This is one of the Scotch peerages conferred by James II., before his dethronement. See vol. iii, p. 208, note "*a*," *sub* "Dundee."

(b) Luttrell's "*Diary*," where his age is given as 70. Evelyn ("*Diary*") speaks of him, 5 Nov. 1679, as "a learned and knowing nobleman," and again, 30 May 1694, as having "been, not many years past, my colleague in the commission of the Privy Seal, an old acquaintance, very soberly and religiously inclined."

II. 1696, to 1711. *1.* SIR THOMAS LIVINGSTON, Bart. [S.], s. and h. of Sir Thomas LIVINGSTON, Bart. [S.], of Newbigging (so *cr.* 29 June 1627), by (—), only child of (—) EDMOND, a Col. in the service of the States General, was *b.* about 1650 in Holland; became himself a Col. in that service, and accompanied the Prince of Orange (afterwards William III) in 1688 to England; was in command of the 2d reg. of Dragoons, 1688; served in several of the campaigns of William III.; was Com. in Chief of the forces in Scotland; becoming Major General, 1696; P.C., 1696; and, having previously *suc.* his father in the *Baronetcy*, was *cr.* 4 Dec. 1696, VISCOUNT TEVIOT and LORD LIVINGSTONE OF PEEBLES [S.] As such, he objected (fruitlessly) to the *Viscountcy of Peebles* [S.] being granted with the Earldom of March [S.], 20 April 1697, to Lord William Douglas; he, however received, 19 June 1698, a new Barony (in lieu of the former),[a] *viz.* that of LORD LIVINGSTONE OF HYNDFOORD [S.] He became Lieut. Gen. 1 Jan. 1704, was naturalised in England in that year, living at Ripon, co. York. He *m.*[b] Macktellina WALRAVE, a native of Nimeguen, who sued him in 1703 for payment of her debts. He *d.* s.p. in London (his wife having been "excepted" of poisoning him) 14 Jan. and was *bur.* 24 Feb. 1710/1, in Westm. Abbey, in his 60th year,[c] when his *peerage* became *extinct*, tho' the Baronetcy [S.] passed to his br. Will (in which no mention is made of his wife) dat. 27 Sep. 1710, pr. 1 March 1710/1. His widow *d.* 2 Dec. 1729.[d]

TEVIOTDALE or TIVIOTDALE.

See "CUMBERLAND AND TIVIOTDALE," Dukedom (*Ernest-Augustus, Prince of G. B. and I.*), *cr.* 1799.

TEWKESBURY.

See "CAPELL OF TEWKESBURY," Barony (*Capell*) *cr.* 1692; *ex.* 1696.

---

i.e., "TEWKESBURY, co. Gloucester," Barony (*FitzClarence*) *cr.* 1831, with the EARLDOM OF MUNSTER, which see.

TEYES.

i.e., "TEYES, co. Middx.," Barony (*Schomberg*), *cr.* 1689, with the DUKEDOM OF SCHOMBERG, which see; *ex.* 1719.

TEYES or TYES.

Barony by writ.

I. 1299. *1.* HENRY DE TYES,[d] probably of Shirburn, co. Oxon, had summons 26 Ed. I. "*equis et armis*," to Carlisle, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TYES) by writs from 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I to 26 Aug. (1307) 1 Ed. II. His name as "*Dominus de Chilton*" is affixed to the letter of the Barons to the Pope, in 1301.[e] He *d.* about (1307-08) 1 Ed. II.

(a) See vol. iv, p. 307, note "d," *sub* "Hyndfoord."

(b) The account of his wife, as also the date of her death, was supplied to the editor by R. R. Stodart, Lyon Depute.

(c) Macky, in his "*Characters*," speaks of him, when "towards 55," as "a gentleman of a good head and understands most things very well; hath purchased a greater estate than any soldier in the King's reign" . . . is of a fair complexion, fine shape, and well-looked." He adds that he was dismissed from being P.C. and Com.-in-chief by Queen Anne, but continued in his Reg. of Dragoons. The only estate he mentions in his will was Livingstone House, in Wimbledon, co. Surrey, which he leaves to Lady Elizabeth Gordon, da. of Charles, Earl of Aboyne.

(d) "Dugdale, in his account of this family, merely says that Henry (the 2nd Baron) son of this Henry, was summoned to Parliament from 28 Ed. I to 14 Ed. II; but as a 'Henry de Tyes' received a summons 8 June 22 Ed. I, 1294 (though probably not to Parliament), and as from 1 Ed. II, when the first Henry died, no Henry Tyes was summoned for five years, viz., until 6 Ed. II, it is most probable that *both* were summoned to Parliament as is stated in the text." [*Nicolas.*]

(e) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809 for a good account thereof.

II. 1308? to 1321. *2.* HENRY (DE TYES), LORD TYES, s. and h.; aged 22 at the death of his father; was in the Scotch wars. He was sum. to Parl. from 8 Jan. (1312/3) 6 Ed. II to 15 May (1321) 14 Ed. II. Having joined in the insurrection of the Earl of Lancaster, he was, with him, beheaded for high treason in 1321 and attainted, when *the Barony* was *forfeited*, but (says Courthope) "the attainder was subsequently reversed." He *d.* s.p.[a].

I. *bis* 1299, to 1324. *1.* WALTER DE TEYES, served in the Scotch wars; had summons, 26 Ed. I, "*equis et armis*," to Carlisle, and was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD TEYES) by writs from 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I to 26 Aug. (1307) 1 Ed. II[b] and to the coronation of Ed. II. His name as "*Dominus de Stangreve*" is affixed to the letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301.[b] He *m.* Isabel, da. [and h.?] of John DE STANGREVE, or STEYNGREVE, of Stangreve, co. York, by Ida, one of the coheirs of John DE BEAUCHAMP, of Bedford. He *d.* s.p. 1324, when *the Barony* became *extinct*.[c]

---

i.e., "MONCK OF POTHERIDGE, BEAUCHAMP AND TEYES," Barony (*Monck*), *cr.* 1660 with the DUKEDOM OF ALBEMARLE, which see; *ex.* 1688.

TEYNHAM.

Barony. I. 1616. *1.* SIR JOHN ROPER, of the Lodge[d] in the parish of Linsted, co. Kent, 1st s. and h. of Christopher ROPER[e] of the same (*d.* April 1559), by Elizabeth, da. and h. of William BLORE, of Rainham, in that county, was *b.* about 1534; *Knighted* 23 Feb. 1587/8; had a grant from James I. of the manor of Teynham, co. Kent, and was *cr.* 9 July 1616,[f] BARON TEYNHAM of Teynham, co. Kent. He *m.* firstly, about

---

(a) Alice, his sister and heir, *m.* Sir Warine de Lisle, of Kingston Lisle, Berks, and was mother of Gerard de Lisle, sum. to Parl. as Lord Lisle in 1357. See vol. v, p. 113, note "c," as to the cause of such summons being, not improbably, owing to his mother's heirship of this Barony of Teyes, which thenceforth devolved with that of Lisle.

(b) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(c) John de Pateshull was found to be his heir, according to "*Courthope*," but Dugdale states that Margaret, then aged 26, da. of Roger Le Teys, his br., was his next heir. His wife is sometimes said to have been the widow of Simon Pateshull, and if so, this confusion might naturally have arisen.

(d) He rebuilt this mansion and enclosed the spacious park that surrounds it.

(e) This Christopher was a yr. br. of William Roper, of Eltham, co. Kent (husband of the well-known "Margaret Roper," da. of L.-Chancellor Sir Thomas More, both being sons of John Roper, Attorney Gen. to Hen. VIII, by Jane (a very considerable heiress), da. of L.-Chief Justice Sir John Fineaux. In Carpenter's "*Peerage for the People*" [1849] occurs the following remark: "Thorpe, of Bedford street, Covent Garden, pub. in 1833 a curious catalogue of *Ancient Manuscripts*, in p. 188 of which is described the celebrated illumined pedigree of the Ropers, from Henry III. to the creation of the Barony in the 16th [*rectius* 17th] century. This magnificently emblazoned Roll, considered to be the finest specimen in England, is in the possession of the present Lord Teynham." As to this roll it appears to have been at Linsted Lodge till 1824, tho' parted with soon after by the executors of the 13th Lord. It was re-purchased by the second wife (possibly then the widow) of the 14th Lord, and is now [1896] in the possession of the present Peer.

(f) The grantee held the valuable office of *Custos Brevium*, for the reversion of which, for two lives, £3,500 was offered and refused in 1604. "From the Secret history of Court Intrigues it seems that the peerage was given him as a compensation for some place [*Qy.* if not the one abovenamed?] which Villiers, the favourite, wrested from him" [*Collins*]. It was, as stated by George, Lord Carew, in a letter to Sir Thomas Roe, conferred "*en payant*". Again, "Sir John Holles was *cr.* [on the 9th] Baron of Haughton, Sir John Roper, Baron of *Tenem, or Ten M's*, as Ned Wymarke

1560, Elizabeth, da. and h. of John PARKE, of Malmain in Stoke, of Pluckley, and of Perry Court in Preston-by-Faversham, all in co. Kent [*Qy.* if not by (—) da. and h. of (—) HEYDON]. She who was aged 12 years 7 months and 14 days on 14 Jan. 1556/7, *d.* 15 and was *bur.* 16 Sep. 1567 at Linsted. M.I. *Inq. p. m.* at Deptford 27 Oct. (1567) 9 Eliz. He *m.* secondly, before 4 April 1584, Elizabeth, widow of Robert Monson, sometime, 1574-79, a Judge of the Common Pleas (*d.* 24 Sep. 1583), da. and h. of John DYON, of Tathwell, co. Lincoln, by Margaret, da. of Charles YARBURGH. She was living 1587, but *d.* s.p. before 22 Sep. 1593.[a] He *d.* at the Lodge afsd. 30 Aug. and was *bur.* 6 Sept. 1618 at Linsted, aged 84. Will dat. 21 Nov. 1616, pr. 4 Dec. 1619. *Inq. p. m.* at Milton, 7 July 1619.

II. 1618. *2.* CHRISTOPHER (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, only s. and h. by first wife, *b.* about 1561, being aged 5 years and 9 months at the death of his mother; *Knighted* at Whitehall 23 July 1603; *suc. to the peerage* 30 Aug. 1618. He *m.* 20 June 1590, at Sutton St. Michael, co. Hereford, Katharine, da. of John SEBORNE, of Sutton afsd., by Sibyl, da. of Richard MONINGTON, of Sarnesfield, in that county. He *d.* at the Lodge afsd. 16 and was *bur.* 17 April 1622, at Linsted, aged 60. M.I. Will dat. 22 March 1621/2, pr. 29 June 1622. *Inq. p. m.* at Sittingbourne 26 Sep. (1622) 20 Jac. His widow *d.* at the Lodge 2 Oct. 1625, and was *bur.* at Linsted.

III. 1622. *3.* JOHN (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1591[b]; **K.B.** at the creation of Charles, Prince of Wales, 3 Nov. 1616; *suc. to the peerage,* 16 April 1622, being then aged 30. He *m.* (post nuptial settl. 20 Nov. 1616) Mary, 3d da. of William (PETRE), 2d BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, by Katharine, da. of Edward (SOMERSET), 4th EARL OF WORCESTER. He *d.* at the Lodge afsd., 27 Feb. 1627/8, and was *bur.* at Linsted, aged about 38. Will dat. 28 Feb. 1626/7, pr. 6 April 1628, at the Consistory Court at Canterbury. *Inq. p. m.* 7 Aug. (1628) 4 Car.; 1 June (1629) 5 Car., and 25 Oct. (1631) 7 Car., shewing his possession of 20 extensive manorial estates in co. Kent. His widow *d.* at her house, above Rose Alley, in High Holborn, 14 Dec. 1640, and was *bur.* at Linsted. Funeral cert. in Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 20 March 1639/40, pr. 5 June 1641.

IV. 1628. *4.* CHRISTOPHER (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1621, being aged 6 years, 10 months and 7 days when he *suc. to the peerage,* 27 Feb. 1627/8. He was committed to the custody of "Black Rod" by order of the House of Lords, 5 Sep. 1642, in which assembly, however, he was present 27 April 1660. He *m.* firstly about 1640, Mary, da. of Sir Francis ENGLEFIELD, 2d Bart., by Winifred, da. and coheir of William BROKESBY. She *d.* 21 Dec. 1647, her heart being *bur.* in the Convent of Nieuport and thence removed to that of St. Elizabeth, at Bruges. M.I. there. He *m.* secondly Philadelphia, widow of Sir John MILL, of Newton, co. Hants (*d.* 1643), sister of Sir Henry KNOLLYS,[c] Bart. and 3d da. of Sir Henry KNOLLYS, of Grove place in Nursling, in that co., by Katharine, da.

---

terms it, being the sum they were rated at. This money was presently delivered to the Lord Hay . . . Our good friend was promised to have had Sir John Holles for his prize, but the present necessity would not permit it . . . Eversham came to him from the L. Treasurer to assure him he should have £5,000 the next day, and for the other five he engaged his honour upon the making of the next Baron whomsoever" [J. Chamberlain to Sir D. Carleton, 20 July 1616]. See vol. ii, p. 272, note "b," *sub* "Clare," as to the Barony of Haughton granted at this same date. The fond tradition that the Teynham peerage was granted by the protestant James I out of regard to the da. of the "popish" L. Chancellor More having married the *uncle* [!] of the grantee is practically disproved by the fact that the Ropers of Eltham, who were *lineal descendants* of that match and who were then (and till their extinction in 1724) of considerable position in that county, were obviously the proper persons (if any such regard existed) to be so honoured.

(a) At that date it appears from the city of Lincoln records that £40 was dealt with, which had been left to the poor of St. Peter's, Eastgate, by "Lady Rooper."

(b) He possibly was the "John Roper, co. Kent," *knighted* at Windsor, 9 July 1603, tho' he would be but 12 at that date. It certainly was not his grandfather, who occurs as a Knight in many deeds long anterior, and there seems no other "John Roper" but this boy, existing at this period.

(c) A good pedigree of this family (not the historic one) of Knollys by B. W. Greenfield, is in the "*Hampshire Field Club Papers,*" circa 1895-96.

of Sir Thomas CORNWALLIS. She, who was aged 12 in Jan. 1633/4 was *bur.* 10 Nov. 1655 at Linsted. He *m.* thirdly, 29 March 1660, at St. Peter's, Pauls wharf, London, Margaret, da. of Patrick (FITZ MAURICE), 19th BARON KERRY AND LIXNAW [I.], by Honora, da. of Sir Edmond FITZGERALD. He *d.* 23 and was *bur.* 29 Oct. 1673, at Linsted, his bowels having been interred on the 24th, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, aged about 52. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* at St. James', Westm. Will dat. 3 Oct. 1716, pr. 28 June 1722.

V. 1673. *5.* CHRISTOPHER (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[a] being 1st s. by 2d wife; was in 1666, Page of Honour to the Queen Consort; *suc. to the peerage*, 23 Oct. 1673; L.-Lieut., co. Kent, 1687. He *m.* in 1674, probably[b] at Cowdray, co. Sussex, Elizabeth, da. of Francis (BROWNE), 3d VISCOUNT MONTAGU, by Elizabeth, da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 1st MARQUESS OF WORCESTER. She is mentioned as alive in the will of her br. Francis, Viscount Montagu, dat. 1686. He *d.* at Brussels shortly before 24 July 1689.[c]

VI. 1689. *6.* JOHN (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h. *suc. to the peerage* 1689, and *d.* unm. probably in, or before, 1697, possibly at Namur.[c]

VII. 1697 ? *7.* CHRISTOPHER (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, br. and h., *d.* unm. at Brussels, shortly before 23 Sep. 1699.[c]

VIII. 1699. *8.* HENRY (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, only surv. br. and h., being yst. s. of the 5th Baron, *b.* about 1676; *suc. to the peerage* 1699, his name being on the Peers' roll of 14 June 1705. Having conformed to the established religion, he took his seat in the House of Lords, 21 March 1715/6; was a Lord of the Bedchamber to Geo. I. He *m.* firstly (settl. 25 Jan. 1703/4), Catharine Clare, yst. da. of Philip (SMYTHE), 2d VISCOUNT STRANGFORD [I.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of George PORTER. She, who was *b.* Aug. 1683, *d.* at Kensington, 26 April, and was *bur.* 3 May 1711, at Linsted. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 22 Jan. 1715/6), Mary, da. of Sir John GAGE, 4th Bart., of Firle, co Sussex, by his second wife Mary, da. of Sir William STANLEY, Bart. She, by whom he had no issue, *d.* of a miscarriage, and was *bur.* 10 Jan. 1716/7, at Linsted. Admon. 26 March 1720. He *m.* thirdly, March 1717/8, Anne, widow of Richard BARRET-LENNARD, da. and coheir of Thomas (LENNARD), EARL OF SUSSEX and LORD DACRE, by Anne, his wife, formerly Lady Anne PALMER, otherwise FITZROY, spinster, whose mother was Barbara, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF CLEVELAND. He, being "distempered in his senses," shot himself,[d] at his house in the Haymarket, 16, and was *bur.* 18 May 1723, at Linsted, aged 47. Admon. 30 June 1724, and 20 Nov 1755. His widow[e] *m.* (for her 3d husband) 16 Oct. 1725, at St. James' Westm., the Hon. Robert MOORE, who *d.* 3 July 1728 at Epsom, Surrey, in his 40th year. She became in 1741, *suo jure* BARONESS DACRE, and *d.* 26 June, being *bur.* 3 July 1755, at St. Anne's, Soho. See fuller account of her under that title.

IX. 1723. *9.* PHILIP (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 28 Feb. 1707; *suc. to the peerage* 16 May 1723. He *d.* unm. at Paris, 13 and was *bur.* 16 June 1727, in the church of St. André des Arcs, his heart being *bur.* in that of the English Nuns, on the Fosse St. Victor, both in that city, aged 20. Will dat. 23 Dec. 1726, pr. 15 March 1727/8.

(a) John Roper the 1st s. (only s. by 1st wife), *d.* unm. and v.p., and was *bur.* 12 Dec. 1668, at Linsted.

(b) See claim of Henry Browne, 1851, to the Viscountcy of Montagu (p. 118), where Lady Montagu gives an account of the wedding party at Cowdray, at Lord Teynham's marriage in 1674, mentioning "his exselent good stomake."

(c) The following entries are in N. Luttrell's "*Diary*"; 1689, July 24, "The Lord Tenham *d.* lately at Brussels"; 1699, Sep. 23, "Lord Tenham is dead in his travells, at Brussells." The deaths of the 5th, 6th and 7th Barons are given in "*Nicolas*" and "*Courthope*" as 1688, 1689 and 1697, but (tho' there is no *certainty*) those given in the text seem the most probable.

(d) Lady Mary Montagu, somewhat unfeelingly, writes, Feb. 1724—

"Among our acquaintance things strangely are carried,
Lord Tenham is shot; Mrs. Strickland is married."

(e) By her he is ancestor of the Lords Dacre, since 1786, in which year Lord Dacre, her son by her first husband, died s.p.

X. 1727. *10.* HENRY (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, next br. (of the full blood), and h., *b.* about 1708; *suc. to the peerage* 13 June 1727, but was disqualified, as a Roman Catholic, from taking his seat. He *m.* firstly (settl. 17 July 1733, enrolled in Chancery, 24 Dec. following), in the chapel of Sir Francis Curson's house, at Waterperry, Oxon, Catharine,[a] 1st da. and coheir of John POWELL, of Sandford, Oxon., by Anne, da. of Thomas WINDHAM, of Tale, co. Devon. She, who was *b.* 18 Sep. 1709, at Sandford, *d.* 22 Sep. 1765, at Linsted Lodge, and was *bur.* at Linsted. He *m.* secondly, 28 Feb. 1766, at St. Geo. the Martyr, Queen square, Midx. (Lic. Fac., she being then about 40), Anne, da. of John BRINCKHURST,[b] of Preston-by-Faversham, by his *second* wife (—), da. of (—), of the city of Oxford. She *d.* s.p. 16, and was *bur.* 22 Jan. 1771, at Linsted. He *m.* thirdly, 7 Sep. 1772, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, Elizabeth, widow of Thomas DAVIS, da. of (—) NEWPORT. He *d.* at Bath, 21 April, and was *bur.* 4 May 1781, in the Abbey there, aged about 73.[a] M.I. Will dat. 8 May 1773, pr. 14 May 1781. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *m.* Dec. [*Qy.* 1 Dec.], 1782, at Preston, co. Lancaster, Evan John GERARD, of Heighton, in that county, whom she survived. Her will, as of the City of Worcester, widow, dat. 7 May 1800, pr. 17 Feb. 1802.

(a) Two, three-quarter length, pictures, formerly at Linsted Lodge, *viz.*, one of the 10th Lord, and the other of (Catharine Powell), his first wife (her hand resting upon a Baron's coronet), each aged, apparently, about 35, are in the possession of the present (1896), Lord Teynham. A beautiful three-quarter length picture, by Lely, of her mother (Anne Windham), when about 20 ["ob. 17 Nov. 1727, æt. 53"], representing her as "*Diana*" in a low dress, very open in front, and with a plume of feathers on her head, is [1896] in possession of her (Lady Teynham's) great grandson, the Rev. Frederick George Holbrooke, M.A., whose mother was da. of the Hon. Philip Roper (*d.* 1 Jan 1831, aged 91), her 5th and yst surv. son.

(b) The first wife (*m.* in or before 1700), of this John Brinckhurst (who was formerly of the More, in Great Marlow, Bucks, and who *d.* 19 July 1726), was Mary (sometimes called Elizabeth), sister of Sir Francis Curson, 3d Bart., of Waterperry, *co.* Oxon. By her he had four children, all of whom were devisees of the Waterperry estates, under the will of their maternal uncle, the said Sir Francis Curson (dat. 8 Aug. 1749, and pr. 2 Aug. 1750), subject to the life estate of testator's widow, Winifred, who *d.* in April 1764. These four were (1) John Brinckhurst, who *d.* s.p. in the lifetime of the said Dame Winifred Curson, in Aug. 1750; (2) Catharine, who inherited the Waterperry estate in 1764, and who *d.* unm. (under the name of "Brinckhurst-Curson,") 3 Aug. 1776, aged 76; (3) Frances, *m.* the Hon. Thomas Barnewall (admon. 21 March 1769, at Dublin), being mother of John Barnewall, afterwards Barnewall-Curson, who inherited Waterperry in 1776, and *d.* unm. 1787, devising that property to Henry Francis Roper, afterwards (1824), 14th Baron Teynham as in the text; (4) "Lady Gaydon" [Jane Penelope, widow of Sir Richard Gaydon], of whom nothing more is known, save that she *d.* s.p. before 1777. The next devisee, *after* these four and their issue, was "John Belson of Brill, Esq." (who also *d.* s.p. before 1777) for life, and his issue in tail male, with a final rem. to testator's own right heirs. This John Belson was doubtless a cousin, testator's great-aunt Elizabeth, having *m.*, before 1634, Augustine Belson, then of Stokenchurch, but afterwards (1662), of Brill, co. Bucks. John Brinckhurst (who is said to have *m.*, as a second wife, the da. of a plumber and glazier of Oxford), had other children, who or whose issue were living at testator's death, *viz.*, Anne, then aged about 24, who *d.* s p., having *m.* (as his second wife), in 1766, the 10th Baron Teynham, and another da. [*Qy.* Charlotte], who *m.*, before 1735, Lancelot Lyttelton, being mother by him of Mary, who (by the Hon. Francis Roper) was mother of Henry Francis, who, in 1787 (under the *will* of the last owner), inherited the Curson estates, and who became afterwards (1824), 14th Baron Teynham. An act of Parl., 1777, enabling John Barnewall-Curson to jointure a wife on the Curson estates, of which he was life tenant, states that, at that date, his mother (then aged above 60, whose only child he was) was the sole heir at law of Sir Francis Curson (she being da. of his sister), *proving consequently that Mrs. Lyttelton (grandmother of the 14th* Lord Teynham) was not sister of the *whole* blood to that Lady, as in that case *both* would have been coheirs to the said Sir Francis. See also pedigree of Curzon in "*the Lawson MSS.*" As the name of Curzon has been borne since 1824 by the Barons Teynham, it is interesting to note the absence of any descent from that family. See notice of the family of Curson as connected with Roper, in "*Mis. Gen. et Her,*" 3d S., vol. ii, supplementing the pedigree in vol. i.

XI. 1781. *11.* HENRY (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h.; *b.* at the Lodge afsd., 7 March 1733/4, and *bap.* 27 April 1734; *suc to the peerage* 21 April 1781, taking his seat 10 July following. He *m.* firstly, 2 June 1753, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Wilhelmina Maria, 1st da. and coheir of the Rev. Sir Francis HEAD, 4th Bart., of Hermitage, co. Kent, by Mary, da. and coheir of Sir William BOYS. She *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* 7 Nov. 1758, at St. James,' Westm., but afterwards was removed to Higham, near Rochester. He *m.* secondly, 1 Oct. 1760, at St. James,' Westm., Betty, widow of John MILLS, of Woodford bridge, co. Essex, da. of Joseph WEBBER, of Taunton, co. Somerset. He *d.* in Clarges street, and was *bur.* 27 Dec. 1786, at Linsted, aged 52. Will dat. 11 Nov. 1778, pr. 14 May 1787. His widow, who was *b.* at Taunton, 1727, *d.* at Margate, 4, and was *bur.* 19 Nov. 1793, at Linsted. Will dat. 11 Nov. 1778, pr. 31 March 1794.

XII. 1786. *12.* HENRY (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h.; *b.* 3 and *bap.* 31 May 1764, at St. Anne's, Soho; mat. at Oxford (Oriel Coll.), 23 May 1783, and was *cr.* M.A. 16 Dec. 1785; *suc. to the peerage*, 17 Dec. 1786, taking his seat, 5 Feb. 1787. Died unm. in Clarges street, 10 and was *bur.* 18 Jan. 1800, at Linsted, aged 35. Will dat. 10 June 1794, pr. 1 Feb. 1800.

XIII. 1800. *13.* JOHN (ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, only surv. br. and h., being 3d and yst. s.[a] of the 11th Lord; *b.* 27 March and *bap.* 23 April 1767, at St. Anne's, Soho; was sometime (1785-88) a Cornet in the 15th Light Dragoons; *suc. to the peerage*, 10 Jan. 1800, taking his seat, 27 Jan. 1801. He *d.* unm. at Linsted Lodge 6 and was *bur.* 16 Sep. 1824 at Linsted, aged 57. Will dat. 5 Dec. 1823, pr. 29 Nov. 1824.[b]

XIV. 1824. *14.* HENRY FRANCIS (ROPER-CURZON, *formerly* CURSON, *and before that* ROPER), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Francis ROPER, by Mary,[c] da. and eventually coheir of Lancelot LYTTELTON,[d] sometime of Lichfield, by [Charlotte?] da. of John BRINCKHURST abovenamed,[b] which Francis (who *d.* 13 May 1793, at St. Omer in France, aged 55) was 4th s. of the 10th Lord. He was *b.* at Mr. Prior's house, High Holborn, St. Giles' in the fields, 9 and *bap.* there 12 May 1767 (Rom. Cath. Registry), being registered at Linsted. By royal lic., 22 Feb. 1788, he took the name of *Curson* in lieu of that of *Roper*, on succeeding to the estate of Waterperry, Oxon, under the will (dat. 2 Oct. 1780 and pr. 29 Oct. 1787) of his cousin, John BARNEWALL-CURSON[e] of the same. He was Lieut. Col., 1804, and Commandant, 1810—1814, of the Oxford

---

(a) Philip Robert, the 2d s., *b.* 20 Feb. and *bap.* 22 March 1765, at St. Anne's, Soho, was *bur.* 20 April following, at Linsted.

(b) At his death Linsted Lodge and the other estates of the Lords Teynham devolved on the family of Tyler, who still (1896) possess them; Francis Henry Tyler, Solicitor, having *m.* consecutively both the sisters of the late (13th) Lord (to whom, thro' his mother, he was first cousin) and having had issue by both.

(c) She, who was *bap.* 11 Feb. 1736/7, at the chapel of the Savoy, in the Strand, *d.* at Cambridge terrace, Regents Park, 15 July 1834, in her 98th [!] year.

(d) He was s. and h. of Walter Littleton, of Lichfield (will pr. there 5 Sep. 1733), by Elizabeth, da. of Thomas Goring, of Callowhill, co. Stafford, which Walter (s. of Walter and grandson of Sir Walter L., both of Lichfield), was great-grandson of Sir Edward Littleton of Pillaton. In right of this match the family of Roper are entitled to quarter the arms of Thomas (Plantagenet), Duke of Gloucester (son of Edward III.), thro' the families of Bourchier and Devereux.

(e) He was only s. and h. of the Hon. Thomas Barnewall (4th s. of John, 11th Baron Trimlestown [I.]), by Frances, da. of John Brinckhurst and his first wife, Mary (sometimes called Elizabeth), sister of Sir Francis Curson, 3d Bart., of Waterperry, under whose will he inherited that estate. He was consequently first cousin to Mary, da. of Lancelot Lyttelton, and wife of the Hon. Francis Roper (parents of Henry Francis Roper, afterwards 14th Baron Teynham, to whom he devised that estate) both being maternal grandchildren of the said John Brinckhurst, tho' by different wives. See p. 384, note "b." The devolution of the Waterperry estate, from 1727 to about 1830, is dealt with in the "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," 3d S., vols. i and ii.

Univ. and City Reg. of Volunteers, and was an unsuccessful candidate, in the "Liberal" interest for that county. He was *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 4 July 1793. As soon as, with consent of his 1st s. and h. ap., he was able to disregard compliance with the will under which he had inherited his estates, he obtained another royal lic., 22 June 1813, to take the name of *Roper-Curzon*[a] [so spelt] in lieu of his then name. He *suc. to the peerage*, 6 Sep. 1824, taking his seat, 28 Feb. 1825. He supported the Catholic emancipation, attending the meeting, Oct. 1828, on Penenden Heath, in its behalf, and taking an active part in promoting the Reform Bill. He *m.* firstly, 21 May 1788, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Bridget, 1st da. and coheir of Thomas HAWKINS, of Nash, in Boughton-under-Bloan, co. Kent, by Mary, da. of John BRADSHAW, of St. Stephen's Walbrook, London. She, who was *b.* at St. Stephen's afsd., 19 March 1772, and who was mother of 15 children, *d.* 29 Nov. 1826, at Broadstairs, co. Kent, and was *bur.* there, aged 54. Admon. Aug. 1856. He *m.* secondly, 16 July 1828, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Sarah, yst. da. of Sir Anthony BRABAZON, 1st Bart. [I.] of New Park, co. Mayo, by Anne, da. of Sir Capel MOLYNEUX, 3d Bart. [I.] He *d.* in Curzon street, Mayfair, 8 and was *bur.* 13 March 1842, at Kensal Green cemetery, aged 74.[b] Admon. June 1855. His widow *d.* s.p. 28 June 1854, at Oaklands in Seddlescombe, co. Sussex, and was *bur.* there.

XV. 1842, March. *15.* HENRY (ROPER-CURZON, *formerly* CURSON), BARON TEYNHAM, 1st s. and h., by first wife; *b.* 20 March 1789, at St. Marylebone; reg. at Waterperry afsd.; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 3 Feb. 1807; *suc. to the peerage*, 8 March 1842, taking his seat 10 May following. He *m.* firstly, 30 Dec. 1815, at the Brit. Embassy, Paris, Susannah Harriet, widow of John Joseph TALBOT, da. of the Rev. Bacon BEDINGFELD, of Ditchingham Hall, co. Norfolk, by Susannah, da. of Donough O'BRIEN, of Blatherwick, co. Northampton. She *d.* 7 June 1839, at Paris, and was *bur.* there. He *m.* secondly, 12 Dec. 1839, at the British Embassy there, Sarah, only surv. child of Stephen RUDGE, of Merrion Lodge, Dublin. He *d.* s.p. 23 Sep. 1842 (6 months after his father), in Upper Bagot street, Dublin, and was *bur.* at Kingstown, near that city, aged 53. His widow *d.* 18 Aug. 1855, at St. Germain-en-laye, France. Will pr. Dec. 1855.

XVI. 1842, Sep. *16.* GEORGE HENRY (ROPER-CURZON, *formerly* CURSON), BARON TEYNHAM, next surv. br. and h., being 5th s.[c] of the 14th Lord, by his first wife. He was *b.* 29 May 1798, at Waterperry; ed. at Westm. School and at Woolwich Acad., being sometime Lieut. Royal Artillery; *suc. to the peerage*, 23 Sep. 1842, taking his seat, 16 Feb. 1843. He *m.* firstly, 10 Feb. 1822, at St. Luke's, Old street, London, Eliza JOYNES, of Sevenoaks, co. Kent, spinster. She *d.* 5 Nov. 1871, and was *bur.* at St. Sepulchre's, Northampton. He *m.* secondly, 21 Jan. 1873, at St. Peter's, Hampstead, Elizabeth, only da. of William JAY. He *d. of acute asthma at his residence, Tower House, Shooters Hill, co. Kent*, 26 Oct. and was *bur.* 1 Nov. 1889, at Charlton cemetery, in his 92d year. His widow *d.* s.p. at Tower House afsd., 12 and was *bur.* 16 March 1895, at Charlton cemetery, aged 88. Will pr. 27 April 1895, at £92,048, of which £40,000 was left to her step-grandson, the 18th Baron Teynham.

(a) As he had no *descent* from that family, it seems strange that he did not revert to his patronymic of Roper (alone), being that of all the previous Lords Teynham, to which title he was at that date heir presumptive.

(b) A very favourable character of him is given (at some length) in Carpenter's "*Peerage for the People*," 1849, where he is called a peer who "provoked the hatred of the Tory party," being, as such, one altogether after that editor's own heart. The notice concludes concludes by saying that tho' "Lord Teynham does not rank high as a speaker in the Lords, whenever he does address the House, his speeches are characterized by sound sense and accurate information." He was, however, a confirmed gambler, alienating every acre of the Curson estates, which he had inherited, and being all the latter part of his life in pecuniary difficulties.

(c) Of his elder brothers (1) the Hon. Thomas Roper-Curzon, *formerly* Curson, Commander R.N. (1813), the 2d s., *b.* 27 Nov. 1790, at Waterperry, *m.* 17 May 1823, Charlotte Caroline Browne (who survived him) *d.* s.p. 15 June 1833, in Cumberland street, Marylebone, and was *bur.* at St. Mary's chapel, Fulham; (2) John Curson, the 3d s., *b.* 14 Aug. and was *bur.* 23 Dec. 1772, both at Waterperry; (3) Francis Curson, the 4th s., *b.* 7 April and *bur.* 20 Nov. 1704, both at Waterperry.

XVII. 1889. *17.* HENRY GEORGE (ROPER-CURZON), BARON TEYNHAM, only s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 27 Dec. 1822 at Sevenoaks afsd.; Reg. at Dr. Williams's library, Redcross street, Cripplegate, 8 May following; was Assistant Inspector in the Exchequer and Audit department in Somerset House 1868-74. He *suc. to the peerage* 26 Oct. 1889. He *m.* 19 April 1860, at Melksham, Wilts, Harriet Anne Lovell, 5th and yst. surv. da. of the Rev. Thomas HEATHCOTE, of Shaw Hill House, in Melksham, by Georgina, da. of John FULLER, of Neston Park in that county. He *d.* at *Sideup*, co. Kent (at his residence there called "Linstead") 22 and was *bur.* 25 July 1892 at Footscray in that county, in his 70th year. His widow, who was *b.* 16 Oct. 1829, at Seend, co. Wilts, living 1896.

XVIII. 1892. *18.* HENRY JOHN PHILIP SIDNEY (ROPER-CURZON), BARON TEYNHAM [1616], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 27 May 1867 in Argyll Road and *bap.* at St. Mary Abbotts, Kensington; ed. at Eton; *suc. to the peerage* 25 July 1892. He *m.* 26 June 1895, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Mabel, 2d da. of Henry GREEN-WILKINSON, of Pannington Hall, co. Suffolk, Lieut.-Col. Scots Fusilier Guards, by Louisa Catherine, da. of William (BATEMAN-HANBURY), 1st BARON BATEMAN OF SHOBDON COURT.

Family Estates.—The Roper estates in Kent passed, in 1824, on the death of the 13th Baron, to his sisters or their descendants; (see p. 385, note "b"), but some part thereof, together with the family mansion, is rented by the present Peer. The Curson estates at Waterperry, Oxon, and elsewhere, were alienated about 1830 by the 14th Baron, to whom, in 1787, they had been devised. *Residence*, Linsted Lodge, near Sittingbourne, Kent.

THAME.[a]

See "WILLIAMS DE THAME," Barony (*Williams*), *cr.* 1554; *in abeyance* since 1559.

---

i.e., "THAME," Viscountcy (*Norris*) *cr.*, with the EARLDOM OF BERKSHIRE, 1621; *ex.* 1623; see "NORRIS DE RYCOTE" Barony, *cr.* 1572, *sub* the 2d Baron.

THAME PARK.

See "WENMAN OF THAME PARK, co. Oxon," Barony (*Wykeham*), *cr.* 1834; *ex.* 1870.

THANET.

Earldom. I. 1628. *1.* NICHOLAS (TUFTON), BARON TUFTON of Tufton, co. Sussex, was *cr.* 5 Aug. 1628, EARL OF THE ISLE OF THANET co. Kent. He was 1st s. and h. of Sir John TUFTON, Bart., of Hothfield, co Kent (so *cr.* 29 June 1611) by his second wife Christian, da. and coheir of Sir Humphrey BROWNE, of Ridley Hall, in Terling, co. Essex, sometime (1542-62) Justice of the Court of Common Pleas; was *bap.* 19 Jan. 1577/8 at Terling afsd.; M.P. for Peterborough 1601, and for co. Kent 1624-25; *Knighted*, 13 April 1603, at Newcastle-upon-Tyne; was a commissr. of martial law in co. Kent 19 May 1624; *suc. on his father's death*, 2 March 1624/5, *to the Baronetcy*; and "in consideration of his great merit"[b] was *cr.*, 1 Nov. 1626, BARON TUFTON of Tufton, co. Sussex. He was, two years later, *cr.* 5 Aug 1628, *Earl of Thanet* as afsd. He *m.* about 1605, Frances, 7th da. of Thomas (CECIL), 1st EARL OF EXETER,

---

[a] Patrick (Ruthven), Earl of Brentford (so *cr.* 27 May 1644) is stated [*Spalding*, ii, 445-446] to have been *cr.* [1645?] "MARQUIS OF THAMES" [*Qy.* THAME] in consideration of his resigning his post of Gen.-in-chief to Prince Rupert. No mention, however, is found elsewhere of such creation or proposed creation.

[b] "*Collins.*" To this, however, Sir Egerton Brydges adds, in a note, "It is said he was made a Peer for giving up his patent for life of the Green Wax office in the King's Bench. See Coke's "*Detection*," vol. i, p. 92."

by his first wife, Dorothy, da. and coheir of John (NEVILL), LORD LATIMER. He *d.* 1 July 1631 at Sapcote, and was *bur.* at Rainham, co. Kent, aged 54. Will dat. 30 Aug. 1630, pr. 7 Nov. 1631. His widow *d.* about 1653.[a] Will pr. 1653.

II. 1631. *2.* JOHN (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.;[b] *b.* about 1607; *Knighted*, 5 Dec. 1627, at Whitehall; *styled* LORD TUFTON from 1628 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 1 July 1632. He, in 1648, was of uncertain politics; served as Sheriff for co. Kent, 1653, but was "a compounder" as a delinquent, in 1654, for £9,000. He *m.* 21 April 1629, Margaret, 1st da. and coheir of Richard (SACKVILLE), 3rd EARL OF DORSET, by Anne (*de jure*), *suo jure* BARONESS CLIFFORD [1299], da. and h. of George (CLIFFORD), 3d EARL OF CUMBERLAND. He *d.* 6 May 1664, aged about 57. Will pr. 1664. His widow, who was *b.* at St. Bride's, London, about 1614, *d.* 14 Aug. 1676, aged 62. Will dat. 19 June and pr. 21 Aug. 1676, directing her burial to be at Appleby, or at Withyam.

III. 1664. *3.* NICHOLAS (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 7 Aug. 1631; *styled* LORD TUFTON, 1632-64; resided in France during the period of the civil war; was imprisoned in the Tower of London 16 Dec. 1655 to 20 Sep. 1656, and again 11 Sep. 1657 to 25 June 1658, on suspicion of being in a plot against Cromwell; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 6 May 1664. By the death s.p. of his cousin Lady Alathea Hungerford 14 Oct. 1678 he became, in right of his maternal grandmother, LORD CLIFFORD [1299]. He *m.* 11 April 1664 Elizabeth, 2d da. of Richard (BOYLE), 1st EARL OF BURLINGTON [E.] and 2d EARL OF CORK [I.], by Elizabeth, *de jure* BARONESS CLIFFORD [1628], da. and h. of Henry (CLIFFORD), 5th EARL OF CUMBERLAND. He *d.* s.p. 24 Nov. 1679, aged 48. Will pr. 1679. His widow *d.* at her house in St. James' street 1 Sep. 1725. Will pr. 1726.

IV. 1679. *4.* JOHN (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, LORD CLIFFORD(?) &c., next br. and h., *b.* 7 Aug. 1638; was M.P. for Steyning 1679; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 24 Nov. 1679. He *d.* unm. at Slapton Castle 27 April and was carried thence, 12 May 1680, to be *bur.* at Rainham afsd., aged 41. Will pr. 1680.

V. 1680. *5.* RICHARD (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, LORD CLIFFORD,[c] &c., next br. and h., *b.* 30 May 1640; was M.P. for Appleby, 1679-80; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 27 April 1680; Capt. of Tilbury Fort, West Tilbury and Gravesend, being a Capt. of Foot 1681. He *d.* unm. 8 March 1683/4, aged 43. Will pr. 1684.

VI. 1684. *6.* THOMAS (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, LORD CLIFFORD, *or* DE CLIFFORD,[c] &c., next br. and h., *b.* 30 Aug. 1644; was M.P. for Appleby, 1668-79; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 8 March 1683/4; Recorder of Canterbury 1684; L. Lieut. of Westmorland and of Cumberland 1685/87;[d] Col. of a Reg. of Horse, 1685. He was *declared* by the House of Lords, 12 Dec. 1691,[e] *Lord de Clifford* [1299], and that the said title "doth belong to him and his heirs"; was a Commissr. of Greenwich Hospital, 1695; P.C. 1703-07 and 1711-14. He *m.* 14 Aug. 1684, Catharine, 4th da. and coheir of Henry (CAVENDISH), 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, by Frances, da. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT. She, who was *b.* 14 Jan. 1665, *d.* 20 April 1712 and was *bur.* at Rainham.

(a) A charming picture, by Vandyke, of "Lady Tufton" [*Qy.* this Lady], belonging to the Marquess of Lothian, was exhibited, in 1894, at the Grafton Gallery.

(b) William, the 1st s. *d.* v.p. in childhood.

(c) According to the decision as to this Barony on 12 Dec. 1691. Until that decision, however, none of the Earls of Thanet appear to have *borne* this title.

(d) He was one of the L.-Lieuts. who were dismissed by James II. See a list of them in vol. i, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Abingdon."

(e) Luttrell ("*diary*") under 14 May 1692, writes: "Last night a rancounter in Lincoln's Inn Fields, betwixt the Earl of Clare and Thanet, who married the two daughters of the Duke of Newcastle; the first was run thro' the hand, th' other thro' the arm; the difference was about the late Duke's will."

Admon. 24 April 1712. He *d.* s.p.m.s. 30 July 1729 and was *bur.* there, aged 84.[a] At his death the *Barony of Clifford* (or *de Clifford*) fell into abeyance between his daughters and coheirs. See that dignity. Will pr. Jan. 1730 and again July 1741.

[JOHN TUFTON, *styled* probably LORD TUFTON, but possibly LORD CLIFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* at Thanet House in Great Russell street, Bloomsbury, 29 April 1686, but *d.* the same day and was *bur.* at Hothfield, co. Kent.]

[THOMAS TUFTON, *styled* probably LORD TUFTON, but possibly LORD CLIFFORD, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. sp.; *b.* at Hothfield House, co. Kent 19 Nov. 1690, but *d.* the same day and was *bur.* at Hothfield.]

[JOHN TUFTON, *styled* probably LORD TUFTON, but possibly LORD CLIFFORD, 3d and yst. but 1st surv. s. and h.; *b.* at Leeds Castle, co. Kent, 23 Sep. 1691 and *bap.* at Bromfield, but *d.* the same day and was *bur.* at Hothfield.]

VII. 1729. *7.* SACKVILLE (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET and BARON TUFTON, nephew and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[b] of the Hon. Sackville TUFTON, Col. in the Guards, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Ralph WILBRAHAM, of Newbottle, co. Northampton, which Sackville last named (who *d.* 30 March 1721 aged 74) was 5th s. (8th child) of the 2d Earl. He was *b.* 11 May 1688; was M.P. for Appleby 1722 and 1727-28; *suc. to the peerage* 30 July 1729, and to the paternal estates in Kent and Sussex, as well as to the office of Hered. Sheriff of Westmorland, and the estates in that county and in Yorkshire, which had come from the family of Clifford, tho' that family was represented by his nieces, the daughters and coheirs of the 6th Earl. He *m.* 11 June 1722, at Lincoln's Inn chapel, Mary, 4th da. and coheir of William (SAVILE), 2d MARQUESS OF HALIFAX, she being 3d da. of his 2d wife, Mary, da. of Daniel (FINCH), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM. She, who was *b.* 28 and *bap.* 30 Sep. 1700 at St. James' Westm., *d.* 30 July 1751.[c] Will pr. 1751. He *d.* 4 Dec. 1753, aged 65. Will pr. 1753.

[JOHN TUFTON, *styled* LORD TUFTON, 1st s. and h. ap., *d.* v.p. 3 June 1734, aged 8 years.]

VIII. 1753. *8.* SACKVILLE (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, &c., 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.; *b.* Aug. 1733; *styled* LORD TUFTON till 1753; ed. at Westminster; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 Dec. 1753. He *m.* 30 April 1767, at Grantham, co. Lincoln, Mary, sister of John Frederick, 3d DUKE OF DORSET, only da. of Lord John-Philip SACKVILLE, by Frances, da. of John (GOWER), 1st EARL GOWER. She, who was *b.* 1 April 1746, *d.* Sep. 1778, and was *bur.* at Rainham, co. Kent. Admon. April 1789 and again June 1795. He *d.* 10 April 1786 at Nice, aged 52. Will pr. July 1786.

IX. 1786. *9.* SACKVILLE (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET, &c., 1st s. and h., *b.* 30 June 1767, *styled* LORD TUFTON till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 April 1786[d]. He *m.* 28 Feb. 1811 at St. Geo. Han. sq. (having,

---

(a) Macky ("*Characters*") writes of him, when "a thin, tall, black, red-faced man, turned of 60," that "he is a good country gentleman, a great asserter of the prerogatives of the Monarchy and the Church," to which Swift adds "of great piety and charity."

(b) John, the 1st s., *b.* 25 May 1687, *d.* an infant.

(c) Lady Mary Montagu writes, 3 Feb. 1748, "Lady Thanet's behaviour has always been without any regard to public censure; but I am ever astonished that women can so far renounce all decency as to endeavour to expose a man whose name they bear."

(d) He was convicted in the Court of King's bench, 25 April 1799, for riot and trying to effect a rescue, and sentenced to a year's imprisonment and a fine of £1,000. [See "State Trials."] According, however, to the "*Ann. Reg.*" in the obituary notice of him in 1825 "it was afterwards understood that his Lordship was not the individual who really committed the assault." In politics he was a constant supporter of Fox. He was much addicted to agricultural pursuits.

it was said, previously married the lady when abroad) Anne Charlotte DE BOJANOVITZ, Spinster, a native of Hungary. She *d.* 15 Feb. 1819 of paralysis at Hothfield Place. He *d.* s.p. 24 Jan. 1825, aged 57, at Chalons, near Paris, where of late years he had principally resided, and was *bur.* 7 Feb. following at Rainham afsd. Admon. June 1825, Feb. 1833, and Aug. 1851.

X. 1825. *10.* CHARLES (TUFTON) EARL OF THANET, &c., next br. and h., *b.* 10 Sep. 1770 ; *ed.* at the military school at Angers ; was in 1787 an officer in the 66th Foot, becoming, in 1793, Capt. in "Balfour's Reg. of Foot" *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 24 Jan. 1825. He *d.* unm. 20 April 1832, at Hothfield place, aged 61.[a] Admon. June 1832 and July 1834.

XI. 1832, to 1849. *11.* HENRY (TUFTON), EARL OF THANET [1628], and BARON TUFTON [1626], also a Baronet [1611], Hered. Sheriff of Westmorland, only surv. br. and h., being 4th and only surv. s. of the 8th Earl,[b] was *b.* 2 Jan. 1775 ; ed. at Winchester and at the military school at Angers ; was, in 1790, an officer of the 26th Foot, becoming Capt. of an independent company of Foot, 1793 ; was arrested in France, being, for some time, a *détenu* at Verdun in 1813. He was M.P. for Rochester, 1796—1802, and for Appleby, 1826, 1830 and 1831-32 : *suc. to the peerage*, 20 April 1832 ; L. Lieut. of Kent, 1841-46. He *d.* unm. 12 June 1849, at 73 Gloucester place, Portman square, aged 74, when *all his honours* became *extinct*. Will pr. Oct. 1849.

THANKERTON

See "WATSON OF THANKERTON, co. Lanark," Barony *(Watson)*, *cr.* 1880.

THETFORD.

i.e., "THETFORD, co. Norfolk," Viscountcy (*Bennet*, afterwards *Fitzroy*), *cr.* 1672 with the EARLDOM OF ARLINGTON, which see.

THETMOY.

See "LOUTH," Earldom of [I.] *(Bermingham)*, *cr.* 1319 ; *ex.* 1329, the grantee being, as were his ancestors and heirs, "Lords of Thetmoy," which title, however, cannot be considered as a peerage dignity. See also vol. i, p. 176, note "b," *sub* "ATHENRY."

THIRLESTANE.

i.e., "THIRLESTANE AND BOLTOUN," Barony [S.] *(Maitland)*, *cr.* 1624 with the EARLDOM OF LAUDERDALE [S.], which see.

---

i.e., "LAUDERDALE OF THIRLESTANE, co. Berwick," Barony (*Maitland*), *cr.* 1806 ; *ex.* 1863 ; see "LAUDERDALE," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1624, under the 8th, 9th, and 10th Earls.

(a) He, like his elder br., was in politics a Reformer.

(b) The Hon. John Tufton, the 3d son, *b.* 22 Nov. 1773, was sometime M.P. for Rochester. He *d.* unm. 28 May 1799.

(c) He "devised his real estates and the Sheriffdom of Westmoreland to a French gentleman, under which devise the question is now raised whether this office is capable of being devised." [*Ann. Reg.* 1849]. These vast estates (about 40,000 acres) were inherited by Richard Tufton, *b.* at Verdun in France, 1813 (illegit. son of the testator), who was naturalised, 1849 ; had a royal lic., 5 May 1850, to continue the name of Tufton, and was *cr.* a Baronet, 16 Jan. 1851, his s. and h. being *cr.* Baron Hothfield, co. Kent, 11 Oct. 1881

THOMASTOWN.

i.e., "LLANDAFF OF THOMASTOWN, co. Tipperary," Barony [I.] (*Mathew*) *cr.* 1763. See "LLANDAFF," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1797 ; *ex.* 1833.

THOMOND.[a]

Earldom [I.]

I. 1543. *1.* MURROUGH O'BRIEN, PRINCE OF THOMOND[b] in Ireland, 3d s. of Turlogh O'BRIEN, PRINCE OF THOMOND afsd. [1499-1528], by Raghnailt, da. of John MACNAMARA, of Clancullen, having been from 1531 (after the death of his next elder br., Donogh) "*Tanist*" (*i.e.*, next in succession) to that dominion, *suc.* thereto in 1539, on the death of his eldest br., Connor[c] (whose children were then in minority), according to the Brehon law (the old Irish custom) whereby the *heir* was the eldest and worthiest man of the blood and name. He, at first, joined with other Irish chiefs against the English, but, very shortly afterwards, crossed over to England and resigned into the King's[d] hands, in June 1543, his "Captainship, title, superiority and country," covenanting "utterly to forsake and refuse the name of O'Breene," *i.e.*, that of "*The O'Brien*," indicating the Chieftainship of the vast district, subject to that race. He was accordingly, in reward, *cr.* 1 July 1543,[e] EARL OF THOMOND [I.] for his life (with a spec. rem. of that dignity to his nephew, Donogh, the hereditary head of the O'Brien family, also for life), being *cr.* at the same date BARON OF INCHIQUIN [I.] with, in that case, the usual rem. to the heirs male of his body.[f] P.C. [I.], 1543. He *m.* Eleanor, da. of Sir Thomas FITZ GERALD, the Knight of Glyn. He *d.* 7 Nov. 1551, when the *Barony of Inchiquin* [I.] passed to his descendants (see that dignity) but the *Earldom of Thomond* [I.] devolved as below.

II. 1551. *New creation*, 1552. *2* and *1.* DONOGH (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND [I. 1543] and BARON IBRACKAN [I. 1543], called "The fat," nephew of the above, being 1st s. and h of Connor O'BRIEN, PRINCE OF THOMOND[c] in Ireland [1528—1539], by his first wife, Annabell, da. of Ulick DE BURGH, of Clanricarde. He accompanied his said uncle to England and was *cr.* 1 July 1543 (in the same patent as that in which the Earldom of Thomond had, as abovestated, been conferred), BARON OF IBRACKAN[g] [I.] with the ordinary rem. to the heirs male of his body. On the death of his said uncle, 7 Nov. 1551, he *suc.* as *Earl of Thomond* [I.] (for his life) according to the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity, which he surrendered to Ed. IV., by whom, in consequence, he was *cr.* 7 Nov. 1552, EARL OF THOMOND [I.], with the ordinary rem. to the heirs male of his body. He *m.* Helen, yst. da. of Piers (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE AND OSSORY [I.], by Margaret, da. of Gerald (FITZGERALD), 8th EARL OF Kildare [I.] He *d.* April 1553.

III. 1553. *2.* CONNOR (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND [I. 1552] and BARON IBRACKAN [I. 1543], 1st s. and h, ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in April 1553. He received an annual grant of £200 from Queen Eliz. He *m.* firstly, Joan, only da. of Thomas (FITZMAURICE), 16th BARON OF KERRY AND LIXNAW [I.], by (apparently) his first wife, Catharine, da. and h. of Teige MAC-CARTHY-MORE. He *m.* secondly, Una, or Ownye, da. of Turlogh O'BRIEN, of Arragh, co Tipperary. He was living 30 Nov. 1582.

(a) Thomond, or Tuaidh-Muin (North Munster) was one of the three Principalities of Munster. See vol. iii, p. 82, note "b," *sub* "Desmond."

(b) The head of the family was sometimes called "*King*" (but more usually Prince) of Thomond. They were descended from the celebrated Brien Boroihme, principal King of Ireland, 1002—1004, thro' his grandson, Turlogh, also such King, who *d* 1086.

(c) "With Conor O'Brien terminated the *Regal* period of the descendants of Brian Boroimhe." See vol. iv, p. 314, notes "b" and "c," *sub* "Inchiquin."

(d) See vol. iv, p. 314, note "d," *sub* "Inchiquin."

(e) See vol. iv, p. 315, note "a," *sub* "Inchiquin."

(f) See "Lodge," vol. ii, p. 28, for the preamble to this creation.

(g) This name is sometimes (but apparently in error) spelt "Ibrican."

IV. 1590? *3.* DONOGH (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND, &c. [I.], called "The Great Earl," 1st s. and h. by second wife; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] about 1590; was P.C. [I.] to Eliz. and James I.; was in command at the victory, in 1601, over the Irish and Spaniards at Kingsale; President of Munster, 1605; Gov. of Clare and Thomond. He *m.* firstly, Helen, or Any, da. of Maurice (ROCHE), VISCOUNT ROCHE OF FERMOY [I.] (who *d.* 1600), but by which of his two wives is uncertain. She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* secondly, about 1585, Elizabeth, da. of GERALD (FITZ GERALD), 11th EARL OF KILDARE [I], by Mabel, da. of Sir Anthony BROWNE, **K.G.** She *d.* 12 Jan. 1617. He *d.* 5 Sep. 1624, and was *bur.*, under a magnificent monument, in Limerick Cathedral. M.I.

V. 1624. *4.* HENRY (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., by second wife; *b.* about 1587; mat. at Oxford (Bras. Coll.), 20 Feb. 1604/5, being then *styled* "BARO DE BRYKEN" [LORD IBRACKAN], and aged 16; was sum. v.p. to Parl. [I.] in his father's Barony as BARON IBRACKAN [I.], 31 March 1613[a]; was of the council to the Pres. of Munster, 1615; Gov. of Clare, 1618; *suc. to the Earldom of Thomond* [I.], 5 Sep. 1624; P.C. [I.] to Charles I. He *m.* 13 July 1608, at Brereton, co. Chester, Mary, only surv. da. of William (BRERETON), 1st BARON BRERETON OF LEIGHLIN [I.], by Margaret, da. of Sir John SAVAGE, of Rocksavage, co. Chester. He *d.* s.p.m.[b] 1639, and was *bur.* in Limerick Cathedral, aged about 56. Will dat. 2 April and pr. 10 Oct. 1639.[c] His widow, who was *bap.* 28 Dec. 1580, at Brereton, *d.* April 1640. Will dat. 21 April and pr. 2 May 1640.

VI. 1639. *5.* BARNABAS (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND, &c. [I.], br. and h. male *b.* about 1590; mat. (with his br.) at Oxford (Bras. Coll.), 20 Feb. 1604/5,[d] and then aged 14; Capt. of a company of foot; M.P. [I.] for Coleraine, 1613; for Carlow, Bangor, for co. Clare and for Ennis, 1634; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 1639, taking his seat 19 March 1639/40. L.-Lieut. of co. Clare, 15 March 1640/1, but quitted Ireland during the rebellion of 1641, and, having joined Charles I. at Oxford, was by him, under the privy seal, 4 May 1645, *cr.* MARQUESS OF BILLING, co. Northampton, but the patent never passing, he did not assume that title. He *m.* 17 July 1615, at Easton Neston, co. Northampton, Mary, widow of Robert (CRICHTON), 5th LORD CRICHTON OF SANQUHAR [S.] (hanged 29 June 1612), yst. da. of Sir George FERMOR, of Easton Neston afsd., by Mary, da. of Thomas CURSON, of Addington, Bucks. He was *bur.* 15 Nov. 1657, at Great Billing,[e] co. Northampton, aged about 67. Will dat. 1 July 1657, pr. 6 Feb. 1657/8, and again in Ireland 28 April 1658.[c] His widow, who was *bap.* 12 March 1591/2, at Easton Neston, was *bur.* 13 April 1675 at Great Billing [e]. Will dat. 22 Feb. 1672, pr. 17 May 1675.[c]

VII. 1657. *6.* HENRY (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND, &c. [I.], only s. and h. *b.* about 1621, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN, or, possibly, LORD IBRACKAN, 1639-57; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 19 Aug. 1636, aged 15; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], as above 15 Nov. 1657; was Gov. of co. Clare and of Thomond, and P.C. [I.], to Charles II. and James II. He *m.* firstly in 1641, Anne, 4th da. and

---

(a) See vol. i, p. 2, note "*a*," *sub* "Abercorn," for a list of eldest sons of Irish Peers so sum. v.p., being in all, but nine, of which this is the first.

(b) He left five daughters and coheirs among whose descendants is the heir general of the great house of O'Brien: *viz.* (1) Mary, who *m.* firstly Charles (Cokayne), 1st Viscount Cullen [I.] and secondly George Blount, but had issue by her first husband only; (2) Margaret, who *m.* (as second wife) Edward (Somerset), 2d Marquess of Worcester, but *d.* s.p.s. 1681; (3) Elizabeth, who *m.* firstly (as second wife) Dutton (Gerard), 3d Baron Gerard of Gerards Bromley, and had issue; she *m.* secondly Philip Wenman, after her death, 3d Viscount Wenman [I.]; (4) Anne, *m.* her cousin, Henry (O'Brien), 7th Earl of Thomond [I.] and had issue; (5) Honora, *m.* firstly Sir Francis Englefield, 3d Bart., and secondly, the Hon. Sir Robert Howard, and had issue.

(c) Abstract in "*Lodge*," vol. ii, p. 36.

(d) He is there (in error) called *Brien* [instead of Barnabas] O'Brien.

(e) See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. viii, pp. 189-90, for interesting extracts from these registers (1614 to 1694), relating to the O'Brien family.

coheir of his uncle Henry (O'BRIEN) (Vth) 4th EARL OF THOMOND [I.], by Mary, da. of William (BRERETON), 1st BARON BRERETON OF LEIGHLIN [I.] She was *bur.* (as "Lady Anne Brian") 16 Sep. 1644 at Great Billing.[a] He *m.* secondly in 1660, Sarah, widow of (—) REYNOLDS, 3d da. of Sir Francis RUSSELL, 2d Bart., of Chippenham, co. Cambridge, by Catharine, da. and h. of John WHEATLEY, of Catsfield, co. Sussex. He *d.* at Great Billing, 2, and was *bur.* 7 May 1691 there[a] in his 73d year. M.I. Will dat. 7 Oct. 1690, pr. 16 Oct. 1693.[b] His widow *d.* about 1715. Will pr. Dec. 1715.

[HENRY O'BRIEN, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN, or possibly LORD IBRACKAN, 1st s. and h. ap. being only s. of first wife; mat. as Fellow Commoner at Oxford (Wadham Coll.), 16 Nov. 1657.[c] M.P. [I.] for co. Clare, 1661; M.P. for Northampton, 1670-78. P.C. [I.] He *m.* in 1664 Katharine, *suo jure* BARONESS CLIFTON DE LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD, only surv. sister and heir of Charles (STUART), DUKE OF RICHMOND. He *d.* v.p. "of the distemper he brought from Flanders," 1, and was *bur.* 9 Sep. 1678, in Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 6 Sep. 1672, pr. 26 Sep. 1678. His widow, who was *bap.* 5 Dec. 1640 at St. Martin's in the fields, and whose right to the Barony of Clifton de Leighton Bromswold was recognised by the House of Lords, 7 Feb. 1674, *m. secondly* (within 3 months of her late husband's death), Sir Joseph WILLIAMSON, sometime (1674-79), Princ. Sec. of State, who *d.* s.p. 3, and was *bur.* 14 Oct. 1701 in Westm. Abbey. Will pr. 17 Oct. 1701. She was *bur.* there 11 Nov. 1702. Will dat. 30 Oct. and pr. 28 Dec. 1702.]

[DONOGH O'BRIEN, *styled* (from 1678), LORD O'BRIEN, *or* possibly LORD IBRACKAN, grandson and h. ap., being 1st and only surv. s. and h.[d] of Henry O'BRIEN, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN, *or* possibly LORD IBRACKAN, by Katharine his wife both abovenamed. He was *bap.* 16 Sep. 1663 at Great Billing. He *m.* in 1682, Sophia, 6th da. of Thomas (OSBORNE), 1st DUKE OF LEEDS. He *d.* s.p., before his said grandfather, 5 May 1682, aged 19, being drowned in the ship "Gloucester," while attending James, Duke of York to Scotland. Admon. 10 June 1682, 11 Dec. 1682 and 12 Dec. 1702. His widow *m.* 5 March 1691/2, as his third wife (Lic. Vic. Gen.), William (FERMOR), 1st BARON LEOMINSTER, who *d.* 7 Dec. 1711, aged 63. She *d.* 8, and was *bur.* 17 Dec. 1746, at Easton Neston, co. Northampton. Will dat. 15 June 1743, pr. 10 Dec. 1746.]

[HENRY HORATIO O'BRIEN, *styled* (from 1682), LORD O'BRIEN, *or* possibly LORD IBRACKAN, 3d and yst., but only surv. s. and h. ap., being 2d s. by the second wife;[e] *b.* about 1670; served as a volunteer at the siege of Cork under the Earl of Marlborough. He *m.* in 1686, Henrietta, 3d da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 1st DUKE OF BEAUFORT. He *d.* a year before his father, 10, and was *bur.* 15 July 1690, at Great Billing in his 21st year. Admon. 7 Sep. 1693. His widow *m.* April 1705, as his second wife, Henry (HOWARD, 6th EARL OF SUFFOLK, who *d.* 19 Sep. 1718, aged 48. She *d.* at Audley End, co. Essex, 2 Aug. 1715 in her 46th year.

VIII. 1691, to 1741, 7. HENRY (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND [I. 1552] and BARON IBRACKAN [I. 1543], grandson and h., being only s. and h. of Henry Horatio O'BRIEN, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN, *or* possibly LORD IBRACKAN, by Henrietta his wife both abovenamed; *b.* 14 Aug. 1688, *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 2 May 1691; was M.P. for Arundel, 1710-14, and, having been active in promoting the Hanoverian succession, was made P.C. [I.] in 1714, as he was again in 1735, and *cr.* 19 Oct. 1714, VISCOUNT TADCASTER of Tadcaster, co. York; Gov. of co. Carlow and of co. Clare, 1714; Col. of the

---

(a) See p. 392, note "e."

(b) Abstract in "*Lodge*," vol. ii, p. 40.

(c) He then subscribes himself "Henricus O'Bryen, Dni. Baronis Bryen, filius unigenitus."

(d) There were other sons who all *d.* young, *viz.*: Henry *bap.* 5 and *bur.* 9 May 1665 at Great Billing; Charles *bap.* there, 8 Sep. 1666, and *bur.* there the same month—and George, who *d.* young. Of the daughters, Catharine, *suo jure* Baroness Clifton de Leighton was the only surv. one. See that dignity.

(e) Henry (his next elder br. of the whole blood) *d.* an infant.

Clare Reg of Militia Dragoons, 1715 ; *cr.* LL.D of Cambridge, 7 Oct. 1717 ; L.-Lieut. of Essex, 1721/2. He *m.* 4 June 1707, at Isleworth, co. Midx., Elizabeth, 1st da. of Charles (SEYMOUR), 6th DUKE OF SOMERSET, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Jocelyn (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. She, who was *b.* at Petworth, co. Sussex, 1685, *d.* 2 April 1734. He *d.* s.p. in Dublin, 20 April 1741, aged 52, and was *bur.* (with his ancestors) in Limerick cathedral, when *the Viscountcy of Tadcaster* became *extinct* and the *Earldom of Thomond* and *Barony of Ibrackan* [I.] fell *into attainder*, becoming subsequently, 1774, *extinct*. Will dat. 14 Oct. 1738, pr. 1741.

At his death his Irish dignities would have devolved on his cousin and h. male, Charles O'BRIEN, who, but for the attainder, in 1691, of his grandfather, Daniel (O'BRIEN), 3d VISCOUNT CLARE [I.], would have been 3d VISCOUNT CLARE [I.], and who was, after 1741, known in France as "*Count de Thomond*," he being, at that date, heir male of the body of Connor, iii^d (2d) Earl of Thomond. On the death, however, of his only s. and h., Charles O'Brien, who *d.* unm. 29 Dec. 1774, the issue male (not only of the said Connor but) of Donogh (O'Brien), ii^d (1st) Earl of Thomond (so *cr.* 1552), became extinct and the representation of the house of O'Brien, in the male line, devolved on the Barons (then Earls) of Inchiquin [I.] See fuller particulars of the attainted Earls of Thomond, under "Clare," Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1662 ; *forfeited* 1691, and *extinct*, with the *Earldom of Thomond* and *Barony of Ibrackan* [I.], 1774.

IX. 1756, to 1774. *1.* PERCY WYNDHAM-O'BRIEN, *formerly* WYNDHAM, yr. yr. br. of Charles, 2d EARL OF EGREMONT, being 2d s. of the Rt. Hon. Sir William WYNDHAM, 3d Bart., by his first wife, Katharine, da. of Charles (SEYMOUR), 5th DUKE OF SOMERSET, was *b.* about 1713 in London ; matric. at Oxford (St. Mary's Hall), 17 Nov. 1740, aged 17 ; and, having inherited, 20 Sep. 1741, the estates of the late Earl of Thomond (the husband of his mother's sister) assumed, under his will,[a] the name of *O'Brien* (tho' in no way descended from that family), after that of *Wyndham*, and was *cr.* 11 Dec. 1756, BARON IBRACKAN and EARL OF THOMOND [I.] He was of Shortgrove, co. Essex ; was sometime M.P. for Winchelsea, and was P.C. He *d.* unm. in Dover street, 21 July 1774, aged about 61, when *the peerage* became *extinct*. Admon. 6 Aug. 1774.

Marquessate [I.] I. 1800. *1.* MURROUGH (O'BRIEN, *or* O'BRYEN), EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I. 1654], BARON INCHIQUIN [I. 1543] and BARON O'BRIEN OF BURREN [I. 1654], s. and h. of the Hon. James O'BRIEN, by Mary, da. of the Very Rev. William JEPHSON, Dean of Kilmore, which James (who *d.* 17 Dec. 1771) was 3d s. of William (O'BRIEN), 3d EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I.], was *b.* about 1724 ; was sometime Capt. in the Foot Guards ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], as above, 18 July, taking his seat, 14 Oct. 1777 ; P.C. [I.] ; Gov. of co. Clare ; **K.P.** (one of the 15 orig.[b] knights), 5 Feb. 1783 ; was *cr.* 29 Dec. 1800,[c] MARQUESS OF THOMOND[d] [I.], with a spec. rem. of that dignity, failing heirs male of his body, to his brothers in like manner. He was also *cr.* 2 Oct. 1801, BARON THOMOND OF TAPLOW, co. Bucks [U.K.] He *m.* firstly, 5 March 1753, at Duke street chapel, Westm., his first cousin, Mary, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY [S.], 1st da. and h. of line of Anne, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY [I.], by William (O'BRIEN), 4th EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I.] She, who was *b.* about 1721, *suc. to that Earldom* [S.]. 6 Dec. 1756, and

---

(a) Murrough O'Brien, *styled* Lord O'Brien, s. and h. ap. of William, 4th Earl and 9th Baron Inchiquin [I.] was placed before him (as tenant in tail male) under the said will, but he *d.*, v.p., in his 10th year, 20 Sep. 1741, only five months after the testator.

(b) See vol. i, p. 136, *sub* "Arran," for a list of them.

(c) This was one of the 4 Marquessates [I.] conferred on that day. See vol. i, p. 208, note "c." *sub* "Avonmore," as to the creations then made.

(d) The Barons Inchiquin had, ever since the death, 29 Dec. 1774, of Charles O'Brien (who, but for his ancestors' attainder in 1691, would have been Earl of Thomond, Viscount Clare &c. [I.]) been, as they still (1896) continue to be, the head of the house of O'Brien, being heirs male of the body of the 1st Earl of Thomond [I.] (so *cr.*, tho' for *life* only, in 1543) as also (after the said date of 29 Dec. 1774) of that Earl's father, and the earlier Princes (or Kings) of Thomond.

d. s.p.m [a] 10 May 1790, at Rostellan Castle, *co. Cork, being bur.* at Taplow, co. Bucks.[b] He *m.* secondly, 25 July 1792 (spec. lic.) at the house of her guardian, the Rt. Hon. Edmund Burke, in Beaconsfield, co. Bucks, Mary, 1st da. of John PALMER, of Great Torrington, co. Devon, Attorney, by Mary, da. and coheir of the Rev. Samuel REYNOLDS, M.A., br. to the celebrated painter, Sir Joshua REYNOLDS. He *d.* s.p.m., at the house of Viscount Sydney in Grosvenor square, in consequence of his horse falling with *him*, 10 and was *bur.* 19 Feb. 1808 at Taplow, co. Bucks[c] in his 85th year, when the *Barony of Thomond of Taplow* became *extinct*, but the Irish honours devolved as below. Will pr. 1808. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* of apoplexy at Baylis, co. Bucks, 6 Sep. 1820 in her 70th year, and was *bur.* at Taplow afsd. Will pr. 1820.

II. 1808. *2.* WILLIAM (O'BRYEN), MARQUESS OF THOMOND, EARL OF INCHIQUIN, BARON INCHIQUIN, &c. [I.], nephew and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s.[d] of Edward O'BRIEN, by Mary, da. of (—) CABRICK, which Edward (who *d.* March 1801) was yst. br. of the late Lord, being 3d s.[e] of the Hon. James O'BRIEN abovementioned; *b.* about 1765; entered the army at an early age, serving in the 12th foot at the taking of Guadaloupe and St. Lucia; and afterwards in the East Indies, but retired (being then in the 14th Dragoons) in 1800; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 10 Feb. 1808, inheriting the Marquessate under the spec. rem. *in its creation*; Col. of the Cork militia; el. **K.P.** 11 Nov. 1809 and *inst.* 27 May 1819; REP. PEER [I.] 1816-46, being *cr.* (meanwhile) a Peer of the United Kingdom, 3 July 1826 as BARON TADCASTER of Tadcaster, co. York; P.C. [I.]; Militia aide-de-camp to Queen Victoria; Gov. of co. Cork. He *m.* 16 Sep. 1799, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Thomas TROTTER, of Duleck. He *d.* at his residence, Taplow House, 21 Aug. 1846, aged about 30, and was *bur.* at Taplow, when the *Barony of Tadcaster* became *extinct*. Will pr. Sep. 1846. His widow *d.* 3 March 1852 aged 77. Will pr. April 1852.

III. 1846, to 1855. *3.* JAMES (O'BRYEN), MARQUESS OF THOMOND [I.1800], EARL OF INCHIQUIN [I. 1654], BARON INCHIQUIN [I. 1543] and BARON O'BRIEN OF BURREN [I. 1654], next br. and h.; *b.* about 1768; was an officer in the Royal Navy, being in command of "the Emerald" at the capture of St. Lucia and Surinam, becoming vice-Admiral of the White, 1841 and finally, 1853, Admiral of the Red; *styled* LORD JAMES O'BRIEN 1809-55, under royal warrant 29 Nov. 1809, granting him the precedency of the son of a Marquess; **G.C.H.** 1831; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 21 Aug. 1846. He *m.* firstly, 25 Nov. 1800, Eliza Bridgeman, 2d da. of James WILLYAMS, of Carnanton, co. Cornwall. She *d.* 14 Feb. 1802. He *m.* secondly Jane, widow of Valentine HORSFORD, of Antigua, da. of Thomas OTTLEY. She *d.* 8 Sep. 1843 in her 63d year, at Weston-super-mare. He *m.* thirdly, 5 Jan. 1847, Anne, widow of Rear Admiral Francis William FANE, sister of Sir Charles William FLINT and da. of William FLINT. He *d.* s.p., near Bath, 3 July 1855, in his 88th year, when the *Marquessate of Thomond, the Earldom of Inchiquin* and *the Barony of O'Brien of Burren* [I.] became *extinct*, but the *Barony of Inchiquin*[f] [I.] devolved on the heir male of the body of the grantee; see that dignity. Will pr. Aug. 1855. His widow *d.* at 39 Grosvenor place, 22 Oct. 1874, aged 83.

THOMOND OF TAPLOW.

i.e., "THOMOND OF TAPLOW, co. Bucks," Barony (O'BRYEN), *or* O'BRIEN), Barony, *cr.* 1801; *ex.* 1808; see "THOMOND," Marquessate [I.] *cr.* 1800; *ex.* 1855, *sub* the 1st Marquess.

(a) Mary, her only surv. da. and h. of line, became consequently, in 1790, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY [S.], and is ancestress of the present Earls. See that dignity.

(b) See (as to her being deaf and dumb) vol. vi, p. 136, note "a," *sub* "Orkney."

(c) "He was celebtated rather as a *bon-vivant* than a fashionable, and for many years had the reputation of being a six-bottle man" [*Gent. Mag.*].

(d) His elder br. Murrough *d.* unm.

(e) John O'Brien, Capt. R.N., the intermediate brother, *d.* s.p. about 1788. There is a curious note in "Lodge" (vol. ii, p. 58) about his career.

(f) See p. 394, note "d."

THORESWAY.

See "COLEPEPER OF THORESWAY, co. Lincoln," Barony (*Colepeper*), *cr.* 1644 ; *ex.* 1725.

THORIGNY.

i.e., "Thorigny and Granville" see "BATH" Earldom (*Granville*), *cr.* 1661 ; *ex.* 1711.

THORNHAUGH.

See "RUSSELL OF THORNHAUGH, co. Northampton," Barony (*Russell*), *cr.* 1603.

THORNCASTLE.

i.e., "FITZWILLIAM OF THORNCASTLE" Barony [I.] (*Fitzwilliam*), *cr.* 1629 with the VISCOUNTCY OF FITZWILLIAM OF MERYON [I.], which see ; *ex.* 1833.

THORPE.

Barony by writ.

I. 1309 to 1325. *1.* JOHN DE THORPE, sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD THORPE) from 11 June (1309) 2 Ed. II. to 10 Oct. (1325), 19 Ed. II.[a]

I. *bis.* 1381, to 1390. *1.* WILLIAM DE THORPE, sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD THORPE) from 16 July (1381) 5 Ric. II. to 12 Sep. (1390) 14 Ric. II. Tho' the identity is doubtful, he probably was the William de Thorpe, who had lic. (1374) 48 Ed. III., to embattle his manor house at Makesey, co Northampton.[b]

---

[a] "Vincent identifies this Baron with the Lord of Creke, and states that he died *circa* 17 Ed, II [1323-24], but adds that he died s.p., which latter statement would seem to be incorrect. Dugdale gives no account of this Baron, but Banks, in his '*Stemmata Anglicana*,' identifies him with John de Thorpe, who was Lord of Creke, co. Norfolk, and who died (1323) 17 Ed. II, leaving Robert de Thorpe his s. and h. æt. 30 years ; the last-named Robert died (1330) 4 Ed. III, leaving John his s. and h. who died in his minority, and Sir Edmund Thorpe, æt. 21 in 1340, ancestor of Sir Edmund Thorpe, who died in 1417, leaving two daughters his coheirs, viz. Isabel, who *m.* Philip Tylney, and Joan, who *m.* 1st Sir Robert Echingham, and secondly Sir John Clifton ; if Banks's identity [*rectius* identification] be correct, the Barony created by the Writ of 2 Ed. II is vested in the descendants and representatives of the said Isabel and Joan" [*Courthope*].

[b] See Banks's "*Bar. Ang. Conc.*" A William Thorpe, who had been an Advocate in 1333 became, in 1346, Chief Justice of the King's Bench, was degraded therefrom (for bribery) 1350, but pardoned (and restored to his manor of Changton, co. Sussex) next year. He, probably, was the same William who was made second Baron of the Exchequer in 1352, and who was present among the Judges in Parl. in 1355, tho' not later. Foss ("*Judges*") adds that "within a few years three William de Thorpes are mentioned in Nottingham, Northampton, and Sussex, but we cannot satisfactorily identify either with the Judge." Banks (*ut supra*) adds that if William, who was sum. to parl. 1381-90 "be the same person who was the corrupt Judge in (1350) 24 Ed. III, he must have been advanced very much in years at the time of last-mentioned writ of summons."

THRING OF ALDERHURST.

Barony. I. 1886. *1.* SIR HENRY THRING, **K.C.B.**, was *cr.* 17 Aug. 1886, BARON THRING OF ALDERHURST, co. Surrey. He was 2d s. of the Rev. John-Gale-Dalton THRING, LL.B., of Alford House, in Alford, co. Somerset (*d.* Dec. 1874, in his 90th year), by Sarah (*d.* 26 Sep. 1891, aged 102), da. of Rev. John JENKYNS, Vicar of Evescreech in that co., and Preb. of Wells; was *b.* 3 Nov. 1818; ed. at Shrewsbury School, and at Mag. Coll., Cambridge; B.A. and 3d classical tripos, 1841; M.A., 1844; Fellow of his College; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1845; Counsel to the Home Office, 1860; Parl. Counsel to the Government, 1868-86; **C.B.**, 1872; **K.C.B.**, 1873, being *raised to the peerage* on his retirement from office, 17 Aug. 1886, as above. He *m.*, 14 Aug. 1856, Elizabeth, sister of Edward, VISCOUNT CARDWELL OF ELLERBECK, yr. da. of John CARDWELL of Liverpool, Merchant, by Elizabeth, da. of Richard BIRLEY, of Blackburn, co. Lancaster.

Seat.—Alderhurst, Englefield Green, co. Surrey.

THROWLEY.

i.e., "THROWLEY, co. Kent," Barony (*Sondes*, afterwards *de Duras*), *cr.* 1676, with the EARLDOM OF FEVERSHAM, which see; *ex.* 1709.

---

i.e., "THROWLEY, co. Kent," Barony (*Watson*), *cr.* 1714, with the EARLDOM OF ROCKINGHAM; *ex.* 1746; see "ROCKINGHAM," Barony, *cr.* 1645, under the 3d Baron; *ex.* (with the Earldom and Marquessate of Rockingham) 1782.

---

i.e., "THROWLEY, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Milles*, the patronymic being *Watson*), *cr.* 1800, with the EARLDOM OF SONDES OF LEES COURT, which see.

THURLES.

i.e., "THURLES," Viscountcy [I.] (*Butler*), *cr.* 1536; see "ORMONDE," Earldom [I.], *confirmed* 1538, to this grantee.

THURLOW and THURLOW OF ASHFIELD.

Barony. I. 1778, to 1806. **Barony.** I. 1792. *1.* THE RT HON. EDWARD THURLOW, L. High Chancellor, was *cr.*, 3 June 1778, BARON THURLOW OF ASHFIELD, co. Suffolk, being subsequently, on resignation of office, *cr.* 11 June 1792, BARON THURLOW of Thurlow, co. Suffolk, with, in that case, a *spec. rem.* of the dignity, failing heirs male of his body to his three nephews, "Edward Thurlow and Thomas Thurlow, Esquires," sons of Thomas, late Bishop of Durham, decd., and to "Edward South Thurlow, Clerk, Prebendary of Norwich," in like manner. He was 1st s. of the Rev. Thomas THURLOW, B.A., Rector of Ashfield, co. Suffolk, and afterwards of Knapton and Worden, co. Norfolk (*d.* June 1762), by Elizabeth, da. and eventually coheir of Robert SMITH (descended *paternally* from a family named HOVELL), of Ashfield afsd. He was *b.* about 1730 at Ashfield or Braken Ash; ed. at Scarning school; the King's school at Canterbury, and (1748-51), at Caius Coll., Cambridge[a]; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1754; King's Counsel, 1762; was M.P. for Tamworth, 1768-78, giving efficient support to the North ministry; Solicitor Gen., 1770-71; Attorney Gen., 1771-78; L. CHANCELLOR, 1778-92 (with the brief interval of from April to Dec. 1783), being raised to the peerage on appointment 3 June 1778, and receiving another peerage (with in that case a spec. rem.), on his retirement, 11 June 1792, as above mentioned, and having presided in the interval as L. High Steward at the trial (1788), of Warren Hastings. He *d.* of the gout, unm.

(a) The "vivacity of his conduct" cut short his career there, tho' he was not actually expelled.

and s.p. legit.[a] at Brighton 12, and was *bur.* 25 Sep. 1806, in the Temple church London, aged about 76,[b] when the *Barony of Thurlow of Ashfield* (*cr.* 1778), became *extinct.* Will pr. 1806.

II. 1806. *2.* EDWARD (THURLOW, *afterwards* HOVELL-THURLOW), BARON THURLOW [1792], *nephew and h., being 1st s. of* Thomas THURLOW, L. Bishop of Durham (1787-91), by Anne, da. of William BERE, of Lymington, Hants, which Thomas (who *d.* 27 May 1791), was next br. to the late Baron. He was *b.* in the Temple, London, 10 June 1781; was ed. at Charter House and at Mag. Coll., Oxford, being *cr.* M.A. 16 July 1801; was Registrar of the Diocese of Lincoln; Clerk of the Presentation in the Petty Bag Office; Patentee of the Bankrupts' Office; Clerk of Lunacy and of the Custody of Idiots, and Clerk of the Hanaper; *suc to the peerage* 12 Sep. 1806, under the spec. rem. in its creation. By royal lic. 8 July 1814, he took the name of *Hovell* after that of *Thurlow.*[c] He *m.* 13 Nov. 1813, at St. Martin's in the fields, Mary Katharine (for the last 7 years a success-

---

(a) "There were some doubts whether he was not *m.* in early life to a da. of Dean Lynch of Canterbury, by whom he had a son Charles, who *d.* a student at Cambridge. He had three daughters by another lady," &c. [*Collins*].

(b) Hor. Walpole (*Journal*, Dec. 1778), says of him that he "had a solid and deep understanding that penetrated to the marrow of an argument, and did not think of escaping by its labyrinths like Lord Mansfield. He did not dazzle like Wedderburn, by an entertaining tho' pert brilliancy, nor fascinate his audience with the pathetic solemnity of Lord Camden. . . . His was a manly soul that owed all its merit to vigorous nature who had composed him of stern materials. . . . He was coarse in his manners, indelicate in his pleasures, even to a contempt of decorum—rough, proud, sullen, and perhaps, intrepid. This quality was, however, doubtful. . . . Virtue and principles he had none, he seemed to regard them as a weakness. Dark and daring, he was fitted to serve a bold and arbitrary court, rather than to please a designing but irresolute one." See vol. vi, p. 429, note "a," for a comparison between him and his successor, Wedderburn, afterwards Earl of Rosslyn, and for Lecky's names for them both "*The Moloch and Belial* of their profession." Lecky (vol. iv, p. 89), calls him "not a great lawyer, but a most powerful and ready debater, of much rugged sense, and indomitable courage; coarse violent, arrogant, shameless and profane. A leonine countenance, a loud commanding voice, fierce shaggy brows, a quickness of repartee that seldom or never failed him, and a complete freedom from every vestige of deference, modesty or hesitation, all added to the impression of overbearing and exuberant strength, which he made on those with whom he came in contact. On a single question—*the excellence of the* African *slave trade*—he appears to have had a genuine conviction almost rising to enthusiasm." These "fierce shaggy brows" and his authoritative bearing, made it said of him that "no man was so wise as Lord Thurlow *looks.*" Foss ("*Judges*"), speaks of his "effrontery" in the House of Lords, acting "as if he were the schoolmaster of a set of boys instead of the Speaker of an august assembly." His well-known and crushing reply to the Duke of Grafton's unadvised and unmannerly allusion to his plebian origin, gained him, however, considerable respect in that assembly. Foss adds that "the retention of power, and the acquisition of wealth" which "influenced him on two occasions to desert his party, will ever be a blot on his character." These political tergiversations were (1) in 1782, when he retained office on the downfall of the North ministry, and (2), a still worse case, in 1788, when he (who had always "*posed*" as the King's especial friend), intrigued with the Regency party. The amount of offices he conferred on and obtained for his relatives was very great, and included the rich Bishopric of Durham for his brother. Foss concludes by saying that he can "scarcely be considered in any other light than as a *political* Chancellor, and failed in that character; his reputation *as a Judge* does not stand very high." In one thing, however, *viz.*, in hard swearing, he was pre-eminent, which gives point to the retorts made to his asseveration that "When I forget my debt of gratitude to the King, may God forget me," on which Fox remarked, "The very best thing he could do for you," Wilkes adding, "He'll see you damned first." See also "*Wraxall*" (vol. i, pp. 408-412).

(c) The patronymic of the family of his maternal grandfather, Robert Smith, was originally Hovell.

ful actress[a] at Covent Garden theatre), 1st da. of James Richard BOLTON, of Long Acre, attorney. He *d.* 4 June 1829, in Regency square, Brighton, aged 47.[b] His widow *d.* 28 Sep. 1830, at Southampton, said to be aged 40 [*Qy.* 50.] Will pr. Oct. 1830.

III. 1829. *3.* EDWARD THOMAS (HOVELL-THURLOW), BARON THURLOW, 1st s. and h.; *b.* 12 Nov. 1814; *suc. to the peerage*, 4 June 1829. He *m.* 8 Nov. 1836, at Whitehaven, Sarah, only da. of Peter HODGSON. She *d.* in Gloucester place, 13 March 1840. He *d.* at Herne bay, co. Kent, 2 March, 1857, aged 42.

IV. 1857. *4.* EDWARD THOMAS (HOVELL-THURLOW), BARON THURLOW, 1st s. and h., *b.* 25 Oct. 1837 at Ashfield Lodge, co. Suffolk; *suc. to the peerage*, 2 March 1857. He *d.* unm. of dropsy, at Fenton's Hotel, St. James' street, 22 April 1874, aged 36.

V. 1874. *5.* THOMAS JOHN (HOVELL-THURLOW, *afterwards* HOVELL-THURLOW-CUMMING-BRUCE), BARON THURLOW [1792], only br. and h., *b.* 5 Dec. 1838 in London; entered the diplomatic service, 1858; attaché at Paris, 1859; at China (Earl of Elgin's spec. mission) 1860-61; private Sec. to the Viceroy of India, 1862-64; attaché at Vienna 1864, and at Washington, 1865-66; 2d Sec. at the Hague, 1866-70; *suc. to the peerage*, 22 April 1874, and by Royal Lic., 6 Aug. 1874, took the additional names of *Cumming-Bruce*, after those of *Hovell-Thurlow*, in consequence of his wife's descent from the former families; was a Lord in waiting, 1880-85, and from Feb. to May, 1886; P.C., 1886; Paymaster Gen., April to Aug. 1886; L. H. Commissr. of Gen. Assembly of Church of Scotland, 1886, F.R.S.[c] He *m.* 18 Oct. 1864, at St. John's Episc. church, Forres, Scotland, Elma, 1st da. of James (BRUCE), 8th EARL OF ELGIN [S.], only surv. child and h. of his first wife, *Elizabeth Mary, only child of Charles Lennox* CUMMING-BRUCE, *of Roseisle, Dunphail and Kinnaird in Scotland.* She was *b.* 19 June 1842.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted (including those of Lady Thurlow) of 1,529 acres, co. Suffolk,[d] (worth £2,800 a year), besides 10,518 in co. Elgin; 1,107 in co. Stirling, and 740 in co. Nairn. *Total* 13,894, worth £6,847 a year. *Principal Residence.*—Ashfield House, near Ixworth, co. Suffolk; Dunphail, and Kinnaird, in Scotland.

THURVESTON.

See "MOUNTJOY OF THURVESTON, co. Derby," Barony (*Blount*), *cr.* 1627; *ex.* with the Earldom of Newport, 1681.

---

[a] The "*Gent. Mag.*" in her obituary notice (1830), writes, "We have never heard her mentioned but in terms of respect as a pattern of conjugal duty."

[b] "Chiefly known from having married Miss Bolton the actress, and from having been an unfortunate aspirant in verse making . . . a propensity *most* unfortunate for himself and for a whole host of creditors to boot . . . the poor Lord, under perpetual apprehension of bailiffs' visits, was obliged for several years to live without having a thing about him to call his own." [Carpenter's "*Peerage for the people*," 1835.] These poems, ["a large quantity,"] are fully described in his obit. notice in the "*Ann. Reg.*" for 1829. Their quality is thus spoken of by Byron—

"When Thurlow this damned nonsense sent
(I hope I am not violent),
Nor men, nor Gods knew what he meant."

[c] In a list of Peers, who in Oct. 1894 were directors of 4 or more companies (see note under "Tweeddale") he appears as a director of no less than eight, a fact which suggests his Lordship's peculiar fitness for, or any rate attraction to commerce. He, however, appeared in the Bankruptcy court in June of that year; gross liabilities £427,567, of which £254,015 was expected to rank; the assets being £29,890.

[d] The Suffolk estate was, in June 1894, charged with £43,200, which was said to be more than its actual value.

THWENG.

[MARMADUKE DE THWENG, of Kilton Castle, in Cleveland, co. York, who *m.* Lucy, sister and coheir of Peter BRUCE, of Skelton, in that county, was, with about 60 other persons, sum. 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I. to attend the King, &c., but such writ does not constitute a regular summons to Parl.[a]]

Barony by writ.

I. 1307. *1.* MARMADUKE DE THWENG, 2d s. of Marmaduke DE THWENG and Lucy his wife abovenamed, became heir male of his family, on the death s.p.m. of his elder br. Robert; he distinguished himself in the wars with Scotland and elsewhere and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron [LORD THWENG] by writs dat. 22 Feb. (1306/7) 35 Ed. I. to 18 Sep. (1322) 16 Ed. II. He *m.* Isabel, da. of William DE ROS, of Igmanthorpe, co. York. He *d.* 1323.

II. 1323. *2.* WILLIAM (DE THWENG, *or* FITZ-MARMADUKE), LORD THWENG, 1st s. and h., aged 30 at the death of his father in 1323. He was sum. to parl. 30 Dec. (1324) 18 Ed. II, but never afterwards. He *d.* s.p. (1341) 15 Ed. III.

III. 1341. *3.* ROBERT DE THWENG, br. and h., aged 40 or 46 (as stated by different inquisitions) at his brother's death in 1341. He, who was a Priest, was never sum. to parl. and *d.* unm. (1344) 18 Ed. III.

IV. 1344, to 1374. *4.* THOMAS DE THWENG, br. and h., who also was a Priest and Rector of the church of Lytham, where he founded a chantry. He was never sum. to Parl. and *d.* unm. (1374) 38 Ed. III, when the *barony* fell into *abeyance* among the descendants[b] of his sisters.

THYNNE OF WARMINSTER.

i.e., "THYNNE OF WARMINSTER, co. Wilts," Barony (*Thynne*) *cr.* 1682, with the VISCOUNTCY OF WEYMOUTH, which see.

TIAQUIN, see TYAQUIN.

TIBBERS or TIBBERIS.

i.e., "DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TIBBERS," Barony [S.] (*Douglas*) *cr.* 1628, with the VISCOUNTCY OF DRUMLANRIG [S.] and again 1633, with the EARLDOM OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], which see.

---

i.e., "TIBBERIS," Viscountcy [S.] (*Douglas*) *cr.* 1707 with the EARLDOM OF SOLWAY [S.], which see; *ex.* (with the Dukedom of Dover, &c.) 1778.

(a) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote."

(b) These were the four coheirs of his three sisters, Lucy, Margaret and Katharine, *viz.* (1) Robert Lumley, aged 17, s. and h. of Sir Marmaduke Lumley (who had assumed the *arms* of Thweng) and grandson and heir of the abovenamed Lucy, by Sir Robert Lumley. This firstnamed Robert was sum. to Parl. in 1384 as Lord Lumley; see that dignity; (2) John Hotham, aged 30, s. and h. of Maud, da. and coheir of the abovenamed Margaret, by Robert (Hilton) Lord Hilton, so created by writ 1295, whom see; (3) Isabel, aged 40, wife of Walter Pedwardyne, another da. and coheir of the said Margaret by the said Robert, Lord Hilton; (4) Elizabeth, aged 21, wife of Sir Walter Botreaux, da. and h. of the abovenamed Katharine, by Sir Ralph Daubeny.

TIBETOT or TIPTOFT.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1308. *1.* PAIN DE TIBETOT, of Langar, co. Notts, and Nettlested, co. Suffolk, s. and h. of Robert DE TIBETOT,[a] of the same, Gov. of the Castles of Nottingham, Porchester, Carmarthen and Cardigan, by Eva, da. (or grandaughter) of PAIN DE CHAWORTH, was aged 19 at the death of his father (1297) 26 Ed. I., and, having served in the Scotch wars, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TIBETOT) by writs from 10 March (1307/8) 1 Ed. II. to 26 Nov. (1313) 7 Ed. II. He was, subsequently, Justice in Eyre beyond Trent, and Gov. of Nottingham Castle. He *m.* Agnes, da. of William DE ROS, of Hamlake. He was slain by the Scots at the battle of Strivelin, 1314. His widow *m.* Thomas DE VERE.

II. 1314. *2.* JOHN (DE TIBETOT), LORD TIBETOT, only s. and h.; aged 1 year at the death of his father in 1314. He was sum. to Parl. from 1 April (1335) 9 Ed. III. to 20 Jan. (1365/6) 39 Ed. III. He served in the wars with France, Flanders, and Scotland, and was (1346) Gov. of Berwick Castle. He *m.* firstly, before 1338, Margaret (then aged 23), sister and coheir (1338) of Giles (DE BADLESMERE), LORD BADLESMERE, 4th and yst. da. of Bartholomew, LORD BADLESMERE, by Margaret, da. of Thomas DE CLARE. With her he obtained a considerable inheritance, including the estate of Castlecombe, co. Wilts. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth, widow of Sir Thomas WANTON, da. of Sir Robert ASPALL. He *d.* 13 April (1367) 41 Ed. III.

III. 1367, to 1372. *3.* ROBERT (DE TIBETOT), LORD TIBETOT, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[b] by 1st wife; *b.* about 1341, being aged 26 at the death of his father in 1367. He was sum. to Parl. from 24 Feb. (1367/8) 42 Ed. III. to 8 Jan. (1370/1) 44 Ed. III. He *m.* Margaret, da. of William (DEINCOURT), LORD DEINCOURT, by Millicent, said to be a da. of William (DE ROS), LORD ROS. He *d.* s.p.m. 13 April (1372) 46 Ed. III., when the *Barony* fell *into abeyance* between his 3 daughters and coheirs.[c] His widow *m.* John CHEYNE.

I. *bis.* 1426. *1.* SIR JOHN DE TIBETOT, *or* TIPTOFT, s. and h. of Sir Pain DE TIBETOT, by Agnes, sister of Sir John WROTHE, of Enfield, co. Midx. (which Pain was yst. s. of John, LORD TIBETOT abovenamed, by his second wife), was, in 1399, a retainer in the service of Hen. IV.; obtained in 1407, on the forfeiture of Owen Glendower, considerable estates in and near South Wales; was made Chief Butler; was Treasurer of the Household, 1408; Seneschal of Aquitaine, 1415; President of the Exchequer in Normandy, &c.; Chief Steward of the Castles and Lordships in Wales, 1425. He *m.* firstly Philippa, widow of Sir Matthew DE GOURNAY, sister and coheir of Sir John TALBOT, of Richard's Castle, co. Hereford, da. of Sir John TALBOT of the same. By her he had no issue. Having *m.* secondly about 1425, Joyce, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Edward (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON

(a) Robert de Tibetot, presumably this Robert, was in the Parl. of (1278) 6 Ed. I., and also in that of (1290) 18 Ed. I., but there is no record of any writs of summons to the same.

(b) John, the 1st s., *d.* unm. and v.p.

(c) These, who were under the guardianship of Richard (Le Scrope), 1st Lord Scrope de Bolton, L. Treasurer, were (1) Margaret, then aged 6, who inherited Langar, co. Notts, and *m.* Roger, 2d Lord Scrope de Bolton, eldest son of the said Richard, and had issue. Her representation is the same as that of the Barony of Scrope de Bolton; (2) Millicent, then aged 4, who inherited Castlecombe, co. Wilts, and *m.* Stephen Le Scrope, another son of the said Richard. She, according to "*Courthope*" [1857], "is represented by Emma Phipps, da. and sole heir of William Scrope, of Castlecomb, co. Wilts, and wife of George Julius Buncombe Poulett Thompson (who took the names and arms of Scrope by Royal licence, 21 Mar. 1821), which Emma-Phipps, if living, is heir general of the body of the said Millicent and her husband, Stephen le Scrope"; (3) Elizabeth, then aged 2, who inherited Nettlested, co. Suffolk, and who *m.* Sir Philip Le Despencer, *de jure* apparently Lord Le Despencer, 1401 to 1424. See that Barony, *cr.* 1387; *dormant* since 1424.

or CHERLETON DE POWYS, *feudal* Lord of Powys (who *d.* s.p.m., 14 March 1420/1), by his first wife, Alianore, Dow. Countess of March, da. of Thomas (HOLAND), 2d EARL OF KENT, he was sum to parl. as a Baron (LORD TIPTOFT) from 7 Jan. (1425/6) 4 Hen. VI. to 3 Dec. (1441), 20 Hen. VI.,[a] by writs directed "*Johi Tiptoft Chivaler.*" He appears, however (in consequence of his said alliance) to have assumed (concurrently with his wife's nephew, Henry Grey) the title of Powys, and (as Steward of the King's house), signs a document[b] as "*John, Lord Tiptot and off Powys,*" 28 Feb. (1427/8) 6 Hen. VI. being in (1440-41) 19 Hen. VI., called "*Dns de Tiptot et de Powes, Baro.*"[c] He *d.* 27 Jan. 1442/3. His widow, who was *b.* 23 Oct. 1405, *d.* 22 Sep. 1446.

II. *bis.* 1443, to 1470. *2.* JOHN (DE TIBETOT, *or* TIPTOFT), LORD TIPTOFT, s. and h., by second wife; *b.* 1427, being aged 16 at the death of his father in 1443; ed. at Ball. College, Oxford. He was, as soon as he was of full age, *cr.* by patent (wherein he is called "*Johannes Baro Tiptot et de Powys*"), 16 July 1449, EARL OF WORCESTER. He was Treasurer of the Exchequer (1st time) 1452-53; P.C., 1453; a Commissr. for the investment of Prince Edward, as Prince of Wales, 13 April 1454; was on an embassy to Pope Calixtus III., 1457, and to Pope Pius II.,[d] 1459. He espoused the cause of the Yorkists; was Ch. Justice of North Wales, Keeper of the forests of Waybridge and Sapley, co. Huntingdon, and Constable of the Tower of London, 1461; installed **K.G.** (by proxy) under royal warrant, 21 March 1461/2; Constable of England, 1462-67; Treasurer of the Exchequer (2d time) 1462-63; L. Steward of the Household, after Jan. 1463; Chancellor of Ireland, Jan. 1464; CHIEF GOV. OF IRELAND (as L. Deputy) 1467-68. Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 1470.[e] He *m.* firstly in or after 1446, Cecilia, widow of Henry (BEAUCHAMP), DUKE OF WARWICK, 2d da. of Richard (NEVILLE), EARL OF SALISBURY, by Alice, da. and h. of Thomas (MONTACUTE), EARL OF SALISBURY. By her, who *d.* 28 July 1450, he had no issue. He *m.* secondly before 1452, Elizabeth, da. of Robert GREYNDOUR. He *m.* thirdly about Sep. 1467, Elizabeth, widow of Sir Roger CORBET, sister and h. of Sir Walter HOPTON, da. of Thomas HOPTON. On the temporary restoration of Henry VI. he fled to Waybridge forest abovenamed, was captured and *beheaded* for high treason, 18 Oct. 1470, on Tower Hill, aged about 43,[f] when *all his honours* became *forfeited.*[g] His effigy is at Ely cathedral[h] His widow *m.* (as a third husband) Sir William STANLEY.

III. *bis.* 1471, to 1485. *3.* EDWARD (DE TIBETOT *or* TIPTOFT), EARL OF WORCESTER and LORD TIPTOFT, 2d and yst. and only surv. s. and h.,[i] being only child by third wife; *b.* about 1468, being little more than two years old at the death of his father in 1470. On the reaccession of Ed. IV. (14 April 1471) it is presumed that the forfeiture of

---

(a) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting. He appears to have sat there also as early as 1422, 1423 and 1425.

(b) "*Her. and Gen.*" Vol. iv, pp. 115-116.

(c) See vol. vi, p. 294, note "e," *sub* "Powis."

(d) He is said to have made to this Pope "such an elegant oration that it drew tears from the eyes of his holiness.

(e) He translated into English "*Publius Cornelius*" and "*Caius Flaminius*"; was the author of several learned tracts, and is highly spoken of in Walpole's "*Noble Authors.*"

(f) "He was beheaded under an act passed in 1470, enacting that extreme punishment should be done without delay upon such of Edward's adherents as should be apprehended; no account either of his attainder, or the restoration of his son, is to be found upon the Rolls of Parliament." [*Courthope.*]

(g) It is mentioned in a contemporary chronicle, that in 1470, "ille trux carnifex et hominum decollator horridus, comes de Wiccester, captus est, et in Turri London. incarceratus, et in breve prope dictam turrim decapitatus, et apud Fratres Predicatores juxta Ludgate obscure sepultus." [Three 15th cent. Chron. Camden Soc., p. 183.]

(h) A spirited sketch therefrom, an open coronet being on his head, is in "*Doyle.*"

(i) His elder br. of the half blood, John, s. of the Earl's second wife, *d.* young.

1470 became null. He *d.* unm. 12 Aug. 1485 aged about 17, when the *Earldom of Worcester* became *extinct*, but the *Barony of Tiptoft* fell into *abeyance*.[a]

TICHFIELD, see TITCHFIELD.

TICHMERSH.

See "LOVEL, or LOVEL DE TICHMERSH," Barony (*Lovel*) *cr.* 1299; *forfeited* with the Viscountcy of Lovel, 1485.

TICKILL.

i.e., "BOURCHIER," possibly "BOURCHIER OF TICKILL, co. York," Viscountcy (*Bourchier*) *cr.* 1446; see "ESSEX" Earldom *cr.* 1461; *ex.* 1540.

TIES, see TYES.

TILBURY.

See "VERE OF TILBURY, co. Essex," Barony (*Vere*), *cr.* 1625; *ex.* 1635.

TILLIBARDINE, see TULLIBARDINE.

TILNEY, see TYLNEY.

TINDALL, see TYNDALE.

TINMOUTH.

i.e., "TINMOUTH, co. Northumberland," Earldom (*FitzJames*), *cr.* 1687 with the DUKEDOM OF BERWICK-UPON-TWEED, which see; *forfeited* 1695.

TIPPERARY.

See vol. i, p. xii, as to the family of Butler, Earls of Ormonde [I.] having been styled "Lords of the Regalities of Tipperary."

---

i.e., "Tipperary" Earldom (*Prince of Great Britain and Ireland*), *cr.* 1801 with the DUKEDOM OF CAMBRIDGE, which see.

TIPTOFT, see TIBETOT.

TIRAWLEY, see TYRAWLEY.

TIRCONNELL, see TYRCONNEL.

TIRONE, see TYRONE.

---

[a] The coheirs were his three paternal aunts, *viz.* (1) Philippa (then living), who had *m.*, about 1440, for her first husband, Thomas (de Ros), Lord Ros, who was beheaded 17 May 1464. In this Barony her representation vested till 1687, when it fell among coheirs; (2) Joan, who had *m.* Sir Edmund Ingoldsthorpe, and whose only da. and h. Isabel *m.* John (Nevill), Marquess of Montagu, who *d.* s.p.m. leaving 5 daughters and coheirs; (3) Joyce, who had *m.* Sir Edmund Sutton or Dudley, and whose s. and h. Edward became in 1487 Lord Dudley, in which Barony her representation vested till 1757, when it fell among coheirs.

TIRIE.

i.e., "INVERARY, MULL, MORVEN AND TIRIE" Barony [S.] (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1701 with the DUKEDOM OF ARGYLL [S.], which see.

TITCHFIELD.

i.e., "WRIOTHESLEY OF TITCHFIELD, co. Southampton" Barony (*Wriothesley*), *cr.* 1544 ; see "SOUTHAMPTON" Earldom, *cr.* 1547 ; *ex.* 1667.

---

i.e., "NOEL OF TITCHFIELD, co. Southampton," Barony (*Noel*), *cr.* 1681 ; see "GAINSBOROUGH" Earldom, *cr.* 1682 ; *ex.* 1798.

---

i.e., "TITCHFIELD, co. Southampton," Marquessate (*Bentinck*), *cr.* 1716 with the DUKEDOM OF PORTLAND, which see.

TIVIOT, see TEVIOT.

TIVIOTDALE or TEVIOTDALE.

See "CUMBERLAND AND TIVIOTDALE" Dukedom (*Prince of Great Britain and Ireland*), *cr.* 1799.

TODDINGTON.

See "CHENEY DE TODDINGTON" [co. Beds.], Barony (*Cheney*), *cr.* 1572 ; *ex.* 1587.

See "SUDELEY OF TODDINGTON, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Hanbury-Tracy*), *cr.* 1838.

TOLLEMACHE OF HELMINGHAM.

Barony.
I. 1876.

1. JOHN TOLLEMACHE, *formerly* HALLIDAY, of Peckforton Castle, co. Chester, and Helmingham Hall, co. Suffolk, 1st s. and h. of Admiral John Richard Delap HALLIDAY, *afterwards* TOLLEMACHE, of the same, by Elizabeth, 2d da. and coheir of John (STRATFORD), 3d EARL OF ALDBOROUGH [I.], (which John Richard, who *d.* 16 July 1837, aged 65, took by royal lic. 4 July 1821, for himself[a] and his issue, the name of *Tollemache* in lieu of his patronymic of *Halliday*), was *b.* 7 Dec. 1805 ; was High Sheriff of Cheshire, 1840 ; M.P. for South Cheshire, 1841-68, and for West Cheshire, 1868-72, and was *cr.* 17 Jan. 1876,[b] BARON TOLLEMACHE OF HELMINGHAM, co Suffolk. He *m.* firstly, 2 Aug. 1826, his cousin, Georgiana Louisa, da. of Thomas BEST, by Emily, 3d and yst. da. and coheir of John (STRATFORD), 3d EARL OF ALDBOROUGH [I.] abovenamed. She *d.* 18 July 1846. He *m.* secondly, 17 Jan. 1850, at Rendlesham Hall, co. Suffolk, Minnie, da. of James DUFF, by Eliza Charlotte (afterwards BARONESS RENDLESHAM [I.]), da. of Sir George Beeston PRESCOTT, 2d Bart. He *d.* 9 Dec. 1890,

---

(a) He was s. and h. of John Delap Halliday, of the Leasowes, co. Salop, by Jane, 2d and yst. sister and coheir of Wilbraham (Tollemache), Earl of Dysart [S.], whose elder sister (the heir of line), became 1821, *suo jure* Countess of Dysart [S.], being ancestress of the succeeding Earls.

(b) See vol. iv, p. 19, note "a," *sub* "Gerard" as to the batch of peerages conferred at that date.

at Peckforton Castle afsd., aged 85.(a) Will pr. at £123,000 gross. His widow living 1896.

II. 1890. *2.* WILBRAHAM FREDERIC (TOLLEMACHE), BARON TOLLEMACHE OF HELMINGHAM [1876], 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 4 July 1832, at Tilstone Lodge, Cheshire; was M.P. for West Cheshire, 1872-85; *suc. to the peerage* 9 Dec. 1890. He *m.* firstly, 2 Dec. 1858, in the chapel at Galloway House, Emma Georgiana, 2d da. of Randolph (STEWART), 9th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], by Harriet Blanche, da. of Henry Charles (SOMERSET), 6th DUKE OF BEAUFORT. She, who was *b.* 6 Nov. 1840, *d.* 24 Jan. 1869. He *m.* secondly, 2 Oct. 1878, Mary Stuart, 3d da. of the Rt. Hon. Lord Claud HAMILTON (2d s. of the 1st MARQUESS OF ABERCORN), by Elizabeth Emma, da. of Granville Leveson (PROBY), 3d EARL OF CARYSFORT [I.]. She was *b.* 27 May 1851.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 28,651 acres in Cheshire, besides 65 in Derbyshire and Flintshire, and 7,010 in Suffolk. *Total*, 35,726 acres, worth £43,345 a year. *Principal Residences*—Peckforton Castle, near Tarporley, in Cheshire, and Helmingham Hall, near Stonham, co. Suffolk.

TONBRIDGE, see TUNBRIDGE.

TONI.

Barony by writ.

I. 1299, to 1310.

1. ROBERT DE TONI, who had considerable estates in divers counties, viz., at Flamstead, co. Herts, Kirtling, co. Cambridge, Maud Castle in Colwent, in the marches of Wales, &c., s. and h. of Ralph DE TONI,(b) of the same; *suc.* his father in 1264; served in the wars of Scotland and Gascony, and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TONI) by writs from 10 April (1299) 27 Ed. I. to 16 June (1311) 4 Ed. II. His name as "*Rob'tus de Tony, Dnus de castro Matill*" appears among those of the Barons who signed the letter to the Pope in 1301.(c) He *m.* Maud, who survived him. He *d.* s.p. (1309-10) 3 Ed. II., when *the Barony* became *extinct.*(d)

TORBAY.

i.e., "HERBERT OF TORBAY, co. Devon," Barony (*Herbert*), *cr.* 1689, with the EARLDOM OF TORRINGTON, which see; *ex.* 1716.

TORBOLTOUN.

i.e., "AUBIGNY, DALKEITH, TORBOLTOUN AND ABERDOUR," Barony [S.] (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1581, with the DUKEDOM OF LENNOX [S.], which see; *ex.* (with the Dukedom of Richmond) 1672.

TORONTO.

See "SYDENHAM OF SYDENHAM, co. Kent AND TORONTO in Canada" Barony (*Poulett-Thompson*), *cr.* 1840; *ex.* 1841.

(a) A zealous and most practical agriculturist, and a keen sportsman, he was the type of the old fashioned county gentleman, and had consequently great influence among his associates.

(b) This Ralph is said to have been 6th in descent from Ralph de Toni, Seigneur of Toni in Normandy, Standard Bearer to William, the Conqueror.

(c) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809, for a good account thereof.

(d) Alice his sister and heir was 26 at his death, being then widow of Thomas Leyburne, but she soon afterwards *m.* Guy (de Beauchamp) Earl of Warwick and (thirdly) William La Zouche.

TORPICHEN, *possibly*
SAINT JOHN OF TORPICHEN.

Barony [S.]

I. 1564. *1.* SIR JAMES SANDILANDS, Knight of St. John of Jerusalem, Prior, or Preceptor, of the Knights Hospitallers of that order at Torpichen, co. Linlithgow, resigned his ecclesiastical dignity and its possessions to the Crown, and received, under the style of "JAMES SANDELANDIS, LORD OF ST. JOHN,"(a) a charter from Queen Mary [S.], 24 Jan. 1563/4,(b) confirming to him, his *heirs and assigns*, the lands and Baronies of TORPICHEN, Listoun, Ballintrodo, Tankertoun, Denny, Maryculter, Stanhoep and Galtua within the Sheriffdoms of Edinburgh, Peebles, Linlithgow, Stirling, Lanark, and Kincardine as also all Templars lands, "commonly called Temple lands," &c., the whole to be "into one entire and free Barony called the BARONY OF TORPICHEN."(c) whereby accordingly he became LORD TORPICHEN,(d) or possibly LORD SAINT JOHN OF TORPICHEN [S.], or even LORD SAINT JOHN [S.](e) the grant being "by royal charter to him and his heirs and assignees."(f) He was 2d s. of Sir JAMES SANDILANDS, of Calder, a zealous reformer (*d.* 1560), by Margaret, or Mariot, only da. of Archibald FORRESTER, of Corstorphine; had resided many years at Malta, becoming a Knight of the order of St. John, and being, in 1538, made Prior of that order at Torpichen, which office, however, having become of the reformed faith in 1553, he resigned in 1564, and obtained, in consequence, an hereditary peerage [S.], as above mentioned. He *m.* Janet, da. of (—) MURRAY, of Polmaise, but *d.* s.p. 29 Nov. 1596.

II. 1596. *2.* JAMES (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], great-nephew and h., being s. and h. of James SANDILANDS, of Calder, by Jean, da. of James (ROSS), 4th LORD ROSS OF HALKHEAD [S.], which James Sandilands lastnamed (who *d.* 1577) was s. and h. of John SANDILANDS, of Calder (*d.* between 1553 and 1567), elder br. of the late Lord. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 27 Nov. 1596, and was served heir to his said great-uncle, 12 May 1597. In the "decreet of ranking" of 1606, he was placed next after Lord Boyd [S.] and next before Lord Paisley [S.], whose peerage is dated 1587. He *m.* firstly, Elizabeth, da. of James HERIOT, of Trabroun. He *m.* secondly, shortly before his death, Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Gilbert (SOMERVILLE), 8th LORD SOMERVILLE [S.], by Margaret, da. of John SOMERVILLE, of Cambusnethan. He *d.* Aug. 1617. Funeral entry in Lyon office. His widow *m.* (being then 20) William DOUGLAS, of Pompherstoun.(g)

(a) "The Knights of St. John were fixed at Torpichen, as far back as the time of David I. [S.] (1124-1153). The Master, or Preceptor, of Torpichen, sat in Parl. on 3 Feb. 1489, he figures as *Dominus Sancti Johannis* in the Rolls of Parl. and is *ranked as premier Baron* immediately after the Earls." [*Riddell*, p. 88; and also Riddell's "*Devon case*" pp. 59-66]. The appointment to the Preceptory of Torpichen was vested in the Grand Master of the order, whose residence (after the capture of Rhodes in 1552) was at Malta.

(b) "This charter was the sole instrument that *cr.* the Honour of Lord Torpichen [S.] It was received as proof of the creation of the dignity by the Commissioners appointed in 1606 to determine the precedency of the Peers of Scotland and the then Lord Torpichen [S.] was ranked according to the date of it; a precedency always held by his successors." See note to (Mr. Fleming's) "Authorities, &c." on the Berkeley claim, 1862 (p. 47), where some extracts translated from the above-named charter are given.

(c) See vol. iv, p. 247, note "a," *sub* "HOLYROODHOUSE" as to Scotch peerages founded on the estates of Bishoprics or religious houses.

(d) Torpichen is one of the four peerages conferred during the reign (1542-67) of Queen Mary [S.] See vol. v, p. 305, note "d," *sub* "Methven."

(e) See "Riddell, p. 90, note, shewing that the grantee was called by all the three designations.

(f) Wood's "*Douglas*" quoting "Mag. Sig. L. xxxii, No. 182."

(g) "The delicacy of this young lady's person, and the sweetness of her disposition, made her enjoy two husbands before she attained to the 20th year of her age." ["*Memorie of the Somervilles*," 1679].

III. 1617. *3.* JAMES (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 1st s. and h., by first wife, *suc. to the peerage* [S.] Aug. 1617; served heir in "the Barony of Torpiching in the counties of Edinburgh, Linlithgow and Peebles," 15 Dec. 1618. He *d.* unm. Jan. 1621/2. Funeral entry in Lyon office.

IV. 1622. *4.* JOHN (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], br. (of the whole blood) and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Jan. 1621/2; served heir to the "Barony of Torpiching," as above, and also to the "Barony of Calder," 30 May 1622. Pursuant to his petition[a] in 1633, a royal award was inserted (tho' not till 1636) in the Acts of Parl. of the said year [1633], that "that mean portione" of the Barony of Torpichen "quharin does subsist the title and dignitie of Lord of Parl." and "to quhilk the title of Lord of Parl. is annexit, sall remaine with him [the said John]. and his successors, according to the tenor of his auld richts and infeftments."[b] He *m.* Isabel, da. of Sir Walter DUNDAS, of Dundas. He *d.* July 1637. Funeral entry in Lyon office.

V. 1637. *5.* JOHN (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 1st s. and h., was under age when he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], July 1637, but was served heir in the Baronies of Torpichen and Calder, 7 Nov. 1637. He protested against the engagement to march into England, 1648, and was one of the few Peers who sat in Parl. [S.] in Jan. 1648/9. He *d.* unm. July 1649.

VI. 1649. *6.* WALTER (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], next br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in July 1649, and was served heir in the Baronies of Torpichen and Calder, 6 Nov. 1649. He *m.* firstly, before 16 April 1653, Jean, only da. and h. of Alexander LINDSAY, the younger, of Edzell, by Anne, DOW. VISCOUNTESS STORMONT [S.], 2d da. of John (WEMYSS), 1st EARL OF WEMYSS [S.] She *d.* s.p. Her will dat. 13 June 1655, confirmed 8 March 1662 at Edinburgh by her husband. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1660, Catharine, 1st da. of William ALEXANDER, *styled* VISCOUNT CANADA, by Margaret, da. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.]. She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* thirdly, 11 April 1671, Anne, only da. of Alexander (ELPHINSTONE), 6th LORD ELPHINSTONE [S.], by Lilias, da. and h. of Alexander (ELPHINSTONE), 5th LORD ELPHINSTONE [S.] She, who *d.* s.p.m., was living Feb. 1672. He *m.* fourthly, Christian (*b.* 15 Nov. 1647 and living 22 Jan. 1675), da. and h. of James PRIMROSE, one of the Clerks of Council [S.], by Nichola, sister of Laurence MERCER, of Meikleour. He *d.* May 1696. Admon 25 Nov. 1700, at Edinburgh.

VII. 1696. *7.* JAMES (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c] by the 4th wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] May 1696, and was served heir, 13 May 1698; took his seat in Parl. [S.], 6 July 1704, and was a cordial supporter of the Union [S.]; served abroad (*temp.* Queen Anne), as Lieut.-Col. 7th Reg. of Dragoons, at the head of whom he was at the battle of Sheriffmuir, 13 Nov. 1715, but retired from the service 1722; was a Lord of Police till his death. He *m.* Jean, 5th and yst. da. of Patrick (HUME), 1st EARL OF MARCHMONT [S.], by Grizel, da. of Sir Thomas KER, of Cavers. She, who was *b.* 26 March 1683, *d.* in Edinburgh, 10 Dec. 1751, aged 68. He *d.* at Calder House, co. Edinburgh, 10 Aug. 1753. Will pr. 1753.

VIII. 1753. *8.* WALTER (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[d]; admitted to the faculty of Advocates, 1727; was active in preserving order at Edinburgh during the insurrection of 1745; Sheriff

---

(a) The petition was owing to an apprehension that the resumption, by Charles I., of the superiorities of Church lands, might prejudice the right to the peerage of Torpichen.

(b) Riddell's "*Devon Case*," where the learned author adds this query: "Now, is not this a territorial peerage, and bearing a striking resemblance to the Earldom of Arundel, as represented for some centuries backwards by English authorities?"

(c) Walter Sandilands, Master of Torpichen, his elder br. of the full blood, *d.* s.p. and v.p.

(d) James Sandilands, Master of Torpichen, his elder br., who, as Lieut. of the 44th foot, received in 1745, no less than 26 wounds at the battle of Preston from the

depute of that county, 1748 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 10 Aug. 1753. He *m.* 9 June 1757, at St. Geo., Han. Sq., Elizabeth, only da. and h. of Alexander SANDILANDS, M.D., Physician of the British Hospital in Flanders.[a] He *d.* at Calder house, 9 Nov. 1765, aged about 60. Funeral entry in Lyon office. She *d.* there 27 Sep. 1779.

IX. 1765. *9.* JAMES (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 15 Nov. 1759 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 9 Nov. 1765 ; served as an officer in the 21st Foot in America, under Gen. Burgoyne, being one of those who piled their arms at Saratoga in 1777 ; served as Lieut. Col. in Flanders, 1793-94, and retired in 1795 ; REP. PEER [S.], 1790 and 1796. He *m.* 6 April 1795, at Edinburgh, Anne, only surv. da. and h. of Sir John INGLIS, 4th Bart. [S.], of Cramond, by Christian, da. of Sir Robert SINCLAIR, Bart. [S.], of Longoformacus. He *d.* s.p. in London, 7 June 1815, aged 55. Will pr. 1819. His widow was, apparently, living in 1828.

X. 1815. *10.* JAMES (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 1st cousin and h., being only s. and h. of Capt. the Hon. Robert SANDILANDS, by Grizel, da. of Sir Thomas KIRKPATRICK, Bart. [S.], of Closeburn, which Robert, who *d.* 18 May 1791, was 8th and yst. s. of the 7th Lord. He was *b.* 21 July 1770, at Calder House afsd. ; was sometime Capt. of an East Indiaman ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 7 June 1815. He *m.* 3 Nov. 1806, at Kippenross, co. Perth, Margaret Douglas, 2d da. of John STIRLING, of Kippendavie, co. Perth, by Mary, da. of William GRAHAM, of Airth. She *d.* 13 Dec. 1836. He *d.* at Calder House, 22 March 1862, aged 91.[b]

XI. 1862. *11.* ROBERT (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 3 Aug. 1807, at Kippenross afsd. ; sometime Capt. Scots Fusileer Guards ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 22 March 1862. He *m.* 25 July 1865, at Ainslie place, Edinburgh, Helen, yst. da. of Thomas MAITLAND, of Dundrennan (a Lord of Session under the style of Lord Dundrennan), by Isabella Graham, 3d da. of James MACDOWALL, of Glasgow. He *d.* s.p. 24 Dec. 1869, at Calder House, aged 62. His widow, who was *b.* 4 Nov. 1824, *d.* 23 July 1885, at Ainslie place afsd.

XII. 1869. *12.* JAMES WALTER (SANDILANDS), LORD TORPICHEN [S. 1564], nephew and h., being 1st s. of Rev. the Hon. John SANDILANDS, M.A., Rector of Coston, co. Leicester, by Helen, da. of James HOPE, Clerk to the Signet, which John (who *d.* 18 March 1865, aged 51) was 2d s. of the 10th Lord. He was *b.* 4 May 1846 ; sometime, 1865-81, an officer in the Rifle Brigade ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 24 Dec. 1869 ; REP. PEER [S.], 1894. He *m.* 25 May 1881, at the Cathedral, Gibraltar, Frances Ellen, 1st da. of Lieut. Gen. Charles-Edward-Park GORDON, **C.B.** From her he obtained a divorce[c] in Jan. 1890, in the Scotch Court of Session.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres. *Principal Residence.*—Calder House, near Edinburgh, co. Midlothian.

TORRINGTON.

Earldom.

I. 1660. *1.* GEORGE MONCK (the famous General), was *cr.* DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, EARL OF TORRINGTON, co. Devon, &c., 7 July 1660 ; *d.* 3 Jan. 1669/70.

II. 1670, to 1688. *2.* CHRISTOPHER (MONCK), DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, EARL OF TORRINGTON, &c., s. and h. ; *d.* s.p. 6 Oct. 1688, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*

See fuller particulars under "ALBEMARLE," Dukedom *cr.* 1660 ; *ex.* 1688.

Insurgents, *d.* v.p. and unm. at Edinburgh from the effects thereof 20, and was *bur.* 24 April 1749, at Calder. Funeral entry in Lyon office. Will pr. 1750.

(a) This Alexander *d.* at Calder, 29 March 1759.

(b) "Never took any prominent part in public affairs." [*Ann. Reg.*, 1862.]

(c) The cause was *crim. con* with "Lord Beresford."

III. 1689, to 1716. *1.* ARTHUR HERBERT, 2d s.[a] of Sir Edward HERBERT, Attorney Gen. to Charles I., L. Keeper of the Great Seal, 1653-54, by Margaret, da. of Sir Thomas SMITH, Master of the Requests, was *b.* 1647-49; was Lieut. in the Navy, 1667; Rear Admiral before 1676, and eventually, 1689-90, Rear Admiral of the Red; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1684-87; M.P. for Dover, 1685-86, and for Plymouth, 1689; Master of the Robes to James II., 1685-87; Col. of the 15th Foot, 1686-87, being dismissed from office on refusing to vote for the repeal of the test act. He, as "Vice Admiral Herbert," was, in 1688, one of those "in arms" for the cause of the Prince of Orange,[b] being in command as "Lieut.-General Admiral" of the fleet, which brought that Prince over in Oct. 1688 to England; P.C., 1689-92; first Lord of the Admiralty, 1689-90; Master of the Trinity House, 1689; had a slight skirmish with the French fleet (of greatly superior force), near Bantry bay, 1 May 1689,[c] and was *cr.* 29 May 1689, BARON HERBERT OF TORBAY and EARL OF TORRINGTON both co. Devon, with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his br. Charles Herbert, in like manner. He was Vice Admiral of England, 1689-90, being Com.-in-Chief of the Fleet at the defeat, 30 June 1690, of the English and Dutch off Beachey head, when ordered, tho' inferior in number, to engage the French, under Tourville; for this failure he was imprisoned in the Tower; tried by court martial, and tho' (justly) acquitted, never again "came into play."[d] He was, however, in 1695 made a Commissr. of Greenwich hospital. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Fac., 2 Nov. 1672, being then of Weybridge, co. Surrey, 25, Bach.), Anne PHEASANT, of Westminster, widow, da. of George HADLEY, of Southgate, co. Midx., Cit. and Grocer of London, by Anne, da. of Gilbert HARRISON, Chamberlain of London. They appear to have been separated as "the King commanded" him, 6 March 1685, "to take his wife again."[e] He *m.* secondly, 1 Aug. 1704, Anne, Dow. BARONESS CREW OF STENE, da. and coheir of Sir William AIRMYN, 2d Bart, by Anne, da. and coheir of Sir Robert CRANE, Bart. He *d.* s.p. 14 and was *bur.* 22 April 1716, in Westm. Abbey, aged 67,[f] when *all his honours* became *extinct*. Will dat. 30 March, and pr. 19 April 1716.[g] His widow *d.* 2 April 1719. Will pr. April 1719.

(a) Of his two brothers (1) Charles Herbert, the eldest, *d.* unm. being slain at the battle of Aghrim in 1691, fighting for William III., while (2) Edward, the yst. was Ch. Justice of the King's Bench in 1685 to James II., by whom, after his dethronement, he was *cr.* Earl of Portland.

(b) See vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon" for a list of them.

(c) "This disproportion of the two fleets made Herbert's success impossible . . . there is, however, no apparent reason for the general satisfaction expressed at the result. The King himself visited the fleet at Portsmouth on 15 June and soon after *cr.* Herbert, Earl of Torrington, *knighted* Captains Ashby and Shovell, and ordered a gratuity to the seamen for their brave behaviour. The engagement must have been made a pretext for rewarding the services rendered to the Revolution and for conciliating the navy." [*Nat. Biogr.*] Lord Hervey goes so far as to say that he received the honour of peerage "as a reward for an action, for which he ought to have lost his head."

(d) See Macky's "*Characters*"; written when he was "a very fat man, about 50 years old." He was strongly opposed by Russell, Earl of Orford (whose influence was considerable), and he was generally unpopular. He is very unfavourably spoken of by Burnet, and not favourable by Pepys, but "his views on naval strategy were much in advance of his age and, . . . warrant our assigning him a high place in the list of English Admirals." [*Nat. Biogr.*] His portrait (full bottomed wig) "after J. Riley" is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(e) Letter of that date from Sir Ch. Lyttelton to Viscount Hatton.

(f) Funeral book, but, if his age in his mar. lic. was correct, he would have been 69.

(g) He leaves all his lands to Henry (Clinton), Earl of Lincoln, for life, with rem. to his issue in tail male, rem. to Greenwich Hospital. The only relation he mentions in his will is his "Sister Agar," to whom he leaves an annuity of £100, leaving also one of £200 to "Mr. Henry Herbert." See vol. v, p. 430, being "*addenda*" to p. 96, *sub* "Lincoln."

Barony.

I. 1716, to 1719,

1. THE HON. THOMAS NEWPORT, 2d s. of Francis (NEWPORT), 1st EARL OF BRADFORD, by Diana, da. of Francis (RUSSELL) 4th EARL OF BEDFORD, was *b.* before 1650; was M.P. for Ludlow, 1699-1700; for Winchelsea, 1701 and for Great Wenlock, 1715-16; a commissr. of the Customs, before 1700, and was *cr.*, 20 June 1716, BARON TORRINGTON, co. Devon; was a Lord of the Treasury, 1718-19; a teller of the Exchequer, 1718; P.C. 1718. He *m.* firstly (--), da. of Sir Robert ATKYNS, of Saperton, co. Glouc., L. Ch. Baron of the Exchequer. She *d.* 1696. He *m.* secondly, 22 July 1700, at Chelsea, Penelope, 7th da. of Sir John BRIDGEMAN, 2d Bart. of Great Lever, by Mary, da. and coheir of George CRADOCK. He *m.* thirdly, Anne, 2d da. of Robert PIERREPONT, of Nottingham, by Anne, da. of Henry MURRAY. He *d.* s.p. 27 May 1719, when *the Barony* became *extinct.* Will dat. 21 Jan. 1718/9 (directing his burial to be at Wroxeter, co. Salop, near to his "Sister Herbert"), pr. June 1719. His widow *d.* 17 Feb. 1734/5. Will pr. 1735.

Viscountcy.

I. 1721.

1. REAR ADMIRAL THE RT. HON. SIR GEORGE BYNG, BART, was *cr.* 21 Sep. 1721, BARON BYNG OF SOUTHILL,[a] co. Bedford, and VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, co. Devon. He was 1st s. of John BYNG, of Wrotham, co. Kent (who, in 1666, alienated the family estate there) by Philadelphia, sister of Col. JOHNSTONE, da. of (—) JOHNSTONE, of Loans, co. Surrey; was *b.* 27 Jan. 1663/4, at Wrotham afsd.; was a volunteer in the Navy, 1687, being afterwards an officer in Kirke's reg. of foot, but resigned his military commission in 1690, on becoming, in 1688, Capt. R.N.; was Rear Admiral of the Red, 1703. He distinguished himself in the attack of Gibraltar, 1704, and at the battle off Malaga, and was *Knighted* 22 Oct. 1704[b]; M.P. for Plymouth, 1705-21; Admiral of the Blue, 1708, and in command to defend the Scotch coast, as was he, in 1715, to defend the English coast from the invasion of the Stuart insurgents; a Lord of the Admiralty 1709-21; Admiral of the White, 1711; Master of the Trinity House, 1711, and was *cr. a Baronet* 15 Nov. 1715, being described as "of Southill,[a] co. Bedford." Com. in Chief in the Baltic, 1717, and in the Mediterranean, 1718-21, totally defeating, 31 July 1718, off Cape Passaro, the Spanish fleet of 18 ships of the line,[c] then besieging Messina; was Plenipo. to Fez and Morocco, 1718, and to the Princes and States of Italy, 1718-21; Treasurer of the Navy, 1720-24; Rear Admiral of Great Britain, 1720; P.C. 1721, being *cr. a Peer* (as abovestated), 21 Sep. 1721.[d] He was made **K.B.**, 27 May 1725, on the revival of that order; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1727; Commissr. of claims at the coron. of Geo. II., 1727; Admiral and Com. in Chief of the fleet, 1727; Admiral of the Red and a Commissr. of Greenwich Hospital. He *m.* 5 March 1690/1, at St. Paul's, Covent Garden (Lic. Vic. Gen.), Margaret, da. of James MASTER, of East Langdon, co. Kent, by Joice, da. of Sir Christopher TURNER, of Milton Erneys, co. Beds., one of the Barons of the Exchequer. He *d.* 17 Jan. 1732/3, in his 70th year, and was *bur.* at Southill.[e] Will pr. 1733. His widow *d.* 1 April 1756, aged 87, and was *bur.* there.

(a) He had purchased the estate of Southill in 1693.

(b) "As a testimony of approbation of his behaviour in the late action with the French in the Mediterranean" [*Gazette*].

(c) "The English had a considerable superiority of numbers . . . [but] the measures adopted by the Spaniards rendered their [own] defeat inevitable. There was little room for any display of genius on the part of Byng, tho' he was deservedly commended for the advantage he had taken of the enemy's incapacity." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(d) The preamble, setting forth his services, is given in "*Collins.*"

(e) Tho' of no great capacity, it is said of him "that he left nothing to fortune that could be accomplished by foresight and application." He was firm and straightforward in his dealings, impartial and punctual. Macky ["*Characters*"] says of him when "a fair-complexioned man, towards 50," that he was "one of the best sailors in England, and a fine gentleman in everything else; understands all the several branches of the Navy thoroughly." His portrait "after J. Davidson," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

II. 1733. *2.* PATTEE (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., 1st surv. s. and h.[a]; *bap.* at Southill (as "Pate"), 25 May 1699; sometime, 1715-18, an officer in the Horse Guards; brought back the news of his father's victory in 1718; was M.P. for Plymouth, 1721-27, and for co. Bedford, 1727-33; Treasurer of the Navy (on his father's resignation), 1724; P.C., 1732; *suc. to the peerage,* 17 Jan. 1732/3; Joint Vice Treasurer [I.], 1734-46; P.C. [I.], 1734; a Commissr. of Greenwich hospital, 1744; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1746-47. He *m.*, 9 Jan., or 11 June, 1724, Charlotte, 4th and yst. da. of Charles (MONTAGU), 1st DUKE OF MANCHESTER, by Dodington, da. and coheir of Robert (GREVILLE), LORD BROOKE. He *d.* s.p. 23 Jan. 1746/7, aged 46, and was *bur.* at Southill. Will pr. 1747. His widow, who was Lady of the Bedchamber to the Princess of Wales, *d.* 14 Sep. 1759, and was *bur.* at Southill afsd. Will pr. 1759.

III. 1747. *3.* GEORGE (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., next br. and h.,[a] *b.* 1701; entered the Army, 1715; was Lieut. Col. 3d Foot Guards, 1743, becoming finally, 1747, Major General; served as a volunteer in the Imperial army in Sicily, 1719-20, being severely wounded at the battle of Franca Villa; *suc. to the peerage,* 23 Jan. 1746/7; Col. 48th Foot, 1749. He *m.* 21 Aug. 1736, Elizabeth, da. of Lyonel DANIEL, s. of Sir Peter DANIEL, of Clapham, co. Surrey. He *d.* 17 April 1750, aged 49, and was *bur.* at Southill. Will pr. April 1750. His widow *d.* 17 March 1759 Will pr. 1759.

IV. 1750. *4.* GEORGE (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., 1st s. and h; *b.* about 1740; ed. at Westminster and Cambridge; *suc. to the peerage* 17 April 1750; was Minister at Brussels, 1782-92. He *m.* 20 July 1765, at St. Margaret's, Westm., Lucy, da. of John (BOYLE), 5th EARL OF CORK [I.], by his second wife, Margaret, da. and h. of John HAMILTON. She, who was *b.* 27 May 1744, *d.* 18 March 1792, at Tunbridge Wells. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[b] 14 Dec. 1812, at Ham Common, co. Surrey, aged 72. Will pr. 1818.

V. 1812. *5.* JOHN (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., next br. and h.; *b.* 11 Oct. 1742; was an officer in the army, 1760-80, being Lieut.-Col. 1st Reg. of Foot Guards, 1776-80; a Commissr. of Stamps, 1782; *suc to the peerage* 14 Dec. 1812. He *m.* 3 March 1767, Bridget, da. of Arthur FORREST, Commodore R.N., Com.-in-Chief on the Jamaica station. He *d.* 1 Jan. 1813, in Tenterden street, St. Geo., Han. sq., aged 70. Will pr. 1818. His widow *d.* 25 April 1823, in Tenterden street afsd. Will pr. 1823.

VI. 1813. *6.* GEORGE (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., 1st s. and h.; *b.* 5 Nov. 1768, in London; entered the Royal Navy, 1779, becoming finally, 1825, Vice-Admiral of the Blue; *suc to the peerage* 1 Jan. 1813; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 26 June 1816; F.R.S. He *m.* firstly, 8 Feb. 1793, Elizabeth, da. of Philip LANGMEAD, of Hoegate house, Plymouth. She *d.* s.p.m.s., 20 Aug. 1810. He *m.* secondly, 5 Oct. 1811, Frances Harriet, 2d da. of Rear-Admiral Sir Robert BARLOW, G.C.B., by Elizabeth, da. of William GARRETT, of Worting, Hants. He *d.* 18 June 1831, aged 62, at his seat, Yotes Court, co. Kent. Will pr. Aug. 1831. His widow *d.* 7 Feb. 1868, in her 82d year, at Shipbourne Lodge, near Tunbridge, co. Kent.

(a) Of the eleven sons of the 1st Viscount, but 5 survived him, of whom, the two elder *suc.* successively to the Viscountcy; the third, Robert, being grandfather of the 1st Earl of Strafford, and the fourth, John, being the well known Admiral Byng, shot by order of court-martial, 14 March 1757, for his conduct when in command against the French fleet off Minorca. An admirable and most impartial account of him is given by Professor J. K. Laughton, in the "*Nat. Biogr.*," who shows clearly that tho' acquitted of "cowardice" or "disaffection," it was not (as popularly held) for "an error of judgment" that he was condemned, but for "negligence"; *i.e.*, "negligence so gross as to be in the highest degree criminal."

(b) He, besides four daughters, his coheirs (all of whom were married), had three sons, all of whom *d.* unm. and v.p., *viz.* (1) William Henry, *b.* 20 May 1769; *d.* 23 Nov. 1770. (2) William Henry (the 2d so named), *b.* 7 May 1775; *d.* Oct. 1792. (3) George, *d.* of dysentery as a midshipman of H.M.S. Aquilon, at Gibraltar in his 16th year.

VII. 1831. 7. GEORGE (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[a] being 1st s. by second wife ; *b.* 9 Sep. 1812, at Chatham dockyard ; sometime, 1829-42, an officer in the army : *suc. to the peerage* 18 June 1831 ; Lord of the bedchamber (to Will. IV.), 1833-34 ; a Lord in waiting, 1837-41, and again 1859 ; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 21 May 1839 ; Knight Grand Cross of the Ernestine order of Saxe Coburg, Jan. 1840 ; Gov. of Ceylon, 1847-50[b] ; Lord of the bedchamber to the Prince Consort, 1853 ; Hon. Col. West Kent Militia, 1869. He *m.* 18 March 1833, at All Souls, Langham place, Marylebone, Mary Anne, 1st da. of Sir John Dugdale ASTLEY, 1st Bart., of Everley, by Sarah, da. of William PAGE. He *d.* s.p.m. at the Hôtel des Anglais, Monte Carlo, in Italy, 27 April, and was *bur.* 2 May 1884, at Mereworth, co. Kent, aged 71. Will pr. 17 June 1884, over £12,000. His widow *d.* 26 Jan. 1885, at 4 Warwick square.

VIII. 1884. 8. GEORGE STANLEY (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, &c., nephew and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Robert-Barlow-Palmer BYNG, Major, Bengal North Infantry, by Elizabeth Maria Lowther, 1st da. of (—) GWATKIN, Col. in the Bengal service, which Robert (who was killed in the Indian Mutiny at the head of his regiment, 18 Dec. 1857, aged 41), was next br. to the 7th Viscount. He was *b.* 29 April 1841, joined the Rifle Brigade, 1858, retiring as Hon. Lieut. Col. in the Army, 1881 ; having served in the Indian mutiny campaign, 1857, and in the Zulu campaign, 1879 ; was aide-de-camp to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1876-82 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 27 April 1884. He *m.* firstly, 24 Jan. 1882, Alice Arabella, da. of James JAMESON, of Airfield, co. Dublin. She *d.* s.p.m., 18 Dec. 1883. He *m.* secondly, 3 Feb. 1885, Emmeline St. Maur, 3d da. of the Rev. Henry SEYMOUR, Rector of Holme Pierrepont, Notts, by his first wife, Susannah Biscoe, da. of the Rev. Robert TRITTON, Rector of Morden, co. Surrey. He *d.* of typhoid fever, 20 Oct. 1889, at Dinard, in France, aged 48. His widow, who was *b.* 23 Sep. 1860, living 1896.

IX. 1889. 9. GEORGE MASTER (BYNG), VISCOUNT TORRINGTON [1721] and BARON BYNG OF SOUTHILL [1721], only s. and h., by second wife ; *b.* 10 Sep. 1886 ; *suc. to the peerage*, 20 Oct. 1889.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres. *Principal Residence.*—Yotes Court, near Mereworth, co. Kent.

TORRY.

i.e., "BRUCE OF TORRY," Barony [S.] (*Bruce*), *cr.* 1647, with the EARLDOM OF KINCARDINE [S.], which see.

TORTHORRELL, or TORTHORWALD.

See "CARLYLE OF TORTHORWALD," Barony [S.] (*Carlyle*), *cr.* 1473?; *resigned* 1638.

---

i.e., "NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS," Viscountcy [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1682, with the MARQUESSATE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], and 1684, with the DUKEDOM OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], which see.

TORTWORTH.

See "DUCIE OF TORTWORTH, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Moreton*), *cr.* 1763.

---

i.e., "MORETON OF TORTWORTH, co. Gloucester," Barony (*Reynolds-Moreton*), *cr.* 1837, with the EARLDOM OF DUCIE, which see.

(a) The eldest son of the 6th Viscount was *b.* 23 May, and *d.* 1 Dec. 1796, and the second son was still born, 4 Jan. 1806.

(b) A formidable insurrection occurred in Ceylon while he was Governor, and he was violently attacked in parliament for the measures [which included the hanging of 4 native priests in their robes], he had taken to suppress it ; he, however, defended himself with complete success.

TOTNESS.

Earldom.

I. 1626, to 1629.

1. GEORGE (CAREW), BARON CAREW OF CLOPTON, was *cr.* 5 Feb. 1625/6, EARL OF TOTNESS, co. Devon.[a] He was 2d son of George CAREW, D.D., Dean of Windsor (1560-77) and of Exeter (1575, till his death in June 1583, aged 85), by Anne, da. of Sir Nicholas HARVEY; was *b.* 29 May 1555; ed. (1564-73) at Broadgates Hall, Oxford, being subsequently *cr.* M.A., 17 Sep. 1589. In 1574 he began his successful military career in Ireland; was Sheriff of co. Carlow, 1583; *Knighted* (by the Viceroy, Sir John Perrott) 24 Feb. 1585/6; Master of the Ordnance [I.] 1587-93; P.C. [I.] 1588; Lieut.-Gen. of the Ordnance [E.] 1592, taking part in the expedition to Cadiz in 1596 and to the Azores in 1597, and being joint Ambassador to France in 1598; Treasurer of War, 1598-99; L.-President of Munster, 1600-08, giving valuable assistance in the suppression of O'Niel's rebellion.[b] In 1603 he became Vice Chamberlain and Receiver Gen. to the Queen consort; was M.P. for Hastings, 1604-05. Having *m.* in 1580 Joyce, da. and coheir of William CLOPTON, of Clopton, co. Warwick, by Anne, da. of Sir George GRIFFITH, he was *cr.*, 4 May 1605, BARON CAREW OF CLOPTON, co. Warwick. He was Master of the Ordnance 1608 to 1617; Councillor for the colony of Virginia, 1609; Gov. of Guernsey, 1610; P.C. 1616; Councillor of war 1624, being 5 Feb. 1625/6, *raised to an Earldom* as abovestated by Charles I, to whose Queen he, in 1626, was Treasurer General. He *d.* s.p.[c] at his house in the Savoy, and was *bur.* at Stratford on Avon, 27 March 1629, aged 73, when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[d] M.I. Funeral certif. at Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 30 May 1625, pr. 19 May 1629. His widow *d.* at Twickenham, Midx, 14 Jan. 1636/7 and was *bur.* at Stratford afsd. Will pr. 1637. Funeral certif. in Pub. Record office.

---

i.e., "Totness, co. Devon," Viscountcy (*FitzCharles*) *cr.* 1675 with the EARLDOM OF PLYMOUTH, which see; *ex.* 1680.

TOTTENHAM.

i.e., "BRUCE OF TOTTENHAM, co. Wilts, Barony (*Bruce*), *cr.* 1746, with a *spec. rem.* See "AILESBURY," Earldom, *cr.* 1664, under the 3d and last Earl of that creation.

(a) He was one of the eight Earls *cr.* that day; see vol. ii. p. 283, note "c," *sub* "Cleveland."

(b) His "name was often written *Carey*, but [he] must not be confounded with Sir George Carey, of Cockington, Treasurer at War [I.] 1588, Lord Justice [I.] in 1603 and L.-Deputy [I.] from 30 May 1603 to 3 Feb. 1603/4, who *d.* in Feb. 1617" [*Nat. Biogr*].

(c) Anne Carew, who *m.* firstly (—) Wilford and secondly Sir Allen Apsley, Lieut. of the Tower (*d.* 24 May 1630 aged 61), and who is often (erroneously) called his da. and h., was a da. of his br., Sir Peter Carew.

(d) He had considerable antiquarian taste; was the friend of Camden, Cotton and Bodley. "In Irish history Carew took a vivid interest. His papers inspired the detailed account of the Irish revolt [1599-1602], which was pub. after his death in 1633 under the title of *Hibernia Pacata*. The virtual author of this book, which has often been ascribed to Carew himself, is undoubtedly Sir Thomas Stafford reputed to be Carew's illegit. son, who had served under Carew in Munster." [*Nat. Biogr.*] Carew's voluminous and valuable MSS. are in various places, *viz.* the Lambeth Library, the Bodleian, Hatfield, &c. Queen Elizabeth, when appointing him Pres. of Munster, 20 Jan. 1599, speaks of him as "one whom we know, besides his faithful and diligent endeavours in former service, to be well acquainted with the estate of our Realm and with the condition and nature of that province," and he was equally appreciated (and much better rewarded) by her two successors. Weldon ("*James I.*") calls Sir W. Raleigh, Sir Geo. Carew and the Lord Grey "very able men as the world had." His portrait "after G. Geldorp," is engraved in "*Doyle*," and is also prefixed to the "*Pacata Hibernia*."

TOUCHET.

Barony by writ.

I. 1299, to 1306.

1. WILLIAM TOUCHET, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TOUCHET) by writs from 29 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I. to 3 Nov. (1306) 34 Ed. I., having also been sum. "*equis et armis*," 26 Sep. 1297, to Carlisle, and, on 30 March preceding, to York, being then described as of co. Northampton. His name as "*Willielmus Touchet, dominus de Levenhales*" is subscribed to the famous letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301.[a] No further particulars of him are given in Dugdale or elsewhere.[b]

TOWNSHEND OF LYNN REGIS, and TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM.

Barony.

I. 1661.

Viscountcy.

I. 1682.

1. SIR HORATIO TOWNSHEND, Bart., of Raynham, co. Norfolk, was *cr.* 20 April 1661,[c] BARON TOWNSHEND OF LYNN REGIS, co. Norfolk, and subsequently, 2 Dec. 1682, VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, co. Norfolk. He was 2d s. of Sir Roger TOWNSHEND, Bart. (so *cr.* 16 April 1617), of Raynham afsd., by Mary,[d] 2d da. and coheir of Horatio (DE VERE), BARON VERE OF TILBURY. He was *b.* about 1630; ed. at Cambridge, being *cr.* M.A. 27 Nov. 1645; *suc.* his elder br., Sir Roger Townshend, 2d Bart. (*b.* 21 Dec. 1628; *d.* a minor and unm.) about 1648, *in the Baronetcy* and the family estates. When of full age he engaged in many measures to promote the Restoration, joining, in 1659, in the design for surprising Lynn, and in the address to demand a free Parl. He was M.P. for Norfolk, 1656-58, 1659 and 1660, and was one of the 12 commissioners deputed to invite the return of the King, 7 May 1660, by whom he was, the next year, *raised to the peerage* as afsd.; L. Lieut. of Norfolk, 1661-76; Vice Admiral of Norfolk, 1662-76; Col. of a Reg. of Foot, 1667; *raised to a Viscountcy*, in 1682, as afsd.[e] He *m.* firstly, probably before 1658, Mary, da. and h. of Edward LEWKNOR, of Denham, co. Suffolk, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir William RUSSELL, of Chippenham, co. Cambridge. She *d.* s.p. in or before 1673. Her admon. (limited) 28 June 1700. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 24 Nov. 1673; he 42, widr., and she 20), Mary, da. of Sir Joseph ASHE, 1st Bart., of Twickenham, by Mary, 2d and yst. da. of Robert WILSON, of London. She *d.* of the smallpox, shortly before 19 Dec. 1685.[f] He *d.* Dec. 1687, aged about 57. Will pr. Dec. 1687.

II. 1687.

2. CHARLES (TOWNSHEND), VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, &c., 1st s. and h., by second wife, *b.* 1674; *suc. to the peerage*, Dec. 1687; ed. at Eton and at King's Coll., Cambridge; took his seat in the House of Lords, 3 Dec. 1697; L. Lieut. of Norfolk, 1701-13, and 1714-30; F.R.S., 3 April 1706; a Commissr. for the Union [S.], 1706; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1707-11; P.C. (1707) to Queen Anne and subsequently to Geo. I.; Joint

---

(a) See full account thereof in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809.

(b) "It has been presumed that he was of the same family as the ancestor of John Touchet, who acquired the Barony of Audley, *temp.* Hen. IV., but the material difference [*Archæologia*, vol. xxi, p. 220] between the arms of this Baron and of Baron Touchet just mentioned renders it unlikely." [*Courthope.*]

(c) See vol. ii, p. 275, note "d," *sub* "Clarendon," for a list of the 6 Earls and 6 Barons made on that day.

(d) She *m.* secondly Mildmay (Fane), Earl of Westmorland and had issue.

(e) "A gentleman of the greatest interest and credit in that large county of Norfolk . . . of very worthy principles and of a noble fortune . . . all the King's friends in those parts were ready to obey him and the Lord Willoughby of Parham (whom he had brought over to his side) in whatsoever they undertook. "[Clarendon's" "*Rebellion.*"] His portrait (of a somewhat Puritanical cast) "after a painter unknown," is engraved in "*Doyle.*"

(f) It is presumed that she was the "Lady Townshend," who so died "on Thursday before 19 Dec. 1685."

Ambassador to the Congress at the Hague,[a] 1709-11; one of the Lords Justices (Regents of the Realm), 1 Aug. to 18 Sep. 1714,[b] being one of those nominated by Geo. I., with whom he stood in great favour; was Sec. of State for the South, 1714-16. He was nom. Viceroy of Ireland, Feb. 1717, but, declining to go there, resigned two months later; L. President of the Council, 1720-21, Sec. of State for the North, 1721-30; el. and inv. **K.G.**, 9 and inst. 28 July 1724; but retired from public life (soon after the treaty of Seville, 9 Nov. 1729) in May 1730[c]. He *m.* firstly, 3 July 1698 (Lic. Fac. 29 June 1698, he 23 and she 17), Elizabeth ("a fortune of £30,000"), sister of the half-blood of Thomas, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, da. of Thomas (PELHAM), 1st BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir William JONES, to which lady she was sole heir. She *d.* 11 May 1711. He *m.* secondly, shortly before 25 July 1713, Dorothy,[d] sister of Robert, the 1st and celebrated EARL OF ORFORD, da. of Robert WALPOLE, of Houghton, co. Norfolk, by Mary, da. and h. of Sir Jeffrey BURWELL. She *d.* of small-pox, 29 March, or May, 1726. Will pr. 1732. He *d.* 21 June 1738, aged 64. Will pr. 1738.

Barony.
III. 1723.
Viscountcy.
III. 1738.

3. CHARLES (TOWNSHEND), BARON TOWNSHEND OF LYNN REGIS, 1st s. and h. ap.,[e] by 1st wife; *b.* 11 July 1700; M.P. for Great Yarmouth, 1722-23; was sum.[f] to Parl. v.p. (in his father's Barony) by writ, 23 May 1723, directed "*Charles Townshend de Lynn Regis, co. Norf., Chr.*," taking his seat in his father's Barony of *Townshend de Lynn Regis* (*cr.* 1661), but being in the journals of the House (erroneously) styled "LORD LYNN,"[g] such designation being, it is presumed, for the purpose of distinguishing him from his father; was a Lord of the Bedchamber to Geo. I., 1723-27; Master of the Jewel office, 1730-39; L. Lieut. of Norfolk, 1730-38; *suc. his father*, 21 June 1738, as VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM. He *m.* 29 May 1723, Etheldreda, or Audrey, da. and h. of Edward HARRISON, of Balls Park, in Hertford, sometime Gov. of Fort

---

(a) "The choice was well made," says Burnet, for he "had great parts, had improved them by travelling, and was by much the most shining person of all our young nobility." In early life, when "tall and handsome," and about 30, Macky ("*Characters*") speaks of his "sweet disposition," and of his being "beloved by everybody that knows him." To this last sentence, however, Dean Swift sarcastically adds "I except one."

(b) See vol. iii. p. 116, note "b," *sub* Devonshire.

(c) His political life and the friendship and jealousy between him and his brother-in-law, the celebrated Sir Robert Walpole, are matter of history, and are dealt with at great length by Coxe, in his life of the latter. Walpole thus aptly explains the breach between them. "As long as the firm was *Townshend and Walpole*, all went well; as soon as it became *Walpole and Townshend*, things went wrong." Townshend's "rough and impetuous manners" [*Coxe*] made him unpopular in the Cabinet and with the Queen Consort, but (says Coxe) he "retired with the most unsullied character for integrity, honour, and disinterestedness." Lord Hervey, however, says of him: "He was much more tenacious of his opinion, than his word, for the one he never gave up, and the other he seldom kept." His portrait, "after Sir G. Kneller," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(d) Lady Strafford writes, 20 Feb. 1713: "Here is an extraordinary wedding a going to be, Lord Townshend to Dolly Walpole. She is one Lord Wharton kept. I am for having the Whigs have all such wives." Lady Mary Wortley Montagu ["*Court of Geo. I.*"] says of her, that "Mr. Walpole had a very handsome sister whose folly had lost her reputation in London, but the yet greater folly of Lord T. . . . had occasioned his being drawn in to marry her." She, when a girl, had stayed in London with the Whartons, and Lord Wharton's "character was so infamous, and his lady's complaisant subserviency so notorious, that no young woman could be four and twenty hours under their roof with safety to her reputation."

(e) Thomas, the 2d s. (*d.* 21 May 1780, aged 78), was father of Thomas, 1st Viscount Sydney of St. Leonards, while William, the 3d s. (*d.* 29 Jan. 1737/8), was father of Charles, 1st Baron Bayning of Foxley.

(f) See vol. v, p. 183, note "d," where is recited a similar instance, in 1628, of the eldest son of another Viscount being so sum., as also in 1680, the eldest son of a Baron.

(g) See vol. v, p. 184, note "a," as to a similar (erroneous) course.

St. George in India, by Frances, da. and h. of Reginald Bray, of Barrington, co. Gloucester.[a] He *d.* 12 May 1764. Will pr. 1764. His widow *d.* very suddenly, 9 and was *bur.* 12 March 1788, at All Saints, Hertford, aged 85.[b] Will pr. 1788.

Viscountcy, &c. IV. 1764. **Marquessate** I. 1787.

4 and *1*. GEORGE (TOWNSHEND), VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, &c., 1st s. and h.[c]; *b.* 28 Feb. 1723/4, one of his sponsors at baptism being George I.; ed. at Cambridge, of which Univ. he was *cr.* M.A., 3 July 1749; joined the Army, 1745; was aide-de-camp to the Duke of Cumberland, 1747-50, and to the King, 1758; served at Dettingen, Fontenoy, Culloden, &c.; was chief in command (after the death of Gen. Wolfe) at the siege of Quebec, becoming finally, 1796, FIELD MARSHAL, having been Col. of the 64th and 28th Foot, 1759; of the 2d Reg. of Dragoon Guards, 1773; Lieut. Gen. of the Ordnance, 1763-67, and Master Gen. thereof, 1772/82, and again, 1783. He was M.P. for co. Norfolk, 1747-64; P.C., 1760; *suc. to the peerage*, 12 March 1764; was VICEROY OF IRELAND (as L. Lieut.), 1767-72[d]; was *cr.* 31 Oct. 1787, MARQUESS[e] TOWNSHEND[f] OF RAYNHAM, co. Norfolk. L. Lieut. and Vice Admiral of Norfolk, 1792; High Steward of Great Yarmouth, 1791; of Tamworth, 1797, and of Norwich; Gov. of Hull, 1794; of Chelsea Hospital, 1795, and of Jersey 1796. He *m.* firstly, 19 Dec. 1771, in Audley chapel, St. Geo., Han. sq. (Lic. Fac.), Charlotte ("a great[g] fortune") *suo jure* BARONESS DE FERRERS, 3d da. of James (COMPTON), 5th EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, and sole heir (8 May 1749) to her mother, Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS DE FERRERS.[h] She, on the death of her father, 3 Oct. 1754, became also, *suo jure* BARONESS COMPTON. She *d.* at Leixlip Castle, co. Kildare (her husband being then Viceroy of Ireland), 14 Sep. and was *bur.* 1 Oct. 1770, at Raynham.[i] He *m.* secondly, 19 May 1773, at St. Geo., Han. sq. (spec. lic.), Anne, da. of Sir William MONTGOMERY, 1st Bart., of Magbie Hill, Tweeddale, by his first wife, Hannah, da. and coheir of Alexander TOMKINS, of Prichen, co. Londonderry. He *d.* at Raynham, 14 and was *bur.* there, 28 Sep. 1807, aged 83.[k] Will pr. 1807. His widow, who was a distinguished "leader of fashion," *d.* in Weymouth street, 29 March 1819. Will pr. 1819.

(a) Clutterbuck's "*Herts*" (vol. ii, p. 186). The mother of this Etheldreda is elsewhere stated to be a da. of Thomas Whorwood.

(b) From her wit and gallantries she is supposed to be the original of "Lady Bellaston" in "*Tom-Jones*." H. Walpole ("*Geo. II.*," vol. i. p. 39) speaks of her as one who "employed all her wit and malice, the latter of which, without any derogation to the former, had vastly the ascendant," and narrates (*ib.* vol. iii) how that "Lady Brown" said to her, on her abusing the Royal family, "it was very well while you were only affected, but now you are *dis*-affected it is intolerable."

(c) His next br., the Rt. Hon. Charles Townshend, a distinguished statesman, Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1766-67 (*d.* 3 Sep. 1767, aged 42), was the husband of Caroline, *suo jure* Baroness Greenwich.

(d) His government of Ireland called forth the following remarks: (1) from Lord Charlemont, 19 Aug. 1767, that "his headstrong impetuosity, uncurbed either by principle or prudence, rendered his administration at once dangerous and contemptible"; (2) from Hor. Walpole, Oct. 1772, that he had "drawn on himself universal contempt. Proud, insolent, sarcastic, ill-tempered and ill-natured, stooping to the lowest buffooneries and debasing the dignity of Government"; (3) from Lecky that "he sought for popularity by sacrificing the dignity and decorum of his position, and brought both his person and his office into contempt."

(e) This was two years after his son had been *cr.* an *Earl*, so that his *Marquessate* was probably owing to the anomalous position they thus relatively occupied.

(f) See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," *sub* "Cadogan," for similarly framed titles.

(g) She was reputed to be the richest heiress of her time.

(h) See tabular pedigree in vol. iii, p. 334, note "a," *sub* "Ferrers"

(i) She is one of the three beautiful sisters called "The Graces," in a picture by Romney, in the Nat. Gallery.

(k) H. Walpole ("*Geo. II*") speaks of him in his youth as "a very particular young man, with much oddness, some humour, no knowledge, great fickleness, greater want of judgment and with still more disposition to ridicule," and later in life speaks of his "proud, sullen, and contemptuous temper," and of his seeing everything "in an illnatured and ridiculous light." In 1765 he was considered to be "a clever

Marquessate. II. **Viscountcy** &c. V. — 1807.

2 and *5*. GEORGE (TOWNSHEND, *sometime* ELLERKER), MARQUESS TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM [1787], EARL OF LEICESTER [1784], &c., 1st s. and h., by first wife; *b.* 18 April and *bap.* 7 May 1753, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Eton and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; *suc. to the peerage* as LORD DE FERRERS and LORD COMPTON, on the death of his mother, 14 Sep. 1770, and was, when of age, sum. to Parl. as LORD FERRERS, by writ, 25 April 1774, directed "*George Townshend de Ferrers*," taking his seat accordingly on the 27th, next below the Lord Audley and next above the Lord Dacre.[a] He was an officer in the army from 1770 to about 1775; was *cr.* M.A. of Cambridge, 6 July 1773; F.R.S., 15 Sep. 1781; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1782-83, and 1783-90; P.C., 1782; a Lord of Trade, &c., 1784-86; Pres. of the Soc. of Antiquaries, 1784, and was *cr.* v.p., 18 May 1784,[b] EARL OF THE COUNTY OF LEICESTER,[c] taking his seat the next day. He was a trustee of the British Museum 1787; Master of the Mint, 1790-94; Joint Postmaster General, 1794-99; L. Steward of the Household, 1799—1802. By the death of his father, 14 Sep. 1807, he *suc.* as 2d *Marquess Townshend of Raynham*, &c.; High Steward of Tamworth, 1807. He *m.*, 24 Dec. 1777, at Lambeth Palace chapel, Charlotte, 2d sister and coheir of Roger, da. of Eaton MAINWARING-ELLERKER, *formerly* MAINWARING, of Risby Park, co. York, by Barbara, sister and h. of Abraham DIXON, of Belford, co. Northumberland. He, by Act of Parl., took the name of *Ellerker*, pursuant to the will of his wife's kinsman, Ellerker BRADSHAW, of Risby afsd. She *d.* at Bath, 2 Feb. 1802, and was *bur.* at Raynham. He *d.* suddenly at Richmond, 27 July 1811, and was *bur.* at Raynham afsd.,[d] aged 58. Will dat. 19 July 1811, pr. same year.

Marquessate. III. **Viscountcy**, &c. VI. — 1811.

3 and *6*. GEORGE FERRARS[e] (TOWNSHEND), MARQUESS TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM [1787], EARL OF LEICESTER [1784], VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM [1682], LORD DE FERRERS [1299], LORD COMPTON [1572], and BARON TOWNSHEND OF LYNN REGIS [1661], also a Baronet [1617], 1st s. and h.; *b.* in Wimpole street, 13 Dec. 1778, and *bap.* at St. Marylebone; was known as LORD CHARTLEY,[f] 1784-87; ed. at Eton and at Cambridge; *styled* EARL OF LEICESTER from 1807 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 27 July 1811. He, however (who was disinherited by his father), never took his seat, it being "in consequence of some unpleasant occurence,"[g] undesirable for him to reside in the realm. He *m.*, 12 May 1807, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Sarah (then a minor and residing in Lower

---

caricaturist." Lecky (vol. iv. pp. 372-373) speaks more favourably of him, calling him "by no means an unamiable man. He was brave, honest, and frank; popular in his manners, witty, convivial, and with a great turn for caricature, but violent and capricious in his temper, and destitute of tact, dignity and decorum. He certainly drank hard, and he was accused of low vices, and a great love of low companions. . . being generally thought 'a good-humoured, cheerful man, meaning no harm,' disinterested, benevolent, and sincere." His courage was much doubted, owing to his having declined or avoided several duels, and to his conduct at the taking of Quebec, but, as to this last matter, Bancroft (*Hist. American Rev.*) says of him that he was "brave but deficient in sagacity." In Feb. 1773, he fought a duel with the young Lord Bellamont, and shot him in the belly. See p. 416, note "d," as to his Irish Viceroyship. His portrait, "after T. Hudson," is engraved in "*Doyle*."

(a) See vol. iii, p. 335, note "b," *sub* "Ferrers."

(b) See vol. iii, p. 335, note "c," *sub* "Ferrers," as to his erroneous designation in that patent.

(c) See vol. v., p. 51, note "h," *sub* "Leicester," as to his descent from the ancient Earls of Leicester.

(d) He was a good antiquary and was fond of intellectual pursuits.

(e) This spelling (doubtless the most correct, tho' not the most usual, one for "De Ferrariis") was adopted by his father who called himself Lord Ferrars, and who entered the baptism of the child as a son of George, "*Lord de Ferrars*."

(f) *i.e.*, "*Ferrers* de Chartley," by which style the Barony of Ferrers was frequently known.

(g) Carpenter's "*Peerage for the People*," 1849.

Grosvenor street), only da. and h. of William DUNN-GARDNER, *formerly* DUNN, of Chatteris House in the isle of Ely, and of Fordham abbey, co. Cambridge, by Jane, only surv. da. and h. of John GARDNER, of Chatteris afsd. She, next year, 8 May 1808, finally quitted her husband's residence, filing a bill against him for non-consummation of marriage, and going thro' the ceremony of marriage, 24 Oct. 1809, at Gretna Green, with John MARGETTS,[a] of St. Ives, Brewer, by whom she had a large family, of whom it was declared by Act of Parl. (6 and 7 Vic.), 1842-43, that they "are not nor were the lawful issue of the said George Ferrars, Marquis Townsend."[b] The Marquess *d.* s.p., 31 Dec. 1855, at his villa, near Genoa, in Italy, aged 77, when the *Earldom of Leicester* became *extinct*, and the *Baronies of De Ferrers and of Compton* fell into abeyance.[c] Will pr. Jan. 1857. His widow, for she had never been divorced, *m.* (a few days after his death) 10 Jan. 1856, James LAIDLER, of Fenton, co. Northumberland. She *d.* s.p. legit., 11 Sep. 1858.

[JOHN MARGETTS, *afterwards* (1823-43) TOWNSHEND *styling himself* EARL OF LEICESTER, *and finally* (1843), DUNN-GARDNER, was *b.* 20 July 1811, in Hunter street afsd., and ed. (under the name of Margetts) at Westm. school. He was the 2d but 1st surv. s.[d] of the illegit. children of Sarah (formerly Sarah Dunn-Gardner, Spinster), Marchioness Townshend, by John Margetts, and was *bap.* 26 Dec. 1823, at St. Geo., Bloomsbury (as were two of his brothers and two of his sisters), as a child of "George Ferrars, Marquis Townshend, and Sarah Dunn-Gardner, Marchioness." He accordingly, at that date, assumed the *style* of EARL OF LEICESTER,[e] and, under that style, sat as M.P. for Bodmin from 1841 till, on being declared illegit. by Act of Parl. in 1843 (as abovestated), he dropped that designation. Having inherited, in 1839, the estate of Chatteris abovementioned, on the death of his mother's mother, Mrs. Dunn-Gardner, he took that name by royal lic. in 1843; was High Sheriff of co. Cambridge in 1859, and *d.* leaving issue.]

Marquessate. IV. **Viscountcy,** &c. VII. — 1855.

4 and *7.* JOHN (TOWNSHEND), MARQUESS TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, &c., cousin and h. male, being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[f] of the Rt. Hon. Lord John TOWNSHEND, of Balls Park afsd., by Georgiana Anne, da. of William POYNTZ, of Midgham, co. Berks, which John (who *d.* 28 Feb. 1833, aged 76) was next br. (of the whole blood) to the 2d Marquess. He was *b.* at Balls Park, 28 March and *bap.* 2 July 1798, at All Saints, Hertford; ed. at Eton and at the Naval Coll., Portsmouth; joined the Navy, becoming eventually, 1856, Rear Admiral on the reserved list, having been Naval Aide-de-Camp to Queen Victoria, 1854. He was M.P. for Tamworth, 1847-55, and *suc. to the peerage,* 31 Dec. 1855. He *m.,* 18 Aug. 1825, at St. Pancras, co. Midx., Elizabeth Jane, 1st da. of Rear Admiral Lord George STUART,

---

(a) Mr. Margetts *d.* 24 June 1842, in Hunter street, St. Pancras, co. Midx., and was *bur.* at St. Ives.

(b) See vol. i, page 211, note "c," *sub* "Aylesford" for other overrulings of the old legal doctrine of "Pater est quem nuptiæ demonstrant."

(c) See vol. iii, p. 336, note "a," as to the coheirs of these Baronies.

(d) His elder br., George Margetts, *b.* at Finchley, co. Midx., 14 Jan. 1810; *d.* an infant between April and Nov. in the same year. His mother speaks of him (in her answer to a bill in Chancery in 1834) as "the Rt. Hon. George Townshend, commonly called Earl of Leicester." In that year, however, her husband had not suc. to the peerage and was *himself* the (by courtesy) Earl of Leicester.

(e) The mother of these children, who, from 1809 to 1823, had called herself "Mrs. Margetts," assumed, in 1823, the appellation of "Marchioness Townshend," to which as the (undivorced) wife of the Marquess she was doubtless entitled. This style she also continued to bear (after her second and legal marriage in 1856) till her death.

(f) His elder br., Charles Fox Townshend, *b.* 28 June 1795; *d.* unm. and v.p., 2 April 1817, in his 22d year.

C.B. (yr. s. of John, 1st MARQUESS OF BUTE), by Jane, da. of Major Gen. James STEWART. He *d.* 10 Sep. 1863, at Raynham, and was *bur.* there, aged 65. His widow, who was *b.* 18 July 1803, *d.* 27 Jan. 1867, at 3 Queen Anne street, aged 63.

Marquessate. V. **Viscountcy, &c.** VIII. 1863. *5 and 8.* JOHN VILLIERS STUART (TOWNSHEND), MARQUESS TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM [1787], VISCOUNT TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM [1682], and BARON TOWNSHEND OF LYNN REGIS [1661], also a Baronet [1617], 1st and only surv. s. and h.; *b.* at Brighton, 10 April 1831; ed. at Eton; Clerk in the Foreign Office, 1850-54; *styled* VISCOUNT RAYNHAM, 1856-63; *M.P. for* Tamworth, 1856-63; *F.S.A.*, 2 June 1859; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Sep. 1863; High Steward of Tamworth. He *m.* 17 Oct. 1865, Anne Elizabeth Clementina, sister of Alexander William George, 1st DUKE OF FIFE, 1st da. of James (DUFF), 5th EARL FIFE [I.], by Agnes Georgiana Elizabeth, da. of George (HAY), EARL OF ERROLL [S.] She was *b.* 14 Aug. 1847.

[JOHN-JAMES-DUDLEY-STUART TOWNSHEND, *styled* VISCOUNT RAYNHAM, only s. and h. ap.; *b.* 16 Oct. 1866, at 39 Dover street, St. Geo., Han. sq.; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 18,343 acres in Norfolk; 1,565 in Herts, and 2 in Warwickshire. *Total*, 19,910 acres, worth £22,560 a year, exclusive of tithes and shooting rents valued at about £4,000. *Principal Seats.*—Raynham Hall, near Fakenham, co. Norfolk, and Balls Park, near Hertford, Herts.

TOWTON.

See "HAWKE OF TOWTON, co. York," Barony *(Hawke)*; *cr.* 1776.

TRACTON.

Barony [I.] I. 1781, to 1782. *1.* JAMES DENNIS, of Tracton Abbey, co. Cork, s. of John DENNIS, of that county, by Anne, da. of (—) BULLEN, having been called to the Bar at Dublin, became 3d Serjeant at Law [I.], 1764-67; second Serjeant [I.], 1767-74; Prime Serjeant [I.], 1774-77; Ch. Baron of the Exchequer [I.], 23 July 1777, to his death in, or shortly before, July 1782, and was *cr.*, 4 Jan. 1781, BARON TRACTON of Tracton Abbey, co. Cork [I.] He *m.*, but *d.* s.p. suddenly, in 1782, when the *title* became *extinct.*[a] His wife, to whom he bequeathed an annual jointure of £1,800, survived him.

TRACY OF RATHCOOLE.

Viscountcy and **Barony** [I.] I. 1643. *1.* SIR JOHN TRACY, of Toddington, co. Gloucester, s. and h. of Sir John TRACY of the same, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas THROCKMORTON, of Tortworth in that county, *suc.* his father, 25 Sep. 1591; was *knighted* 23 July 1603, at Whitehall; Sheriff of co. Glouc., 1609, and (by reason of his "most eminent virtue"[b] and the "splendour of his descent," being "a man of that description who should properly be admitted into the number of nobility") was *cr.* (at the age of 72 or more), 12 Jan. 1642/3 (by a patent, which was "to remain without end at

(a) His only sister, Frances, *m.* Thomas Swift, of Lynn, co. Westmeath, and had (1) Rev. Meade Swift, who was heir at law to Lord Tracton, and who inherited his estates in co. Kerry; (2) John Swift, who inherited those in co. Cork and co. Dublin; each being required to take the name and arms of Dennis.

(b) "A translation of the office copy of the patent" taken "from the original record remaining in the chapel of the Rolls," London, is given in the "claim of James Tracy," in 1836, to this Viscountcy, and another copy (in the orig. language) is in his claim, in 1842. The patent is enrolled. See "*Creations, 1483—1646*," in ap. 47th Rep., D.K. Pub. Records.

the Hanaper office"), BARON AND VISCOUNT TRACY OF RATHCOOLE, CO. DUBLIN [I.] He *m.*, about 1590, Anne, 5th da. of Sir Thomas SHIRLEY, of Wiston, co. Sussex, by Ann, da. of Sir Thomas KEMPE. She, who was *bap.* 1 Jan. 1573/4, at St. Anne's, Blackfriars, was living April 1623, but, apparently *d.* before him. He appears to have *d.* in, or before, 1648.[a]

II. 1648? *2.* ROBERT (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], s. and h.; mat. at Oxford (Queen's Coll.), 30 March 1610, aged 17; admitted to the Middle Temple, 1610; was *knighted* at Theobalds, 2 Oct. 1616; was M.P. for co. Gloucester 1621-22, 1626, and April to May 1640; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] about 1648. He *m.* firstly, before 1617, Bridget, 3d da. of John LYTTELTON, of Franckley Court, co. Worc., by Meriel, da. of Sir Thomas BROMLEY, Lord Chancellor. He *m.* secondly, Dorothy, da. of Thomas COCKS, of Castleditch, co. Hereford, by Anne, da. of Ambrose ELTON of Ledbury. He was *bur.* at Toddington, 11 May 1662. Will dat. 3 May and pr. 25 June 1662. His widow *d.* 1685. Her will dat. 11 Sep. 1684, pr. 3 Oct. 1685.

III. 1662. *3.* JOHN (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], s. and h. by 1st wife; mat. at Oxford (Linc. Coll.), 13 Dec. 1633, aged 16; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in May 1662. He *m.*, about 1655, Elizabeth, 1st surv. da. of Thomas (LEIGH), 1st BARON LEIGH OF STONELEIGH, by Mary, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas EGERTON. He *d.* at Hayles Abbey, in the parish of Didbrooke, co. Glouc., 4 and was *bur.* 11 March 1686/7, at Toddington. Will dat. 3 March 1682/3, pr. 11 June 1687. His widow *d.* 20 and was *bur.* 26 Sep. 1688, at Toddington. Her will dat. 30 Jan. 1687/8, pr. 14 Jan. 1688/9.

IV. 1687. *4.* WILLIAM (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], s. and h., *b.* at Todington; mat. at Oxford (Queen's Coll.) 4 Dec. 1674, being then aged 17; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 8 March 1686/7. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Vic. Gen. 12 July 1679, he about 23 and she about 20) Frances, da. of Leicester (DEVEREUX), 6th VISCOUNT HEREFORD, being only child, by Elizabeth, his 1st wife, da. and h. of Sir William WITHIPOLE, of Christ Church, Ipswich. She *d.* 20 and was *bur.* 23 March 1687 at Toddington. He *m.* secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen. 30 Aug. 1688, he about 32, she about 23) Jane, 3d and yst. da. of his maternal uncle, Sir THOMAS LEIGH, by his 2d wife, Jane, da. of Patrick (FITZMAURICE), 19th BARON OF KERRY AND LIXNAW [I.]. She *d.* 25 and was *bur.* 27 JAN. 1707 at Toddington. He *d.* 18 and was *bur.* 19 April 1712 at Toddington. Will dat. 23 Nov. 1710, pr. 2 July 1712.

V. 1712. *5.* THOMAS CHARLES (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], s. and h. by 2d wife, *b.* 27 July and *bap.* 3 Aug. 1690 at Toddington; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 18 April 1712. He *m.* firstly 27 Dec. 1712 Elizabeth, sister of Sir William Keyt, 3d Bart., 1st da. of William KEYT, of Ebrington, co. Glouc. by Agnes, da. of Sir John CLOPTON. She was *b.* 11 Sep. 1689 and was *bur.* at Toddington 1 Nov. 1719. He *m.* secondly Frances, 1st da. of Sir John PAKINGTON, 4th Bart., by his 1st wife, Frances, da. of Sir Henry PARKER, Bart., of Hunnington. She *d.* 23 and was *bur.* 26 April 1751, at Toddington. He *d.* 4 and was *bur.* 7 June 1756, at Toddington, aged 66. Will dat. 22 April 1756, pr. 25 June following.

VI. 1756. *6.* THOMAS CHARLES (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE, 2d but 1st surv. s. by 1st wife, *b.* 15 June and *bap.* 12 July 1719 at Toddington; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 4 June 1756; was *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford 7 July 1773. He *m.*, 10 Feb. 1755, Harriet, da. of Peter BATHURST, of

(a) There is an admon., 22 Nov. 1648, of "Sir John Tracy, Knt., of Tuddington, co. Gloucester," granted to "John Tracy, Esq., grandson, by the son." This, not improbably, may refer to the 1st Viscount, whose title of peerage, granted since 4 Jan. 1641, would (under the act, 4 Feb. 1651/2) not have been recognised at that period. It would, however, seem that Robert (the 2d Viscount), the son of the decd. and father of the said John, the grandson, would have been the proper person to administer, but the practice at that time was very irregular.

Clarendon park, Wilts, by Selina, *da. of Robert* (SHIRLEY), 1st EARL FERRERS. *He d.* intestate and s.p., 10, and was *bur.* 18 Aug. 1792, at Toddington, aged 73. M.I. Admon. June 1833. His widow *d.* in Pulteney street, Bath, and was *bur.* at St. James' in that city, Aug. 1795. Will pr. Aug. 1795.

VII. 1792. *7.* JOHN (TRACY) VISCOUNT AND BARON TRACY OF RATHCOOLE [I.], br. of the half-blood and h., being s. of the 5th Viscount by his second wife. He was *b.* 8 and *bap.* 26 Aug. 1722, at Toddington; mat. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.) 9 May 1741, aged 18; B.A. 1745; M.A. from All Souls, of which he was then Fellow, 1749; B.D., 1757; D.D. 1761, having been Proctor of the Univ. 1755; Warden of All Souls, 1766-93; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 10 Aug. 1792. He *d.* unm. at Bath 2, and was *bur.* 10 Feb. 1793 at Toddington, aged 71. Will dat. 19 Jan. 1792, pr. 6 March 1793.

VIII. 1793. to 1797. *8.* HENRY LEIGH (TRACY), VISCOUNT AND BARON OF RATHCOOLE [I.], yst. br. and h., *b.* 25 Jan. and *bap.* 8 Feb. 1732 at Toddington; *sometime an officer in the army*; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 2 Feb. 1793. He *m.* 12 Dec. 1767, Susannah, da. of Anthony WEAVER, of Morvill, Salop. She was *bur.* 25 Nov. 1783 at Toddington. He d. s.p.m.[a] at Morvill afsd. 29 April and was *bur.* 11 May 1797 at Toddington, aged 65, when *the peerage* became *extinct.*[b] Will dat. 3 Dec. 1783 to 2 May 1796, pr. 3 June 1797.

TRAFALGAR.

i.e., "MERTON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON, co. Surrey," Viscountcy (*Nelson*), *cr.* 1805 with the EARLDOM OF NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND MERTON, which see.

See "NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON, co. SURREY," Earldom (*Nelson*), *cr.* 1805.

(a) Henrietta Susanna, his only surv. da. and h., *b.* 30 Nov. 1771, inherited the family estates. She *m.* 29 Sep. 1798 her cousin Charles Hanbury, 3d s. of John H., who was only s. and h. of Capel H., by Jane, only da. of Thomas Charles, 5th Viscount Tracy [I.] by his 1st wife. He took the name of Tracy, after that of Hanbury, by royal lic. 10 Dec. 1798, and was *cr.* 12 July 1838 Baron Sudeley of Toddington, co. Glouc. See "SUDELEY" Baron, *cr.* 1838.

(b) The title was claimed [1] in 1835 by JOSEPH TRACY, of Geashill, King's county (*b.* 7 March 1765), s. and h. of James T. of the same (*b.* 27 Jan. 1729, *d.* 4 April 1794) the s. and h. of William T. of Ross, King's county (who *d.* 15 Oct. 1734 at Castlebrack, Queen's county), which William was alleged to be identical with William (*bap.* at St. Andrew's Holborn, London, 22 Feb. 1692/3) 3d s. of Hon. Robert Tracy (one of the Justices of the Court of Common Pleas), who *d.* 1735 æt. 80, and who was s. of the 2d Viscount by his 2d wife. This petition was presented 15 May 1835, but the claimant *d.* 17 March 1836. [2] On his death his s. and h., JAMES TRACY "of South street, Grosvenor Sq., Esq." (*b.* 14 Feb. 1800) presented a petition in May 1836, which, in consequence of the report of the Attorney Gen. in Aug. 1837, was referred to the House of Lords. He again petitioned in 1842, but the case was dismissed by the House. In both these claims the assertion was that William, the 3d s. of the Hon. Robert Tracy abovenamed, formed an imprudent alliance in Dublin with Mary O'Brien, and was consequently disinherited by his father and family. The identity of this William was not established further than (1) by an entry in a prayer book stating that "Willm s. of the Hon. Robt Tracy, late one of the English Judges, *m.* in Dublin, April 17, 1728, Mary, da. of Mr James O'Brien, Merchant," and (2) by parole evidence that a tombstone at Castlebrack, Queen's county (which appears to have been forged) contained an inscription to the said William (said to have *d.* 1734) by the same description. It appears probable that William, s. of the Hon. Robert Tracy, *bap.* 22 Feb. 1692/3 as afsd., *d.* an infant, as he is not mentioned in the entail of his father's lands. [3] The case of MATTHEW TRACY, claiming the said Viscountcy, was printed in London, 1862. [4] BENJAMIN WHEATLEY TRACY, Lieut., R.N., whose claim thereto was made before 1866, was yet another candidate.

TRANENT.

i.e., "SETON AND TRANENT," Barony [S.] (*Seton*), *cr.* 1600 with the EARLDOM OF WINTOUN [S.], which see ; *forfeited* 1715.

TRAQUAIR.

Barony [S.]
I. 1628.
Earldom [S.]
I. 1633.

1. SIR JOHN STEWART, of Traquair, co. PEEBLES, s. and h. of John STEWART (*d.* v.p.) by Margaret, da. of Andrew STEWART, Master of Ochiltree, *suc.* his grandfather, James STEWART[a] of Traquair, 9 May 1606. He was M.P. [S.] for Peebles, 1621 ; was *Knighted* about that date and made Treasurer Depute [S.], and was *cr.* 19 April 1628, LORD STEWART OF TRAQUAIR [S.] with rem. to his heirs male bearing the name and arms of Stewart ; was High Treasurer [S.], 1630 and was *cr.* 23 June 1633, EARL OF TRAQUAIR, LORD LINTON AND CABERSTON [S.], with a like rem. He was, in 1635, Chancellor of the jury at the trial of Lord Balmerinoch, for whom he obtained pardon ; was Commissr. to the Gen. Assembly at Edinburgh in Aug. 1639 ; was impeached by Parl. [S.] in 1641 ; raised a reg. of horse for the rescue of Charles I in 1648, but was taken prisoner that year at the battle of Preston and confined for 4 years in Warwick Castle. He *m.* about 1620 Catharine, 3d da. of David (CARNEGIE), 1st EARL OF SOUTHESK [S], by Margaret, da. of Sir David LINDSAY, of Edzell. He is said to have *d.* "in extreme poverty in Sep. 1659," but the true date appears to have been shortly before 20 May 1654.[b]

II. 1654 ?

2. JOHN (STEWART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], only s. and h. ; *b.* about 1622 ; joined the Marquess of Montrose, in Sep. 1645, with a body of horse, and accompanied the Duke of Hamilton, in 1648, on his expedition to England, being taken prisoner at Preston, but soon afterwards released ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in 1654 or 1659. He *m.* firstly, 1649, Harriet, widow of George SETON, *styled* LORD SETON, 2d da. of George (GORDON), 2d MARQUESS OF HUNTLEY [S.] by Anne, da of Archibald (CAMPBELL) 7th EARL OF ARGYLL [S.]. She, by whom he had no issue, *d.* Dec. 1650. He *m.* secondly, at Wintoun, April 1654, Anne, sister of the half-blood to the abovenamed George Seton, 5th da. of George (SETON), 3d EARL OF WINTOUN [S.], 3d da. of his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of John (MAXWELL) 7th LORD HERRIES OF TERREGLES [S.]. She was *b.* 30 Sep. 1634 (Tranent reg.) He *d.* April 1666, in his 44th year. His wife survived him.

III. 1666.

3. WILLIAM (STEWART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,[c] by second wife ; *b.* 18 June 1657 ; *styled* LORD LINTON till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, April 1666. He *d.* unm.

IV. [——].

4. CHARLES (STEWART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], next surv. br. and h., being 4th s. of the 2d Earl[d] ; *b.* 1659 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] He *m.*, about 1690, Mary, only da. of Robert (MANWELL), 4th EARL OF NITHSDALE [S.], by Lucy, da. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.] He *d.* at Traquair, 13 June 1741, in his 82d year.[e] Funeral entry in Lyon office. His widow *d.* at Edinburgh, 22 Sep. 1759, in her 88th year.

(a) This James was 4th and yst. but only surv. s. and eventually h. of William Stewart of Traquair, s. and h. of James S. of the same (slain at Flodden 1513), who was an illegit. s. of James (Stewart), Earl of Buchan [S.], and who had obtained, 20 Feb. 1488/9, letters of legitimation in the most ample form, authorising his heirship to any person, to whom, but for bastardy, he could be heir.

(b) Clarendon speaks of him as "without doubt not inferior to any in that nation [Scotland] in wisdom and dexterity," and speaks of his integrity to the King "being without blemish." Sir Ph. Warwick, in his memoirs, says of him, "he was the most versatile man in Scotland, for I had the honour to know him well."

(c) His elder br. of the whole blood, James, *d.* young.

(d) George, the 2d s., *d.* unm. and v.p.

(e) "A nobleman of great integrity, worth and honour," whose wife, also, was "possessed of every good quality." [Wood's "*Douglas.*"]

V. 1741. *5.* CHARLES (STEWART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *styled* LORD LINTON till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 13 June 1741. He appears to have taken part in the rising of 1745.[a] He *m.* Theresa, 6th and yst. da. and coheir of Sir Baldwyn CONYERS, 4th Bart., of Horden, co. Durham, by his second wife, Margaret, da. of Henry NEVILL, of Holt, co. Leicester. He *d.* s.p. at Edinburgh, 24 April and was *bur.* 1 May 1764, at Traquair. Funeral entry in Lyon office. Admon. 4 Sep. 1764. His widow *d.* 12 May 1778.

VI. 1764. *6.* JOHN (STEWART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], only br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 24 April 1764. He *m.*, 1740, Christian, widow of Sir William WEIR, Bart. [S.], da. of Sir Philip ANSTRUTHER, of Anstrutherfield, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of James HAMILTON. She *d.* at Traquair House, 12 Nov. 1771, in her 69th year. He *d.* at Paris, 28 March 1779, in his 81st year.

VII. 1779. *7.* CHARLES (STEWART, *or* STUART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR, &c. [S.], only s. and h.; *b.* 1746; *styled* LORD LINTON from 1764 till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 28 March 1779. He *m.*, 19 (or 31) Aug. 1773 (spec. lic.) at the house of Mr. Allam, in Maddox street, St. Geo., Han sq., Mary, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of George RAVENSCROFT, of Wickham, co. Lincoln, by (—).[b] She *d.* at Madrid, 11 July 1796. He (who was a Roman Catholic) *d.* at Traquair House, 14 Oct. 1827, aged about 81.

VIII. 1827, to 1861. *8.* CHARLES (STEWART *or* STUART), EARL OF TRAQUAIR [1633], LORD STUART OF TRAQUAIR [1628] and LORD LINTON AND CABERSTON [1633] in the peerage of Scotland, only s. and h.; *b.* 31 Jan. 1781; *styled* LORD LINTON till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 Oct. 1827. He *d.* unm. 2 Aug. 1861 at Traquair house, aged 80, when *the peerage* became *dormant or extinct.*[c]

TREDEGAR.

Barony I. 1859. *1.* SIR CHARLES-MORGAN-ROBINSON MORGAN, Bart. formerly (*i.e.*, for some months in the first year of his life), GOULD, of Tredegar Park, co. Monmouth, and Ruperra Castle, co. Glamorgan, was *cr.* 16 April 1859, BARON TREDEGAR of Tredegar, co. Monmouth. He was 1st s. and h. of Lieut.-Col. Sir Charles MORGAN, *formerly* GOULD, 2d Bart., by Mary Margaret, da of George STONEY, Capt. R.N., which Charles (who *d.* 5 Dec. 1846, aged 86), was 1st s. and h. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Charles GOULD *afterwards* MORGAN, Bart. (so *cr.* 15 Nov. 1792) who by royal lic. dat. 16 Nov. 1792 took the name of *Morgan* in lieu of that of *Gould.*[d] He was *b.* 10 April and *bap.* 15 May 1792 at St. Margaret's Westm.; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 8 May 1811 being *cr.* D.C.L. of that Univ. 5 July 1848; was M.P. for Brecknock, 1812-18, 1830-32 and 1835-47; *suc.* his father, 5 Dec. 1846, *as 3d Baronet*; High Sheriff of co. Brecon, 1850 and was *raised to the peerage*, 16 April 1859 as above stated; L. Lieut. of co. Monmouth, 1866-75. He *m.* 6 Oct. 1827, at St. Mary's, Marylebone, Rosamond, only da. of Gen. Godfrey Basil MUNDY, by Sarah Brydges, da. of the celebrated George Brydges (RODNEY), 1st BARON RODNEY. He *d.* 16 April 1875 at Tredegar Park, aged 83. His widow *d.* there 3 Jan. 1883.

(a) He was one of the 3 Peers excepted in the *Act of Indemnity* of 1747. See vol. ii, p. 252, note "d," *sub* "Clancarty."

(b) The maiden name of this lady (whose second husband, William Bailey, *d.* Feb. 1814) was unknown to her grandaughter, Lady Louisa Stuart, *b.* 20 March 1776, living 1861, and said to have died in 1875.

(c) The issue male of the grantee, certainly, as also, probably, that of his great grandfather (the legitimated bastard), became extinct in 1861. The question remains as to whether such legitimation (see p. 422, note "a") is sufficient to enable the collateral heirs male of the bastard to inherit. See "*Hewlett.*"

(d) He, who was an eminent civilian and who was Advocate Gen. and Judge Marshal of the forces (1768-1806), had *m.* Feb. 1758, Jane, 1st sister and coheir [1792] of John Morgan, of Tredegar afsd., the last heir male of that ancient family.

II. 1875. *2.* GODFREY CHARLES (MORGAN), BARON TREDEGAR [1859], also a Baronet [1792], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[a]; *b.* 28 April 1830, at Ruperra Castle afsd., and *bap.* at Michaelston-y-Vedew, co. Monmouth, ed. at Eton; Capt. 17 Lancers, 1853, with whom he was, in 1855, in the charge of the Light Brigade at Balaclava in the Crimea; retired 1855; M.P. for Breconshire, 1858-75; *suc. to the peerage* 16 April 1875; Hon. Col. Royal Monmouthshire Engineers Militia.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 25,500 acres in Monmouthshire; 7,300 in Breconshire; 6,157 in Glamorganshire; 150 in Kent, and 50 in Middlesex. *Total*, 39,127 acres, worth £60,000 a year. *Principal Seats.*—Tredegar Park, near Newport, co. Monmouth, and Ruperra Castle, near Cardiff, co. Glamorgan.

TREGOZ.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299, to 1300. *1.* JOHN DE TREGOZ,[b] of Ewyas Harold, co. Hereford, &c., s. and h. of Robert DE TREGOZ, of the same, by Julia, da. of Sir William DE CANTELUPE, which Robert was s. and h. of another Robert DE TREGOZ, by Sybilla, da. and h. of Robert DE EWYAS, of Ewyas Harold afsd.; *suc.* his father (who was slain in rebellion, at the battle of Evesham) 4 Aug. 1265, doing homage for his lands three years later. He served in the wars with Wales, Gascony and Scotland; was sum. to attend the King at Salisbury, 26 Jan. 1296/7,[c] and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TREGOZ) from 6 Feb. (1298/9) to 10 April (1299) 27 Ed. I. He *m.* Mabel, da. of Fulke (FITZWARINE), LORD FITZWARINE. He *d.* s.p.m. 21 Aug. (1300) 28 Ed. I., when *the Barony* fell into abeyance.[d]

II. 1305. *1.* HENRY DE TREGOZ, of Goring, co. Sussex, br. of the last named Baron[e]; served in the Scottish wars under Ed. I. and Ed. II.; was sum. (with about 60 others) 8 June 1294, to attend the King,[f] and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TREGOZ), from 22 Jan. (1304/5) 32 Ed. I. to 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II. His name as "*Henricus Tregotz, Dominus de Garynges,*" appears among the signatures to the Barons' letter to the Pope in 1301.[g] He and his wife were sum. to attend the coronation of Ed. II. He, presumably, was living in March 1321/2.[h]

III. 1318, *1.* [and *2?*]. THOMAS DE TREGOZ, who in [1331] 5 Ed. III., was of Goring afsd., being probably s. and h. of the above[h]; was sum. [*Qy.* v.p.] to Parl. as a Baron (LORD TREGOZ), 4 Jan. (1317/8)

(a) Charles-Rodney Morgan, the 1st s., *b.* 2 Dec 1828; *d.* unm. and v.p. 14 Jan. 1854.

(b) Lower ("*Family Names*") says "*Tregoz;* a local name, but I do not know the place from which it was taken. . . . William de Tregoz, had, in the 5th year of King Stephen [1140], the lands of William Peverell, of London, in farm; his descendants were much connected with the County of Sussex."

(c) See vol i, p. 111, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam," as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

(d) The coheirs were (1) his grandson, John La Warre, then aged 23, s. and h. of Clarice, or Lora, his first da., by her husband, Roger La Warre, and (2) Sybil, his 2d and yst. da. and coheir, then aged 30, and wife of Sir William de Grandison. Both of these coheirs left issue.

(e) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vi, p. 87.

(f) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote," as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

(g) See "*Nicolas,*" pp. 761—809, for a full account of that letter.

(h) "According to a ped. in the Coll. of Arms, he [Henry Tregoz] was father to Sir Thomas Tregoz (sum. to Parl., 11 Ed. II. and 6, 7, 8 and 9 Ed. III.], and also of John Tregoz, upon whose death, 5 Hen. IV. [1403-04], the Jury found that Thomas Lewknor, then 12 years old, was his next heir, being s. of Roger Lewknor, s. of Joan, da. of Margaret Doilly, sister of Henry, father of the said John. This seems to prove that all issue of the body of Henry had failed, and consequently the Barony *cr.* in him was become extinct." [*Coll. Top et Gen.*, vol. vi, p. 87].

11 Ed. II., and again from 20 Oct. (1332) 6 Ed. III. to 1 April (1335) 9 Ed. III. He is said to have *m.* "Joan, da. of LORD POYNINGS." Neither he nor any of his descendants were sum. to Parl. after 1335, tho' (according to Courthope) they continued in the male line till 1405, inasmuch as "he left a s. and h. HENRY DE TREGOZ, whose eldest s., ROBERT DE TREGOZ, was father of EDWARD DE TREGOZ, his s. and h, who proved his age, 22 Rich. II. (1398-9), but dying shortly after, left JOHN DE TREGOZ, his uncle and h., then æt 30; he *d.* s.p. 1405, when Sir Thomas Lewknor, s. of Roger Lewknor, s. of Thomas Lewknor, by Joan D'Oyly, da. of Sir John D'Oyly, by Margaret, da.[a] of Thomas, 2d Baron [sum. 1318-35] was found to be his h.; Sir Roger Lewknor, his descendant and h. male, died 1543, having had issue, four daughters and coheirs."[b] Among the descendants of these coheirs *the Barony* (if the pedigree be correct) is *in abeyance.* Courthope, however, adds, "The coheirs of this Barony were attempted to be shown in the several claims made to the Barony of Camoys by Mr. Stonor (in whose favour the abeyance of the Barony [of Camoys] was terminated in 1839) and others, but the statements vary so entirely, and the pedigrees are so inaccurately compiled, that no certain conclusions can be drawn from them."[c]

TREGOZ OF HIGHWORTH.

i.e., "TREGOZ OF HIGHWORTH, co. Wilts," Barony (*St. John*) *cr.* 1626; *ex.* 1630; see "GRANDISON," Viscountcy [I.] *cr.* (with a *spec. rem.*) 1621.

TREMATON.

i.e., "TREMATON, co. Cornwall," Viscountcy *cr.* 1726 with the DUKEDOM OF CUMBERLAND, which see; *ex.* 1765.

TRENCH OF GARBALLY.

i.e., "TRENCH OF GARBALLY, co. Galway," Barony (*Le Poer-Trench*) *cr.* 1815; see "CLANCARTY," Earldom [I.] *cr.* 1803, under the 2d Earl.

TRENTHAM.

i.e., "TRENTHAM, co. Stafford," Viscountcy (*Leveson-Gower*) *cr.* 1746 with the EARLDOM OF GOWER, which see.

TRERICE.

See "ARUNDELL OF TRERICE, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Arundell*) *cr.* 1664; *ex.* 1768.

TREVOR OF BROMHAM.

Barony. I. 1712. *1.* SIR THOMAS TREVOR, L. Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas,[d] was *cr.* 1 Jan. 1711/2,[e] BARON TREVOR OF BROMHAM, co. Bedford. He was 2d s. of Sir John TREVOR, of Trevallyn, co. Denbigh, Secretary of State (*d.* v.p. 28 May 1672, aged 47), by Ruth, 4th but 1st surv. da. [not however coheir] of "*the Patriot,*" John

(a) It will be noticed that this contradicts the account on p. 424, note "h," where Margaret D'Oyly is made *aunt* of this Thomas, and sister of his father, Henry.

(b) These, according to Courthope, were "[1] Jane, *m.* 1st, Sir Arthur Pole, 2ndly Sir Christoher Pickering, and 3rdly, Sir William Barentyne; [2] Katherine, *m.* John Mill, Esq., and was also some time the wife of William Morgan; [3] Mabel, *m.* Anthony Stapley, but ob. s.p.; [4] Constance, *m.* 1st, Thomas Foster of Trotton, Esq., and 2ndly (—) Glemham."

(c) In Banks's "*Bar. Ang. Conc.*" (especially in vol. ii. of the *Barones Pretermissi*") are many notices of this family.

(d) "He was the first Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas who was ennobled while holding that office" [Foss's "*Judges.*"]

(e) "*Hora undecimâ ante meridiem.*" See vol. i, p. 269, note "d" as to the 12 Peers (of which he was the 8th) *cr.* in five days.

HAMPDEN. He was *bap.* 8 March 1657/8, at St. Barth. the Less, London ; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 7 July 1673, aged 14 ; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1680 ; King's Counsel, 1689 ; Solicitor Gen. 1692-95, being *Knighted* 21 Oct. 1692 ; M.P. for Plympton 1692-98 and for Lewes 1700-01 ; Attorney Gen., 1695-1701, during which period he conducted the trial of those implicated in the Assassination plot ; declined the office of Lord Keeper, in May 1700 ; L. Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas, 1701-14, being First Commissr. of the Great Seal, Sep. to Dec. 1710 and being *cr. a peer* 1 Jan. 1711/2 as above stated. After nearly a dozen years' retirement from office he was, 6 March 1725/6, made L. PRIVY SEAL, which office he held till his death ; was one of the Lord Justices (Regents of the Realm) during the King's absence, 31 March 1727 ; and was (six weeks before his death) L.-PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, 8 May 1730 ; F.R.S. ; Gov. of the Charter House, &c. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Fac. 31 May 1690) Elizabeth (then aged 18, with consent of her mother, Anne, wife of Sir William HEDGES) da. and coheir of John SERLE, of Finchley, co. Midx., by Anne, da. of Paul NICOLL, of Hendon, in that county. She, who was living 29 May 1702 but *d.* before Sep. 1704, was *bur.* at Camberwell, co. Surrey. Her admon. (as of Peckham, co. Surrey) 31 May 1714. He *m.* secondly, 25 Sep. 1704, at Brampton, co. Huntingdon, his cousin, Anne, widow of Sir Robert BERNARD, 3d Bart., da. of Robert WELDON, of St. Laurence Jewry, London.[a] He *d.* at Bromham 19 June and was *bur.* there 1 July 1730, aged 72.[b] Will pr. 1730. His widow *d.* 5 and was *bur.* 13 Dec. 1746, at Bromham. Will pr. 1746.

II. 1730. *2.* THOMAS (TREVOR), BARON TREVOR OF BROMHAM, 1st s. and h., by first wife ; *b.* about 1692 ; ed. at Trin. Coll. Cambridge ; M.A. 1712 ; *suc. to the peerage* 19 June 1730. He *m.* 2 Feb. 1713 Elizabeth, only da. and h. of Timothy BURRELL, of Cuckfield, co. Sussex, Barrister-at-law, by his third wife, Elizabeth, da. of (—) CHILCOTT. She *d.* at her house near Grosvenor square, 27 Aug. 1734, and was *bur.* at Cuckfield. He *d.* s.p.m.[c] 23 and was *bur.* 29 March 1753 at Bromham, aged about 60. Admon. 7 April 1753 and March 1807.

III. 1753. *3.* JOHN (TREVOR), BARON TREVOR OF BROMHAM, next br. of the full blood, and h. male ; *bap.* 27 Aug. 1695, at Camberwell ; Barrister-at-law ; King's Counsel, and one of the Welsh Judges ; sometime M.P. for Woodstock ; *suc. to the peerage* 23 March 1753. He m. 31 May 1731, Elizabeth, only da. of the celebrated Sir Richard STEELE, by Mary, da. and h. of Jonathan SCURLOCK, of Llangunnor, co. Carmarthen. He *d.* s.p.m.[d] at Bath 27 Dec. 1764 aged 69, and was *bur.* at Bromham. Will pr. 1764. His widow *d.* there 1 Jan. 1782. Admon. 1782.

IV. 1764. *4.* ROBERT (HAMPDEN, *formerly* TREVOR), BARON TREVOR OF BROMHAM, next br., tho' of the half blood, and h. male ; *b.* 17 Feb. 1705/6, at St. Clement Danes ; took the name of *Hampden* in lieu of that of *Trevor*, by royal lic. 22 Feb. 1754 ; *suc. to the peerage* 27 Dec. 1764 and was *cr.* 14 June 1776, VISCOUNT HAMPDEN. See that dignity which became *extinct*, with this Barony, 9 Sep. 1824.

(a) Anne, sister of his grandfather, Sir John Trevor, *m.* Robert Weldon of London, possibly this Robert, but more probably his father.

(b) He began his career as a Whig, but was a Tory during most of the reign of Queen Anne (from whom, as such, he received his peerage) and consequently was ousted from the Common Pleas by Geo. I, but, reverting to his ancient politics, obtained office again some years later. Lord Hervey speaks of him and Lord Harcourt as (lawyer-like) looking "on Princes, like other clients" and as maintaining "whoever fees them last and pays them best." Lord Cowper speaks of him as "an able man," but hints (1714) to Geo. I that it may "be thought fit to remove him from office."

(c) Elizabeth, his only da. and h., was Duchess of Marlborough.

(d) Diana, his only da. and h., *b.* 10 Jan. 1744 ; *d.* unm. 19 Jan. 1778.

TREVOR OF BRYNKINALT.

Barony I. 1880. *1.* LORD ARTHUR-EDWIN HILL-TREVOR, *formerly* HILL, 3d but 2d surv. s. of Arthur Blundell Sandys Trumbull (HILL), 3d MARQUESS OF DOWNSHIRE [I.], by Maria, 1st da. of Other Hickman (WINDSOR), 5th EARL OF PLYMOUTH, was *b.* 4 Nov. 1819; ed. at Eton, and at Ball. Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1843; was M.P. for co. Down, 1845-80; Lieut. Col. of the South Downshire Militia, 1845-69; Gent of the Bedchamber to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1845. He suc. to the estates, in Wales and elsewhere, of his distant cousin,[a] Arthur (HILL-TREVOR), 3d and last VISCOUNT DUNGANNON [I.] (who *d.* s p. 11 Aug. 1862, aged 65), took by royal lic., 9 Sep. 1862 the name of *Trevor* after that of *Hill*, and was *cr.* 5 May 1880, BARON TREVOR OF BRYNKINALT, co. Denbigh. He *m.* firstly, 27 June 1848, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Mary Emily, 1st da. of Sir Richard SUTTON, 2d Bart. of Norwood park, Notts, by Mary Elizabeth, da. of Benjamin BURTON, of Burton Hall, co. Carlow. She *d.* 24 Jan. 1855 at Norwood park afsd., aged 25. He *m.* secondly, 15 April 1858, at Kedleston, co. Derby, Mary Catherine, sister of the 4th BARON SCARSDALE, 2d and yst. da. of the Rev. the Hon. Alfred CURZON, by Sophia, da. of Robert HOLDEN. He *d.* 25 Dec. 1894 (after 2 weeks illness) at 25 Belgrave square, aged 75, and was *bur.* at Chirk. Will pr. 29 June 1895 at £56,125. His widow, who was *b* 14 Dec. 1837, living 1896.

II. 1894. *2.* ARTHUR WILLIAM (HILL-TREVOR *formerly* HILL), BARON TREVOR OF BRYNKINALT [1880] 1st s. and h., being only s. by by first wife; *b.* 19 Nov. 1852; sometime an officer in the 1st Life Guards, retiring as Lieut.-Col. in 1895; *suc. to the peerage*, 25 Dec. 1894. He *m.* 30 Aug. 1893, Annie Mary Eleanor, divorced wife (8 Dec. 1876) of LORD ZOUCHE, 4th da. of Alexander (FRASER), LORD SALTOUN [S.], by Charlotte, da. of Thomas Browne EVANS. She, who was *b.* 8 Feb. 1857, *d.* s.p. after a severe illness, 10 May 1895, at Brynkinalt.[b]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,010 acres co. Down; 8,372 co. Antrim; 1,219 co. Armagh, besides 1,743 in Salop; 954 in Flintshire, and 396 in Denbighshire. *Total*, 23, 694 acres, worth £17,700 a year. *Principal Seat.*—Brynkinalt, near Chirk, co. Denbigh.

TREVOR OF ROSE TREVOR.

i.e., TREVOR OF ROSE TREVOR, co. Down," Barony [I.] (*Trevor*), *cr.* 1662 with the VISCOUNTCY OF DUNGANNON [I.]; which see; *ex.* 1706.

TRIM.

i.e., "TRIM," Barony [I.] (*Wharton*), *cr.* 1715 with the MARQUESSATE OF CATHERLOUGH [I.]; see "WHARTON," Marquessate *cr.* (also) in 1715; all becoming *ex.* (with the Dukedom of Wharton) 1731.

TRIMLESTON, or TRIMLESTOWN.

Barony [I.] I. 1462. *1.* SIR ROBERT BARNEWALL of Trimleston, co. Meath, 2d s.[c] of Sir Christopher BARNEWALL,[d] of Crickstown in that county, by Matilda, da. and h. of (—) DRAKE, of Drakerath, was *Knighted* by Ed. IV, who, for the good services rendered by him in Ireland to that

---

[a] They were third cousins once removed, his father, the 3d Marquess of Downshire, being third cousin to the said Viscount, each being great great grandchildren of the Rt. Hon. Michael Hill, by Anne, the only child that left issue of the Rt. Hon. Sir John Trevor, Master of the Rolls, sometime Speaker of the House of Commons, who was of Brynkinalt afsd., and who *d.* 20 May 1717.

[b] "Aged 33" according to the "*Times*, 11 May 1895," which would make her birth to be in 1862, but, as her first marriage was 15 July 1875, the birth date of 1857, as in the text (taken from "*Lodge's peerage*" for 1891), seems more probable.

[c] The eldest s., Sir Christopher Barnewall, Ch. Justice of the King's Bench [I.] 1461, was ancestor of the family of Barnewall, of Crickstown, Baronets [I.] *so cr.* 1622.

[d] John Barnewall, of Frankstown, co. Meath, yr. br. to this Christopher, was ancestor of the Viscounts Kingsland [I.] a dignity *cr.* 1646; *ex.* 1833.

King's father,[a] *cr.* him, 4 March (1461/2), 2 Ed. IV, BARON TRIMLESTON, TRIMLESTOWN or TRYMLESTON [I.] and made him one of his Council [I.] for his life.[a] He *m.* firstly Elizabeth, da. and h. of Christopher BROUNE, or LE BRUN, of Raebuck, co. Dublin. He *m.* secondly Anne, da. of Sir Thomas PLUNKETT, 2d s. of Sir Alexander P. of Rathmore, but by her he had no issue.

II. 1470? *2.* CHRISTOPHER (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 1st s. and h. by first wife; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] before 1488, when he was pardoned for having joined Lambert Simnell's conspiracy; he sat in the parl. at Dublin, 1490 and again 12 Sep. 1493, and attended the L. Deputy [I.] at the battle of Knocktowe, in Connaught, 19 Aug. 1504. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas PLUNKETT, of Rathmore.

III. 1510? *3.* JOHN (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.] 1st s. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] before 3 June 1512, when he was made 2d Justice of the King's Bench [I.] He was Vice Treasurer [I.] 1522 and High Treasurer [I.] 1524, becoming L.-CHANCELLOR [I.] 16 Aug. 1534 till his death 4 years later. He, both by arms and treaty, was successful against the Irish insurgents. He *m.* firstly Janet, or Genet, da. of John BELLEW, of Bellewstown. He *m.* secondly Margaret, da. of Patrick FITZLEONS. By his 3d and 4th wives (whose names are unknown) he had no issue. He *d.* 25 July 1538.

IV. 1538. *4.* PATRICK (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 1st s. and h., being only s. by the 1st wife; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 25 July 1538; was present at the parl. [I.] 12 Jan. 1559. He *m.* Catharine, widow of Christopher DELAHYDE, Recorder of Drogheda, da. of (—) TAYLOR, of Swords, co. Dublin. He was living 27 Oct. 1561.[b]

V. 1565? *5.* ROBERT (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.] 1st s. and h. He was v.p. in a commission, 28 Aug. 1586, for preserving the peace within the pale; he *suc. to the peerage* [I.] probably about 1565. He *m.* in 1559, Anne, only da. of Richard FYAN, Mayor of Dublin [1564], by Begnet, only da. of John STANTON. He, who had crossed over to England, *d.* there s.p. at Cornbury, 17 Aug. 1573.[c] His widow *m.* Christopher SEDGRAVE, Alderman of Dublin and *d.* 13 April 1600.

VI. 1573. *6.* PETER (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], br. and h., who lived at Athboy, co. Meath before he *suc. to the peerage*, [I.], 17 Aug. 1573. He was a Commissr. for the formation of the county of Wicklow, 21 Feb. 1578; *Knighted* 6 May 1583, in St. Patrick's church, Dublin; sat in the Parl. [I.], 26 April 1585, and was at "the hosting" at Tara, 24 Sep. 1593. He *m.* Catharine, da. of Sir Christopher NUGENT (s. and h. ap. of Richard, 4th BARON DELVIN [I.]) by Marian, da. of Nicholas (ST. LAURENCE), LORD HOWTH [I.] He *d.* at Trimleston, in Easter, 1598. Will dat. 14 Feb. 1594. His wife, living 20 Jan. 1584, is not mentioned therein and probably *d.* between 1584 and 1594.[d]

VII. 1598. *7.* ROBERT (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], only s. and h., aged 24 when he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], in Easter 1598. He was one of the Catholic Peers who in 1603 subscribed at Dublin to the accession of James I.[e] He was present in Parl. [I.] 1613, 1615, 1634, and obtained 30 July 1634, a decree from the Lord Deputy Wentworth and Council [I.] of precedency over

---

(a) See copy of the patent in "*Lodge*," vol. v, p. 34; the creation is "per nomen Domini et Baronis de Trymleston."

(b) It is not improbable that his wife survived him and was the Catharine, Baroness Trimleston, who *m.* Robert Cusack, as in note "d" below.

(c) Holingshed calls him "a rare nobleman and endowed with sundry good gifts," and speaks of the great loss that his death was to his country.

(d) She is said in "*Lodge*," vol. i, p. 228, *sub* "Westmeath," to have *m.* secondly "Robert Cusack, 2d Baron of the Exchequer," but it appears that this Robert, who was so appointed 14 Nov. 1564, *d.* before 18 Oct. 1570.

(e) See their names in vol. iii, p. 223, note "c," *sub* "Dunsany."

the "Lord Baron of Dunsany."[a] He *m.*, before 1598, Genet, da. of Thomas TALBOT, of Dardistown, co. Meath. He *d.* at Trimleston, 13 Oct. or Dec. 1639, and was *bur.* there.

VIII. 1639. *8.* MATTHIAS (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Christopher BARNEWALL, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir Edward FITZGERALD, of Tecroghan, which Christopher (who *d.* v.p. 8 May 1622) was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord. He was aged 25 when he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], in 1639, taking his seat, 18 March 1639; had spec. livery of his estate, 2 Dec. 1640, but was, 17 Nov. 1641 "outlawed in the county of Meath, whereby *the honour became forfeited* and the privileges of peerage lost to the family according to the resolution of the House of Lords [I.], in 1695."[b] He opposed Cromwell's measures and was accordingly excepted from pardon by the act of 12 Aug. 1652. At the Restoration he was restored to 2,000 acres of his estates and the principal mansion, and had further grants, 21 May 1667. He *m.* before 1641, Jane, 5th and yst. da. of Nicholas (NETTERVILLE), 1st VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], by his first wife, Eleanor, da. of Sir John Bathe.

IX. 1670? *9.* ROBERT BARNEWALL, generally considered to be BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 1st and only surv. s. and h.; had an annual pension of £100 from Charles II., which was continued by James II; sat in the Parl. [I.] of James II. early in 1689. He *m.*, about 1670, Margaret, sister of William, 1st EARL OF LIMERICK [I.], da. of Sir William DUNGAN, 2d Bart. [I.], by Mary, da. of Sir William TALBOT, 1st Bart. [I.] She *d.* 5 Nov. 1678, and was *bur.* at Trimleston. M.I. He *d.* June 1689.

X. 1689. *10.* MATTHIAS BARNEWALL, generally considered to be BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* about 1671; was Lieut. in the first troop of Guards, under the Duke of Berwick, in the service of James II. He *d.* unm. Sep. 1692, being slain in an action against the Germans.

XI. 1692. *11.* JOHN BARNEWALL, generally considered to be BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], br. and h.; *b.* 1672. He, or his late br., having been attainted by Will. III., the family estates were, by that King, granted to Henry (Sidney), Earl of Romney, but were afterwards recovered by the Barnewall family. He *m.*, in 1703, Mary, da. and h. of Sir John BARNEWALL, of Ballybrittan, King's county, a Baron of the Court of Exchequer [I.], by Thomasine, da. of Anthony (PRESTON), 2d VISCOUNT TARA [I.] He *d.* 7 April 1746. Will pr. in Dublin, 11 April 1746. His widow is said to have *d.* as late as 1 Nov. 1771, in Dublin.

XII. 1746. *12.* ROBERT BARNEWALL, generally considered to be BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 1st s. and h.; resided many years in France (where he practised as a Physician), but subsequently at Trimleston. He *m.* firstly Margaret, da. of James ROCHFORT, of Lorragh, co. Kildare. He *m.* secondly Elizabeth, da. of (—) COLT, of England. He *d.* 1779. His widow *d.* in Dublin about 1782. Admon. March 1782.

XIII. 1779, *Confirmed* 1795. *13.* THOMAS BARNEWALL, generally considered to be BARON TRIMLESTON [I.] (after the death of his father in 1779), 1st surv. s. and h.[c] by first wife, which title was duly confirmed to him, 3 March 1795. He, who was *b.* about 1736, is said to have been a "Knight of Malta." He conformed to the established religion, and

---

[a] On the ground of no proof being made "that his ancestors were Lord Barons of Dunsany before the date" of 4 March (1461/2), 2 Ed. IV.

[b] "*Lodge*," vol. v, p. 42, who quotes the said resolution, *viz.*, "That such Lords whose ancestors or themselves stand outlawed on record, ought not to have a privilege of sitting in this house or to take upon themselves on any occasion any title of honour." It is, however, clear that the Lords Trimleston continued to do the latter, without any protests while as to sitting in Parl. [I.], *no* Parl. was held from 1666 to 1692, save that of James II. in 1689, and in that one the then Lord Trimleston was undoubtedly present. The family remaining Roman Catholics precluded there so sitting for the next century.

[c] His elder br., Matthias, who conformed to the established religion, *d.* unm. and v.p. in London, Feb. 1766.

was in 1780 a member of the Irish Volunteer force. He *m.* Anna, da. of (—). He *d.* s.p. in Dublin 24 Dec. 1796, aged 60. His widow *d.* in Devonshire 24 June 1831, aged 73. Will pr. July 1831.

XIV. 1796. *14.* NICHOLAS (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Richard BARNEWALL, by Frances, da. of Nicholas (BARNEWALL), 3d VISCOUNT BARNEWALL OF KINGSLAND [I.] which Richard was 3d s.[a] of John, the 11th Baron. He was *b.* 8 or 29 June 1726 or 1729, and *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 24 Dec. 1796. He entailed the family estates, failing the heirs male of his body, on his distant cousin, Richard Barnewall, of Fyanstown, whose great-grandson became, in 1879, the 17th Baron. He *m.* firstly, 1 Nov. 1768, Martha Henrietta, only da. of Joseph D'AUGIN, Pres. of the Parl. of Toulouse. She *d.* May 1782. He *m.* secondly, 8 Aug. 1797, in Dublin, Alicia, 2d da. of Lieut. Gen. Charles EUSTACE, of Robertstown, co. Kildare, by Alice, da. of Oliver MACCAUSLAND, of Stranorlar. He *d.* 16 April 1813, at Turvey House, co. Dublin, aged 84 or 87. Will pr. June 1829. His widow, by whom he had no issue, but to whom (to the exclusion of his son) he left a considerable estate, *m.*, 1814 or 1815, Lieut. Gen. Sir Evan LLOYD, **K.C.H.**, who *d.* 4 March 1846. She *d.* 25 Nov. 1860, at Stanton Lacy House, near Ludlow, aged 87.

XV. 1813. *15.* JOHN THOMAS (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 2d but only surv. s. and h.[b] by first wife ; *b.* 29 Jan. 1773, or 1775 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 16 April 1813. He *m.*, 21 Jan. 1793, Maria Theresa, 1st da. and coheir of Richard KIRWAN, LL.D., of Cregg, co. Galway, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas BLAKE, 7th Bart. [I.], of Galway. She *d.* 12 Oct. 1824. He *d.* 7 Oct. 1839, at Naples, aged about 65. Will pr. Feb. 1840.

XVI. 1839. *16.* THOMAS (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 14 April 1796, at Dublin ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 7 Oct. 1839. He *m.*, 3 Nov. 1836, at Twickenham, co. Midx., Margaret Randelina, 1st da. of Philip ROCHE, of Donore, co. Kildare, by Anna Maria, da. of Randal (PLUNKETT), 13th LORD DUNSANY [I.] She *d.* at Ryde, 4 Sep. 1872, aged 66. He *d.* s.p.m.s.[c] 4 Aug. 1879, aged 83, at 38 Park lane.

XVII. 1879. *17.* CHRISTOPHER PATRICK MARY (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I.], 7th cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of Charles BARNEWALL, of Meadstown, co. Meath, by his second wife, Lætitia, da. of Gerald AYLMER, of Lyons, which Charles (who *d.* 2 May 1873) was s. and h. of Christopher B. of the same (*d.* 14 Aug. 1849), s. and h. of Richard B. of Fyanstown (who *d.* 1827), s. and h. of Christopher B. of the same (*b.* 1715 ; *d.* ——), s. of Richard B. of Clonylogan (*d.* Feb. 1718), s. and h. of Christopher B. of Woodtown, co. Meath (living 1686), only s. of the Hon. Patrick BARNEWALL, 3d s. of Robert, the 7th Baron. He was *b.* 6 Oct. 1846 ; inherited the family estates of Trimleston and Turvey under entails of 1625, 1686 and 1812, and *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 4 Aug. 1879. He *d.* unm. 10 Sep. 1891.

XVIII. 1891. *18.* CHARLES ALOYSIUS (BARNEWALL), BARON TRIMLESTON [I. 1462], yst. but next surv. br. and h.[d] ; *b.* 14 May 1861 ; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 10 Sep. 1891, his claim to vote at the election of Rep. Peers [I.] being established 15 May 1893. He *m.*, 26 Oct. 1889, Margaret Theresa, da. of Richard John STEPHENS, of Brisbane in Queensland.

(a) The 2d son, the Hon. John Barnewall, *m.* 1730, in France, "Lady Waters, with a considerable fortune," but *d.* s.p.m. and probably s.p.

(b) The eldest s., Richard, *b.* Aug. 1770 ; *d.* an infant.

(c) Thomas, the only s., was *b.* 22 and *d.* 23 Aug. 1837 ; Anna Maria Louisa, the only da. and h., *b.* 8 May 1839, *m.* 4 June 1868, Robert Henry Elliot, of Clifton park, Kelso, and had issue.

(d) Gerald-Aylmer Barnewall, the intermediate br., was *b.* 8 May 1856, and *d.* in boyhood, 2 July 1871.

Family Estates.—Those, of the then late Lord, in 1883, consisted of 3,025 acres in co. Meath ; 2,496 in Kings County ; and 1,238 in co. Dublin. *Total,* 6,759 acres, worth £7,656 a year. *Principal Seats.*—Trimleston Castle, co. Meath, and Turvey House, co. Dublin.

TRING.

See "ROTHSCHILD OF TRING, co. Hertford," Barony *(Rothschild), cr.* 1885.

TROWBRIDGE.

See "SEYMOUR OF TROWBRIDGE, co. Wilts," Barony *(Seymour), cr.* 1641 ; *ex.* 1750.

TRURO.

See "ROBARTES OF TRURO, co. Cornwall," Barony *(Robartes), cr.* 1625 ; *ex.*, with the Earldom of Radnor, 1757.

See "VIVIAN OF GLYNN AND OF TRURO, co. Cornwall," Barony *(Vivian), cr.* 1841.

See "ROBARTES OF LANHYDROCK AND OF TRURO, co. Cornwall," Barony *(Robartes), cr.* 1869.

TRURO OF BOWES.

Barony.
I. 1850.

1. THE RT. HON. SIR THOMAS WILDE, L. Chancellor of Great Britain, was *cr.*, 15 July 1850, BARON TRURO OF BOWES[a] co. Middlesex. He was 2d s.[b] of Thomas WILDE, of College Hill, London, Attorney, by Mary Anne, da. of (—) KNIGHT ; was *b.* 7 July 1782, in Warwick square ; ed. at St. Paul's school, London ; was an Attorney, 1805-17 ; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1817, being one of the eleven Counsel[c] engaged in the celebrated trial of Caroline, the Queen Consort, in Aug. 1820 ; Sergeant-at-law, 1824 ; King's Sergeant, 1827 ; M.P., in the Liberal interest, for Newark, 1831-32, and 1835-41 ; and for Worcester, 1841-46 ; Solicitor General, 1839-41, being *knighted* 1840 ; Attorney General, July to Sep. 1841, and 2 to 6 July 1846 ; P.C., 1846 ; L. Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas, 1846-50 ; L. CHANCELLOR (for 19 months), 1850-52, when he was *raised to the peerage*, 15 July 1850, as *abovestated.*[d] He *m.* firstly, 13 April 1813, Mary, widow of William DEVAYNES, Banker, da. of William WILEMAN. She *d.* 13 June 1840, in Guildford street, Russell square. He *m.* secondly,[e] 13 Aug.

(a) See p. 377, note "f," *sub* "Tenterden of Hendon." for some remarks on this sort of peerage title, where a *town* in one county is described as being of a *village* in another.

(b) Of his two brothers (1) Sir John Wilde, LL.D., Ch. Justice of the Cape of Good Hope, 1827-54, *d.* 13 Dec. 1859, aged 78, leaving issue ; (2) Edward Archer Wilde, Solicitor, *d.* 1 Feb. 1871, leaving issue, of which the second son had been *cr.* v.p. in 1869, Baron Penzance.

(c) See, as to them, vol. iii, p. 62, note "b," *sub* "Denman."

(d) "A most uncommon instance of the rise from the lowest to the highest step in the law." [Foss's "*Judges.*"] He is said by Lord Tenterden to have had "industry enough to succeed without talent, and talent enough to succeed without industry." Foss adds that "both as Ch. Justice and Chancellor he shewed the most untiring patience, and the judgments he pronounced have been considered by the profession to be highly satisfactory."

(e) On this engagement the following verses occur in the "Personal Remembrances of Sir Frederick Pollock"—

"Happy the pair who fondly sigh,
By fancy and by love beguiled,
He views, as heaven, his *D'Este-nigh,*
She vows her fate will make her *Wilde.*"

1845, Augusta Emma D'Este ("*Mademoiselle D'Este*"), da. of H.R.H. Augustus Frederick, Duke of Sussex, by an ecclesiastical, but not a legal, marriage. with Augusta, da. of John (Murray), 4th Earl of Dunmore [S.] He *d.* 11 Nov. 1855, of heart-affection and dropsy, at his house, 13 Eaton square, aged 73, and was *bur.* at St. Lawrence, near Ramsgate, co. Kent. M.I.[a] Will pr. Feb. 1856. His widow, who was *b.* 11 Aug. 1801, in Grosvenor street, some seven years after her parents' marriage had been declared (Aug. 1794) null and void, *d.* s.p., 21 May 1866, suddenly at 83 Eaton square, and was *bur.* at St. Lawrence afsd.[b]

II. 1855. *2.* Charles Robert Claude (Wilde), Baron Truro of Bowes, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.[c]; *b.* 1 Nov. 1816, in London; ed. at Charterhouse; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1842, and, for some time, junior Clerk of Assize in the Oxford circuit; *suc. to the peerage*, 11 Nov. 1855; was (at the same time) Lieut. Col. 4th Midx. Rifle Volunteers, (1861); Capt. Com. 1st Midx. Light Horse Vols.; Lieut. Col. 3d Midx. Artillery Vols., and Lieut. Col. 1st Batt. Midx. Rifle Vols.; Vol. Aide-de-Camp to the Queen; Registrar of Deeds for Middlesex. He *m.*, 12 June 1838, at Edmonton, Midx., Lucy, yst. da. of Robert Ray, of the Grove in that parish, and of Montague place, Bloomsbury. She *d.* 5 Oct. 1879, at his residence Falconwood, near Shooter's Hill, co. Kent, and was *bur.* under the lawn of that residence. He *d.* s.p. suddenly, of heart disease, 28 March 1891, aged 74, at Rome, and was *bur.* in the cemetery at Lee, co. Kent.

III. 1891. *3.* Thomas Montague Morrison (Wilde), Baron Truro of Bowes, nephew and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Thomas Montague Carrington Wilde, Barrister at Law and Registrar in Bankruptcy at Bristol (1862-70), by Emily, 2d da. of Charles Chapman, of Balham Hill, Surrey, which Thomas (who *d.* 10 March 1878, in his 60th year), was 3d and yst. s. of the 1st Baron. He was *b.* 11 March 1856; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1878; *suc. to the peerage*, 27 March 1891. He *m.*, 11 April 1882, Alice Hare, yr. da. of Eyre Maunsell, of the Royal Crescent, Bath, Capt. R.N., by Louisa, da. of Samuel Waller, of Cuckfield, co. Sussex.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres.

TRUSBUT.

See "Roos of Hamlake, Trusbut and Belvoir," Barony *(Manners)*, *cr.* 1616; *ex.* 1632.

TRUSSELL.

William Trussell, of Cublesdon, co. Stafford, was, with about 60 other persons, sum., 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I., to attend the King, but this cannot be considered as constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.[d]

William Trussell, of Cublesdon afsd., conjectured to be nephew of the above, was one of 96 persons, sum., 25 Feb. (1341/2) 16 Ed. III., to a council, *not* a regular Parl. tho' often erroneously[e] so held. He had acted, in 1327, as the mouth-piece of the *Commons* (at the deposition of Ed. II.), and again, presumably, in 1343, the year after he had received this writ. He served in the French wars and was Admiral of the King's fleet. He *d.* before 1346.

(a) This M.I. and those to his second wife's brother, mother and maternal grandparents, are printed in the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. ii, pp. 373—374.

(b) She presented the whole of her husband's law books to the library of the House of Lords.

(c) The eldest s. was *b.* and *d.* 1814.

(d) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote."

(e) See Round's article on "*The Barony of Daubeny*" in "*The Genealogist*," N.S., vol. iv., pp. 42-46.

TUAM.

See "WENMAN OF TUAM," Viscountcy [I.] *(Wenman)*, *cr.* 1628; *ex.* 1696. Another creation, 1683, *ex.* 1800.

TUCHET, see TOUCHET.

TUFTON.

i.e., "TUFTON OF TUFTON, co. Sussex," Barony *(Tufton)*, *cr.* 1626; see "THANET," Earldom, *cr.* 1628; *ex.* 1849.

TULLAHOGUE.

See "O'HAGAN OF TULLAHOGUE, co. Tyrone," Barony *(O'Hagan)*, *cr.* 1870.

TULLAMORE.

See "MOORE OF TULLAMORE," Barony [I.] *(Moore)*, *cr.* 1715; *ex.*, with the EARLDOM OF CHARLEVILLE [I.], 1764.

---

i.e., "TULLAMORE OF CHARLEVILLE FOREST, Kings county," Barony [I.], *(Bury)*, *cr.* 1797; see "CHARLEVILLE," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1806; *ex.* 1875.

TULLEOPHELIM.

See "BUTLER OF TULLEOPHELIM, co. Carlow, Viscountcy [I.] *(Butler)*, *cr.* 1603; *ex.* 1613.

TULLIBARDINE.

Barony [S.] I. 1604. **Earldom** [S.] I. 1606.

1. SIR JOHN MURRAY, of Tullibardine, co. Perth, 1st s. and h. of Sir William MURRAY, of the same, by Agnes, 3d da of William (GRAHAM), 2d EARL OF MONTROSE [S.], *suc.* his father, 15 March, and was served heir, 15 May 1583; sat, as a minor Baron, in the conventions [S.] of 1590, 1592, 1593, 1596, 1597, 1598 and 1599; was P.C., and, in 1592, Master of the Household to James VI. [S.] with whom he was a great favourite, and, having previously been *knighted*, was *cr.*, 25 April 1604, LORD MURRAY OF TULLIBARDINE [S.], being subsequently *cr.*, 10 July 1606, EARL OF TULLIBARDINE [S.] He *m.*, before 20 Dec. 1576, Catharine, 5th da. of David (DRUMMOND), LORD DRUMMOND [S.], being 4th da., by his second wife, Lilias, da. of William (RUTHVEN), 2d LORD RUTHVEN [S.] He *d.* 1609.

II. 1609, to 1626.

2. WILLIAM (MURRAY), EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., was v.p. *instrumental in bringing away, from Perth,* James VI [S.] and his retinue during the "raid of Ruthven," 5 Aug. 1600, *obtaining thereby the hereditary Shrievalty of Perthshire*; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 1609. He *m.* firstly, 1602, Cecilia, 1st da. of Sir John WEMYSS, of Wemyss, by Margaret, da. of William (DOUGLAS), EARL OF MORTON [S.] She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly, Dorothea, 1st da. and coheir (heir of line) of John (STEWART), 5th EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], by Mary, da. of William (RUTHVEN), 1st EARL OF GOWRIE [S.] Having procured a promise that the Earldom of Atholl should be confirmed to his issue by his said wife, he, wishing to keep his paternal honours distinct therefrom, resigned the same, 1 April 1626, for the purpose of their being regranted to his br., Sir Patrick Murray, but *d.* the same year, before such grant was legally effected, being suc. by his only s. and h., John, to whom the Earldom of

Atholl [S.] was, 17 Feb. 1628/9, confirmed (see that dignity), but the *Earldom of Tullibardine* and *the Barony of Murray of Tullibardine* [S.] became *vested in the Crown* till the latter was regranted as below.

* * * * * *

Earldom [S.] III. 1628. *3.* HON. SIR PATRICK MURRAY, of Castleton, yr. br. to the above Earl, being 3d s.[a] of John, 1st EARL OF TULLIBARDINE [S.], was *cr.*, 30 Jan. 1628,[b] EARL OF TULLIBARDINE and LORD MURRAY OF GASK "[c] [S.], to him and his heirs male whatsoever. In consequence of the resignation of that Earldom by his br., the late Earl, the dignity presumably carried the original precedence.[d] He was cupbearer to the King. He *m.* in or after 1709, Elizabeth, widow of Sir Francis VERE (*d.* 28 Aug. 1609, aged 54), 2d da. and coheir of John DENT, Citizen of London, by Alice,[e] da. of Christopher GRANT, of Ireland. He was living 21 Aug. 1643, but *d.* soon afterwards.

IV. 1644? *4.* JAMES (MURRAY), EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* about 1616; *styled* v.p. LORD MURRAY OF GASK, having as such, charter of some lands, 21 Aug. 1643; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, soon afterwards; was active in the Parl. cause, but opposed the surrender of Charles I. to the English in Jan. 1647; was Constable and Steward of Huntingtour, 28 Dec. 1649, but was fined £500 under Cromwell's Act of Grace, 1654. He *m.* firstly, Anne, da. of his uncle, John (MURRAY), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], by Jean, da. of Sir Duncan CAMPBELL. She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly, 3 June 1643, at Charlton, co. Kent (Lic. Lond. 21 May, he of Cheshunt, Herts, aged 26, Bachr. [*sic*], she aged 21), Lilias, 2d da. of John (DRUMMOND), 2d EARL OF PERTH [S.], by Jean, da. of Robert (KER), 1st EARL OF ROXBURGH [S.] He *m.* thirdly, Lilias, da. of Sir James DRUMMOND, of Machany. He *d.* s.p.s.,[f] Jan. 1670. His widow *m.*, as the second of his three wives, James (DRUMMOND), 4th EARL OF PERTH [S.], who *d.* 11 May 1716, aged 68. She *d.* about 1685.

V. 1670. *5.* JOHN (MURRAY), EARL OF ATHOLL, EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.], cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of John, EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], only s. and h. of William, 2d EARL OF TULLIBARDINE [S.], the elder br. of Patrick, 3d Earl[g]; *b.* about 1635; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as Earl of Atholl, on the death of his father, June 1642, and *suc.* as Earl of Tullibardine, &c., on the death of his cousin, the 4th Earl, Jan. 1670. He was *cr.*, 17 Feb. 1676, MARQUESS OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.] He *d.* 7 May 1703.

For fuller particulars see "Atholl," Marquessate [S.], *cr.* 1676.

(a) The 2d s., Capt. John Murray, *d.* s.p., as did the 4th s., Mungo, who, in 1631, became 2d Viscount Stormont [S.] See tabular pedigree on p. 251, note "a," *sub* "Stormont."

(b) "Mag. Sig., L. iii, No. 44," as in Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, p. 680.

(c) Qy. if a misnomer for "Murray *of Tullibardine*," which was the name of the Barony, *cr.* 1604, that had been resigned by the late Earl.

(d) "A patent or regrant by Charles I., 30 Jan. 1628, of the Earldom of Tullibardine, Barony of Gask, &c., with the original precedence, in favour of Sir Patrick Murray and his heirs male, principally upon a procuratory of resignation of the deceased John [*Qy.* William] Murray, Earl of Tullibardin, of whom Sir Patrick was a younger son [*Qy.* brother]. This again confirms the findings in the Oliphant and Kincardin decisions in 1633 and 1707, that procuratories did not become void by the death of the Granter, but may be perfected by the King afterwards." [*Riddell*, p. 56] The Earldom of Atholl (*cr.* 1596) existed till 1625 and it is not likely that *John*, the 1st Earl of Tullibardine (who *d.* as far back as 1609) resigned his own Earldom with a view to the succession to the Earldom of Atholl being established in his family, or, indeed, that any resignation thereof was made, before that of *William*, the 2d Earl, in 1626.

(e) This Alice *m.* secondly Sir Julius Cæsar, Chancellor of the Exchequer.

(f) By his first wife he is sometimes said to have had two sons who both *d.* young and v.p., *viz.* (1), Patrick Murray, *styled* Lord Murray, and (2) James Murray. No mention, however, is made of any such issue in Wood's "*Douglas.*"

(g) See Tabular pedigree on p. 251, note "a," *sub* "Stormont,"

I. 1696. VI. 1703. Marquessate [S.] I. 1703. *1*, *6* and *1*. JAMES MURRAY, s. and h. ap., *b.* 24 Feb. 1649; *styled* LORD MURRAY, since 1670, and EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, since 1676; was *cr.* v.p., 27 July 1696, EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.] By the death of his father, 7 May 1703, he *suc.* as MARQUESS OF ATHOLL, EARL OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.] In the next month he was *cr.*, 30 June 1703, DUKE OF ATHOLL, MARQUESS OF TULLIBARDINE, &c. [S.] He *d.* 14 Nov. 1724, when the *Earldom of Tullibardine* [S.], *cr.* 1696, for his life, became *extinct*, but the Earldom of Tullibardine, &c. [S.], *cr.* 1606 and regranted 1628, devolved with the Marquessate of Tullibardine and the Dukedom of Atholl [S.]. See "ATHOLL," Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1703.

TULLIBODY.

i.e., "ALEXANDER OF TULLIBODY," Barony [S.], *cr.* 1630 with the VISCOUNTCY OF STIRLING [S.] and again, 1633, with the EARLDOM OF STIRLING [S.], which see; *dormant* 1739.

See "ABERCROMBY OF ABOUKIR AND TULLIBODY, co. Clackmannan," Barony (*Abercromby*), *cr.* 1801.

TULLIEBOLE.

See "MONCRIEFF OF TULLIEBOLE, co. Kinross," Barony (*Moncrieff*), *cr.* 1874.

TULLOGH.

i.e., "TULLOGH," Viscountcy [I.] (*Butler*) *cr.* 1662 with the EARLDOM OF ARRAN [I.], which see; *ex.* 1686; again *cr.* therewith 1693; *ex.* 1758.

"TULLY" Viscountcy [I.] (*Sarsfield*), *cr.* 1691 by James II, after his dethronement, with the EARLDOM OF LUCAN [I.], which see.

TUNBRIDGE.

i.e., "Tunbridge, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Bourke*), *cr.* 1624; *ex.* with the MARQUESSATE OF CLANRICARDE [I.] and the EARLDOM OF ST. ALBANS, 1657; see (CLANRICARDE), Earldom [I.] *cr.* 1543, under the 4th and 5th Earls.

---

i.e., "Tunbridge, co. Kent," Viscountcy (*Nassau-de-Zulestein*), *cr.* 1695 with the EARLDOM OF ROCHFORD, which see; *ex.* 1830.

"TUNSTALL," Viscountcy (*Hales*), *cr.* about 1691 by James II, after his dethronement, with the EARLDOM OF TENTERDEN, which see.

TURNOUR.

i.e., "TURNOUR," Viscountcy [I.] (*Turnour*), *cr.* 1766 with the EARLDOM OF WINTERTON [I.], which see.

TURVEY.[a]

i.e., "TURVEY, co. Dublin," Barony (*Barnewall*), *cr.* 1646 with the VISCOUNTCY OF BARNEWALL OF KINGSLAND [I.], which see ; *ex.* 1834.

TUTBURY.

The Earls of Derby, owing to their *residing at Tutbury* Castle, co. Stafford, are frequently spoken of as EARLS OF TUTBURY ; see "DERBY" Earldom (*Ferrers*), *cr.* 1138 ; *forfeited* 1266.

TWEEDDALE, and TWEEDDALE OF YESTER.

Earldom [S.] I. 1646.

1. JOHN (HAY), LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.], 1st s. and h. of James, the 7th Lord, by Margaret, da. of Mark (KERR), 1st EARL OF LOTHIAN [S.], *b.* before 18 April 1599 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] Feb. 1609, being served heir 2 March 1610. He opposed the act for regulating the apparel of Churchmen, 1633, and for the introduction of the service book, 1639, at which date he was in command of a regiment [S.]. For these (not, apparently, very eminent services) he was *cr.* 1 Dec. 1646, EARL OF TWEEDDALE [S.] with rem. to heirs male for ever. He *m.* firstly, shortly, probably very shortly, after 3 April 1621,[b] Jane, da. of (his sister's husband) Alexander (SETON), 1st EARL OF DUNFERMLINE [S.], L. High Chancellor [S.], by his second wife, Grizel, da. of James LESLIE, Master of Rothes. She *d.* at Bothaws, 21 and was *bur.* there 29 Aug. 1625. Funeral entry in Lyon office. He *m.* secondly, before Dec. 1649, Margaret, 1st da. of Alexander (MONTGOMERIE), EARL OF EGLINTOUN [S.], by his first wife, Anne, da. of Alexander (LIVINGSTONE), 1st EARL OF LINLITHGOW [S.]. He *d.* 1654. His widow, who was *b.* 2 March 1617, *m.*, as his second wife, William (CUNNINGHAM), 9th EARL OF GLENCAIRN [S.] (who *d.* 30 May 1664 in his 54th year) and *d.* at Edinburgh 25 July 1665. Funeral entry at Lyon office.

Marquessate [S.] II. 1654. I. 1694.

2 and *1.* JOHN (HAY) EARL OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., being only s. by first wife ; *b.* 1626 ; joined the Standard of Charles I at Nottingham in 1642 ; but fought against him at Marston moor in 1644, being, however, again on his side at Preston in 1648, to uphold "the engagement" ; was *styled* LORD HAY OF YESTER, 1646-54 ; was at the Coron. of Charles II at Scone in 1651 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, in 1654, but was, notwithstanding, M.P. for East Lothian in Cromwell's Parl., 1656-58, and in that for 1659-60. At the Restoration he was made P.C. [S.], 1660 ; President of the Council [S.] 1663 ; a commissr. for the Treasury and for Church affairs and an Extraordinary Lord of Session [S.], 1664, but was dismissed from all office in 1674, by the influence of Lord Lauderdale, on whose downfall, in 1680, he was reinstated, holding the same offices under James II. In 1686 he alienated the ancient estates of the family in co. Peebles. He joined cordially in the Revolution ; was P.C. and a Lord of the Treasury, 1689, and L. HIGH CHANCELLOR [S.], 1692-96. He was *cr.* 17 Dec. 1694[c] MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, EARL OF GIFFORD, VISCOUNT OF WALDEN, and LORD HAY OF YESTER [S.] with rem. to heirs male whatsoever. He was High Commissr. to the Parl. [S.] that met 9 May 1695, giving, as such, the royal consent to the Darien scheme,[d] for which, when next year there was an outcry against it, he was dismissed

---

(a) The Barony of Mordaunt, *cr.* by writ 1529 (which fell into abeyance 1836) is sometimes, but incorrectly, called "Mordaunt *of Turvey*," co. Bedford.

(b) At that date he writes, expressing his intention to marry and discussing eligible matches, "As for my Lo^d^ Chan. his daughter [Jane Seton] I swear I have nothing to mislike of her, for she is an very comely wench, and may be a wife *to the best in the kingdom*."

(c) The patent is printed in Crawford's "*Officers of State.*"

(d) "It is supposed to have been partly to divert the mind of the nation from the Glencoe blunder that Tweeddale lent a willing ear to the Darien schemes of Paterson. . . . If not one of the ablest, Tweeddale was one of the most honourable and straightforward statesmen of his time. He had not always the courage of his opinions, but his opinions were patriotic and enlightened, and he usually gave good advice." [*Nat. Biogr.*] Macaulay speaks of him as "a man grown old in business, well informed,

from office. He *m.* (contract dat. 4 Sep. 1644, at Edinburgh), Jean, 2d and yst. da. of Walter (SCOTT), 1st EARL OF BUCCLEUCH [S.], by Mary, da. of Francis (HAY), EARL OF ERROLL [S.] She *d.* Nov. 1688. Her funeral entry (as "Jean Scott, Lady Hay, of Linplum) at the Lyon office. He *d.* at Edinburgh, 11 Aug. 1697, in his 71st year, and was *bur.* at Yester in East Lothian. Funeral entry (shewing his "*Seize Quartiers*") at Lyon office.

Marquessate [S.] II. **Earldom** [S.] III. — 1697.

2 and *3*. JOHN (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 1645; *styled* LORD OF HAY OF YESTER, 1654-94; was Col. of the East Lothian regiment raised against Argyll's invasion in 1685; supported (with his father) the Revolution; P.C. and Sheriff of co. Haddington, 1689; *styled* (probably) EARL OF GIFFORD, 1694-97. "In the Parl. [S.] 1695, he sat and voted as High Treasurer of Scotland on the King's letter"[a]; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 11 Aug. 1697. P.C. to Queen Anne and High Commissr. to the Parl. [S.]. 6 July 1704, wherein the "Act of Security" was carried; was L. High Chancellor, 17 Oct. 1704, to 9 March 1705; was at the head of a party called "the *Squadrone Volante*," from their sometimes opposing, and sometimes favouring the Court measures, but who were, however, effective supporters of the Union [S.]; REP. PEER [S.] (in one Parl.), 1707-08, being one of the 16 first elected. He *m.*, 11 Dec. 1666,[b] at Highgate, co. Midx., (in the Royal presence) Mary, only da. and h. of John (MAITLAND), DUKE OF LAUDERDALE [S.], by his first wife, Anne, da. of ALEXANDER (HOME), 1st EARL OF HOME [S.] She *d.* at Yester, 20 and was *bur.* there 28 March 1702. Funeral entry in Lyon office. He *d.* at Yester, 20 April 1713, in his 68th year, and was *bur.* there.[c]

Marquessate [S.] III. **Earldom** [S.] IV. — 1713.

3 and *4*. CHARLES (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.]. 1st s. and h.; *b.* about 1670; *styled* (probably) EARL OF GIFFORD from 1697, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 20 April 1713; Pres. of the Court of Police and L. Lieut. of Haddingtonshire, 1714; REP. PEER [S.], 3 March 1715, till his death a few months later. He *m.* Susan, widow of John (COCHRANE), 2d EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.] (who *d.* 16 May 1690), 2d da. of William (HAMILTON, *formerly* DOUGLAS), DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.], by Anne, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON [S.] He *d.* 17 Dec. 1715, aged about 45. His widow *d.* 7 Feb. 1736/7, at Edinburgh.

Marquessate [S.] IV. **Earldom** [S.] V. — 1715.

4 and *5*. JOHN (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* about 1695; *styled* (probably) EARL OF GIFFORD, from 1713 till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], as above, 17 Dec. 1715; studied law at Edinburgh, and was an extra Lord of Session [S.], 1721, till his death, 1762,[e]; REP. PEER [S.] in 6 Parls., *viz.*, 1722, 1727, 1742, 1747, 1754, 1761. On the resignation of Walpole he was, in 1742, Princ. Sec. [S.]; Keeper of the Signet [S.], and a Cabinet Minister, resigning office in 1746. L. Justice Gen. [S.], and Gov. of

---

prudent, humane, blameless in private life, and, on the whole, as respectable as any Scottish Lord who had been long and deeply concerned in the politics of those troubled times."

(a) Wood's "*Douglas*."

(b) "On Tuesday last my Lord Lourdall his daughter was married to a Scotch Lord, whose name is Fitts or Pitts [*sic*]; upon some occasion I was forced to be there. The King gave her. She is very homely and like a monkey, clothed with gold and silver. He seemeth to deserve such a wife and no more." [Letter of Denis de Repas to Sir Robert Harley, 18 Dec, 1666, Hist. MS. Com., App., Pt. 2, 14th Rep. p. 305.]

(c) Macky (*Characters*) says of him, when "a short, brown man towards 60," that "he hath good sense, is very modest, much a man of honour, and hot when *piqued*; is highly esteemed in his country." Sir John Clerk ["*Memoirs*" 1703] calls him "a very good man but not perfectly qualified for Court intrigues."

(d) "A man of great ability, knowledge and judgment." [Wood's "*Douglas*."]

(e) He was the last that held that office, which had been, save for the existing holders, abolished by Act of Parl., 10 Geo. I.

the bank of Scotland, 1761-62. He *m.*, 5 April, or 24 May, 1748, in London, Frances,[a] da. of John (CARTERET), EARL GRANVILLE (the well known statesman), by his first wife, Frances, da. of Sir Robert WORSLEY, Bart. He *d.* in London, 9 Dec. 1762, and was *bur.* at Yester.[b] Will pr. 1763. His widow *d.* at Ham Common, Surrey, 25 Dec. 1788, and was *bur.* at Yester.[c] Will pr. 1789.

[GEORGE HAY, *styled* EARL OF GIFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 1751; *d.* at Yester, 11 Aug. 1752.[d]]

Marquessate [S.] V. **Earldom** [S.] VI. — 1762

5 and *6*. GEORGE (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.] 2d but only surv. s. and h; *b.* 12 July 1758, in London; *styled* EARL OF GIFFORD till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above 9 Dec. 1762. He *d.* 4 Oct. 1770, in his 13th year, at Gifford Lodge.

Marquessate [S.] VI. **Earldom** [S.] VII. — 1770.

6 and *7*. George (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], uncle and h. male, being 4th and yst. s.[e] of Charles, the 3d Marquess. He *suc. to the peerage* [S] 4 Oct. 1770. He purchased the estate of Newhall, co. Haddington, from the creditors of his cousin John Hay, the father of the succeeding Marquess, and greatly augmented the family estates. He *d.* unm. at Newhall, 16 Nov. 1787, at a great age. Admon. June 1787.

Marquessate [S.] VII. **Earldom** [S.] VIII. — 1787.

7 and *8*. GEORGE (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], cousin and h. male, being 3d but 1st surv. s. and h[f] of John HAY, of Newhall afsd. (*d.* 10 Dec. 1765 at Garstang, co. Lanc.), by (—) da. of (—),[g] which John was s. and h. of Brig. Gen. Lord William HAY, of Newhall (*d.* 31 Oct. 1723) 3d and yst. s.[h] of John, the 2d Marquess. He

---

(a) Lady Mary Montagu writes of her, 25 April 1742, as "an ugly girl that sticks upon his [Lord Carteret's] hands." Hor. Walpole, in 1748, mentions having met the Lord Tweeddale and "his new Marchioness," who is infinitely "good-humoured and good company, and sang a thousand French songs very prettily"; and, in the same year Lady Dysart writes, "I think my sister Fanny to all appearance happily established; the Marquis is a sensible, reasonable man and quite her lover." Lord Morton writes of her, in 1749, as "very merry and easy." She appears to have been, like her mother, very musical, and, like her father, an accomplished linguist.

(b) Under the act, 1747, for abolishing heritable jurisdictions he obtained £2,672, in full of his claim for £8,000, for the Bailiary of Dunfermline. He greatly improved his estate of Yester by planting trees, etc.

(c) Of her six children, all *d.* before her, and all but one *d.* unm. Her yst. da., Catharine, *m.* Capt William Hay and had an only child, Frances, who inherited her grandmother's personalty, and *m.* Charles Manners, of South Witham, co. Lincoln, by whom she had issue.

(d) "A very fine boy," writes Mrs. Delany, 24 March 1753.

(e) Of his three elder brothers, James, the 2d, *d.* young, while Major Gen. Lord Charles Hay, the 3d (who, in 1751, was of Linplum) led the English Guards, with great gallantry, at the battle of Fontenoy, 30 April 1745, and *d.* unm. in London, 1 May 1760.

(f) His eldest br. John *d.* young; the second br., William Hay, an officer in the 3d Foot Guards (who, after 1770, was heir presumptive to the Tweeddale title), *m.* twice and *d.* at Yester 23 July 1781, leaving (besides a da., for whom see note "c" above) an only s. and h., George Hay, who *d.* at Yester, 28 April 1783, in early youth. His yst. br., Edward Hay (afterwards Edward Hay-Mackenzie), inherited the estate of Newhall under the will of the 6th Marquess, in 1787, and became, subsequently, of Cromarty, his grandaughter and heir, Anne, Duchess of Sutherland, being *cr.* in 1861, Countess of Cromarty.

(g) Her name has been unsuccessfully asked after in "*N. and Q.*," 8th S., v. 448. She *d.*, as his widow, 23 Sep. 1808 at Edinburgh.

(h) The 2d s., Brig. Gen. Lord John Hay, distinguished himself at the battles of Schellenberg (1704) and Ramilies (1706) and *d.* s.p. at Coutray, 25 Aug. 1706.

was *b.* 1733 ; was sometime an officer in the East India Service ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 16 Nov. 1787 ; REP. PEER [S.] in two Parls, 1796-1804. He *m.* 18 April 1785, at *Edinburgh, Hannah Charlotte, 4th da.* of James (MAITLAND), 7th EARL OF LAUDERDALE [S.], by Mary Turner, da. and h. of Sir Thomas LOMBE. He and his wife went to France (for his health) in 1802, where they were detained by Napoleon till their death. She *d.* at Verdun 8 May 1804. He *d.* there, 3 months later, 9 Aug. 1804 aged 51. Both were subsequently interred at Yester 11 Nov. 1806.

Marquessate [S.] VIII. **Earldom** [S.] IX. — 1804.

8 and *9.* GEORGE (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h. ; *b.* 1 Feb. 1787 at Yester ; *styled* EARL OF GIFFORD till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above 9 Aug. 1804, in which year he entered the army ; serving 1807 in the Peninsula, (where he was aide-de-camp to Wellington), and being wounded at Busaco, 1810, and at Vittoria, 1813 ; served also in America, and was wounded in the action at Niagara, also in 1813 ; becoming finally, 29 May 1875, FIELD MARSHAL, and being Col. successively of the 30th Foot, 1836 ; of the 42d Foot, 1862, and of the 2d Life Guards, sometime Lieut.-Gen. of the Royal body guard of archers in Scotland (Gold Stick in Waiting), 1863. He was **C.B.** in 1815 ; REP. PEER [S.], 1818-76 ; **K.T.**, 1820. He was L. Lieut. of Haddingtonshire, 1823 ; was Gov. of Madras and Com. in chief there, 1842-48 ; **K.C.B.**, 1862 ; **G.C.B.**, 1867. Pres. of the Highland Agricultural Society, etc. He *m.* 28 March 1816, Susan, 3d da. of William (MONTAGU), 5th DUKE OF MANCHESTER, by Susan, da. of Alexander (GORDON), 4th DUKE OF GORDON [S.]. She, who was *b.* 18 Sep. 1797, *d.* 5 March 1870, at 9, Charlotte street, Edinburgh. He *d.* 10 Oct. 1876 from the effects of an accident, aged 89, at Yester.[a]

[GEORGE HAY, *styled* EARL OF GIFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* at Yester House, 26 April 1822 ; ed. at Trin. Hall, Cambridge ; M.A. 1845 ; Private Sec. to the Sec. for War, 1854-55 ; M.P. for Totnes, 1855-62. He *m.* 13 Oct. 1862 (when in a dying condition) by spec. lic. at Dufferin Lodge, in Highgate, co. Midx., Helen Selina, DOW. BARONESS DUFFERIN AND CLANEBOYE [I.], 1st da. of Thomas SHERIDAN. He *d.* at Dufferin lodge afsd. 22 Dec. 1862, aged 40, after a painful illness[b] of sixteen months, and was *bur.* at Friern Barnet. His widow *d.* at Dufferin lodge, 13 June 1867,[c] aged about 62.]

Marquessate [S.] IX. **Earldom** [S.] X. — 1876.

9 and *10.* ARTHUR (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDATE, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. ; *b* 9 Nov. 1824 at Yester ; ed. at Leipsig and afterwards at Geneva ; joined the army (Gren. Guards) 1841, serving with distinction in the Sutlej campaign, 1845-46, and being aide-de-camp to the Gov. Gen. ; made a tour in the Himalayas, 1846 ; served in the Crimea, 1854-56, becoming Colonel in 1860, and retiring in 1866, when he devoted himself to the study of ornithology.[d] After the death of his eldest br., above-mentioned, in 1862, he was styled VISCOUNT WALDEN, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 10 Oct. 1876. F.R.S., Fellow of the Linnean, and Pres. of the Zoo. Soc. He *m.*, firstly, 18 Feb. 1857, Helena Eleanora Charlotte Augusta, only child of Count Adolphus Augustus Frederic KIELMANSEGGE, Hanoverian Minister in London. She, who was *b.* 2 Aug. 1836, and who was Lady of the bedchamber to the Princess of Wales, *d.* 30 Sep. 1871 at Walden Cottage, in Chislehurst, Kent. Admon. 4 Jan. 1872, under £4,000. He *m.*, secondly, 8 Oct. 1873, at St. Marylebone, Julia Charlotte Sophia, 2d da. of Keith William STEWART-MACKENZIE, of Seaforth, co. Ross, by his first wife, Hannah Charlotte, da. of

---

(a) "A man of conspicuous physique, and celebrated in the army as a horseman and *sabreur*. He was also an accomplished coachman . . . He led the way in tile-draining, in deep ploughing, and in many bold experiments . . . shewed an intelligent interest in the then infant science of meteorology and in mechanics." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(b) The cause was from internal injuries, caused by holding back a heavy stone which was about to fall on some workmen at Yester.

(c) See vol. iii, p. 190, note "c," *sub* "Dufferin."

(d) His ornithological works, collected from various journals, &c., were pub. privately in 1881 (with a memoir of him by W. H. Russell) by his nephew, R. E. W. Ramsay.

James Joseph HOPE-VERE, of Craigie Hall. He *d.* s.p. after five days' illness, of bronchitis, 28 Dec. 1878 at Chislehurst, aged 52. His widow, who was *b.* 21 June 1846, *m.* 24 Jan. 1887 at the Chapel Royal, Savoy, the Rt. Hon. Sir John ROSE, 1st Bart., G.C.M.G., who *d.* 24 Aug. 1888, aged 67. She *m.*, thirdly, 3 Feb. 1892 at St. Saviour's, Walton street, William Evans GORDON, Capt. Gordon Highlanders, and was living 1896.

Marquessate [S.] X.	1878.	*10*, *11*, and *1*. WILLIAM MONTAGU (HAY), MARQUESS OF TWEEDDALE [1694], EARL OF TWEEDDALE [1646], EARL OF GIEFORD [1694], VISCOUNT WALDEN [1694] and LORD HAY OF YESTER [1488], all in the peerage of Scotland, next br. and h.; *b* 27 Jan. 1826; ed. at Haileybury; was in the Bengal Civil Service, 1845-62; Dep. Commissr. of Simla; was M.P. for Taunton, 1865-68 and for Haddington district. Aug. to Dec. 1878; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 28 Dec. 1878; was *cr.* a peer of the United Kingdom 6 Oct. 1881 as BARON TWEEDDALE OF YESTER, co. Haddington. L. H. Commissr. to the Church of Scotland, 1890-92.[a] He *m.* 18 May 1878, at St. Augustine's church, Candida Louisa, 3d da. of Vincerizo BARTOLUCCI, of Cantiano, in Italy and of Greenville park, co. Kilkenny, by his first wife Clementina, da. of Lieut. Col. Thomas DUNDAS, of Carron Hall, co. Stirling.
Earldom [S.] XI.		
Barony [U.K.] I.	1881.	

[WILLIAM-GEORGE-MONTAGU HAY, *styled* EARL OF GIFFORD, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 4 Nov. 1884.]

(a) Lord Tweeddale figures in *The Directory of Directors* as guiding the destinies of no less than nineteen public companies, and thus easily *heading* the list of trading peers in the multiplicity of his engagements. The Limited Liability Act, whatever its other merits, has furnished an excellent employment and provision for some of the nobility. The title on one side and the fees on the other, would seem to form a *quid pro quo* which satisfies the common shareholder and noble director alike, so long as affairs go on well and dividends are regularly paid.

The following list (compiled by a partner of a well known house in the City) shows each Peer, or courtesy Peer (the latter being marked with an asterisk), who was, in 1896, one of the directors of a public company. Thirty-four were directors of 4 or more such companies, *viz.* Tweeddale, who directed 19 [!]; Donoughmore, 11; Gifford, 10; Colville, 7; Castletown, Ebury, Playfair, Rathmore, Ribblesdale, Rothschild, and Stratheden, 6 each; Breadalbane, Clanmorris, Cottesloe, *Duncannon, Kilmorey, Kinnaird, Kingsale, Lawrence, Loch, and Wharncliffe, 5 each; Ailesbury, Aldenham, De Lisle, Elgin, *Emlyn, Harris, Hillingdon, Iddesleigh, Lichfield, Mountmorres, Stalbridge, Sutherland and Wantage, 4 each. One hundred and thirty-three Peers were directors of one, two or three such companies, *viz.* Abercorn, Aberdeen, Addington, Ailsa, Ardilaun, Armstrong, Ashburnham, Atholl, *Balcarres, Balfour of Burleigh, Battersea, Belhaven, Belper, Bessborough, Brownlow, Buccleuch, *Burghley, Burton, Bute, Caledon, Castlerosse, Chelmsford, *Chelsea, Chesterfield, Cheylesmore, Cloncurry, Coleridge, Cork, Crawford, Cross, *Dalkeith, Davey, *De Grey, De Ramsey, Denbigh, De Vesci, Devonshire, Dillon, Downe, *Dungarvan, Dunleath, Dunmore, Dunraven, Durham, *Ebrington, Egerton, Eglington, Egmont, Enniskillen, Essex, Exeter, Exmouth, Farrer, Fife, Fingall, Forbes, Galloway, Gort, *Granby, Greville, Grey, Haddington, Halsbury, Hamilton of Dalzell, Hampden, Harlech, Hatherton, Hawke, Herries, Herschell, Hindlip, Hobhouse, Hopetoun, Hothfield Jersey, Kelvin, Kintore, Knutsford, Lathom, Lauderdale, Leigh, Leven, Lothian, Mar and Kellie, *March, Marlborough, *Medway, Melville, Midleton, Moncreiff, Monck, Monk-Bretton Monteagle, Mount-Edgcumbe, *Newark, Newcastle, Newton, Norbury, *Norreys, Northesk, Onslow, Portsmouth, Radnor, Rendel, Richmond, Rosse, Rowton, Saint Levan, Salisbury, Saltoun, Say and Sele, Scarbrough, Selborne, Shand, Shrewsbury, Soudes, Stair, Stanhope, Stanmore, Stradbroke, Strathmore, Suffield, Suffolk, Templetown, Tredegar, Tweedmouth, Verulam, Waterpark, Wenlock, Westminster, Winchilsea, Windsor, and Wolverton. This, in all, makes 167, shewing the disposition of the nineteenth-century Peers to trade, and it includes both those who very properly direct companies about whose affairs they have special knowledge or interest, and those who lend their names to "all sorts" of undertakings, and who are not inaptly characterised as "*Guinea pigs.*"

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 20,486 acres in Haddingtonshire, 18,116 in Berwickshire, 4,505 in Roxburghshire, 400 in Fifeshire, besides 10 in Kent. *Total* 43,517 acres, worth £26,530 a year, exclusive of £815 for mines. *Principal seat,* Yester House, co. Haddington.

TWEEDMOUTH OF EDINGTON.

Barony.

I. 1881. *1.* SIR DUDLEY-COUTTS MARJORIBANKS, Bart., was *cr.* 12 Oct. 1881 BARON TWEEDMOUTH OF EDINGTON, *co.* Berwick. He was 3d s. of Edward MARJORIBANKS (a partner in Coutt's Bank, from 1796 till his death 17 Sept. 1868, aged 92) by Georgiana, da. of Joseph Francis Louis LATOUR, of Hexton Park, Beds; was *b.* 29 Dec. 1820; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; Barrister (Mid. Temple) 1848; partner in the brewery of "Meux and Co.," and a director of the East India company; was M.P. for Berwick, 1853-68 and 1874-81; was *cr. a Baronet,* as "of Guisachen, *co.* Inverness," 25 July 1866, and *raised to the peerage,* as above stated, 12 Oct. 1881. He *m.* 19 Oct. 1848, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Isabella, sister of the 1st BARON MAGHERAMORNE, 1st da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir James Weir HOGG, 1st Bart. by Mary Claudine, da. of Samuel SWINTON. He *d.* 4 March 1894, at Bath, aged 73. Personalty £714,861 gross, being £650,409 net, the probate duty amounting to £19,315 and the estate duty to £6,505. His widow living 1896.

II. 1894. *2.* EDWARD (MARJORIBANKS), BARON TWEEDMOUTH OF EDINGTON, 1st s. and h.; *b.* 8 July 1849; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1874; M.P. for Berwick, 1880-94; Comptroller of the Household, Feb. to Aug. 1886; Parl. Sec. to the Treasury and Chief Whip (Liberal party), 1892-94; *suc. to the peerage* 4 March 1894; L. PRIVY SEAL and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1894. He *m.* 9 June 1873, Fanny Octavia Louisa, 3d da. of John Winston (SPENCER-CHURCHILL), DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, by Frances Anne Emily, da. of Charles William (VANE-STEWART), 3d MARQUESS OF LONDONDERRY [I.]. She was *b.* 29 Jan. 1853.=[a]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 19,186 acres in Inverness-shire, and 4,060 in Berwickshire. *Total* 23,246 acres, worth £9,146. *Principal seats.*—Guisachan, near Beauly, co. Inverness, and Hutton Hall, co. Berwick.

TYAQUIN.

i.e., "Tyaquin, co. Galway," Barony (*Bourke*) *cr.* 1687 with the VISCOUNTCY OF GALWAY [I.]; *ex.* 1691.

TYES, see TEYES.

TYLNEY OF CASTLEMAINE; see CASTLEMAINE.

TYNDALE or TINDALL.

i.e., "SCOTT OF TINDALL, co. Northumberland," Barony (*Scott*), *cr.* 1663 with the DUKEDOM OF MONMOUTH, which see; *forfeited* 1685, but *restored* (with the Earldom of Doncaster) 1743.

---

i.e., "TYNDALE, co. Northumberland," Barony (*Radcliffe*), *cr.* 1688 with the EARLDOM OF DERWENTWATER, which see; *forfeited* 1716.

---

[a] His 1st s. and h. ap. (probably the future Peer), the Hon. Dudley Churchill Marjoribanks, Lieut. Royal Horse Guards (*b.* 2 March 1874) was mulcted £5,000 in Feb. 1896, for breach of promise of marriage with an actress named Watkins, but known as "Miss Birdie Sutherland" of the Gaiety theatre.

TYNEMOUTH, see TINMOUTH.

TYNINGHAME.

i.e., "MELROS OF TYNINGHAME, co. Haddington, Barony (*Hamilton*) *cr.* 1827 ; *ex.* 1858 ; see "HADDINGTON" Earldom [S.] under the 9th Earl.

TYRAWLEY.

Barony [I.]

I. 1706. *1.* SIR CHARLES O'HARA, of Leyny, co. Sligo, whose parentage is unascertained[a] ; was Capt. in the Earl of Ossory's reg. in 1679 ; Lieut. Col. 1st Foot Guards, March 1688/9, being *Knighted*, at Viscount Sydney's house, Aug. 1689 ; served under William III, in Flanders ; was Col. of the Royal Fusiliers (7th Foot) 1696-1714 ; distinguished himself at the capture of Vigo and the burning of the Spanish fleet ; became full General in 1714, and was *cr.* 10 Jan. 1766, BARON TYRAWLEY, co. Mayo [I.] In that year he was second in command to the Earl of Galway in Spain, conducted a gallant defence of an outpost at Guadalaxara, and was in command at the disastrous battle of Almanza, 25 April 1707, where, having made two charges, he was wounded.[b] He took his seat in the House of Lords [I.] 25 May 1710 ; was P.C. [I.] to Queen Anne, and, in 1714, to George I. ; was Commander-in-chief of the Forces in Ireland 1714-21, and sometime Gov. of the Royal Hospital, near Dublin. He *m.* before 1690, Frances, da. of Gervase ROUSE, of Rouse Lench, co. Worcester. He *d.* in Dublin, 8 or 9, and was *bur.* 11 June 1724 in the chancel of St. Mary's there, aged 84, or possibly[c] only 74. Will pr. April 1725.[d] His widow *d.* 10 Nov. 1733.

II. 1724 to 1773. *2.* JAMES (O'HARA), BARON TYRAWLEY [I. 1706], and BARON KILMAINE [I. 1722], only s. and h. ; *b.* 1690 ; was Lieut. in his father's reg., 1703 ; serving at the siege of Barcelona, 1703, at the battle of Almanza, 1707, and at Malplaquet, 1709 ; becoming (in succession to his father) Col. of the Royal Fusiliers, 1714. He was *cr.* 8 Feb. 1721/2, BARON KILMAINE of Kilmaine, co. Mayo [I.], taking his seat 29 Aug. 1723, but in June 1724 he *suc.* his father as Baron Tyrawley [I.]. P.C. [I.], 1724 ; aide-de-camp to Geo. II., 1727 ; Envoy and subsequently Ambassador to Portugal, 1728-41[e], and to Russia, 1743-45. In 1745 he became Col. of the 3d troop of Horse Guards (Gold Stick), being transferred, in 1746, to the 10th foot ; in 1749, to the 14th Dragoons ; in 1752, to the 3d Dragoons, and, finally, in 1755, to the 2d (Coldstream) foot guards, becoming General in the army in 1761, and FIELD MARSHAL, 10 June 1763, and being sometime Gov. of Portsmouth. In 1752 he was again Ambassador to Portugal and was Gov. of Minorca till 1756, when he was sent out on the expedition to Gibraltar.[f]

(a) It is suggested [*Nat. Biogr.*] that he may be identical with "Charles O'Hara, who matric. at Oxford, 12 July 1667, aged 17, and who was 2d s. of Sir William O'Hara, of Cribilly, co. Antrim. In that case he would have been but 74 (instead of 84) at his death, and his birth, in 1650, would not be incompatible with his military services. Charles O'Hara, of the Univ. of Oxford, had lic. (London) 16 April 1668 (being then stated to be aged 22 and a bach.) to marry Catharine Rowe, aged 17, spinster. He, probably (in spite of the 4 years' discrepancy of age), is the same person as the undergraduate of 1667.

(b) His conduct, as well as that of Lord Galway, in that campaign was much questioned. See Stanhope's "War of the succession in Spain."

(c) See note "a" above.

(d) He is described as of "a good understanding, a large fund of learning and fit to command an army."

(e) "He was extremely popular, and on his departure received from the King of Portugal 14 bars of gold. He returned to England '*with 3 wives and 14 children*,' and at once gained a reputation for wit at the expense of Lords Bath and Grantham and the House of Commons. . . . He was considered singularly licentious even for the courts of Russia and Portugal." [*Nat Biogr.*]

(f) There was an attempt to censure him by Lord George Sackville and others, for his expenditure there, but he "so browbeat his accusers that the House [of Commons] declared itself [according to Hor. Walpole] satisfied of the innocence of a man who dared to do wrong more than they dared to censure him." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

In 1757 he was President of the Court Martial on Sir John Mordaunt, and, in 1760, of that on Lord George Sackville. In 1762 he was General of the English forces in Portugal to resist a Spanish invasion, but was recalled next year. P.C. to Geo. III. in 1762. He *m.* Mary, sister of William, EARL OF BLESINGTON [I.], only surv. da. of William (STEWART), 2d VISCOUNT MOUNTJOY [I.], by Anne, da. of Murrough (BOYLE), VISCOUNT BLESINGTON [I.]. She *d.* at Somerset House, 1769 ; admon. 23 Feb. 1769, under £100. He *d.* s.p. legit.[a] at Twickenham, 14 and was *bur.* 24 July 1773, at Chelsea Hospital Chapel, aged 91,[b] when *all his honours* became *extinct.* Will pr. July 1773

TYRAWLEY OF BALLINROBE.

Barony [I.]
I. 1797, to 1821.

1. THE RT. HON. JAMES CUFFE, of Castle Lacken, co. Mayo, s. and h. of James CUFFE, of Elm Hall, in that county, by Elizabeth, sister of Arthur, 1st EARL OF ARRAN [I.], da. of Sir Arthur GORE, Bart. [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of Maurice ANNESLEY, was *b.* 1748 ; *suc.* his father, 20 March 1762 ; was M.P. [I.] for co. Mayo ; Gov. of co. Mayo ; P.C. [I.], and was *cr.*, 7 Nov. 1797,[c] BARON TYRAWLEY OF BALLINROBE [I.] He *m.*, 28 April 1770, Mary, da. and h. of Richard LEVINGE, of Calverstown, co. Kildare (s. of Sir Richard LEVINGE, 1st Bart. [I.]), by Mary, da. of Thomas MARLAY, L. Ch. Justice of the King's Bench [I.], 1742-51. She *d.* of fever at Feltrum, near Dublin, 11 May 1808. He *d.* s.p. legit.,[d] 15 June 1821, at Castle Lacken afsd., in his 74th year,[e] when the *Barony* became *extinct.*

TYRCONNELL or TYRCONNEL.

Earldom [I.]
I. 1603, to 1608.

1. RODERICK (*or* RORY) O'DONNELL, 2d s. of Sir Hugh MacManus O'DONNELL, "*the* O'Donnell of Tyrconnell," by Inneen Dhu [Ina, the dark], da. of James MACDONNELL, of the Isles, was *b.* 1575, and became 10 Sep. 1602 (by the death, at Valladolid, of his elder br. Hugh Roe O'DONNELL, of Tyrconnell, the well known antagonist of the English in Ireland) the Chief of his house. He soon afterwards obtained a new grant of his lands from the Government, and was *Knighted* in Christ Church, Dublin, being the same day *cr.* 27 Sep. 1603, EARL OF TYRCONNELL [I.] with rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his br. Geoffrey, otherwise Caffrie O'DONNELL in like manner, and with a proviso that the heir apparent of such Earldom should be BARON OF DONEGALL [I.] He *m.* about 1605-06, Bridget (aged 7½ years at her father's death, 1 Aug. 1597), 2d but 1st surv. da. and coheir of Henry (FITZGERALD), 12th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], by Frances, da. of Charles (HOWARD), 2d EARL OF NOTTINGHAM. Anticipating, however, that he would be punished (rightly or wrongly) for treasonable practices, he fled (with his only son) 14 Sep. 1607, to France, together with the famous Earl of Tyrone,[f] and thence to Rome, where he *d* 30 July 1608 in his 33d year, and was *bur.* in the Spanish church

---

(a) General Charles O'Hara, well known as the "old Cock of the Rock" (*i.e.*, of Gibraltar,) was one of his bastards. He *d.* there very rich and unm. 21 Feb. 1802, aged 62. See p. 442, note "e."

(b) Lord Chesterfield said of him, when both were old and infirm, "Tyrawley and I have been long dead, but we dont choose to have it known." Hor. Walpole ["*Geo. II.*"] speaks of him as "a brutal man" [which indeed he shewed himself at the trial of Sackville], but says he "had a great deal of humour and occasional good breeding, but not to the prejudice of his natural temper, which was imperiously blunt, haughty and contemptuous with an undaunted portion of spirit."

(c) See vol. vi, p. 376, note "d," *sub* "Riversdale," as to this and other Irish creations of that period.

(d) "He is suc. in his estates by his only surv. child, Col. James Cuffe, M.P. for Tralee" [*Ann. Reg.* for 1821]. For this illegit. son he endeavoured in vain to obtain a peerage.

(e) In private life he was very immoral ; in public, he appears to have been a self-seeking, unprincipled hack of the type only too common at that time in Ireland.

(f) The "flight of the two Earls" is more fully described under "Tyrone." Their intention, doubtless, was to reach Spain, but they were prevented, so that Macaulay's statement that they fled to Madrid is erroneous.

of San Pietro de Montorio, on the Janiculum in that city.[a] M.I.[b] Having been attainted for high treason (the attainder being confirmed, 28 Oct. 1614, by the Irish Parl.) *all his honours* became *forfeited*. His widow, who had an annual pension of £300 allowed her, 7 Aug. 1616, by the Crown, *m.* about 1618, Nicholas (BARNEWALL), 1st VISCOUNT BARNEWALL OF KINGSLAND [I.], who *d.* 20 Aug. 1663, at Turvey, co. Dublin.

[HUGH (O'DONNELL), BARON DONEGALL [I.] at his birth, in 1606, under the terms of the patent of creation of his father's Earldom, 27 Sep. 1603. He was ed. at the Univ. of Louvain; was a Page to the Infanta Isabella, Consort of the Archduke Albert, and was himself generally known (in honour probably of that Archduke) as "*Hugh-Albert*" or "*Albert-Hugh*." He lived in Spain and the Low Countries, was a General in the Spanish service and was Knight commander of the Order of Alcantara in Spain. Notwithstanding his father's attainder, he appears, after his death, 30 July 1608, to have *styled himself Earl of Tyrconnel* [I.],[c] and to have been so recognised abroad. He *m.* Anna Margaret, da. of Maximilian DE HENNIN, COUNT DE BOSSUT, Knight of the Golden Fleece. He appears to have been refused permission to aid the Irish, in 1641, in their opposition to the Parliamentarians, and to have *d.* soon afterwards, some say by drowning (apparently s.p.), 16 Sep. 1642, when the issue male of his father, the grantee of these honours, and of his father's brother (who was in rem. to them) became, apparently, extinct.]

II. 1661, to 1667. *1.* OLIVER (FITZWILLIAM), VISCOUNT FITZWILLIAM OF MERYON [I.], who *suc.* his father, as 2d Viscount, about 1650, was *cr.* 20 April 1661,[d] EARL OF TYRCONNELL [I.], and took his seat as such, by proxy, 9 July 1662. He *d.* s.p. 11 April 1667, when the *Earldom of Tyrconnell* [I.] became *extinct*, but the other honours devolved on his br. and h. For fuller particulars see "FITZWILLIAM OF MERYON" Viscountcy [I.] (*Fitzwilliam*) *cr.* 1629 (*ex.* 1833), under the 2nd Viscount.

III. 1685, to 1691. *1.* RICHARD TALBOT, 5th or 8th s.[e] of Sir William TALBOT, 1st Bart. [I.] of Carton, co. Kildare (*d.* 16 March 1633), by Alison, da. of John NETTERVILLE, was *b.* probably about 1625; obtained a commission in the Irish army, 1641, serving afterwards in Spain and Flanders, and being a volunteer in the naval engagement (against the Dutch) under James, Duke of York, with whom he ever afterwards

---

(a) His br. Geoffrey or Caffrie ("Calfurnius, frater"), who was in rem. to the Earldom, *d.* (six weeks after him) at Rome, 14 Sep. 1608, and was *bur.* with him. M.I. there, where also is commemorated the death, 10 Sep. 1602, of their elder br. "Hugo, Princeps." Geoffrey left issue, Hugh O'Donnell, only s. and h., who was at the Univ. of Louvaine, and who *d.* (apparently unm.) as a captain during the siege of Breda.

(b) A copy of this inscription is given in Meehan's "*Earl of Tyrone and Earl of Tyrconnel*" [1868] as also in Burke's "*Extinct peerage*" [1883], where is a very full and interesting account of this brother, and the family in general of both these Earls.

(c) He "styles himself in existing documents, of almost legal character, EARL OF TYRCONNELL AND DONEGAL, BARON OF LIFFORD, LORD OF SLIGO AND LOWER CONNAUGHT," &c. [Burke's "*Extinct peerage*," 1883.]

(d) "By patent dat. 20 April 1663, or rather 1661, for we find him Earl of Tyrconnel 29 July that year and [on] 9 July 1662 he took his seat, by proxy, in the house of Peers. Lord's Journal, i, 274, 317." [*Lodge*, vol. iv, p. 317.]

(e) Lord Clarendon ["*Life*," vol. 2, p. 362] mentions "the eldest, Sir Robert Talbot, who was by much the best; the second, Peter, a Jesuit, who, . . . on the Restoration, rose into Royal favour [was an Archbishop and *d.* in Dublin, 1680]; the third, Gilbert, called Colonel for some command he had against the King; [no mention of a fourth, but] the fifth was *Dick* Talbot." Burke ["*Extinct Peerage*," 1883] sets out 8 sons, including John, James, Thomas and Garret, which last he makes father of "William, Condé de Tyrconnel." This Garret probably is the "Sir Griffith Talbot, br. of the late Duke of Tyrconnel," who, according to the "*Hist. Reg.*," died 26 Dec. 1724 in his 82d year.

continued in favour. In 1670 he was the chosen advocate of the unsuccessful appeal of the Irish Roman Catholics as to their losses in the Royal cause, and, as such, incurred the dislike of the Duke of Ormonde and the Protestant party. In 1672 he was taken prisoner by the Dutch at Solebay ; in 1678 was arrested at Dublin under suspicion of "the Popish plot," but escaped to France in or before 1679, returning, on the accession of James II., who promoted him to the rank of Lieut.-General,[a] and *cr.* him[b] 20 June 1685[c] BARON OF TALBOTSTOWN, co. Wicklow, VISCOUNT BALTINGLASS, also in co. Wicklow, and EARL OF TYRCONNEL [I.], with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his nephews Sir William TALBOT, Bart. [I.] of Carton, and to William Talbot, of Haggardstone, "Esq," respectively, in like manner. He took an active part in carrying out the King's instructions as to remodelling the army in Ireland, of which he was Capt. General (so as to include therein the Roman Catholics) and from the close of 1686 was VICEROY OF IRELAND[d] till James II in person arrived at Dublin 24 March 1688/9, in whose procession he bore the sword of State. By that King he was *cr.* 30 March 1689 (some four months after his exclusion from the throne of England but while he was still *de facto* King of Ireland) MARQUESS AND DUKE OF TYRCONNELL [I.], a creation duly enrolled and never erased from the patent rolls [I.][e] The Regiment of horse, of which he was Colonel, was one of the two[f] that suffered most at the fatal battle of the Boyne. After a visit to France, to urge the sending of the promised supplies, he returned in Jan. 1690/1, and exerted himself vigorously for the defence of Limerick, where he *d.* suddenly of apoplexy 14 Aug. 1691, s.p.m., and was *bur.* at St. Minchin's in that city. He had been attainted by William III, early in 1691, when *all his honours* became *forfeited.*[g] He *m.* firstly Katharine BOYNTON.[h] He *m.* secondly, 1679, in Paris, Frances, widow

---

(a) As "a man of great abilities and clear courage, and one who for many years had a true attachment to His Majesty's person and interest" [D'Alton's "*King James's Irish Army List*, 1689."]

(b) See vol. iv, p. 9, note "c" *sub* "Galway" for a list of the Irish peerages made by James II. before his exile.

(c) The preamble to the patent recites "his immaculate allegiance and his infinitely great services performed to the King and to Charles II. in England, Ireland and foreign parts, in which he suffered frequent imprisonments and many great wounds.

(d) Thomas, Earl of Ailesbury ("*Memoirs*") says of this appointment that Tyrconnel "was a particular friend of mine as to common conversation, and living in the world, so I knew him perfectly well, and of consequence that he was, of all men, the most improper person to be thus dignified."

(e) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albermarle," for similar creations by James II.

(f) Col. Parker's horse was the other.

(g) In person he was (see Grammont's "*Memoirs*") far above the common stature, tho' extremely graceful and well made. His size is wittily alluded to, when called "*Goliath*" defeated by "*David*," on the occasion of his attentions to Frances Hamilton being, at first, neglected for those of "*le petit*" Jermyn. He became latterly very unwieldy, hence Andrew Marvell ["*Advice to a Painter*"] writes :—

> "Next, Talbot must by his great Master stand,
> Laden with folly, flesh, and ill-got land."

Of him, Burke [*Extinct Peerage*] (quoting "an eloquent writer") writes, "Much ill has been written and more believed, but his history . . . has only been written by the pen of party, steeped in gall . . . Two qualities he possessed in an eminent degree—Wit and Valour . . . devotion to his country and fidelity to the family, with whose exile he began life and with whose ruin he finished it." The most eminent of his vituperators is Lord Macaulay (in whose "*History*" he figures as "*lying Dick Talbot*"), who credits him with most of [if not all] the vices which are incident to human nature, the epithets of "Sharper, Bully, Bravo, Pimp, Sycophant" and "Hypocrite" being but *some* out of those he applies to him. This view of his character may however be, charitably and not inaptly, coupled with the words of Mason [*Hist. of St. Patrick's Cath.*], "Whatever was his faults, he had the *rare* merit of sincere attachment to an unfortunate Master."

(h) In the last chapter of the Grammont memoirs it is stated that 'Talbot, without knowing why or wherefore, took to wife the languishing Boynton."

of Sir George HAMILTON, Count Hamilton in France,[a] sister of Sarah, the well-known DUCHESS OF MARLBOROUGH, da. and coheir of Richard Jennings, of Sandridge, Herts, by Frances, da. and coheir of Sir Giffard THORNHURST, Bart. (so *cr.* 1622) of Agnes Court, co. Kent. The Duchess (for so she was always called) had been one of the Maids of Honour, and was long (as "*La belle Jennings*") a reigning beauty at the Court of Charles II. When again a widow, in 1691, she lived many years abroad, being Lady of the Bedchamber to the exiled Queen of James II. She, however, returned to Ireland, probably about 1720, and *d.* s.p.m. from a fall from her bed, at Paradise Row or Arbour Hill, Dublin, 6 and was *bur.* 9 March 1730/1, at St. Patrick's there, aged 81 or 82.[b] Her will dat. 26 May 1726, pr. in the Court of Delegates, 1731. M.I. in the Chapel of the Scotch College, at Paris.[c] She had founded a Nunnery for poor Clares, in King street, Dublin.

WILLIAM TALBOT, of Haggardstown, nephew and h. male,[d] assumed the title of EARL OF TYRCONNELL, &c [I.] on his uncle's death, in 1691, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation (1685), notwithstanding the late Earl's attainder. He was s. and h. of Garret Talbot, by Margaret, da. of Henry GAYDON, of co. Louth, which Garret was an elder br. of the said Earl. He, too, was attainted under the description of "William Talbot of Dundalk."[a] He fled to St. Germain en Laye, and presumably *d.* there. His son and heir (—), Talbot, was a Lieut.-Gen. in the service of France. It is unknown whether or no this son assumed the title of EARL OF TYRCONNELL, &c. [I.], but on his death s.p. that *Earldom*, &c., which had been under attainder since 1691, became *extinct*.[d]

Viscountcy [I]

I. 1718, to 1754.

1. SIR JOHN BROWNLOW, Bart., of Humby and Belton, co. Lincoln, s. and h. of Sir William BROWNLOW, 4th Bart., of the same, by his first wife Dorothy, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Richard MASON, of Sutton, co. Surrey; *suc.* his father, 6 March 1700/1, as 5th Baronet (a dignity *cr.* 24 July 1641); was of full age in 1714; M.P. for Grantham and

(a) Her three daughters by Count Hamilton (coheirs) were (1) Elizabeth, Viscountess Ross [I.]; (2) Frances, Viscountess Dillon [I.], and (3) Mary, Viscountess Barnewall of Kingsland [I.] They were known at the Viceregal Court [I.] as "the three Viscountesses" and all three are *bur.* at St. Patrick's, Dublin. By Tyrconnel she is said to have had two daughters, each of whom *m.* foreign noblemen. One of these two, Charlotte, is said to have *m.* the Prince de Vintimiglia and to have had two daughters, both of whom *m.* but *d.* s.p. In "Mawson's *obits*," however [*Genealogist*, N.S., iv, 25], the death at St. Germans is mentioned, 14 Feb. 1721/2, of Tyrconnell's "only da. Charlotte," in her 46th year, who had *m.* "her cousin the late Lord Richard Talbot of Tyrconnell, who *d.* in 1715 in the Scotch rebellion," and who herself "left a son and da. behind her."

(b) Aged 104 according to the "*Gent. Mag.*" Count Grammont says of her: "She had the fairest and brightest complexion that ever was seen, her hair a most beauteous flaxen, her countenance extremely animated. . . The charms of her person and the unaffected sprightliness of her wit gained her the general admiration of the whole Court; in these fascinating qualities she had there other competitors, but scarcely one, except Miss Jennings, maintained, throughout, the character of unblemished chastity." On the other hand Lord Melfort says that she had "l'ame la plus noire qui se puisse concevoir." Her "mad freak," in going about, dressed as "an orange wench" (when "Maid of Honour") is narrated by Pepys, 21 Feb. 1664/5, and by Grammont, and there is an account of the whole of her career (at some length) in Jesse's "*Court of Stuarts.*" When old she is described as "low in stature, extremely emaciated, and without the slightest trace of ever having been a beauty."

(c) The inscription, describing her as "Frances Jennings, Duchess of Tyrconnell, is printed in Jesse's "*Court of Stuarts*," vol. iv, p. 158, as also (with others in the said chapel) in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vii, p. 38.

(d) See D'Alton's "*Irish Army List.*" It is presumed that Tyrconnell's nephew, Sir William Talbot, Bart. [I.] (s. and h. of his eldest br.) was dead s.p. before him, as this William stands first in the spec. rem. of 1685.

for co. Lincoln,[a] and was *cr.* 23 June 1718, BARON CHARLEVILLE, co. Cork, and VISCOUNT TYRCONNEL [I.]; K.B. on the revival of that order, 27 May 1725. He *m.* firstly, Eleanor, 4th da. and coheir of his uncle Sir John BROWNLOW, 3d Bart., by Alice, da. of Richard SHERARD, of Lobthorpe, co. Lincoln. She *d.* s.p. 11 Sep. 1730. He *m.* secondly, 24 Jan. 1731/2,[b] at Marnham, Notts, Elizabeth, yst. da. of William CARTWRIGHT, of Marnham afsd. He *d.* s.p. 27 Feb. 1754 at his seat at Belton afsd., when *all his honours* became *extinct.*[c] Admon. 1 Feb. 1755. His widow *d.* at Buxton, 17 July 1780.

Earldom [I.]

IV. 1761. *1.* GEORGE (CARPENTER), BARON CARPENTER OF KILLAGHY, co. Kilkenny [I. 1719], only s. and h. of George (CARPENTER), 2d BARON CARPENTER OF KILLAGHY [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of David PETTY, of Wanstead, co. Essex; was *b.* 26 Aug. 1723; was M.P. for Taunton, 1754-62; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 12 July 1749; and was *cr.* 1 May 1761, VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD, co. Louth, and EARL OF TYRCONNEL in the province of Ulster [I.]. He *m.* 23 March 1747/8, at Mayfair Chapel, Frances, da. of Sir Robert CLIFTON, 5th Bart., of Clifton, Notts, only child and heir of his first wife, Frances, da. and h. of Nanfan (COOTE), 2d EARL OF BELLOMONT [I.]. He *d.* "of a gangrenous sore throat" in Grosvenor Square, 9 March 1762. Will pr. 1762. His widow, who inherited the estate of Birdnorton, co. Worcester, *d.* 8 Nov. 1786[d] at her seat, the Homme, co. Hereford.

V. 1762. *2.* GEORGE (CARPENTER), EARL OF TYRCONNEL, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 30 June 1750; *styled* VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD, from 1761 till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], as afsd., 9 March 1762. He was M.P. for Scarborough, in the Conservative interest. He *m.* firstly, 9 July 1772, at Sutton Court House, in Chiswick, co. Midx., Frances, 1st da. of (the well known General) John MANNERS, *styled* MARQUESS OF GRANBY (s. and h. ap. of John, 3d DUKE OF RUTLAND), by Frances, da. of Charles (SEYMOUR), 6th DUKE OF SOMERSET. She, who was *b.* 24 March 1753, was divorced by Act of Parl., Oct. 1777.[e] He *m.* secondly, 3 June 1780 (spec. lic., Fac. office), at Grosvenor House, St. John the Evangelist, Westm., Sarah Hussey (then a minor), 6th and yst da. and coheir of John Hussey (DELAVAL), BARON DELAVAL OF SEATON DELAVAL, by his first wife, Susanna, da. of "R. ROBINSON, Esq." She *d.*, of a violent cold, when on a visit to the Earl of Strathmore, at his seat at Gibside, co. Durham, 7 Oct. and was *bur.* 4 Nov. 1800, with her father, at Westm. Abbey, in her 36th year.[f] He *d.* of apoplexy, s.p.m.s.,[g] 15 April 1805, at West End, co. Surrey, in his 55th year. Will pr. 1805.

[JOHN GEORGE CARPENTER, *styled* VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD, 1st s. and h. ap., by second wife; *b.* 4 April 1782; *d.* v.p., 20 July 1789].

(a) Mrs. Delany, in 1731, describes him as "vastly rich, goodnatured, and silly," and mentions that he had proposed to her and been refused. George II. called him (Lord Hervey's "*Memoirs*") "a puppy that never votes twice on the same side."

(b) According to the "*Hist. Reg.*" he, on that date, *m.* "Miss Carteret, of co. Southampton."

(c) His sister, Anne, *m.* Sir Richard Cust, 2d Bart., and their son, the Rt. Hon. Sir John Cust, 3d Bart., somtime Speaker of the House of Commons, inherited the estate of Belton. Sir John's s. and h. was in 1776 *cr.* Baron Brownlow, and left a son who in 1815, was *cr.* Earl Brownlow.

(d) She was painted by Reynolds.

(e) The cause was *crim. con.* with Charles Loraine Smith, with whom she had eloped, 13 July 1776, the libel being given in, 26 Nov. following. She *m.*, a few days after her divorce, *viz.*, 28 Oct. 1777, Philip Anstruther, and subsequently, Philip Leslie, a Wine Merchant. She *d.* 15 Sep. 1792, in Edinburgh, aged 39.

(f) "Feminine and delicate in her figure, very fair, with a profusion of light hair, in the tresses of which, like the tangles of Neæra's in '*Lycidas*,' his Royal Highness [the Duke of York] was detained captive." [Wraxall's "*Memoirs*," where, more about the Earl and his relatives (more particularly about his sister, Lady Almeria Carpenter, who "reigned at Gloucester House") is recorded].

(g) Sarah Hussey, his only surv. da. and h., became Marchioness of Waterford [I.] See vol. iii, p. 44, note "f," *sub* "Delaval."

VI. 1805. *3.* GEORGE (CARPENTER), EARL OF TYRCONNEL, &c. [I.], nephew and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Charles CARPENTER, Capt. R.N., by Elizabeth, only da. of Thomas MACKENZIE, of Richmond, which Charles (who *d.* 5 Sep. 1803, aged 46) was 2d and yst. s. of the 1st Earl. He was *b.* 10 Oct. 1788; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 15 April 1805; served in the Russian army as a volunteer, in which service, he *d.* unm. at Wilna, 20 Dec. 1812, "of a pulmonic complaint," from fatigue in the pursuit of the French, aged 24. Admon. Feb. 1813, and again, Feb. 1814.

VII. 1812, to 1853. *4.* JOHN DELAVAL (CARPENTER), EARL OF TYRCONNEL [I. 1761], VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD [I. 1761], and BARON CARPENTER OF KILLAGHY [I. 1719], only br. and h. He was *b.* at Plymouth Dock (*i.e.* Devonport), 16 Dec. 1790; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 20 Dec. 1812; **G.C.H.** (civil), 1830. He *m.*, 1 Oct. 1817, Sarah, da. and h. of Robert CROWE, of Kiplin Park, co. York, by Anne, da. of Christopher BUCKLE, of Burgh in Banstead, co. Surrey. He *d.* s.p.s., 25 June 1853, at Kiplin Park afsd., aged 62, when *all his honours* became *extinct*. Will pr. April 1853. His widow *d.* there, of bronchitis, 23 Jan. 1868, aged 68. Will pr. at York, under £16,000.[a]

TYRIE, see TIRIE.

TYRONE.

Earldom [I.] I. 1542. *1.* CON BACAGH O'NEILL ("the Lame"), Chief of Tyrone, yr. s. of Con O'NEILL, Chief of Tyrone, by Alice, da. of Gerald (FITZGERALD), 7th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], was *b.* about 1484 and *suc.* his elder br., Art Oge O'NEILL, in 1519, as the head of his family. As early as 1520 he invaded the English Pale, and, tho' in 1524 he carried the Sword of State at the installation of his Kinsman, the Earl of Kildare, as Chief Governor [I.], was in constant warfare with the English, till he was finally crushed in 1341, when he renounced the style of "*The O'Neill*,"[b] and, having submitted himself to Henry VIII. at Greenwich, was by him *cr.* 1 Oct. 1542, EARL OF TYRONE [I.] for life[c] with rem to his [illegit.] son Matthew, *or* Ferdoraghe, in tail male,[d] receiving also a gold chain, 100 marks, a grant of lands in Dublin and being, 7 May 1543, made P.C. [I.] He *m.* firstly Mary, da. of Hugh Boy O'NEILL, of Clandeboye. He *m.* secondly (—) da. of (—) O'BYRNE, having male issue by both wives. He *d.* about 1559 in the English Pale, whither he had fled for safety in one of the many rebellions, headed by his own sons, against him.

[MATTHEW, *otherwise* FERDORAGHE, O'NEILL, illegit. s. by Alison (wife of a Blacksmith at Dundalk) was *cr.* v.p. 1 Sep. 1542 (in the same patent wherein his father was made an Earl) BARON OF DUNGANNON [I.] "to hold the dignity

---

(a) She devised the Kiplin estate to Walter Cecil Talbot, 2d s. of the Earl of Shrewsbury, with a condition as to his remaining a Protestant, &c.

(b) In this (as in other of the old Irish races) election was made of the most prominent member to the Headship of the family, under the designation of "*The* O'Neill" ("*The* O'Brien," "*The* O'Connor," &c.), the ceremony being performed, in the case of the O'Neills (the greatest of the "*Toparchs*" in Ulster) at the inauguration-stone of Tulloghoge, which was destroyed by the English in 1603. The person designated to succeed to the dignity was called "*The Tanist*."

(c) The words are "prefato Connacio pro termino vite sue, ac post decessum predicti Connacii, probatissimo viro subdito nostro Matheo, alias Ferdoraghe O'Nele, filio predicti Connacii ac heredibus masculinis de corpore predicti Mathei exeuntibus remanere" [*Pat. Rot.*]

(d) Shane O'Neill ("the Proud"), the eldest legit. s. by the 1st wife, was apparently not *b.* till about 1530, and was probably passed over on account of his youth. He afterwards headed the Irish party against his father (whose submission to the English was considered degrading) and his brother Matthew. This was "the O'Neill" (for he took upon him that designation), whose appearance in London, 4 Jan. 1561/2, excited such sensation, and whose turbulent career was ended by assassination, 2 June 1567, at the hands of the MacDonnells.

during the life of his father, with limitation to the heir apparent of the Earldom."[a] He *m.* Joanna, da. of Constantine MAGUIRE. He *d.* v.p. 1558, being murdered by order of his legit. br., Shane O'Neill. His widow *m.* Henry O'NEILL, of the Fews.]

II. 1559? *2.* BRIEN (O'NEILL), EARL OF TYRONE [I.], grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of Matthew, *otherwise* Ferdoraghe, (O'NEILL), BARON DUNGANNON [I.] and Joanna, his wife, both abovenamed; was *b.* about 1535; *suc.* on his father's death, in 1558, as BARON DUNGANNON [I.], and *suc.* (*de jure*, for he appears never to have been so recognised) on the death of his grandfather, about 1559, as *Earl of Tyrone* under the spec. rem. in the creation [1592] of each of those dignities. He *d.* unm. 12 April 1562, being murdered by his cousin, Sir Turlough Luineach O'Neill,[b] then "*Tanist*" to Shane O'Neill, "*the O'Neill.*"

III. 1562. *Confirmed* 1587. *Forfeited* 1614. *3.* HUGH (O'NEILL), EARL OF TYRONE [I.], next br. and h.; *b.* about 1540; *suc.* his said brother 12 April 1562, becoming thus (*de jure*, for he appears not to have been at first so recognised) *Earl of Tyrone*, tho' apparently spoken of as Baron Dungannon.[c] He was ed. at the Court of Queen Eliz., but returned to Ireland in 1568, where he was at first a sort of counterpoise to his cousin Turlough, "*the O'Neill.*"[b] He sat in Parl. [I.] 1585 as *Earl of Tyrone*, and the letters patent of that dignity, dat. 1 Oct. 1542[d], were *confirmed* to him and the heirs male of his body, failing which to his br. Cormac in like manner,[e] 10 May 1587. The subsequent career, however, of this "Arch Rebel" (as he was called) was one of successful resistance to the English, and he, in May 1593, took on himself the style of "*the O'Neill*," and was proclaimed a traitor at Dundalk 24 June 1595, tho' pardoned under the great seal, 11 April 1598. A few months later, 14 Aug. 1598, he obtained a crushing victory at Blackwater over the English, headed by Sir Walter Bagenal,[f] who was there slain. However, after the defeat in 1601 of himself and the Spanish invaders, at Kingsale, by the Viceroy Mountjoy, he submitted himself, 27 July 1602, to Sir Henry Docwra, signed the proclamation of the accession of James I. in Dublin,[g] and abjured 3 June 1603, the style of "*The O'Neill.*" He waited on that King, at Hampton Court, 4 June 1603, and was confirmed in his earldom and estate. Anticipating, however (rightly or wrongly), punishment

---

(a) See "*Creations*, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records.

(b) This Turlough became "*the O'Neill*" and Capt. of all Tyrone on the death, 2 June 1567, of his cousin Shane O'Neill (see p. 448, note "d"), which posts he resigned in May 1593 in favour of the Earl (as in the text), and *d.* Sep. 1595.

(c) According to the "*Nat. Biogr.*" he, on his brother's death, 12 April 1562, "became BARON OF DUNGANNON." It is, indeed, quite possible that, in that anomalous period he was so styled, but that dignity rightly belonged to the "*heir apparent*" of the Earldom of Tyrone, a position he never occupied, tho' for about 3 years (1559-62) he was *heir presumptive* thereto.

(d) *Sic*, tho' on the patent roll of 34 Hen. VIII. the date is 1 *Sep.* 1542. See "*Creations* 1483—1646" in ap. 47th, "Rep. D.K. Pub. Records." See p. 450, note "g."

(e) Queen Elizabeth had at one time an idea of allowing the Earldom to the powerful Shane O'Neill, the eldest son of the 1st Earl, who maintained that his father's surrender of the "honour of O'Neill" was invalid.

(f) "The Government was panic-stricken at the news, but Tyrone, who might have marched directly on Dublin, showed no ability to profit by his unexpected victory . . . nowhere was the effect more visible than in Munster . . . the English planters fled without striking a blow . . but Tyrone possessed few of those qualities . . . that go to constitute generalship, and months of precious time were lost, during which he might have made himself master of Ireland" ["*Nat. Biogr.*"]. Camden speaks of it as "the greatest overthrow the English ever sustained since they first set foot in Ireland."

(g) See vol. iii, p. 223, note "c," *sub* "Dunsany."

for fresh treasonable practices, he, with the Earl of Tyrconnell, &c.[a] fled from Ireland, 14 Sept. 1607, to France and thence to Rome. He was attainted by act of parl. [I.] 28 Oct. 1614, whereby *all his honours* became *forfeited*. He *m.* firstly (—) da. of Sir Brian Mac Phelim O'NEILL, of Clandeboye. Her, by whom he had no issue, he divorced.[b] He *m.* secondly, before 1684, Joanna, da. of Hugh Mac Manus O'DONNELL. She *d.* Jan. 1591. He *m.* thirdly, in 1591, at Drumcondra, Mabel, sister of Sir Henry BAGENAL, Marshal of the Queen's forces in Ireland, and da. of Sir Nicholas Bagenal. She *d.* s p. about 1593. He *m.* fourthly, (—) da. of Sir Hugh MAGENNIS, of Iveagh. She accompanied him in his flight, and is said to have *d.* at Louvain in 1607, but she (unless, indeed, the reference is to a *fifth* wife) is mentioned as a young[c] Countess of Tyrone during the Earl's stay at Rome. He *d.* of intermittent fever, being then nearly blind 20 July 1616, at Rome, aged about 76,[d] and was *bur.*, with some pomp, in the church of San Pietro di Montorio there, beside his eldest son and (his fellow fugitive), the Earl of Tyrconnell, M.I.[e] His last wife survived him.

[HUGH (O'NEILL), BARON DUNGANNON [I.], 1st s. and h. ap., by Joanna, 2d wife, being, as such h. apparent, entitled to the abovenamed Barony under the terms of its creation in 1542. His title as BARON OF DUNCANNON[f] or DUNGANNON [I.] was confirmed 10 May 1587 at the same time as his father's title to the Earldom of Tyrone.[g] He appears, about 1607, to have been engaged to a da. of the Earl of Argyll [S.], probably Archibald, 7th Earl. He fled with his father, 14 Sep. 1607, and *d.* unm. v.p. at Rome, 23 Sep. 1609, in his 24th year, and was *bur.* in the church of San Pietro di Montorio there. M.I.[e] He was (together with his father) attainted by act of Parl. [I.] 28 Oct. 1614.]

(a) The "flight of the two Earls" was a great epoch in Irish history. A full account thereof is given by "the Rev. C. P. Meehan, M.R.I.A.," in his "Fate and fortunes of the Earls of Tyrone and Tyrconnel" [1868], founded on a contemporary (tho' incomplete) narrative thereof. Their lands were confiscated, and form the basis of the great Protestant settlements of the London companies in Ulster. At Louvain "Tyrone drew up that extraordinary catalogue of his grievances, now [1896] preserved in the Record Office, London, which must astonish anyone, who expects to find in it any adequate explanation of his flight" [*Nat. Biogr.*].

(b) She subsequently *m.* Niall Mac-Brian Fagharlach O'Neill.

(c) That she was young (at all events when he married her) appears from Archbishop Lombard's description of her. "Tertiam [for the Archbishop ignores the divorced wife] habet uxorem ex familia Magnesiorum, ætate quidem juniorem, sed educatione moribus, prudentia, pietate maturam." This he writes, when defending the Earl from the charge of having had three wives *at the same time*; he, also, sets out their order *after* each other's death [Lombard's "*De regno Hib.*," p. 383.]

(d) "Two portraits of Tyrone—one in armour and the other made in his decrepitude at Rome—belonged in 1866 to Mr. C. de Gernon (*Cat. 1st Exhib. Nat. Portraits*, Nos. 375, 378)" [*Nat. Biogr.*]. A portrait of him in armour, when apparently about 60, is engraved in Meehan's "*Earl of Tyrone*"; see note "a," above.

(e) The inscription (no longer existing) was "D.O.M. Hic quiescunt Ugonis, Principis O'Neill, ossa." It, and the much longer ones in the same church to his eldest son "Hugoni, Baroni de Donganan," as also that to the Earl of Tyrconnel ("Rodercio, Principi O'Donellio, Comiti Tirconalliæ" are given in Meehan's "*Earl of Tyrone*"; see note "a," above.

(f) *Duncannon* seems to be a now obsolete way of spelling *Dungannon*. The place referred to is clearly Dungannon, co. Tyrone, and not Duncannon, co. Wexford, in the south of Ireland.

(g) "Regrant and confirmation of the letters pat. 1 *Oct.* [1542, see p. 449, note "d"] by which the Earldom and Barony had been granted to the grandfather and father respectively of the present Earl and Baron. *The Earldom* regranted to the present Earl for life with limitation to Hugh (his eldest son) the present Baron and his issue male; rem. to Henry (second s. of the said Earl and his issue male, rem. to the issue male of the said Earl and Johanna his present wife; rem. to the issue male of the said Earl; rem. to Cormac (br. of the said Earl) and his issue male. *The Barony* was regranted to Hugh (eldest son of the said Earl) during the life of his father, with limitation to the heir apparent to the Earldom" ["*Creations*, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records].

IV. 1616. *4.* HENRY (O'NEILL) BARON DUNGANNON [I.] 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., by Joanna, 2d wife, who, when he became h. ap., on the death of his elder br. 23 Sep. 1609, was entitled to the abovenamed Barony under the terms of its creation in 1542 and of its confirmation in 1587. He was *b.* in or shortly before 1586. He was, in 1605, Col. of an Irish Reg. in the Service of the Archduke Albert in Spain, and, in 1614, was made Knight of the Spanish order of St. Jago by Philip III. of Spain. He appears (notwithstanding the attainder of 1614) to have styled himself, after his father's death 20 July 1618, *Earl of Tyrone* [I.] He, however, under the name of "Henry O'Neill, second son of the Earl of Tyrone," was attainted (with his father and elder br.) by Act of Parl. [I.] 28 Oct. 1615. He (who is sometimes said to have been killed in Spain) *d.* s.p. before 1626.]

V. 1625? *5.* JOHN O'NEILL next br. and h.,[a] tho' probably of the half-blood, styled himself, as above, *Earl of Tyrone* [I.]; was a Major General in the Spanish Service as "*El Conde de Tyrone.*" He *d.* s.p., being killed at the head of his regiment in Catalonia, 1641, in an engagement with the insurgents, when the legit. issue male of the great Earl Hugh appears to have become extinct.

VI. 1641. *6.* HUGH O'NEILL, cousin and apparently h. male, being s. and h. of Art-Oge O'NEILL, 1st s. of Art O'NEILL, yr. br. of Hugh, the famous Earl of Tyrone. He, who was a Major General in the army and Governor of Limerick, styled himself, as above, *Earl of Tyrone* [I.], and solicits his restoration as such in a letter, 27 Oct. 1660, from Madrid to the Marquess of Ormonde.[b] He apparently *d.* s.p.

VII. 1670? *7.* OWEN O'NEILL, great nephew and h., being s. and h. of Bryan O'NEILL, s. of Owen-Roe O'NEILL, General of the Confederates in 1642 (*d.* 6 Nov. 1649, aged about 60), yr. br. of Art-oge O'NEILL abovenamed, father of the last (so styled Earl. He styled himself *Earl of Tyrone* [I.] He *d.* s.p. since which period the title (which had been *under attainder* since 1614) has, apparently, never been assumed by any of the O'Neill family.[c]

IV. 1673. *1.* RICHARD (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [I.], 1st s. and h. of John, the 5th Baron, by Ruth, da. and h. of Robert PHYPHOE, *b.* 1630; was M.P. [I.] for co. Waterford and Gov. of that city and county; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in 1661 and was *cr.* 9 Oct. 1673,[d] VISCOUNT OF DECIES[e] and EARL OF TYRONE [I.]. He was Col. of a Reg. of Foot for

---

(a) There were other brothers, of whom (1) Bernard, or Brien, O'Neill was a Page in the Archduke's Court, and was murdered at Brussels, 16 Aug. 1617, when but 13 or 14 years old, and *bur.* at Louvain; (2) Con O'Neill (possibly an illegit. son) was left behind in the flight of 1607; was ed. at Eton ("being at Eaghton Colledge, at Scoole") but was thence taken, 12 Aug. 1622, for safe custody, to the Tower of London, where he *d.* unm.

(b) *Carte MSS.*, vol. 31, p. 33. The English Ambassador at Madrid, Henry Bennet, recommends the claim and sets forth the petitioner's descent.

(c) The male descendants of Matthew Baron Dungannon (the s. of the 1st Earl of Tyrone], who are in remainder to the Earldom, were very numerous and possibly still exist. In "*Lynch*" (p. 277) mention is made of papers, formerly in the Irish House of Lords, relating to peerage claims, among which claims is one to the "Earldom of Tyrone, about the year 1717." This, however, may not improbably, refer to the Earldom of that name that became extinct in 1709.

(d) See the preamble to this patent in "*Lodge*," vol. ii. p. 306.

(e) In consequence of the marriage of the grantee's *son* with the heiress of "the Decies," he obtained the title of Viscount Decies, just as the Viscountcy of Tamworth was conferred in 1711 (with the Earldom of Ferrers), because (as in this case) the grantee's eldest *son* had *m.* the heiress of Tamworth Castle.

James II. in Ireland, and, accordingly, tho' he did not sit in that King's parl. [I.] in 1689, was made prisoner 28 Sep. 1690 at the surrender of Cork and taken to London. He *m.*, 1654, Dorothy, 1st da. of Arthur (ANNESLEY), 1st EARL OF ANGLESEY, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir James ALTHAM. She was *bur.* in Waterford Cathedral. He *d.* in the Tower of London, 14 Oct. and was *bur.* 3 Nov. 1690, at Farnborough, Hants, with his wife's father.

V. 1690. *2.* JOHN (POWER), EARL OF TYRONE, &c. [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.; *b.* about 1665; *styled* VISCOUNT DECIES, from 1673, till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as above, 14 Oct. 1690, obtaining, on his petition in 1692, a reversal of the outlawry pronounced against him by King James's Parl. [I.] in 1689.[a] In early childhood he was *m.* (thro' the influence of his father, to whom the Bride was a ward) 9 May 1670.[b] by the Archbishop of Canterbury, at Lambeth Chapel, to his first cousin, Katharine (heiress of the vast territory called "the Decies"), da. and h. of Sir John FITZGERALD, of Dromana, co. Waterford, by his first wife, Katharine, da. of John (POWER), 4th Baron Le Power and Coroghmore [I.]. Against this marriage, however, the Lady protested, 10 May 1675, as having been forced upon her, and obtained the dissolution thereof before Easter eve 1676/7.[c] He *d.* s.p. in Dublin 14 Oct. 1693, in his 29th year, and was *bur.* in the (Protestant) church of Carrick-on-Suir.[d] M.I.

(a) Luttrell's "*Diary*," 5 Nov. 1692. D'Alton, in his "Irish army list" (edit. 1855. p. 561) states that the *first* Earl (the Colonel) obtained a pardon under the great seal 22 April 1697 [*sic*], but there must be some error in that date, unless, indeed, it relates to the *third* Earl having obtained it for his deceased father.

(b) This is the date (tho' that of 20 May 1673 is generally assigned to it) given by the Earl's father, in answer to a bill filed against him in Chancery [I.] 26 May 1676, by Edward Villiers and the said Catharine his wife, whose marriage "*de facto sed non de jure*" the Earl acknowledges, stating, however, that she was *lawfully* married, when about 12, to his eldest son, then "Esq.," but now "Viscount Decies," then about 7 or 8 years old. See "*N. and Q.*," 4th S., vii, 105.

(c) At that date she *m.* the Hon. Edward Fitzgerald, otherwise Villiers, s. and h. ap. of George (Villiers), 4th Viscount Grandison of Limerick [I. He *d.* v.p. 1693, but she had, in 1700, a royal warrant of precedency as Viscountess (see that dignity) and was ancestress of Baron Stuart de Decies of Dromana; so *cr.* 1839.

(d) This is the Earl of Tyrone, who was made posthumously famous by the well known *Ghost story*, of which the following is a brief abstract. Having long been intimate with a Miss Hamilton (Nichola Sophia, 2d da. and coheir of Hugh, Baron Glenawly [I.]. *b.* 23 Feb. 1666) they, in discussing their religious doubts, promised that whoever died first should appear to the surviver to point out to him or her the true religion. The lady, who had *m.* Sir Tristram Beresford, Bart., was startled one night by the appearance of the Earl, who informed her of his death (14 Oct. 1693), and added that "the revealed religion is the only one by which we can be saved," predicting (at the same time) her re-marriage, the number of her children, &c., and her death in child-birth at the age of 47. The lady, being incredulous as the reality of the vision, permitted him, after other essays to convince her, to touch her wrist, tho' warned that it would irreparably injure it. This was the case, and

"For evermore that lady wore a riband on her wrist."

Her age at her death, 23 Feb. 1713 on her birthday of 47, which, from a mistake as to the year of her birth, she had thought she had exceeded, was as predicted. Her son Marcus Beresford was, in 1720, *cr.* Viscount, and, in 1746, Earl of Tyrone [I.], having *m.* Katharine, da. and h. of 3d Earl of Tyrone, niece and h. of the 2d (the ghost) Earl. Lady Betty Cobbe (*b.* 1736) the 6th da. of Earl Marcus, was possessed of the black riband and a pocket book in which the ghost Earl had written his name, and was ready, during her long life, to attest the truth of the story.

The story of Thomas, 2d Baron Lyttleton, who *d.* 27 Nov. 1779, aged 35, at an hour predicted (by a ghost lady with a bird on her hand) 3 days previously, but which (the clocks having purposely been altered) he thought had passed, has a certain resemblance to this, more especially as he himself is said to have appeared, after his death, to a friend who had made light of the ghost lady's prediction.

VI. 1693, to 1704. *3.* JAMES (POWER), EARL OF TYRONE, VISCOUNT OF DECIES, and BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [I.], br. and h. *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 14 Oct. 1693. He was Gov. of the city and county of Waterford. He *m.* 13 Dec. 1692, Anne, 1st da. and coheir of Andrew RICKARDS, of Dangan-Spidoge, co. Kilkenny, by Anne, da. and h. of the Rev. Thomas HOOKE, D.D., also of Dangan-Spidoge. He *d.* s.p.m.[a] 19 Aug. 1704, aged 37, and was bur. at Carrick-on-Suir afsd., when the *Earldom of Tyrone* and the *Viscountcy of Decies* [I.] became *extinct.*[b] His widow *d.* 26 Sept. 1729, and was *bur.* at Carrick-on-Suir. M.I.

Viscountcy [I.] I. 1720. **Earldom** [I]. VII. 1746.

1. SIR MARCUS BERESFORD, 4th Bart. [I.], of Coleraine, co. Londonderry, and of Curraghmore, co. Waterford, only s. and h. of Sir Tristram BERESFORD, 3d Bart. [I.], by Nichola-Sophia,[c] 2d da. and coheir of Hugh (HAMILTON), BARON GLENAWLY [I.], was *b.* 16 and *bap.* 27 July 1694; *suc.* his father, 16 June 1701, in the Baronetcy; was M.P. for Coleraine, 1715-20, when, having *m.* 16 July 1717, Catharine, only da. and h. of James (POWER), 3d EARL OF TYRONE [I.], by Anne his wife abovenamed, he was *cr.* 4 Nov. 1720,[d] BARON BERESFORD of Beresford, co. Cavan, and VISCOUNT OF TYRONE [I.], taking his seat 25 Sep. 1721. On 18 July 1746,[d] he was *cr.* EARL OF TYRONE [I.], taking his seat 8 Oct. 1747. He *d.* at Tyrone House, Dublin, 4 April 1763, and was *bur.* at Clonegam, co. Waterford. His widow, who was *b.* 29 Nov. 1701, presented a *claim to the Barony of La Poer* [I.] on the grounds of it being a Barony *in fee*, to which she was heir general. The said Barony was, accordingly (by an anomalous decision) 19 Dec. 1767, confirmed to her and her heirs in right of her "descent from her grandfather who sat and voted in Parl. as Baron La Poer." She thus became, in 1767, *suo jure* BARONESS LA POER [I.]. See under "LA POER." She (who was *b.* 29 Nov. 1701) *d.* 27 July 1769, and was *bur.* at Clonegam afsd.

Earldom [I] VIII. **Viscountcy** [I] II. 1763.

2. GEORGE-DE-LA-POER (BERESFORD), EARL OF TYRONE, VISCOUNT TYRONE, &c. [I.], 4th but 1st surv. s. and h., *b* 8 Jan. 1735; *styled* LORD BERESFORD, from 1746, till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], as above, 4 April 1763. On his mother's death, 27 July 1769, he *suc.* as LORD LA POER [I.] under the decision of 1767 above recited. On 21 Aug. 1786 he was *cr.* a Peer of Great Britain, as BARON TYRONE OF HAVERFORDWEST, co. Pembroke, and, on 19 Aug. 1789, was *cr.* MARQUESS OF WATERFORD [I.]. See that title.

TYRONE OF HAVERFORDWEST.

i.e., "TYRONE OF HAVERFORDWEST, co. Pembroke" Barony (*Beresford*), *cr.* 1786; see "TYRONE," Earldom of [I.], *cr.* 1746, under the 2d Earl.

(a) See the marriage of his da. and h. to the next Earl in the text below.

(b) See p. 451, note "c," as to papers relating to a claim to the Earldom of Tyrone in about 1717.

(c) This is the lady of the ghost-story, as on p. 452, note "d."

(d) The preamble both to the Viscountcy [1720] and to the Earldom [1746] is in *Lodge*," vol. ii, pp. 302-303.

CORRIGENDA ET ADDENDA.

p. 1, line 2 from bottom ; *for* "Aug.," *read* "Sep."
p. 10, note "b," line 14 ; *for* "(11th)," *read* "(11d)."
p. 12, note "b" ; *continue thus*, "See pedigree of Craggs, connected with Eliot, in '*Mis. Gen. et Her.*' O.S. Vol ii, pp. 39-49, also in Drake's '*Hasted's Kent*,' Vol. i, p. 138. A memorandum written in an old Bible as to the Eliot and Craggs marriage states that Richard Eliot 'married 10 March 1725 Harriet his wife [no surname given], aged 13 years and one month.' She was mother of 3 children before her age of 19. On 16 July 1726 she had a grant of arms. By her second husband, the Hon. John Hamilton, she was mother of the 1st Marquess of Abercorn."
p. 19, line 34 ; *transpose* "(a fortune of £30,000)" to two lines previous, inserting it next after "Elizabeth."
p. 24, line 21 ; *for* "*St. Lo*," *read* "ST. LO, by his first wife Alice, 1st da. and coheir of Sir John PAVELERER, of Broke, co. Wilts."
p. 36, lines 21 and 22 ; *for* "(s. of Geoffrey Chaucer, the poet)," *read* "Speaker of the House of Commons," and make a reference to p. 306, note "d," *sub.* "Suffolk."
p. 38, top note, line 7 ; *for* "Earldoms of Warwick and Salisbury," *read* "Earldom of Salisbury" ; line 9, *for* "those titles" *read* "that title," and *dele* the words "of them" ; line 14, *for* "those ancient Earldoms," *read* "that Earldom."
p. 53, line 17 ; *for* "living 1793," *read* "*d.* at Hampton Court, after a few hours' illness, 10 Aug. 1821" ; line 26, *after* "consumption," *read* "at Rome" ; line 35, *after* "1838," *insert* "at St. James', Westm."
p. 60, line 5 from bottom ; *after* "1566," *insert* "was of Doddington, co. Lincoln, 1586-93 ; M.P. for Lincoln, 1586."
p. 61, line 9 ; *for* "*b.* about 1690," *read* "by second wife ; *bap.* 14 Sep. 1590 at Doddington afsd."
p. 69, line 20 ; *for* "1784," *read* "1781."
p. 71, lines 5 and 6 ; *for* "1821 aged 51," *read* "1824 aged 54."
p. 75, line 14 ; *after* "1684/5," *add* "at St. Giles' in the fields."
p. 76, line 30 ; *for* "1784-80," *read* "1774-80."
p. 93, *insert* (between "Scudamore" and "Seafield") "SCUTTERSKELFE, *i.e.* HUNSDON OF SCUTTERSKELFE, co. York, Barony (*Cary*), *cr.* 1832 ; *ex.* 1884 ; see FALKLAND, Viscountcy [S.] *cr.* 1620, under the 10th Viscount."
p. 106 ; *for* "**Barony** [S.]," *read* "**Earldom** [S.]."
p. 114, line 27 ; *for* "soon after 1543," *read* "at Culross, 17 July 1549, and was *bur.* in the Abbey there, but removed to Seton" ; line 29, *for* "1545 ?," *read* "1549."
p. 123, line 34 ; *after* "1890," *add* "He *m.* 19 Aug. 1895, Nellie, da. of Charles THOMPSON, of Brookwood, co. Surrey, and of Regent's Park. They had issue, Richard Charles, who *d.* an infant 23 July 1896, at Newera Eliya, Ceylon."
p. 124, line 28 ; *after* "1825," *insert* "at St. Geo. Han. sq."
p. 137, line 11 ; *dele* the words "the next year."
p. 146, line 34 ; *after* "1828," *insert* "at St. Geo. Han. sq."
p. 150, line 16 ; *for* "1st," *read* "2d, but 1st surv.," and *add*, as a note, "The eldest s., Henry Estcourt, *b.* 17 Nov. 1823, *d.* unm. and v.p. 20 Jan. 1847, at Albury, having hung himself, when insane from fever caught during military service at Corfu."
p. 175, line 19 ; *for* "probably *bur.*," *read* "*bur.* 27."
p. 179, line 21 ; *after* "secondly," *insert* "at his house in Bloomsbury square."
p. 195, line 26 ; *after* "Maisonfort," *insert* "in Perche, sister of Henry, MARQUIS OF RUVIGNY AND RAINEVAL" ; line 27, *after* "Ruvigny," *dele* the words "in France" to "Pinot," and *insert* (in lieu thereof) "and afterwards Seigneur DE RAINEVAL in France, by Madeleine, da. and coheir of John DE PINOT, Seigneur de Fontaines and La Caillemotte."

p. 200, line 23; *for* "SOUTHWELL," *read* "SOUTHILL"; line 24, *for* "BYNG OF SOUTHWELL," *read* "BYNG OF SOUTHILL."

p. 214, line 7; *after* "renouncing," *add* "She was living, 'old and very sick' 30 July 1646."

p. 220, line 12, as also in note "c," line 1; *dele* "1745, or"; line 16, *for* "60," *read* "74, according to the parish register of Trentham, where, on the 25th, she was *bur.*"

p. 227, last line; *after* "Berwick," *add* "She (who inherited the extensive estate of Bargany in Ayrshire) *d.* 30 June 1896, at Lochinch."

p. 229, line 16; *after* "1657," *insert* "His widow *m.* Gustavus MACKWORTH, and was living, as his widow, 4 June 1660, he having been 'slain in the late Cheshire rising.'"

p. 230, line 5; *dele* "(sometimes said to have died in Ireland), *d.* 9 or 10," and *insert* "*d.* at his house in Great Russell street, Bloomsbury, 9."

p. 235, line 2; *for* "22 Feb. 1723," *read* "of consumption, 22 Feb. 1722/3."

p. 246, last line; *dele* "was"; *after* "1646," *insert* "*d.* before 27 June 1660."

p. 250, line 6 from bottom; *after* "1642," *insert* "His widow *d.* before 16 April 1653."

p. 267, lines 2, 6, 11 and 13 from bottom; *for* "HARMONDISHAM," *read* "HARMONDSWORTH."

p. 273, line 14; *for* "(1309-10)," *read* "before 20 Sep. 1309; *Inq. p.m.*"

p. 288, line 10; *for* "*b.* about 1642," *read* "4 years old in 1646"; line 24, *insert* as a note thereto, "He was remarkable for his refined taste. The Castle of Glamis, one of the best examples of Scottish architecture, owes all its characteristic features to him. He was an ardent Royalist until alienated by the conduct of James II. in favour of the Roman Catholic religion."

p. 289, line 5; *dele* "in," and *insert* "at Edinburgh, 9 July."

p. 300, line 2; *for* "FANQUIER," *read* "FAUQUIER."

p. 316, line 13; *for* "1808," *read* "1828, aged 74."

p. 338, line 10; *for* "*b.* about 1590," *read* "*bap.* 14 Sep. 1590 at Doddington, co. Lincoln," and *add* as a note thereto "His father bought that estate in 1586, and sold it in 1593."

p. 349, line 6; *after* "1828," *insert* "in Hamilton place, Midx."

p. 360, last line; *for* "EARL OF WEXFORD," *read* "EARL OF WATERFORD"; note "d," line 3, *after* "Nicolas" *insert* a comma; line 5, *for* "for merly," *read* "formerly."

p. 395, line 39; *after* "1847," *insert* "at Bath."

p. 397, line 23; *for* "1800," *read* "1880."

THE FOLLOWING PEERAGES

created in or after July 1885 (whose initial letter, save in one instance, comes at a point in the alphabet which renders them incapable of alphabetical insertion in this work) are relegated to the appendix given in the eighth and last volume, excepting those marked with an asterisk, which are united with other peerages herein given.

ADDINGTON of Addington, co. Buckingham, Barony (*Hubbard*), *cr.* 22 July 1887.

ALDENHAM of Aldenham, co. Hertford, Barony (*Gibbs*), *cr.* 31 Jan. 1896.

AMHERST OF HACKNEY, co. London, Barony (*Tyssen-Amherst*), *cr.* 26 Aug. 1892.

*ANCASTER, Earldom, *cr.* Aug. 1892; see "WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY" Barony.

ARMSTRONG OF CRAGSIDE, co. Northumberland, Barony (*Armstrong*), *cr.* 6 July 1887.

ASHBOURNE of Ashbourne, co. Meath, Barony (*Gibson*), *cr.* 4 July 1885.

ASHCOMBE OF DORKING, co. Surrey, AND OF BODIAM CASTLE, co. Sussex, Barony (*Cubitt*), *cr.* 22 Aug. 1892.

ASHTON of Ashton, co. Lancaster, Barony (*Williamson*), *cr.* 25 July 1895.

*ATHLONE, Earldom, *cr.* 24 May 1890, with the Dukedom of CLARENCE AND AVONDALE, which see, in appendix.

BASING OF BASING BYFLETE AND OF HODINGTON, both in co. Southampton, Barony (*Sclater-Booth*), *cr.* 7 July 1887.

BATTERSEA OF BATTERSEA, co. London, AND OF OVERSTRAND, co. Norfolk, Barony (*Flower*), *cr.* 5 Sep. 1892.

BLYTHSWOOD of Blythswood, co. Renfrew, Barony (*Campbell*), *cr.* 24 Aug. 1892.

BOWEN OF COLWOOD, co. Sussex, Barony for life (*Bowen*), *cr.* Sep. 1893; *ex.* 10 April 1894.

BURGHCLERE OF WALDEN, co. Essex, Barony (*Gardner*), *cr.* 3 Aug. 1895.

*CARRINGTON, Earldom, *cr.* 16 July 1895 ; see "CARRINGTON," Barony.
CLARENCE AND AVONDALE, Dukedom, as also the EARLDOM OF ATHLONE (H.R.H. Prince *Albert-Victor-Christian-Edward*), *cr.* 24 May 1890 ; *ex.* 14 Jan. 1892.
*CRANBROOK, Earldom, *cr.* Aug. 1892 ; see "CRANBROOK" Viscountcy.
CRAWSHAW OF CRAWSHAW, co. Lancaster, AND OF WHATTON, co. Leicester, Barony (*Brooks*), *cr.* 25 Aug. 1892.
*CREWE of Crewe, co. Chester, Earldom, *cr.* 17 July 1895 ; see "HOUGHTON," Barony.
CROMER of Cromer, co. Norfolk, Barony (*Baring*), *cr.* 15 June 1892.
DAVEY OF FERNHURST, co. Sussex, Barony for life (*Davey*), *cr.* 13 Aug. 1894.
DUNLEATH OF BALLYWALTER PARK, co. Down, Barony (*Mulholland*), *cr.* 29 Aug. 1892.
FARRER OF ABINGER, co. Surrey, Barony (*Farrer*), *cr.* 22 June 1893.
GLENESK of Glenesk, co. Midlothian, Barony (*Borthwick*), *cr.* 16 Nov. 1895.
HAMBLEDEN of Hambleden, co. Buckingham, Viscountcy (*Smith*), *cr.* 11 Nov. 1891.
HAWKESBURY OF HASELBECH, co. Northampton, AND OF OLLERTON, Sherwood Forest, co. Nottingham, Barony (*Foljambe*), *cr.* 24 June 1893.
HENEAGE OF HAINTON, co. Lincoln, Barony (*Heneage*), *cr.* 8 June 1896.
HOOD OF AVALON, co. Somerset, Barony (*Hood*), *cr.* 23 Feb. 1892.
*INVERNESS, Earldom, *cr.* 24 May 1892, with the DUKEDOM OF YORK, which see.
JAMES OF HEREFORD, co. Hereford, Barony (*James*), *cr.* 5 Aug. 1895.
*KELHEAD of Kelhead, co. Dumfries, Barony (*Douglas*), *cr.* 26 June 1893 ; *ex.* 18 Oct. 1894 ; see under "QUEENSBERRY," Marquessate [S.]
KELVIN OF LARGS, co. Ayr, Barony (*Thomson*), *cr.* 23 Feb. 1892.
*KILLARNEY, Barony, *cr.* 24 May 1892, with the DUKEDOM OF YORK, which see.
KNIGHTLEY OF FAWSLEY, co. Northampton, Barony (*Knightley*), *cr.* 23 Aug. 1892 ; *ex.* 19 Dec. 1895.
*KNUTSFORD of Knutsford, co. Chester, Viscountcy, *cr.* 3 Aug. 1895 ; see "Knutsford," Barony.
LEIGHTON OF STRETTON, co. Salop, Barony (*Leighton*), *cr.* 24 and *ex.* 25 Jan. 1896.
LLANDAFF OF HEREFORD, co. Hereford, Viscountcy (*Matthews*), *cr.* 5 Aug. 1895.
LOCH OF DRYLAW, co. Midlothian, Barony (*Loch*), *cr.* 18 July 1895.
MALCOLM OF POLTALLOCK, co. Argyll, Barony (*Malcolm*), *cr.* 9 June 1896.
*NORTHINGTON OF WATFORD, co. Northampton, Barony (*Henley*), *cr.* 28 June 1885 ; see "HENLEY OF CHARDSTOCK," Barony [I.], *cr.* 1799, under the 3d Barony.
PEEL OF SANDY, co. Bedford, Barony (*Peel*), *cr.* 9 May 1895.
PIRBRIGHT of Pirbright, co. Surrey, Barony (*de Worms*) *cr.* 15 Nov. 1895.
RATHMORE OF SHANGANAGH, co. Dublin, Barony (*Plunket*), *cr.* 14 Nov. 1895.
*ROOS OF BELVOIR, co. Leicester, Barony, *cr.* June 1896 ; see "RUTLAND," dukedom.
ROSMEAD OF ROSMEAD, co. Westmeath, AND OF TAFELBERG in South Africa, Barony (*Robinson*), *cr.* Aug. 1896.

November, 1896.

APPENDIX TO VOLUME VII.

List of Subscribers.

Adams, Rev. H. W., Normanhurst, Eton Avenue, Hampstead, N.W.
Agency of the University Libraries, G. W. Eccles, Great Russell Street (4)
Aldenham, Lord, St. Dunstan's, Regent's Park, N.W.
All Souls College, Oxford
Allen, E. G., 26, Henrietta Street, London (3)
Allen, Rev. W. C., Exeter College, Oxford
Amphlett, John, Clent, Stourbridge
Annesley, Lieut.-General, Templemere, Weybridge, Surrey
Antrobus, Rev. Fred, The Oratory, South Kensington, S.W.
Armytage, Geo. J., F.S.A., Clifton Woodhead, Brighouse
Arnold, C. T., 20, Whitehall Place, S.W.
Astley, John, 4, Moseley Terrace, Coundon Road, Coventry
Assheton, Ralph, Downham Hall, Clitheroe (3)
Athill, Charles H., Richmond Herald, Coll. of Arms, E.C.
Bacchus, Mrs. Henry, The Manor House, Lillington, Leamington
Bain, James, 1, Haymarket, S.W.
Batten, John, Aldon, Yeovil
Bell, George & Sons, Covent Garden, London (12)
Bellasis, E., Lancaster Herald, College of Arms, E.C.
Bickers & Sons, 1, Leicester Square, London, W.C. (2 from Vol. vii.)
Bigge, Mrs., Cottingham, near Uppingham
Birch, Rev. W. M., The Vicarage, Ashburton
Boase, Frederick, 36, James Street, Buckingham Gate
Boevey, Arthur Crawley, 76, St. George's Square, S.W.
Bools, Wm. Edward, Enderby, 13, Vernon Road, Clapham, S.W.
Bridgeman, Hon. and Rev. John, R.O., Frognal, Torquay
Brooking-Rowe, J., F.S.A., Plympton Lodge, Plympton
Carington, R. Smith, St. Cloud, near Worcester
Carver, Thos., 6, High Street, Hereford
Carmichael, Sir T. D. Gibson, Bart., Castlecraig, Dolphinston, N.B.
Chamberlaine, W. H. Keevil, Trowbridge, Wilts
Clements, H. J. B., Ashfield Lodge, Cootehill, Cavan
Colby, Rev. F. T., D.D., Hillsborough Terrace, Ilfracombe
Conder, Edward, jun., F.S.A., Langston House, Charlbury, S.O., Oxon.
Cooper, S. Joshua, Mount Vernon, near Barnsley
Coote, C. John, 9, Marlborough Buildings, Bath
Cornish, J. E., 16, St. Ann's Square, Manchester
Crawford, The Earl of, 2, Cavendish Square, W.
Cust, Lady Elizabeth, 13, Eccleston Square, London
Dalrymple, Hon. Hew H., Lochinch, Castle Kennedy, Wigtonshire

Daniell, Blackburne, 19, Fopstone Road, Earl's Court, S.W.
Davison, R. J. W., The Grammar School, Ilminster
Denny, A. & F., 304, Strand, W.C. (2)
Devon and Exeter Institution, The Close, Exeter
Douglas, David, 10, Castle Street, Edinburgh
Duckett, Sir G. F., Bart., Oxford and Cambridge Club, Pall Mal
Eshelby, H. D., 80, Shrewsbury Road, Oxton, Birkenhead
Farewell, Major-General W. T. Freke, Westwood, Lansdown, Bath
Foster, H., Tolworth Hall, Surrey
Foster, Joseph, 21, Boundary Road, N.W.
Fox, Charles Henry, 35, Heriot Row, Edinburgh
Gatty, A. Scott, York Herald, College of Arms, E.C.
George's & Sons, Park Street, Bristol
Gibbs, Antony, Tyntesfield, Bristol
Gibbs, Hon. Herbert C., 15, Bishopsgate Street within, E.C.
Gibbs, Hon. Henry Lloyd, 10, Lennox Gardens, London, S.W.
Gibbs, H. Martin, Barrow Court, Flax Bourton, Somerset
Gibbs, Rev. J. Lomax, The Rectory, Clyst St. George, Devon
Gibbs, Hon. the Rev. K. F., Aldenham Vicarage, Watford, Herts.
Gibbs, Hon. Vicary, M.P., St. Dunstan's, Regent's Park, N.W.
Gough, Henry, Sandcroft, Redhill, Surrey
Graves, R. E., British Museum, W.C. (2)
Gray's Inn Library, Steward of, Gray's Inn, London
Grazebrook, H. Sidney, Middleton Villa, Grove Park, Chiswick
Green & Sons, 18 and 20, St. Giles Street, Edinburgh (2)
Greene, Major-General, 15, Whitmore Avenue, Morristown, New Jersey, U.S.A.
Griffith, Rev. H. T. Smallburgh Rectory, Norwich
Hallen, Rev. R. W., Cornelius, Alloa, N.B.
Hardy, W. J., 21, Old Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.
Harrison & Sons, 59, Pall Mall, London, S.W. (7)
Haslewood, Rev. Dr., Chislet Vicarage, Canterbury
Hatchards, Piccadilly, W. (3)
Hawkesbury, Lord, Cockglode, Ollerton, Notts, c/o Hatchard's, Piccadilly, W.
Hend, Hugh Stanley, Buckingham, Old Shoreham, Sussex
Hesilrige, Arthur, G. M., 160A, Fleet Street, E.C.
Hibbert, Col. F. D., 4, Belgrave Place, Brighton
Hogg, S., 32, Charing Cross, S.W.
Hofman, Charles, 20, Oxford Mansions, London
Holthouse, E., 45, Weymouth Street, London, W.
Horne, Major E. G., Stoney Croft, Wakeham, Portland, Weymouth
Hovendon, R., F.S.A., Heathcote Park, Hill Road, Croydon
Howard, J. J., LL.D., Mayfield, Orchard Road, Blackheath
Hughes, H. R., Kinmel, Abergele, North Wales
Hull Subs. Library (A. Milner, Librarian), Royal Institution, Albion Street, Hull
Jewers, A. J., F.S.A., 9, Buckland Terrace, Plymouth
Jessopp, Rev. A., D.D., Scarming, E. Dereham
Jones, Yarrell & Co., 8, Bury Street, S.W.
Johnston, W. & A. K., White Hart Street, London
Landon, Perceval, Palheiro, Putney, S.W.
Law, Thos. G. Signet Library, Edinburgh
Layton, C. Miller, Shortlands, Castle Hill Avenue, Folkestone
Lea, J. Henry, New. Eng. Historic Genealogical Society, 18, Somerset Street, Boston, Massachussetts
Lincoln's Inn Library, W.C.

Lindsay, Leonard C., Deer Park, Honiton
Lindsay, W. A., Windsor Herald, College of Arms, London, E.C.
Littledale, Mrs., 26, Cranley Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
London Library, St. James' Square, S.W.
Long, Col. Wm. Woodlands, Congresbury R.S.C.
Lyte, H. C., Maxwell, C.B., 3, Portman Square, W.
Magrath, Rev. J. R., Queen's College, Oxford
Macray, Rev. W. D., Ducklington Rectory, Witney, Oxon
Maddison, Rev. A. R., Vicar's Court, Lincoln
Manning, Rev. C. R., Diss Rectory, Norfolk
Marshall, G. W., LL.D., Sarnesfield Court, Weobley, R.S.O.
Marsham-Townshend, Hon. Robert, Frognal, Foots Cray, Kent
Maskelyne, A. Story, Public Record Office, W.C., and 6A, South Side, Clapham Common, S.W.
Menzies, J. & Co., Edinburgh (2)
Montgomerie, Fredk., 1, Cromwell Place, S.W.
Murray Keith, 37, Cheniston Gardens, Kensington, W.
National Library of Ireland, Hon. Sec. of King's Inn, Dublin, per Hodges, Figges & Co., 104, Grafton Street, Dublin
New England Historic Genealogical Society, 18, Somerset Street, Boston, Mass., U.S.A.
Newman, S. A., Bridge Street, Walsall
Oxford and Cambridge Club, per Harrison and Sons, Pall Mall, London
Parker, Henry A., 1, Mercer Street, Cambridge, Massachussetts, U.S.A.
Penfold Hugh, Rustington, Worthing
Pink, W. Duncombe, Leigh, Lancashire
Poynton, Rev. J. F., Kelston Rectory, Bath
Poyntz-Stewart, C., Oxford and Cambridge Club, Pall Mall, S.W.
Ramsay, Sir James H., Bart., Banff, Alyth, N.B.
Ramsden, J. C., Willinghurst, Guildford
Reid, Mrs. F. Nevile, per C. F. Scripps, 13, South Molton Street, S.W.
Richardson, W. H., 2, Landsdowne Place, Russell Square, W.C.
Royce, Rev. David, Netherswell Vicarage, Stow-on-the-Wold, Gloucester
Rye, Walter, Frognal House, Hampstead, N.W.
Schomberg, Arthur, Seend, Melksham
Science and Art Department, London, S.W.
Seizeo, L. D., 404, Willow Street, Syracuse, N.Y.U.S.A.
Shadwell, Walter H., Trewollock, Bodmin
Shaw, W. A., Sandown House, Byfleet Road, Weybridge
Sotheran, & Co., 37. Piccadilly, W. (3)
Smith, J., Challoner, Probate Registry, Somerset House, London (2)
Smith, Mark, Alnwick
Spencer, Rt. Hon. C. Robert, Dallington House, Northampton
Southall, Miss, 73, Wellington Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham
Stevens, American Library and Literary Agency, Trafalgar Square
Stevens, Henry, Son, and Stiles, 39, Great Russell Street, London, W.C.
Stewart-Robertson, T., Edradynate, Strathtay, Perthshire
Stoddart, A. R., Fishergate Villa, York
Strange, Hamon, le-Hunstanton Hall, Norfolk, per Harrison and Sons, Pall Mall
Strathmore, The Earl of, Glamis Castle, Glamis, N.B.
Tait, G. Price, British Museum, London
Tait, James, 22, Ambers Street, Fallowfield, Manchester
Tempest, Sir Robert, Tong Hall, Drighlington, Bradford
Tenison, C. M., c/o Union Bank of Australia, Hobart, Tasmania
Thynne, F. J., 67, Eaton Place, London, S.W.

Trevanion, Hugh C., 3, Lowndes Square, London, S.W.
Trollope, Rev. Andrew, Edith Weston Rectory, Stamford
Verulam, The Earl of, Gorhambury, St. Albans
Vienna, I. H., Heraldic Society, c/o J. Klemme, 1, Rosengasse, Vienna
Wade, Edward Fry, Axbridge, Somerset
Wedderburn, A. 47, Cadogan Place, S.W.
Weldon, W. H., Norroy King of Arms, College of Arms, E.C.
Williams, Rev. Augustin, Todenham Rectory, Moulton-in-Marsh
Woods, Sir Albert W., K.C.M.G., Garter, College of Arms, E.C.
Woodward, Rev. John, LL.D., F.S.A., Melville House, Montrose, N.B.
Wyllie & Son, Aberdeen